

Gc
974.302
W13j
1625447

M. L

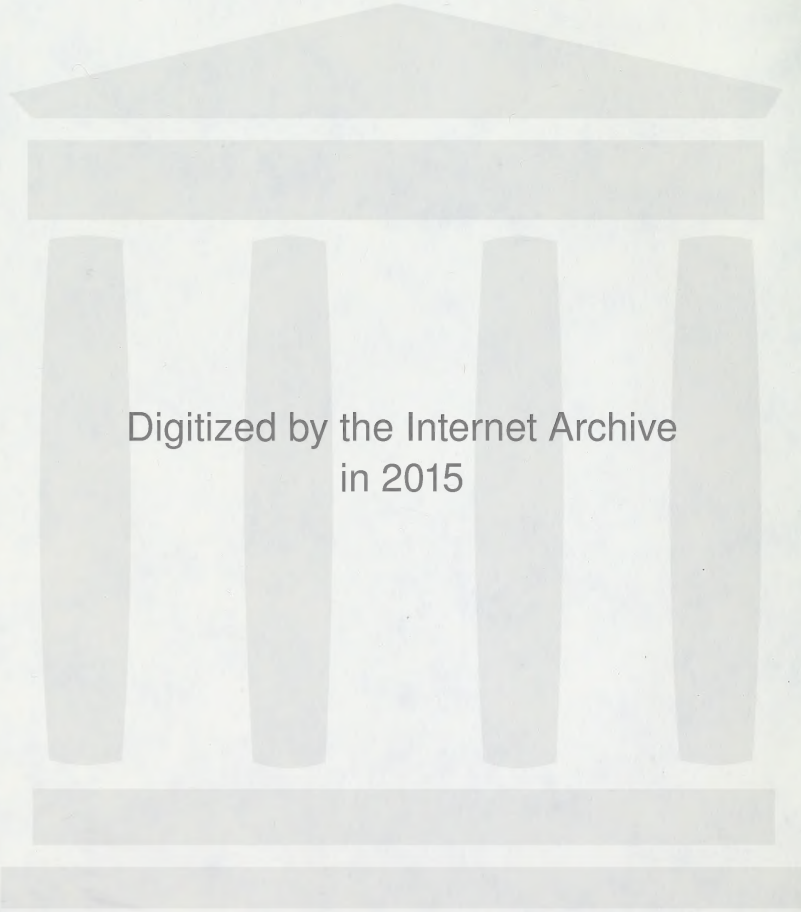
REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

GC

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01092 5623

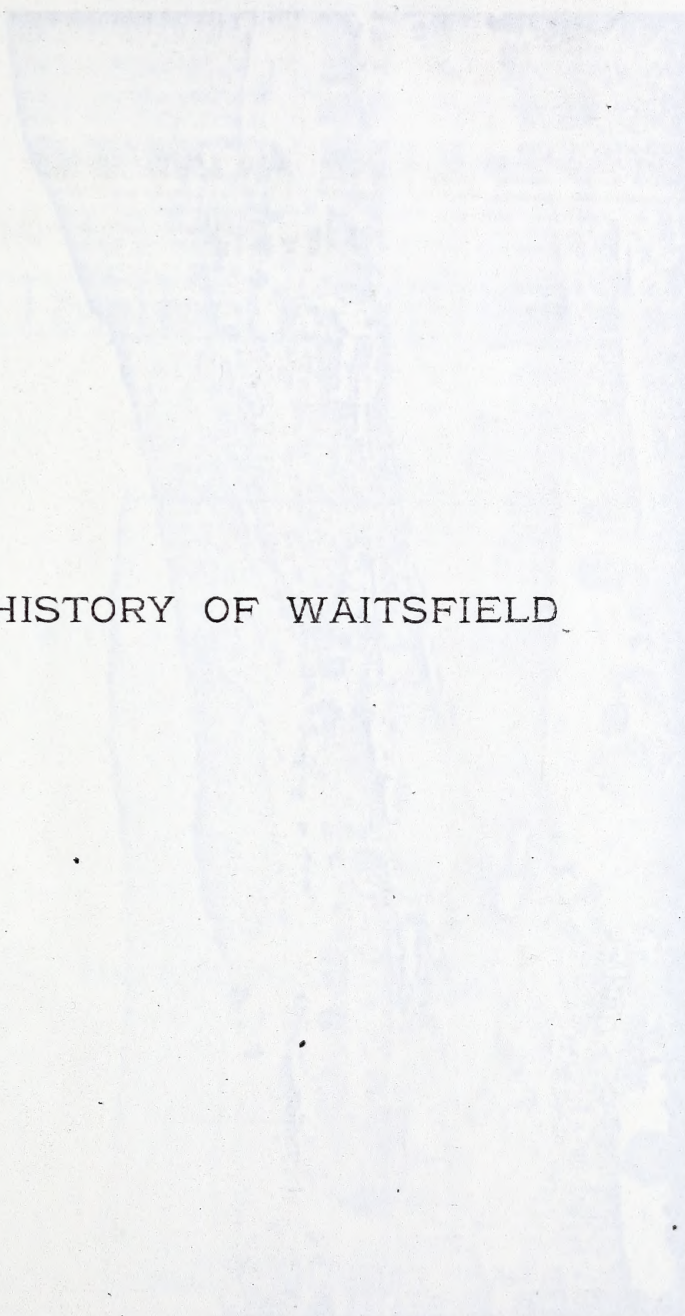


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2015



RECORD OF WORK

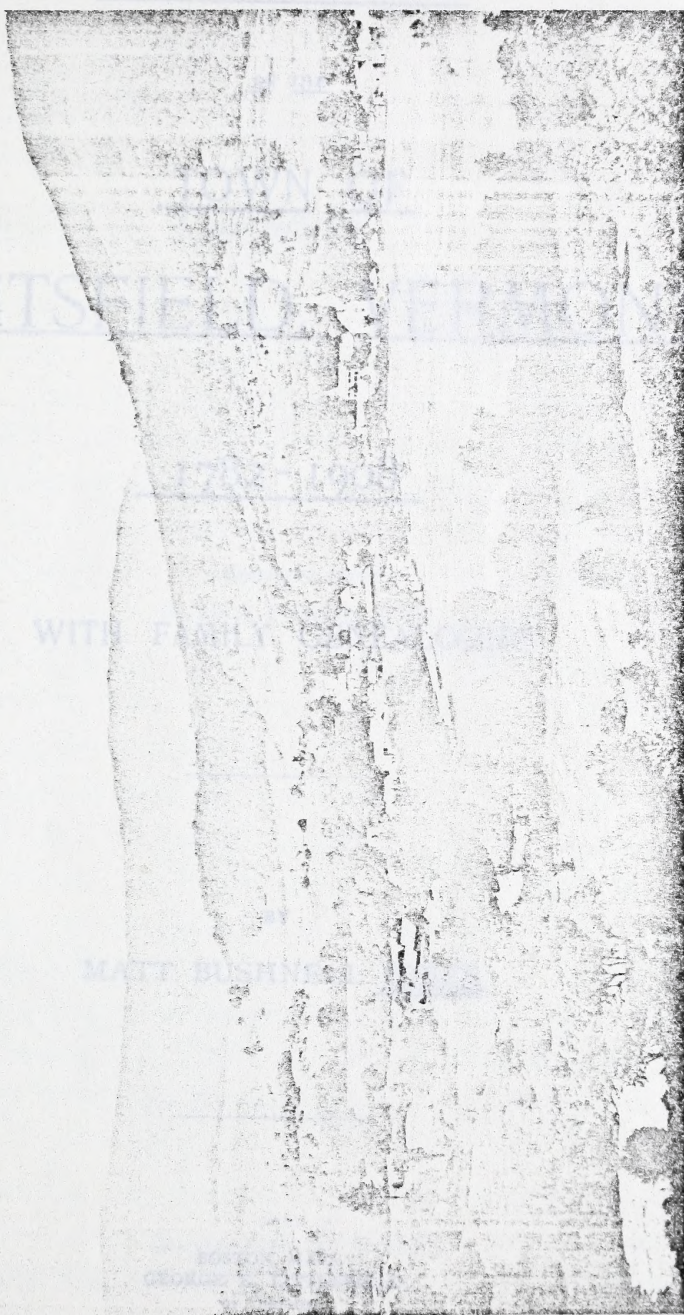




HISTORY OF WAITSFIELD

Waitsfield Village Center was in 1880s and 1890s.

HISTORY OF WAITSFIELD



WAITSFIELD VILLAGE LOOKING WEST TO LINCOLN MOUNTAIN.

HISTORY^c
OF THE
TOWN OF
WAITSFIELD, VERMONT

1782 - 1908

WITH FAMILY GENEALOGIES

BY
MATT BUSHNELL JONES

BOSTON, MASS.:
GEORGE E. LITTLEFIELD.
67 CORNHILL,
1909.

THE

LIBRARY

OF THE

PROVINCIAL ARCHIVES

OF THE

PROVINCIAL ARCHIVES

OF THE

PROVINCIAL ARCHIVES

1625447

Copyright, 1909,
BY MATT BUSHNELL JONES.

PRESS OF
COURIER-CITIZEN COMPANY,
Lowell, Mass., U. S. A.



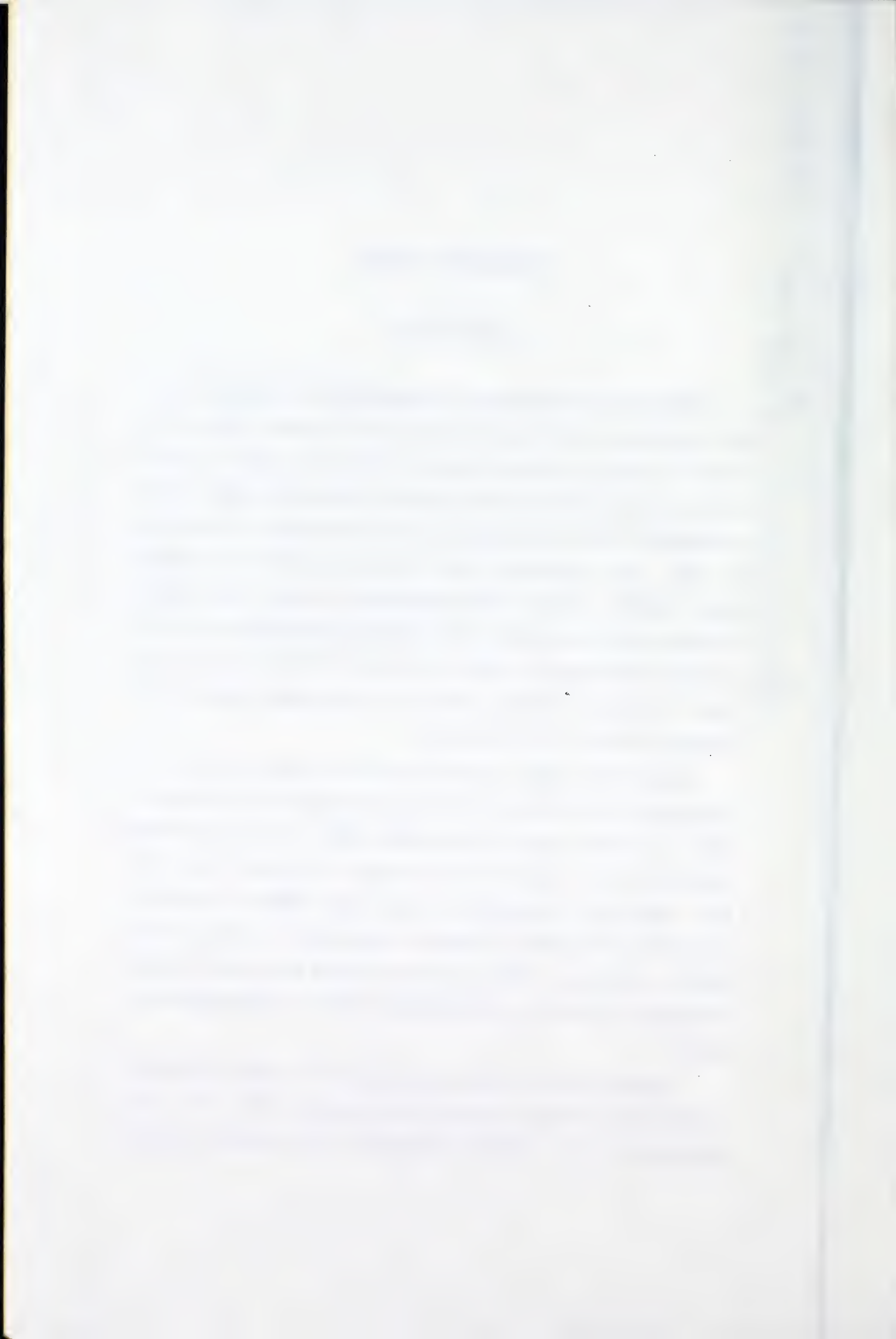
10/13/60
\$25.00
Dewey's head -

PREFACE.

This history of the Town of Waitsfield and its families found its inspiration in the deep interest of the author's father, Dr. Walter A. Jones, in the early history of the town and in the work done by him in preparing his historical address, delivered at the celebration of the centennial of the first settlement of the town in 1889. Its preparation has been an avocation of several years' duration. Had it been undertaken twenty years earlier the same effort would have resulted in the preservation of much material concerning the early life of the town that is now lost. This is perhaps sufficient reason for the present attempt to preserve the data now available.

Considerable effort has been made to obtain accuracy of statement, but it is beyond the bounds of possibility that errors, both of omission and of commission, shall not be discovered, considering the thousands of names and dates that have been copied and re-copied, the fact that different sources of information frequently disagree concerning the same birth, death or marriage, and that many records are with difficulty deciphered, while some information cannot be based upon any record.

Tribute has been freely levied upon the work of others— notably the memorial record of the town in the Civil War, prepared by Rev. Alfred B. Dascomb, the valuable historical



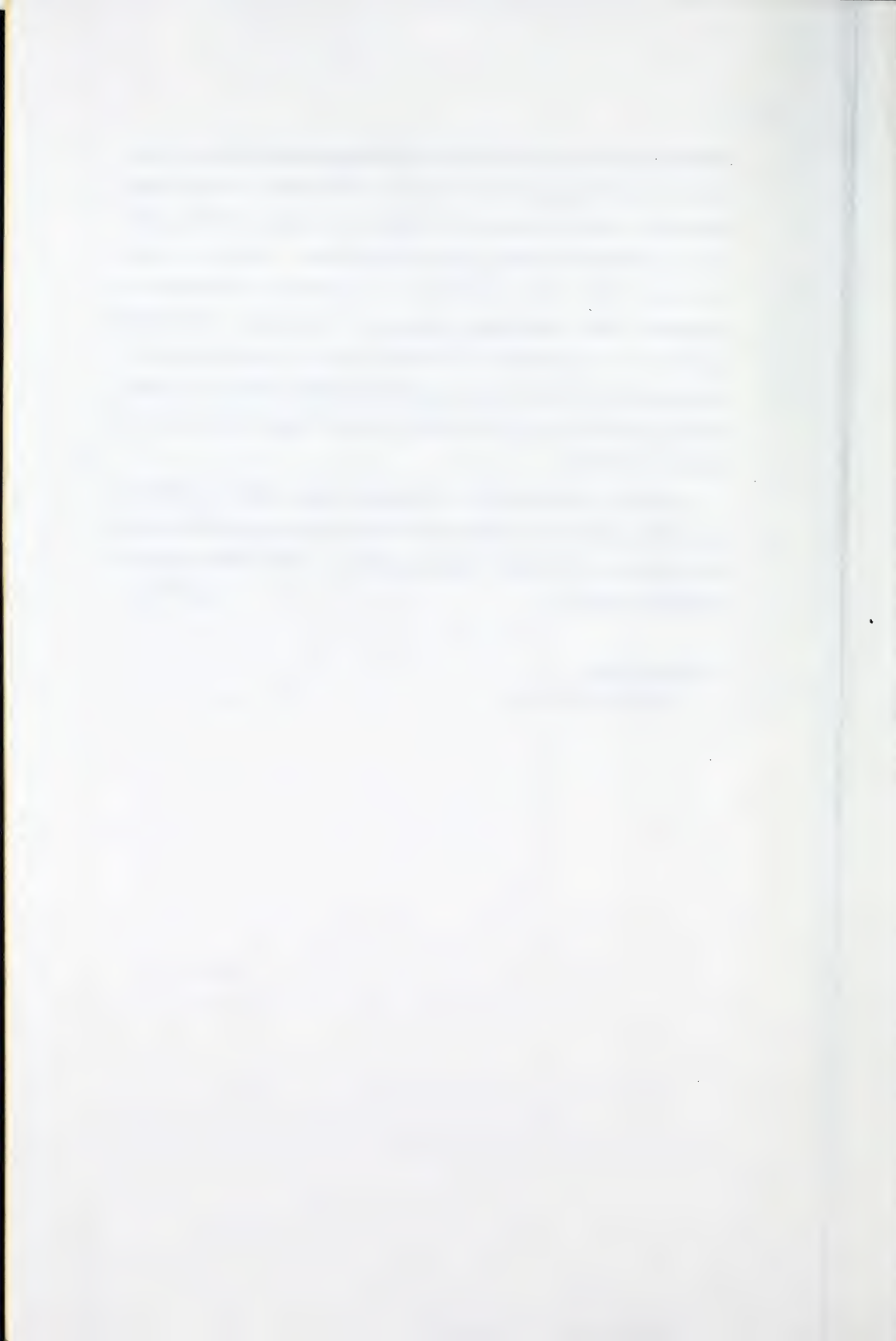
address of the Rev. Perrin B. Fisk at the centennial of the establishment of the Congregational Church in Waitsfield, and the large amount of historical material relating to the Methodist-Episcopal Church gathered by Mrs. Alice Poland Kelsey. Thanks are due to many who have responded to requests for assistance in preparing the genealogical records of numerous Waitsfield families, but especially the author desires to acknowledge the ever present and invaluable help of his brother, Walter E. Jones, without which this book would not have been at this time, if ever, completed.

If the book succeeds in arousing a more active interest in the town among her citizens and among her many children who have gone out from the sheltering hills, it will justify the labor expended upon it.

M. B. J.

NEWTON, MASS.,

December 31, 1908.



CONTENTS.

	Page
CHAPTER I	
Situation, Natural Features, Charter and First Settlement, with a Sketch of General Benjamin Wait	1
CHAPTER II	
Early Settlers	15
CHAPTER III	
Surveys, Divisions, Roads and Bridges	27
CHAPTER IV	
Ancient Landmarks	38
CHAPTER V	
Ancient Landmarks—(Continued)	51
CHAPTER VI	
Ancient Landmarks—(Continued)	62
CHAPTER VII	
Military History—Revolution, War of 1812, Militia Com- panies	69
CHAPTER VIII	
Military History—Civil War; Ainsworth Post No. 36, G. A. R.	83
CHAPTER IX	
Ecclesiastical—Congregational Church and Congregational Society in Waitsfield, 1796-1830	98
CHAPTER X	
Ecclesiastical—Congregational Church and Society, 1830-1908	115
CHAPTER XI	
Ecclesiastical—Methodist Episcopal Church and Society.	124
CHAPTER XII	
Ecclesiastical—The First Universalist Society in Waitsfield; The Union Meeting-house Society in Waitsfield; Baptist Society; Episcopal Church; Wesleyan Methodist Society; Waitsfield Unity Society	134



	Page
CHAPTER XIII	
Education	143
CHAPTER XIV	
Communication and Transportation	163
CHAPTER XV	
Agriculture, Commerce and Manufactures	167
CHAPTER XVI	
Native and Resident Professional Men and Prominent Citizens	175
CHAPTER XVII	
Lodges, Societies and Other Organizations	190
CHAPTER XVIII	
Burial Grounds	195
APPENDICES	199
GENEALOGIES	211
INDEX	516



ROXBURY RD.

120	Dr. Stephen P. ...	119
	John ...	
	El ...	
	Gravel ...	

22

21

1

2



MAP OF WAITSFIELD, VT.

Showing lot lines, streams, roads,
residences of early settlers and
location of public buildings.

Roads shown ==
Discontinued roads ===

MORETOWN

NORTHFIELD

WARREN





CHAPTER I.

SITUATION, NATURAL FEATURES, CHARTER AND FIRST SETTLEMENT, WITH A SKETCH OF GENERAL BENJAMIN WAIT.

"Waitsfield Lieth in the County of Adison Near the Center of the State of Vermont upon Mad River, Latitude $43^{\circ}-55^m$ North. The Sun rises 4 hours & $\frac{3}{4}$ nearly Later than at E. Greenwich & 7 minutes than at Boston."

With these words William Strong, "Surveyor of Soil," opened his "Field Book of the Survey of the Town of Waitsfield" in the year 1788.

The town actually lay, however, within the limits of Chittenden County, which had been set off from Addison County about a year previous to this survey (October 22, 1787), and so remained until it became a part of the new county erected in 1810 and called Jefferson until, in 1814, it received its present name of Washington.

William Strong was, without doubt, the earliest chronicler of the natural features of the town, and we will let him continue the narrative in his own words:

"Mad River rises in Kingston (Granville) & falls into Waitsfield 1 mile 11 chains on the southerly line East from the S. W. Corner runs throug a Small Gore then into Lot No. 94 & out at the West line into Lot 143 & Goes on Through 141, 139, 137, 138, 136, 135, 133, 131, 129, 127, 110, 112, then into 125 then into the line between the two last mentioned & continues there about 60 rods then into 125, 123, 121, 119 & then out about 62 chains & fifty links from the N. W. Corner.

"The Brooks of Note are first, Warren (now called Fay) that falls in from the East into 94.

"Second Camp Brook (Mill Brook) from the West into 138.

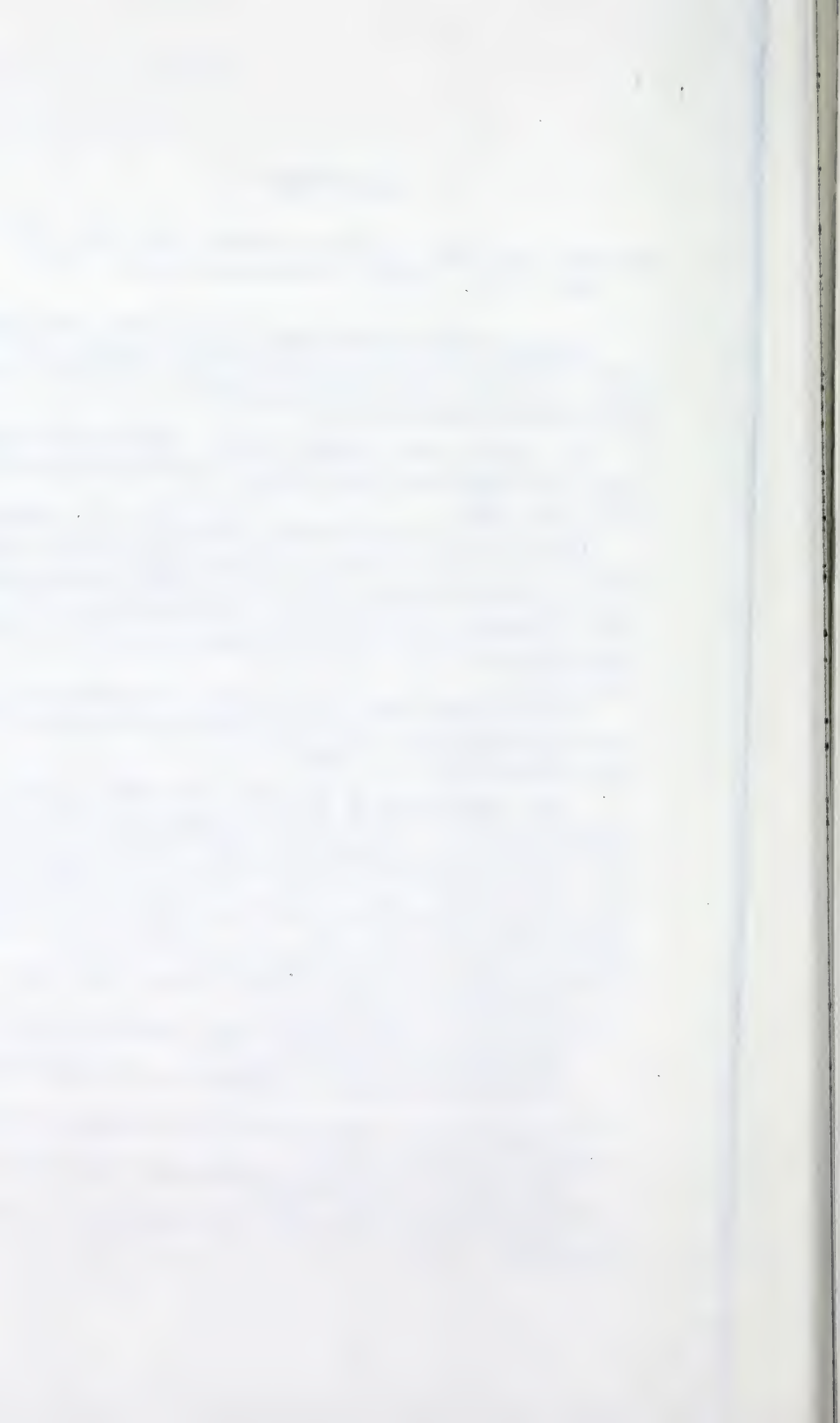
"third Pine from the East into 125.

"fourth North (Shepherd's Brook) from the West falls into 119.

"Either of these Streams are large Enough & very Convenient for all Kinds of Mills.

"the Town in General is Well Watered Some Pine timber & plenty of ash & Hard Timber.

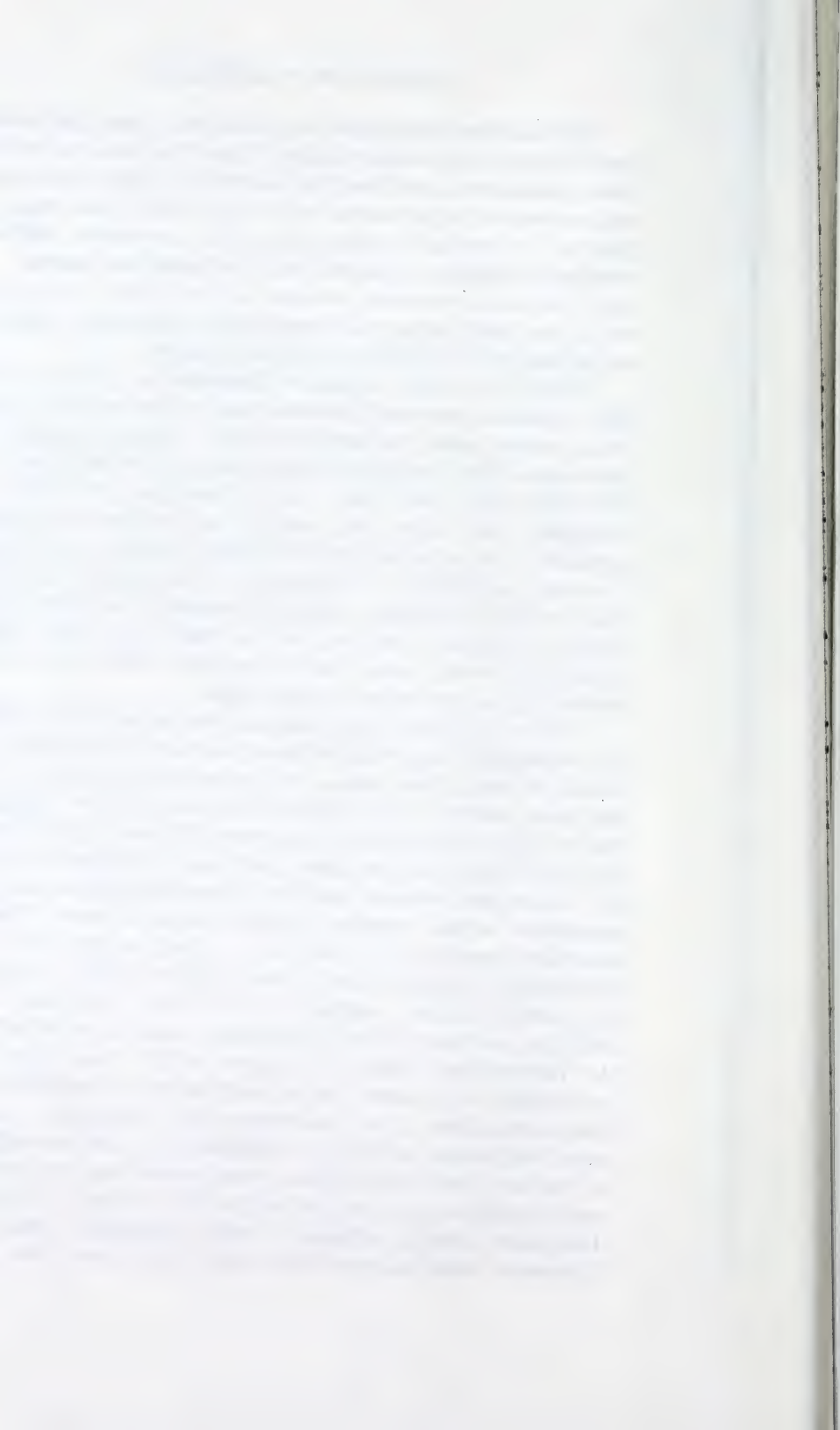
"The Intervels on the river are Large & of an Excellent Quality."



To this description need be added only that the westerly line of the town lies along the foot hills of the main range of the Green Mountains, and that the secondary range traverses the original tract in such manner as to leave rather more than one-third of its acreage to the east of the mountains while the remainder occupies a natural basin between the ranges. This valley lies at an elevation of some 800 feet above sea level, and the highest land within the town is Bald Mountain, which rises on the east to an elevation of about 2500 feet.

Prior to the close of active hostilities in the last French War, Vermont presented few attractions to the peaceful pioneer. From earliest times the beautiful valley of Lake Champlain was the chosen battle ground of Algonquin warriors and their fierce rivals from the Long House of the Iroquois, and when their supremacy had faded, the territory lay exposed between the outposts of the other and mightier rivals who for more than half a century battled for the mastery of the northern continent. Prior to 1761 less than a score of townships had been granted within the present territory of the state, and those actually settled lay wholly along the Connecticut River and could be counted upon the fingers of one's hand.

The very causes of its retarded development led, however, to a widespread knowledge of the advantages of the district, and within the next three years one hundred twenty-nine townships had been granted by the Colonial Governor of New Hampshire; but in 1764 the slumbering controversy between New Hampshire and New York broke into flame, and before the close of that year the Crown had ordered that the Connecticut River should be considered as the boundary between these colonies. The construction placed by the New York authorities upon this decree immediately unsettled land titles in Vermont and precipitated the conflict actively waged by the "Green Mountain Boys," until the outbreak of the Revolution, when the establishing of the independent State of Vermont with a duly constituted government of its own, put an end to active hostilities. The immediate effect of the controversy was, naturally, to retard actual settlement, and this is emphasized no more strongly than by the fact that in the fifteen years succeeding 1763 only five new townships were granted within the territory of the New Hampshire Grants, although several townships granted by Wentworth were re-granted by New York during that period.



But with the close of the Revolution, or, rather, upon the cessation of fighting in the North, activity was renewed, and from 1779 to 1782 some seventy-five townships received their charters from the government of the new republic. Among this number was our little town of Waitsfield, chartered February 25, 1782, as follows:

"The Governor, Council and General Assembly of the State of Vermont.

"To all people to whom these presents shall come Greeting: Know ye that Whereas it has been represented to us by our worthy friends the Honorable Roger Enos, Col. Benjamin Wait and company to the number of seventy, that there is a tract of vacant land within this state, which has not been heretofore granted, which they pray may be granted to them. We have therefore thought fit for the due encouragement of settling a plantation, and other valuable considerations us hereunto moving: Do by these presents in the name and by the authority of the Freemen of the State of Vermont, give and grant unto the said Roger Enos, Benjamin Wait, and the several persons hereafter named, their associates, viz.:

"Joel Matthews, Daniel Matthews, James Matthews, Ephaim Edey, Nathan Edey, Barnabas Strong, Aaron Whipple, Ezekiel Rooks, Charles Nelson, Daniel Brown, Amasa Brown, William Lothrop, Luther Richards, Sanford Kingsbury, Charles Kingsbury, Reuben Spencer, Barnabas Spencer, John W. Dana, Ebenezer Brown, Samuel Harriss, Samuel Treat, Edward Whitman, Ezra Jones, Joseph York, Gideon Lewis, Moses Levet, Christopher York, Enoch Emerson, John Benjamin, John Strong, Theophilus Clark, Andrew Spaulding, Ammi Currier, Solomon Burk, Benjamin Burch, Benajah Strong, William Strong, Stephen Jacobs, Joseph Farnsworth, Ephriam Smith, Beriah Green, Stephen Tilden, John Marsh, Solomon Strong, Isaac Dana, Charles Killam, Jr., John Hodges, Gilbert Hodges, Amos Bignal, Roger Enos, Jr., Isaac Maine, Stephen Maine, George Denison, Zebulun Lee, Paschal P. Enos, Noadiah Bissell, John Barrett, Daniel King, Stephen Keyes, Gilbert Wait, Joseph Fay, Ezra Wait, James Hawley, John Bean, Dearing Spears, Josiah Averill, John Fay, Eli Willard. Together with five equal shares to be appropriated to public uses as follows: (viz.) One share for the use of a seminary or College within this state, one share for the use of Grammar Schools, throughout this state—one share for the first settled minister of the gospel within said town to be disposed of as the inhabitants within said town shall direct—one share for the support of the ministry, to be disposed of in like manner for that purpose, and one share for the use of a school or schools within said Town, to be disposed of for that purpose as aforesaid, the following Tract or Parcel of Land, viz:



"Beginning at a stake and stone in the south-westerly corner of Moretown; thence running south 46° 30 minutes east in the line of Moretown the southeasterly corner thereof—thence south 44° west in the westerly line of Northfield Five miles and twenty-seven chains to a spruce saddle standing in the northerly line of Roxbury or Warren, thence in the northerly line of Warren North 61° west about six miles to a beach tree marked 'June 17th 1787': Thence north 41° east six miles 67 chains and 40 links to the first mentioned bounds, containing twenty-three thousand and thirty acres, and that the same be and is hereby incorporated into a Township by the name of WAITSFIELD, and that the inhabitants that do or shall hereafter inhabit the said Township are declared to be enfranchised and entitled to all the privileges and immunities that other towns within this State do by law exercise and enjoy. To have and to hold, the said granted premises as above expressed with all the privileges and appurtenances to them and their respective heirs and assigns forever upon the following conditions and observations (viz.) That each proprietor of the Township of Waitsfield aforesaid, his heirs or assigns, shall plant and cultivate five acres of Land and build a house at least eighteen feet square on the floor or have one family settled on each respective right or share of land in said township agreeable to the time prefixed by the Legislature of this state on penalty of the forfeiture of his right or share of land in said Township, and the same to revert to the freemen of this state and be by their representatives regranted to such persons as shall appear to settle and cultivate the same.

"In Testimony Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and caused the seal of this state to be affixed this Twenty-fifth day of February 1782 and in the sixth year of the independence of this State.

By his Excellencys Command

Joseph Fay, Secy.

Thomas Chittenden."

The eastern range of the Green Mountains cleft the town from northeast to southwest, and for miles on every side the wilderness of forest lay unbroken. To the east of this mountain range, the land presented few attractions but to the west a big basin lay between the hills, fertile, well-watered and easily accessible through passes cut by the little river that followed its winding course to the northward.

Benjamin Wait, whose name was given to the town, had early marked this valley for his own, but other duties claimed him for the time and not until the spring of 1789 did he come hither, with his children and his sons' children, to establish a



home in the meadows north of the present village. He was a veteran of two wars, almost, it might be said, a soldier by profession, for the French War, the conflict of the Green Mountain Boys against New York, the Revolution, and, after its close, the active command of forces engaged in the internal conflict that culminated in Shay's Rebellion, had taken more than twenty of the best years of his life. He was a well-to-do and highly respected citizen of the then populous and important town of Windsor. He had for seven years been High Sheriff of Cumberland and Windsor Counties, and had but just resigned the highest military office in the gift of the State that he might free himself for his fresh struggle with the wilderness. He had sat in the convention that adopted the constitution of the new state and had taken high rank among the founders of the little republic that was still knocking ineffectually at the doors of the Union.

He was of the type of pioneer who builded well, and, the impress of his strong character may still be traced in the town of which he became in every sense the first citizen. It is therefore appropriate that at the threshold of this little work, we pause a moment to trace the story of his earlier years.

Benjamin Wait, third son of John and Annah Wait, was born in Sudbury, Mass., February 13, 1736. His mother died when he was but a child, and his father, marrying again, removed to Brookfield, Mass., about 1745. Here he kept a tavern on Foster Hill. His house stood on the old Boston-Albany highway, and as its proprietor was himself a veteran, this hostelry was for years famous among the soldiers of the French Wars, who were wont to linger there upon their journeys. We can picture Benjamin and his brothers lying of a winter evening before the great fireplace in the living room, while in the dim light of the open fire the father and his guests related over the steaming punch bowl, tales of warfare, suffering and Indian barbarity that sent the youngsters shivering to their attic beds.

Environment seldom shows its influence more strongly than upon this family of six boys. John, the eldest son, saw service in the campaign of 1757, and with the Massachusetts troops during the Revolution. Joseph, enlisting in 1754, became the captain of a company of Rogers' Rangers, and was continuously active until 1761. Removing to Claremont, N. H., he became, upon the outbreak of the Revolution, Lieutenant-Colonel in



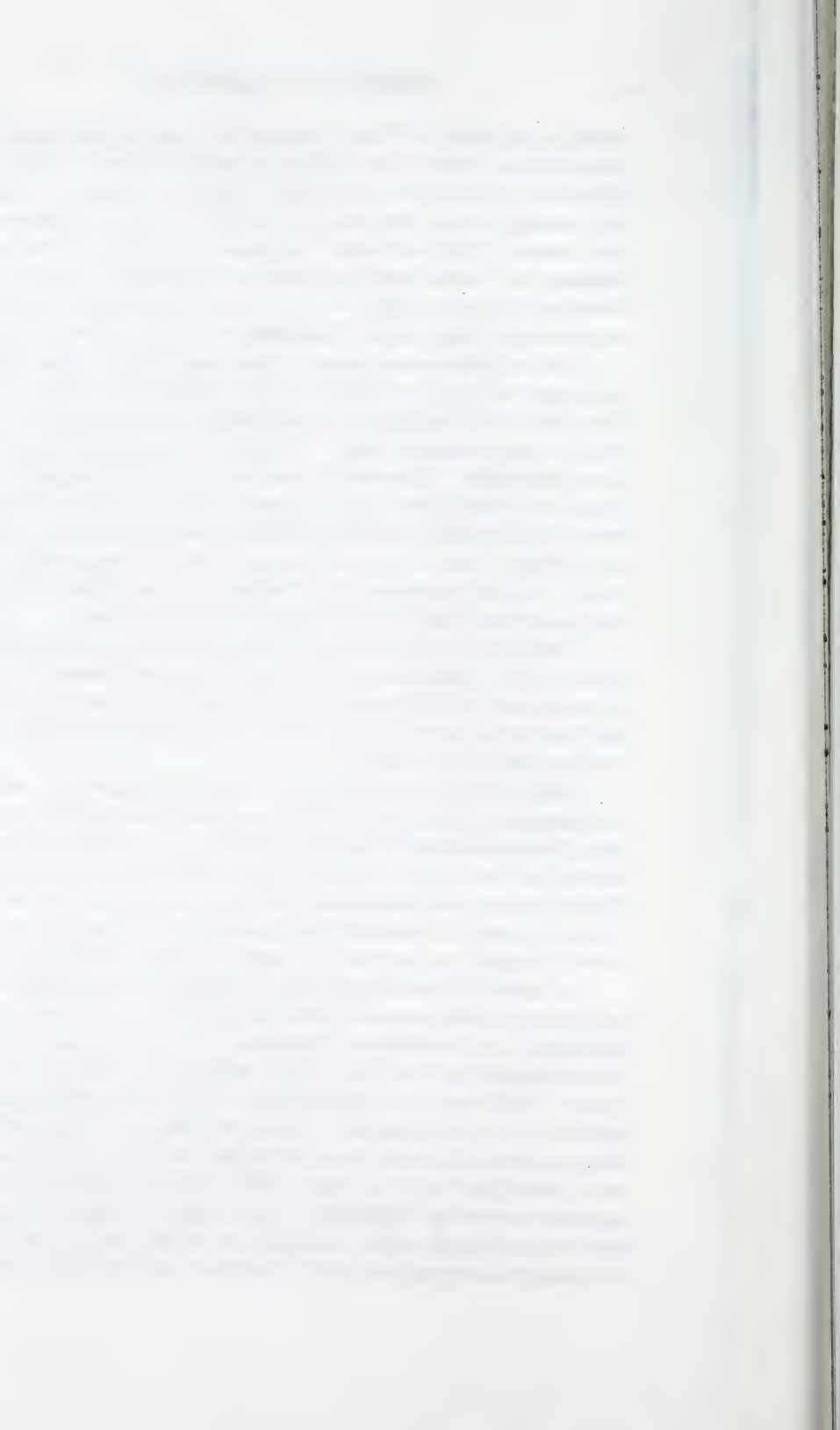
Bedel's Regiment of New Hampshire troops, and received a mortal wound during the fighting around the foot of Lake Champlain, just previous to the naval battle at Valcour. Richard, next younger than Benjamin, enlisted at the age of seventeen in the French War, and was a captain in Herrick's Rangers at Bennington; while two half-brothers, enlisting in the Massachusetts troops on April 29, 1775, saw practically continuous service in the army under Washington until the close of the war.

The military experiences of Benjamin Wait began with the campaign of 1755, for which he had enlisted at the age of 18. The plan of that campaign involved attacks upon the French at four points simultaneously. Braddock was to advance upon Fort Duquesne. Provincial troops from New England, New York and New Jersey were to seize Crown Point, and another body drawn wholly from New England was to subjugate Acadia, while Shirley was to reduce Niagara with two regiments raised wholly in the provinces but taken into the King's pay and designated as Shirley's and Pepperell's respectively.

These forces with one New Jersey regiment, pushed forward through the wilderness to Oswego; but checkmated by want of provisions and the presence of a strong French force at Frontenac, the little army waited until the approach of winter made further action impossible.

Here, shivering in the chill winds of winter and suffering the pangs of hunger, young Wait saw more than half his regiment die of the attacks of these twin enemies. Reinforcements were started in the spring, but ere they reached the Great Carrying Place between the headwaters of the Hudson and Ontario, the French, under Montcalm, had descended on Oswego and had taken it with its garrison of some fourteen hundred men.

A scene of drunkenness and plunder followed, and several prisoners were butchered by the Indian allies. More would have fallen but for the efforts of Montcalm. Here, or in some preliminary skirmish (on this point only there seems to be some doubt) young Wait was taken prisoner and by his Indian captors compelled to run the gauntlet. Other prisoners had received hard usage, so when his turn came, believing, as stated by a grandson who heard him tell the story, that "spunk would be a good antidote for savage barbarity," he (still in the words of his grandson,) "ran through with clenched fists as vicious as a wild bull, knocking them from one side to the other, and when they see him



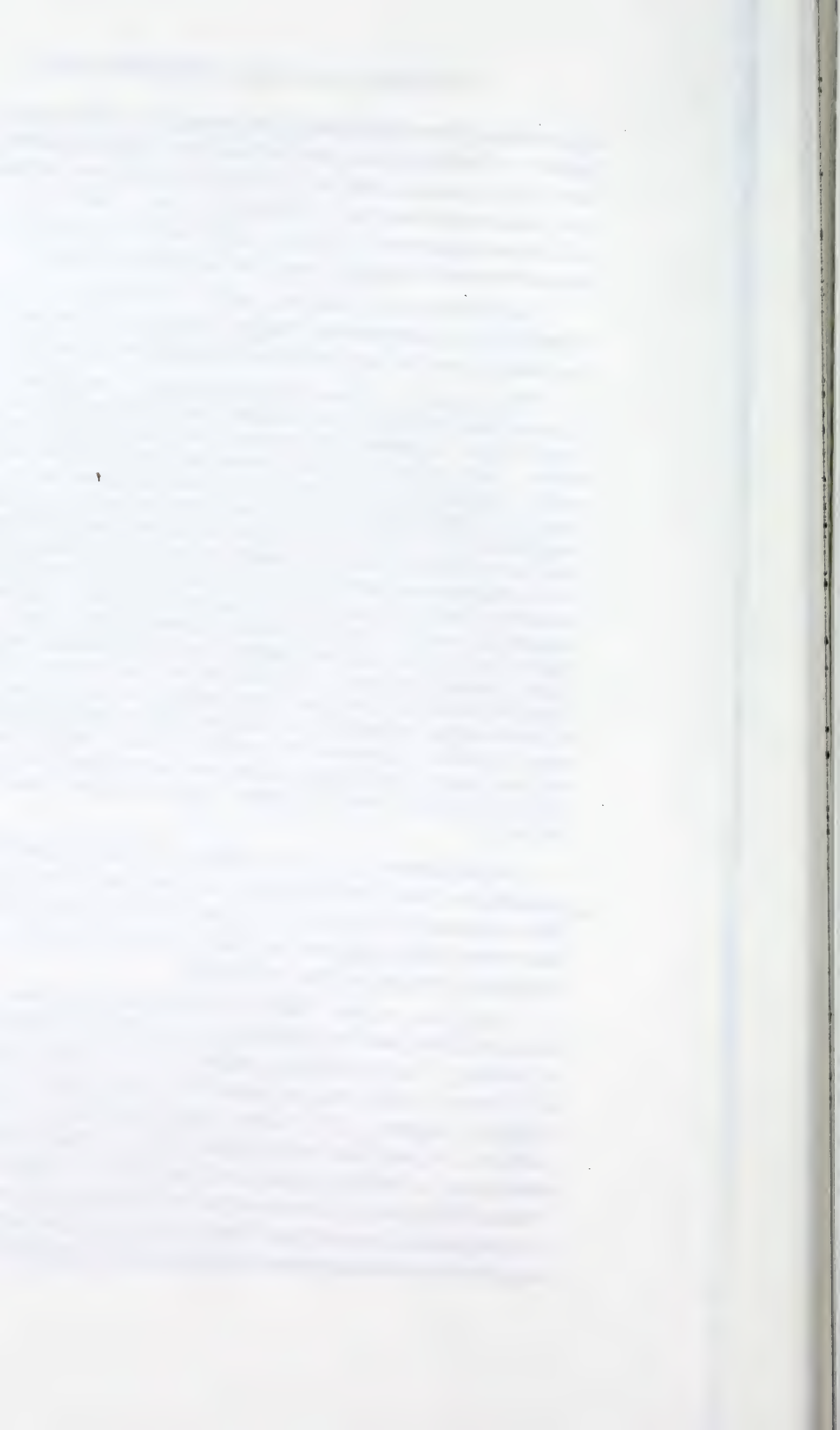
approaching they had little time enough to take care of themselves." Rescued from the Indians by a Frenchwoman who hid him under a cask in her cellar, he was turned over to the French, and held some months a prisoner of war. Later, he was sent with other prisoners to France, only to be rescued by a British man-of-war and brought back to his native shores.

Immediately he enlisted under his brother Joseph, then captain of a company of Rogers' Rangers, of whom Parkman has said in one of his matchless descriptive passages:

"The best of them were commonly employed on Lake George; and nothing can surpass the adventurous hardihood of their lives. Summer and winter, day and night, were alike to them. Embarked in whale-boats or birch canoes they glided under the silent moon, or in the languid glare of a breathless August, when islands floated in dreamy haze, and the hot air was thick with odors of the pine, or in the bright October, when the jay screamed from the woods, squirrels gathered their hoard, and congregated blackbirds chattered farewell to their summer haunts; when gay mountains basked in light, maples dropped leaves of rustling gold, sumacs glowed like rubies under the dark green of the unchanging spruce, and mossed rocks with all their painted plumage lay double in the watery mirror; that festal evening of the year when jocund nature disrobes herself, to wake again refreshed in the joy of her undying spring; or in the tomb-like silence of the winter forest, with breath frozen on his beard, the ranger strode on snowshoes over the spotless drifts, and like Durer's Knight, a ghastly death stalked ever at his side."

In the spring of 1758 a powerful force was gathered for the reduction of the French fortress at Louisburg, and placed under the command of the newly created general, Jeffrey Amherst. To this army were assigned several companies of rangers, the only provincial troops in the command.

On June 2 the fleet of Admiral Boscawen sailed into Gabarus Bay, and at daybreak on the 8th the troops attempted a landing. In the division under General Wolf, the future hero of Quebec, which was to make the real attack, were the New England rangers. We cannot enter into details of that conflict; suffice it to say that under heavy fire the boats were driven to the shore, a landing made, and the French batteries captured. Young Wait was, if his own relation of the story is to be credited, in command of one of these boats, and when his men faltered and lay down to screen themselves from the French fire, told them



to stand up to their work or take to the water. After the fall of Louisburg, he returned with those troops which Amherst led immediately to the reinforcement of Abercrombie at Lake George, where he arrived early in October, 1758. Here until the close of the war he was engaged directly under Rogers in the capacity of ensign in his brother's company.

July, 1759, saw a slow advance, with Ticonderoga, Crown Point and Montreal as its objectives. The French successively abandoned Ticonderoga and Crown Point and fell back to the foot of the lake, while Amherst dawdled away the summer. In August he attempted to communicate with Wolfe at Quebec, but the St. Francis Indians, who throughout the war had been the scourge of the New England frontiers, seized the messengers and carried them to Montreal. Rogers was straightway ordered to destroy their village, which lay on the St. Francis River near its junction with the St. Lawrence, a journey of more than two hundred miles through an unbroken wilderness. Taking about 200 of his best men (among them Joseph and Benjamin Wait) he set out in boats on September 13 and on the tenth day reached Missisquoi Bay, his force reduced by accident to 142. Hiding the boats these men struck boldly into the forest, but on the second day two friendly Indians brought the news that a party of French, superior in numbers, were on their track. Rogers, nothing daunted, kept on, out-marched his pursuers for nine days through swamp and forest, fell upon the village, killed 200 Indians, took 20 prisoners, and released 5 English captives with loss of 1 killed and 7 wounded. Then, as his return was blocked, and waiting but an hour for rest, he plunged southward up the St. Francis, intending to return by way of Lake Memphremagog and the Connecticut River. The scanty provisions failed as they reached the lake, and, closely pursued, the men separated into small parties, the better to obtain game. Several were killed or captured, and others perished from starvation. So reduced were they that powder horns and leathern accoutrements were boiled to furnish sustenance. The loss was more than one-third of the total number. It was anticipated that succor would reach them at the mouth of the Ammonoosuck River, to which place Rogers had requested provisions to be sent, but when that point was reached the famished soldiers found only the still warm ashes of the camp fires deserted by their rescuers, who, waiting but two days, had retreated in a panic, taking the provisions with them.



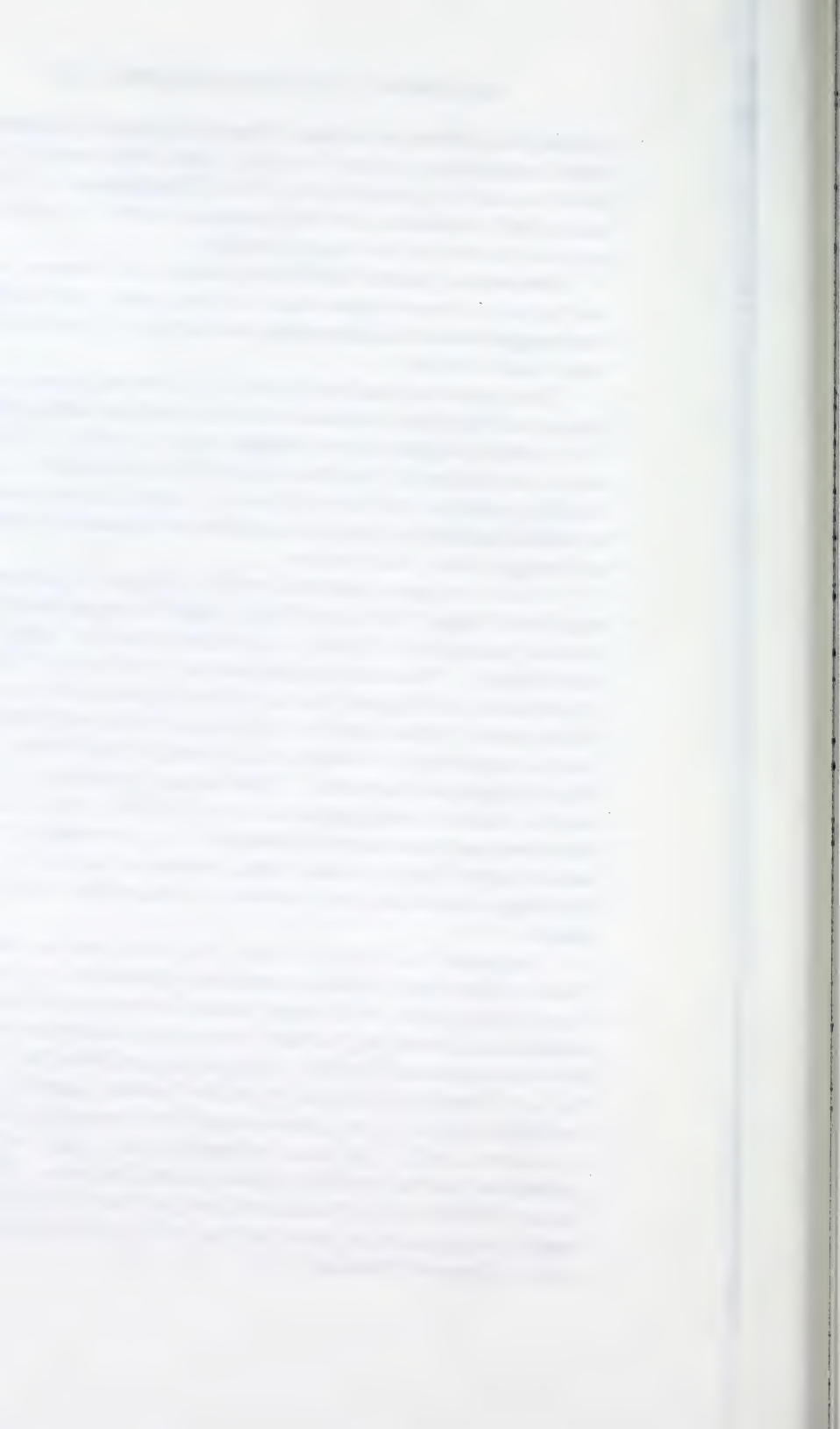
Leaving the others to follow as best they could, Rogers, with three companions, pressed on, and after five days of almost incredible suffering reached No. Four (Charlestown, N. H.) and despatched provisions to the sufferers, many of whom soon returned to service on Lake Champlain.

Meanwhile Quebec had fallen, and in the summer of 1760 the British advanced upon Montreal from east, west and south. The rangers were with Haviland, who advanced down Champlain from Crown Point.

The French fell back upon the St. Lawrence, abandoning St. Johns, and Haviland followed with the rangers leading the way. The various English forces formed their junction at Montreal, and on September 8 Vaudreuil signed the capitulation by which Canada passed to the British Crown. Here Wait saw once more in British hands the colors of his regiment captured by the French at Oswego, four years before.

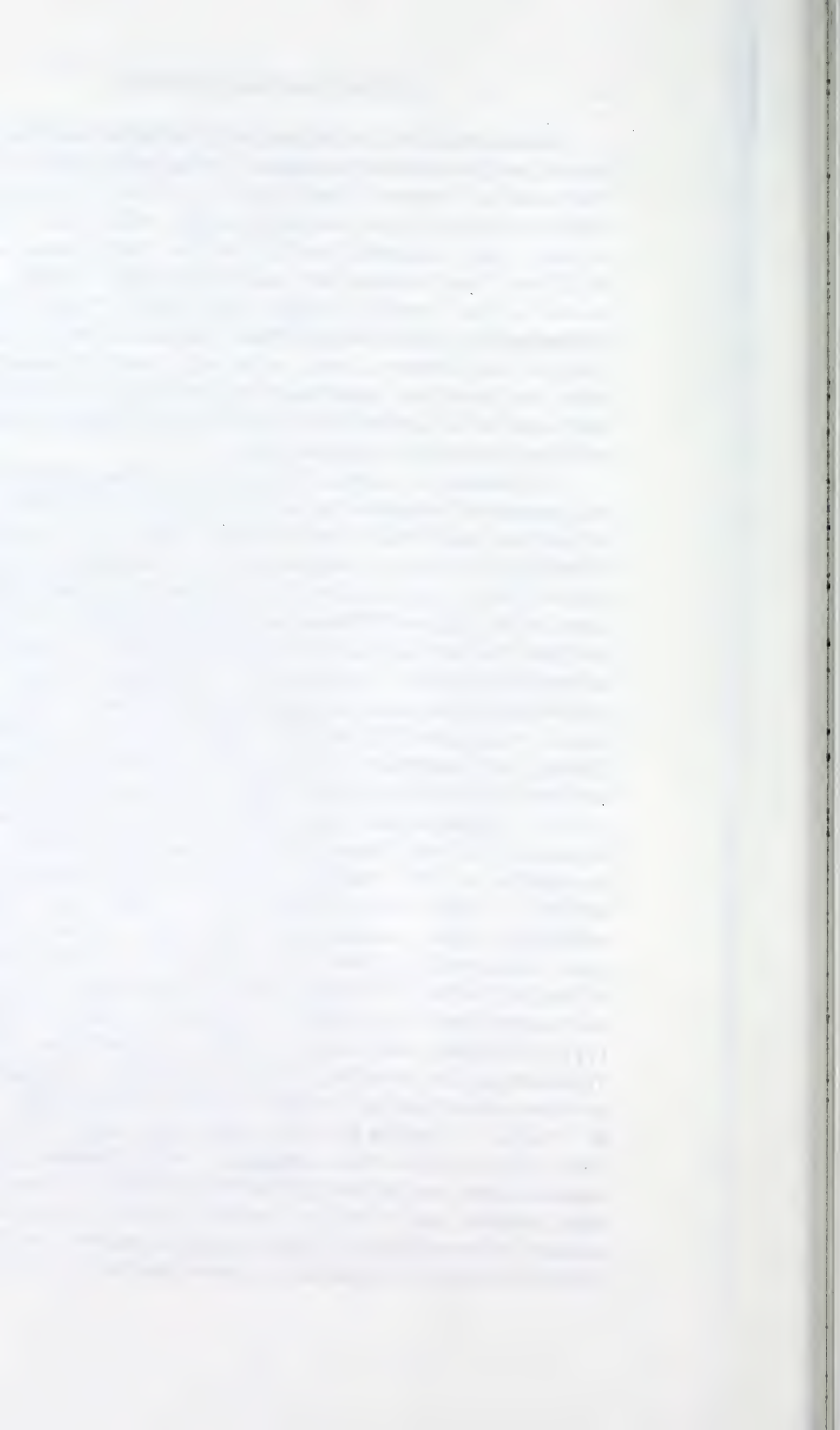
Four days later Amherst ordered Rogers to proceed westward with Capt. Wait's and Capt. Hazen's companies of rangers to take possession of Detroit, Michilimackinac and other forts in that district. The next day (September 13) they left Montreal in whaleboats, and Rogers' journal follows in detail the movements of the party. Reaching Detroit, Lieut. Butler and Ensign Wait with 20 men were sent westward to bring in the French troops at Forts Miami and Gatenois. This service, performed in dead of winter, made a lasting impression, and in later years Wait related how the men, becoming disheartened and benumbed with cold, would beg of him to shoot them, instead of which he switched their legs with sticks until aroused by anger they resumed their march.

Not until the spring of 1761 did these troops reach New York and not until October were they disbanded, so that at the age of twenty-five, Wait found himself a veteran of six years of constant and exacting warfare, having participated in more than forty skirmishes and battles. Returning to Brookfield, he seems to have interested himself with his brother Joseph in urging forward settlers to the towns along the Connecticut River, but it was not until 1767 that he married and with his girl wife pushed out to the frontier to make himself a home. He chose a farm in Windsor West Parish, and here he remained for more than twenty years, marked from the beginning as one of the leading men of Eastern Vermont.



Windsor was a hotbed of sympathy with the New Hampshire Grants, and her citizens, prominent among whom were Benjamin Wait and his brother Joseph, met the New York authorities with open defiance and not infrequently with actual violence. In May, 1770, Benjamin and his brother Joseph were arrested on a New York warrant but rescued by their friends. Before the end of the month, the New York sheriff, Daniel Whipple, had gathered a posse of some fifteen men and attempted a recapture, but the brothers, having collected a party of friends, gave battle and took the sheriff and his entire party prisoners and held them so for several hours, until better judgment prevailed and they turned the captives loose.

It occasions no surprise that a man of these characteristics was prompt to volunteer upon the outbreak of the Revolution. It has been said that Wait was with Allen at the capture of Ticonderoga but this at best is doubtful. Certain it is, however, that in June, 1775, in spite of his opposition to that colony, he joined with William Williams and Joab Hoisington in a letter to the New York authorities urging that a regiment of "good, active, enterprising soldiers" be raised for the defence of the section, and tendering his services as Lieutenant-Colonel. Two months later he was chosen Major of the upper regiment in Cumberland County, but confirmation was refused—presumably because of his former opposition to New York. Not until October, 1776, was he commissioned, and then received appointment as Captain of the first company of Joab Hoisington's Rangers raised for service on the northern frontiers with headquarters at Newbury. These troops performed a varied and somewhat uncertain service, sometimes acting under and sometimes in open defiance of the New York authorities. In fact the spirit of hostility to New York had become so great that not only were the rangers slow to act under her orders, but when in February, 1777, an attempt was made to enlist a regiment for service at Ticonderoga the recruiting officer was obliged to report "the men are averse to go out under the State of New York; neither do I think it possible for me to raise any more." It may be truly said that after the campaign of 1775 Vermont's position was defensive; she did not fight except to defend her own borders from invasion, and with good reason, for she was an outcast, strained to the utmost, and maintaining her existence as best she might by force or by diplomacy against the foreign enemy upon



the north and the still more bitter opponent on her western border.

Hoisington died early in 1777, and Wait, with rank of captain, took command of the battalion. In May the New York Council of Safety ordered the Rangers to Kingston, but as there were no funds to support the men on the march they refused to go. A month later (June 27), aroused by the advance of Burgoyne, the Council resolved that the Rangers be peremptorily ordered to repair to Kingston, N. Y., and funds were sent to Wait to defray the expense. In obedience to orders he proceeded to Newbury, only to find that his men had marched to Ticonderoga. A few days later the evacuation of that fort dispersed them, and on July 14th he ordered them to proceed to Kingston. The men refused to go, however, on the ground that their own frontiers and families must be protected. This situation Wait reported to the Council, who declared their satisfaction with his conduct, but declined action on the conduct of the Rangers.

Amidst all these activities Wait found time for civil service. Elected on the Standing Committee of Correspondence for the County at the Cumberland Convention at Westminster in February, 1775, he was now called to represent his town in the convention which met at Windsor to adopt a constitution for the new State. In the midst of its deliberations came the news of St. Clair's retreat, and at once confusion reigned, but after a short delay work was resumed and the draft under consideration adopted. Forthwith the newly-organized Council of the State voted to raise a regiment of rangers under Lieutenant-Colonel Samuel Herrick. In this regiment many from the older companies of rangers seem to have enlisted and among them were Benjamin Wait and his younger brother Richard with rank of Major and Captain, respectively, Benjamin receiving his commission under date of September 3, 1777.

Three weeks later Col. Brown and Major Wait, with some 500 men, were ordered to the vicinity of Ticonderoga to cut Burgoyne's lines of communication—a service so efficiently performed that Wait was commended for "spirited conduct" by the Council.

In February, 1778, an expedition into Canada was proposed, and Vermont was requested to furnish a regiment of rangers. Herrick and Wait were at once commissioned as Colonel and Lieutenant-Colonel, respectively, but the project was abandoned,



and we know no more of Wait's activities until October 23, 1779, when the Council appointed him as Sheriff of Cumberland County, an office that was then little less than military, and which he continued to hold for seven years, except during his absence on the frontiers. In the same month he became a member of the State's Board of War, of which body he seems to have continued an active member until the close of the Revolution. In 1780 with rank of major, he was in the field at the time of the attacks on Royalton and Newbury, and in January, 1781, he was commissioned Major of the First Regiment of Vermont Militia and immediately detailed for service on the frontiers.

Throughout the war disturbances continued between the partisans of New York, who were particularly numerous in Windham County, and those who sought to uphold the authority of Vermont. In 1783 these dissensions reached their height. Guilford was entirely in control of the New Yorkers, and their resistance to Vermont authority became so determined that Governor Chittenden was driven to adopt stringent measures. In October the Assembly provided for raising "one hundred able and effective men to assist the civil authority in carrying into effect the law in the southern part of the County of Windham," and to Wait was entrusted the command, with rank of colonel.

Negotiations having failed, Wait's regiment and other militia gathered at Brattleboro on January 20, 1784, but after a slight show of resistance the Yorkers fled and the authority of the State was upheld.

Early in November, 1786, a mob led by citizens of Barnard and Hartland gathered to prevent the sitting of the court at Windsor, an outbreak that was but a part of Shay's Rebellion. Wait, as sheriff, read the riot act and dispersed them, but one of the number being tried for riot on November 14, a second mob collected. Wait, acting not only as sheriff but as colonel of the Third Regiment, ordered a company of his men from Weathersfield to come to Windsor. With 40 of these men he set out before light on the 17th, and deceiving the guards by taking a circuitous route, attacked the house in Hartland at which the rioters were assembled. Twenty-seven of the leaders were captured, but not until Wait had received a wound that incapacitated him for nearly a month. This experience lingered in his memory, and in old age he used to lament the fact that after passing through many years of military service without a scratch, he was finally



nearly killed by some of his old companions-in-arms while engaged in the enforcement of the laws.

March 1, 1787, he was elected Brigadier General in command of the Third Brigade of militia, and on the records of the Governor and Council for August 24, 1788, appears this minute:

"A letter received from General Wait resigning his office as Brigadier General being read, the Secretary is directed to inform the General that they are unwilling to discharge him until further consideration, and request his continuance in service."

Here ends a soldiery that covered a period of more than thirty years. It was an honorable service, and marked Wait as an efficient military leader. He was equally a leader in other things, as he was yet to demonstrate.

In 1788 his town of Waitsfield was first surveyed and lotted, and the following spring he made preparation to begin its settlement. Let us consider for a moment his situation. He was fifty-three years old. He was leaving the first home his hands had made, and in which his children had all been born. Poverty did not drive him forth, for he ranked high among the well-to-do citizens of the thriving town of Windsor which then ranked tenth in population in the state. He was not seeking cheap land. His fortune in the drawings had been poor, and he had purchased six hundred acres of the best land that lay within the limits of the town. He was at the head of the military affairs of Vermont, had represented his town for four years in the General Assembly, and was well and favorably known throughout the state. He could look forward with reasonable certainty to an honorable old age spent in such comfort as the times afforded.

Just what reasons urged him to take the step we cannot now know, but it is probable that the welfare of his children was the primary cause. The care with which he settled them around him and endowed them, with his lands would seem to show it. He may have been a pioneer by nature, as his children were pioneers after him, but whatever the reason, we may congratulate ourselves that he saw fit to stamp upon our town the impress of his character.

No sooner was he fairly settled here than he began to draw about him old neighbors and companions-in-arms, and one likes to think that his own strong character drew hither the men of sterling qualities so numerous among our early settlers.



In his former home he was a leader. Here he was *the* leader. At his call the town was organized. He was its first Selectman. He first represented it in the General Assembly of Vermont. In his barn the first church services were held, and in his home the voters of his district provided for the schools. For a full generation he lived and toiled among this people, honored by all who knew him.

To sketch minutely these years of his life is to write the early history of the town, and that shall be the work of other chapters. He rests within a few rods of where he made his first pitch, in the midst of fertile meadows that his own hands cleared and tilled.

For him there is no better epitaph than that spread upon the records of the old church by the hand of his beloved pastor, Amariah Chandler:

"June 28, 1822, General Benjamin Wait, from whom the town was named. He was a distinguished soldier in the last French War, and bore a Colonel's commission in the war of the Revolution. He was the first proprietor and first settler of this town. In early life he made a profession of the religion of Christ. But for many years was in a state of great backsliding. About ten years before his death his graces seemed to revive. His remaining years he lived lamenting his former lukewarmness, and died in the joyful hope and expectation of a happy resurrection through the abounding mercy of the Great Redeemer.

Obiet June 28, Buried with Masonic honors June 30, 1822, Aet 86 years and 4 months."



CHAPTER II.

EARLY SETTLERS.

Kinship has always played a large part in migratory movements. Today, the solitary emigrant, finding the promised land, sends back for father, mother, brothers, sisters, cousins, neighbors. So it has ever been since that first band of neighbors landed on the bleak shores of Plymouth Bay.

Illustrations of this fact are to be found both in the early settlement of our little town and in the successive waves of emigration that have pushed out from her sheltering hills toward the ever receding frontier.

In less than twenty years from the advent of General Wait's family, Clinton and St. Lawrence Counties, New York, were taking toll of our early settlers. By 1818, these men were disappearing into the Western Reserve; 1835 saw Michigan drawing them away, and in 1845, another wave sent many pioneers into Illinois and Wisconsin, while but a few years later, Minnesota became the lodestone that has taken of our best. Whole families and groups of families that had established firm root in this soil, disappeared completely and any record of the early settlers of the town must deal with names that will be unfamiliar to many of the present day.

Two groups are early distinguishable among the pioneers. The first, from Windsor, Vermont, and Cornish, New Hampshire, and towns in their immediate vicinity, was attracted directly by Wait himself, and settled in the center and southerly portions of the town. The second, from Shelburne and Deerfield, Mass., settled in the old North District. Indeed there were few families in the latter group that were not united by ties of blood or marriage and a son of the town who attained prominence in his profession has said that one winter when he attended school there was but one among the sixty pupils to whom he was not in some degree a kinsman.

The settlement of New England began in 1620, and in the brief period to the cessation of English immigration in 1643 was planted a purely English colony of some twenty-six thousand



souls, which, with slight infusions of Scotch and French Huguenot blood, continued to multiply within itself until the close of the Revolution.

John Fiske well says "In all history, there has been no other instance of colonization so exclusively effected by picked and chosen men. The colonists knew this, and were proud of it, as well they might be. It was the simple truth that was spoken by William Stoughton when he said in his election sermon of 1688: 'God sifted a whole nation that he might send choice grain into the wilderness.' "

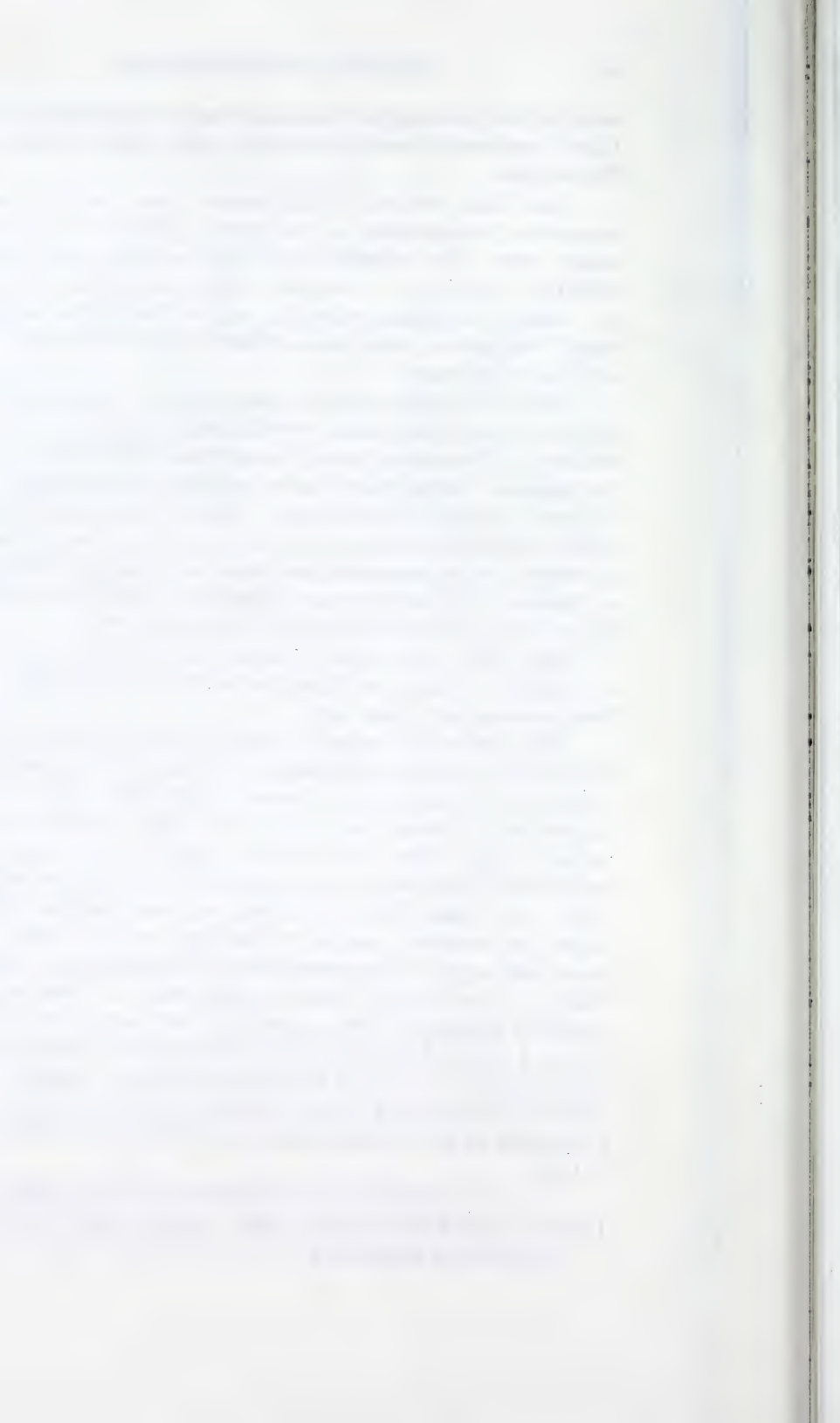
From this stock came the early settlers of Waitsfield. One glance at the family names reveals their origin from the earliest settlers of Massachusetts and Connecticut, whose fierce struggle for existence during more than a century and a half had left its impress upon their descendants. They "were ruder than their more favored brethren to the South, but they were also more persistent, more tenacious, and more adventurous. They were a vigorous, bold, unforgiving, fighting race, hard and stern even beyond the ordinary standard of Puritanism."*

Soon after 1800 came an admixture of Scotch blood from the north of Ireland, and finally a few Irish families that settled here between 1825 and 1850.

The comfortable log cabin that was rolled up in the summer of 1789 as a shelter for the family of General Wait was displaced after a brief interval by a house, commodious for the times, erected on the terrace just north of the village, near the northerly line of lot 134. The General owned a farm of six hundred acres, and Gilbert Wait, a son, had one hundred and fifty acres adjoining in lot 136. Ezra Wait, the eldest son, soon received from his father the southerly portion of lots 133 and 134, and built a house just north of the present Methodist parsonage. Benjamin Wait, jr., another son, was supplied with a farm from the northerly portion of lots 131 and 132, but after a few years he disposed of his holdings to his brother Ezra, and went West, while the latter conveyed his first farm to his younger brother Gilbert, who occupied it until about 1818, when he also sought his fortune in the Western Reserve, and became an early settler in Ohio.

It seems probable that Benjamin Wait's half-brother Jeduthan, came with him in 1789. In any event, he was here

* Lodge's "Life of Webster," p. 4.



in 1790. He purchased a part of lot 136 and lived there until his death in 1829, when his farm was divided between his sons.

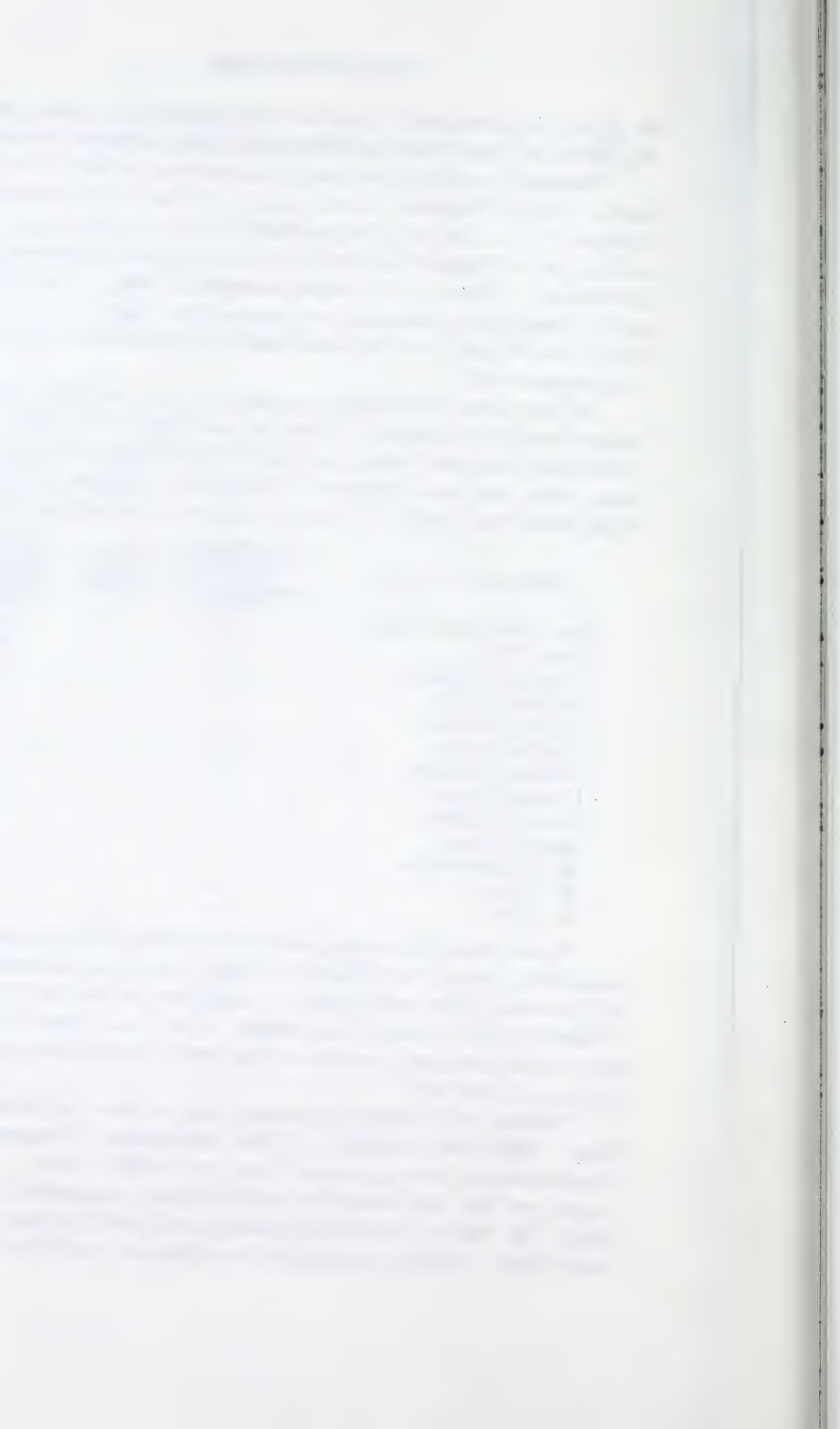
The next in order of our early settlers was probably Francis Dana, born in Brighton, Mass., 1737. He had early moved to Cornish, N. H., but in 1788 purchased lots 143 and 144, lying well on top of "Dana Hill" and by the year 1790 had commenced his clearing. Here he lived until his death in 1813, although he early transferred substantial portions of the farm to his sons, Henry and Foster, who followed him to Waitsfield in 1793 and 1795 respectively.

In the spring and early summer of 1791, the first United States census was taken in Vermont and this reveals the fact that in less than two years from the first settlement of the town, there were sixty-one persons, divided into thirteen families, living within its borders. The names there given are as follows:

HEADS OF FAMILIES.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16.	Free white females, including heads of families
Gen. Benjamin Wait	5	4	3
Ezra Wait	1	1	4
Thomas Sherman	2	2	3
Jeduthan Wait	1	—	1
Beriah Sherman	1	2	3
Francis Dana	3	2	2
William Bartlett	1	3	3
Phinias Rider	2	—	3
Isaac Palmater	1	2	2
Salma Rider	1	—	—
David Seamonds	1	—	—
Mr. Chase	1	—	—
Mr. Pike	1	—	—

Of the heads of families here listed, Samuel Pike came from Brookfield, Mass., the Waits' old home, and was followed soon by his sons, Jonas and Joshua. Doubtless he settled first on "Palmer Hill," although the family a few years later took up land in the southerly portion of the town, second division lots 53, 54, 55 and 56.

Thomas and Beriah Sherman were natives of Brimfield, Mass. Both were soldiers of the Revolution. Thomas disappeared early, having probably removed to New York. Beriah settled on lot 110, where his son, William, succeeded him in 1827. He was a currier and tanner and lived to the age of eighty-four. In 1832, he applied for a pension, and it is related



that, as it became necessary for him to go to Montpelier to complete his papers, he walked the entire distance, both going and returning, but as the weather was inclement, sickness resulted from the exposure and he died within a few weeks.

Isaac Parmenter came probably from Oakham, Mass., but of him we find no record and only know that he had left the town certainly by 1794 and possibly as early as 1792.

Moses Chase was born in Salisbury, N. H., the son of a schoolmaster. As a child, he went to Cornish, from which town he enlisted in 1777 for three years. He was active in the organization of the town of Waitsfield and a member of the first Board of Selectmen. His farm lay in lot 74 well up under Bald Mountain and he occupied it until 1813, when he conveyed it to his son, Moses, jr., and moved to a house on the northeast corner of the Common. Several members of the family found homes in western states, and no member of it now lives in Waitsfield.

A few years later (1802) a brother, William Chase, purchased and occupied the present Cassius Joslin farm, in lot 131. He removed later to Granville, New York, but returned in his old age, and died in Warren.

Another brother, Thomas, progenitor of those members of the family who now live in the town, settled early (1808) on lots 145 and 146.

Nathaniel Bartlett came, probably, from Alexandria, N. H. He is doubtless the man whose name appears as "William" on the census list. Of him we know but little. He was on the committee to lay out the second division of lots, and had a farm in lot 104, of which he owned about one-third. He left town in 1807, and it is said that the family removed to New York State.

David Symonds was from Hillsborough, N. H., and lived on lots 125 and 126, the present Wallis farm. He stayed until 1835, when he removed with his family to Moriah, New York.

Phineas and Salma Rider were first of the large colony from Shelburne, Mass. Phineas bought a farm comprising the northern half of lots 123 and 124.

Salma owned lot 107, which cornered on the Common. Both lived in town until their death, but no member of either family is now resident here.

After 1791 the town built up rapidly with sterling families, and the old assessment rolls or grand lists enable us to determine with some accuracy the order of their coming.



In the spring of 1795 the following were rated for poll taxes:

Eli Abbott	Samuel Pike
John Barnard	Phineas Rider
Samuel Barnard	Salma Rider
Joseph Barns	Samuel Stow Savage
Nathaniel Bartlett	Beriah Sherman
Moses Chase	Thomas Sherman
Francis Dana	David Symonds
Henry Dana	Eli Skinner
Moses Fisk	Elijah Smith
Alpheus Freeman	Salah Smith
Elijah Freeman	Abel Spaulding
Elijah Grandey	Elijah Sperry
Joseph Hamilton	Nathan Sterling
Ezekiel Hawley	Simeon Stoddard
James Heaton	Jonah Strickland
Moses Heaton	Daniel Taylor
Moses Heaton, jr.	Silas Trask
Gaius Hitchcock	Benjamin Wait
William Joiner	Benjamin Wait, jr.
Abram Marsh	Ezra Wait
Aaron Minor	Jeduthan Wait
Jesse Mix	Elias Wells
Benjamin Palmer	John Weston
Jonathan Palmer	Daniel Wilder
Joshua Pike	Levi Wilder

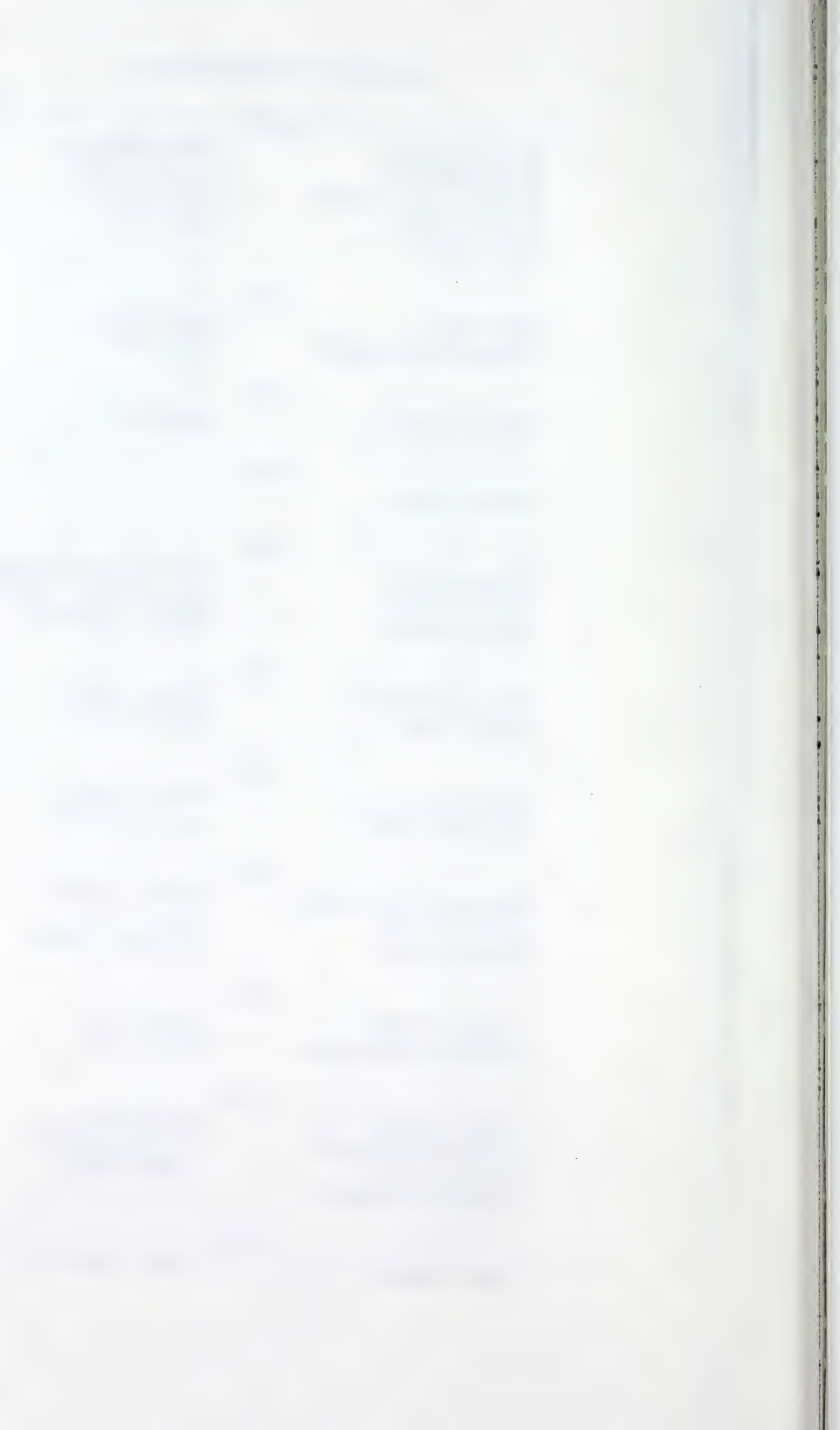
During the succeeding years others followed in about the order given.

	1795	
Samuel Bayley		Isaac Trask
Stephen Pierce		Joseph Trask
Jonathan Seaver		William Wheeler
Jared Skinner		
	*1796	
John Burdick		Bissell Phelps
Harba Child		David Phelps
Evan Clark		Durin Still
William Palmer		
	1797	
William Allen		James Joslin
Stephen Butterfield		Roswell Lee
Calvin Chamberlain		John Lamb
David Chamberlain		John McCloud
Job House		Moses Smith
Ezra Jones		Lemuel Savage
Jennison Jones		Nathan Stowell
Joseph Joslin		Job Tyler

* See Appendix A



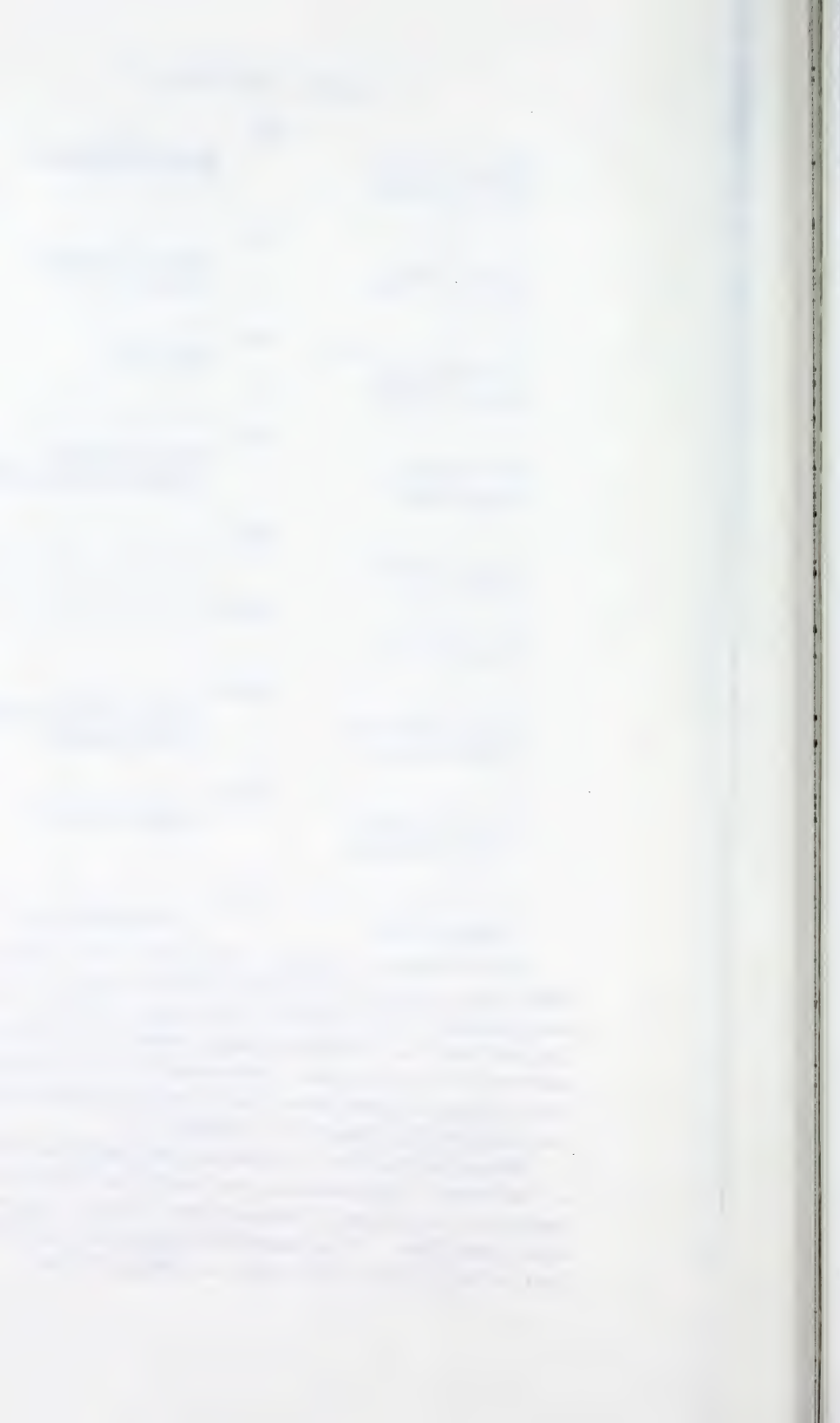
	1798	
Shubel Burdick		Amasa Skinner
Doud Bushnell		Jonas Spalding
Matthias Stone Jones		Moses Stewart
Joseph Merrill		Elias Taylor
Peleg Moore		
	1799	
John Goss		Isaac Tuxbury
Vespasian Hoisington		John Wells
	1800	
Thomas Green		Josiah Lee
	1801	
Joseph Wallis		
	1802	
Erastus Allen		Frederick Richardson
William Chase		Josiah Willis Seaver
John Campbell		William Williams
	1803	
William Cochran		Daniel Parker
Caleb Colton		Edmund Rice
	1804	
Christopher Avery		Philip Gustin
Eliphalet Bates		Aaron Quimby
	1805	
Benjamin Butterfield		Nathan Thayer
Jonas Holden		Oliver Wood
Ralph Turner		Benjamin Wood
	1807	
Thomas Chase		John French
Roderick Richardson		Jirah Wing
	1809	
Rufus Childs		Silas Royce
Jonathan Campbell		Ira Richardson
Stephen Durkee		Amasa Russ
Constant Freeman		
	1810	
John English		John English, jr.



	1811	
William Burgess		Joseph Whitcomb
Jesse Carpenter		
	1812	
Julian Dumas		Samuel Bowman
Ebenezer Cutler		Thomas Heald
	1813	
Richard Colby		Suel Willis
James Baldwin		
	1814	
John Leach		Thomas Piper
Anson Hand		Erastus Woodward
	1815	
Guy C. Nichols		
	1816	
Roswell Horr		
	1818	
Jason Carpenter		Moses Willard Rice
Robert Leach		Rufus Barrett
	1820	
Amos Tinkham		John S. Poland
Jacob Tinkham		
	1823	
Robert Bates		Rodolphus Bates

James Heaton, a native of Swanzey, N. H., but from early childhood a resident of Shelburne, Mass., came to town in 1793, and purchased a six hundred acre farm, consisting of lots 119, 120, 121 and 122, in the northwest corner of the town, although portions of this large tract were conveyed by him at an early date, so that his home farm was substantially identical with that now occupied by George W. Folsom.

Moses Heaton was a physician, probably the first to settle in the town. He located on the south half of lot 123, now a portion of the Julius I. Palmer farm, and in 1794 was elected first Town Clerk. What became of him we do not know, except that he left town in the winter or spring of 1796.



John Heaton, a brother of the two preceding, was connected by marriage with the Riders and some others of the Northwest District. He lived in Moretown, but was closely associated with Waitsfield, and at one time petitioned that his farm might be incorporated within the limits of the town. His son, John, jr., was the builder of the first mills erected in Waitsfield. They stood in the extreme southwest corner of lot 138, and after a few years passed into other hands.

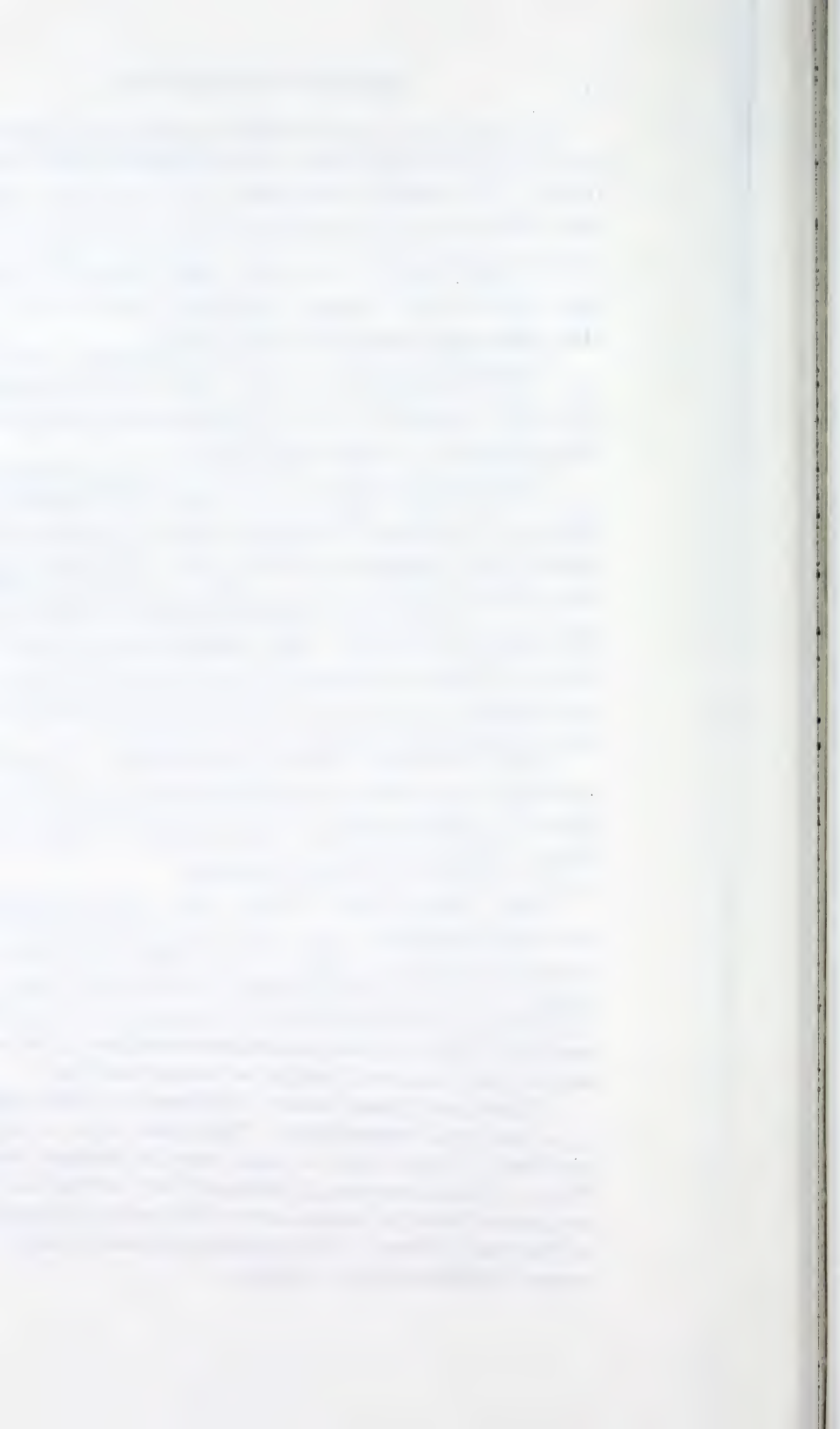
Stephen Pierce, who was a family connection of the Heaton, came from Charlemont in 1795, and was both farmer and physician, although it is in the latter capacity that he is best remembered by our older inhabitants.

The Barnards, John and Samuel, were from Shelburne, and came to this town about 1792. John was a member of the Shelburne Committee of Safety in 1777, and Samuel saw active service in the American forces in 1779. The former settled on the northerly portion of lots 119 and 120, while the latter took up lot 118. Both farms were in the hands of their descendants until within a few years. John Barnard was the first treasurer of the town and it was largely through his efforts that a church was gathered in 1796. He became its first deacon and continued in the office until his death in 1813.

Daniel Witherbee Wilder was another of the Shelburne contingent and came in 1795 with his sons, Levi, Enos, Asa and Francis. His farm of two hundred acres, purchased from James Heaton, takes in the south portion of lots 121 and 122 and is today occupied by his great-grandson.

Next comes Daniel Taylor, also from Shelburne. He settled in Waitsfield in 1792 on lot 114, now the Prentis farm, and during the following winter, his log cabin gave shelter to the family of a relative, Salah Smith, who had just come from the old home and purchased lot 116. Mr. Smith was the first school teacher in the town, held numerous town offices and was throughout his life a leader of thought in the community.

Elijah and Moses Smith, brothers of Salah, followed in 1794 and 1798 respectively. The former was a farmer and purchased a small tract of land from his brother and Daniel Taylor. The latter was a blacksmith and set up his forge not far distant from the present site of Chipman's blacksmith shop at Shepherd's Brook. The buildings probably stood near the present residence of Mr. Chipman.



In 1794 came Eli Skinner who was joined by his brothers, Jared and Amasa in 1795 and 1798. This family was from Colchester, Connecticut, but had for some years lived in Shelburne. All were farmers, although Amasa is called a clothier in the early deeds. Jared, who had held many offices of trust in Shelburne, purchased lot 124 and the south half of lot 123, and occupied the farm until his death in 1838. Elijah settled on lot 109, within which lies a portion of the farm later known as the David Phelps place. He removed later in life with some of his children to Gouverneur, N. Y., and still later to Illinois where he died. He alone of these brothers has descendants now living in Waitsfield.

Amasa Skinner settled on lot 72 just at the base of Bald Mountain and became a man of some prominence, having been Representative five times between 1808 and 1815. His wife was a sister of Doud Bushnell, a native of Saybrook, Conn., who followed his relatives to Waitsfield in 1798 and took up the adjoining lot (73), which lay well up on the slope of Northfield Mountain. He was a cobbler and was also extremely deft as a mechanic, a characteristic which has been strongly developed among his descendants, as indeed it has been in other branches of this family. Several of his sons became pioneers to the Western Reserve and to Wisconsin but others remained in Waitsfield and have been closely identified with its activities.

In 1796, John Burdick settled here and two years later, his brothers, Shubel and Ira, were in town. The family came from Shelburne by way of Canaan, N. H., and Moretown, where John had been town clerk in 1795. He was a farmer and a housewright, but better known as the local lawyer, or pettifogger, in which capacity he had no competitor for many years. In church he officiated on the bass viol. His sons were pioneers to Michigan and one became the founder of the present city of Kalamazoo. John Burdick leased the Ministry Lot 127, and his brother Shubel, whose stay was short, settled on the adjoining lot (129), which he divided with his father-in-law, Captain John Wells.

The latter came to Waitsfield as an old man, apparently to live near his daughters. No man had been more prominent than he in Shelburne, Mass. He was the first selectman of the first board elected there in 1768 and had held many other important offices. His declining years were spent in the family



of a son-in-law, Gaius Hitchcock who had lived in town since 1794.

In the same year, and also from Shelburne, came Moses Fisk, a leader in the church and deacon from 1801 until his death in 1847. He first settled on lot 118, but in 1810, bought from Rev. William Salisbury the north two-thirds of lot 112.

From Saybrook, Conn., by way of Windsor, Vt., came in 1794 Dr. Simeon Stoddard, who farmed and physicked in the southerly portion of the town on lot 139. He had a large family, many of whom stayed in Waitsfield and not less than seven of his grandsons enlisted from the town during the Civil War.

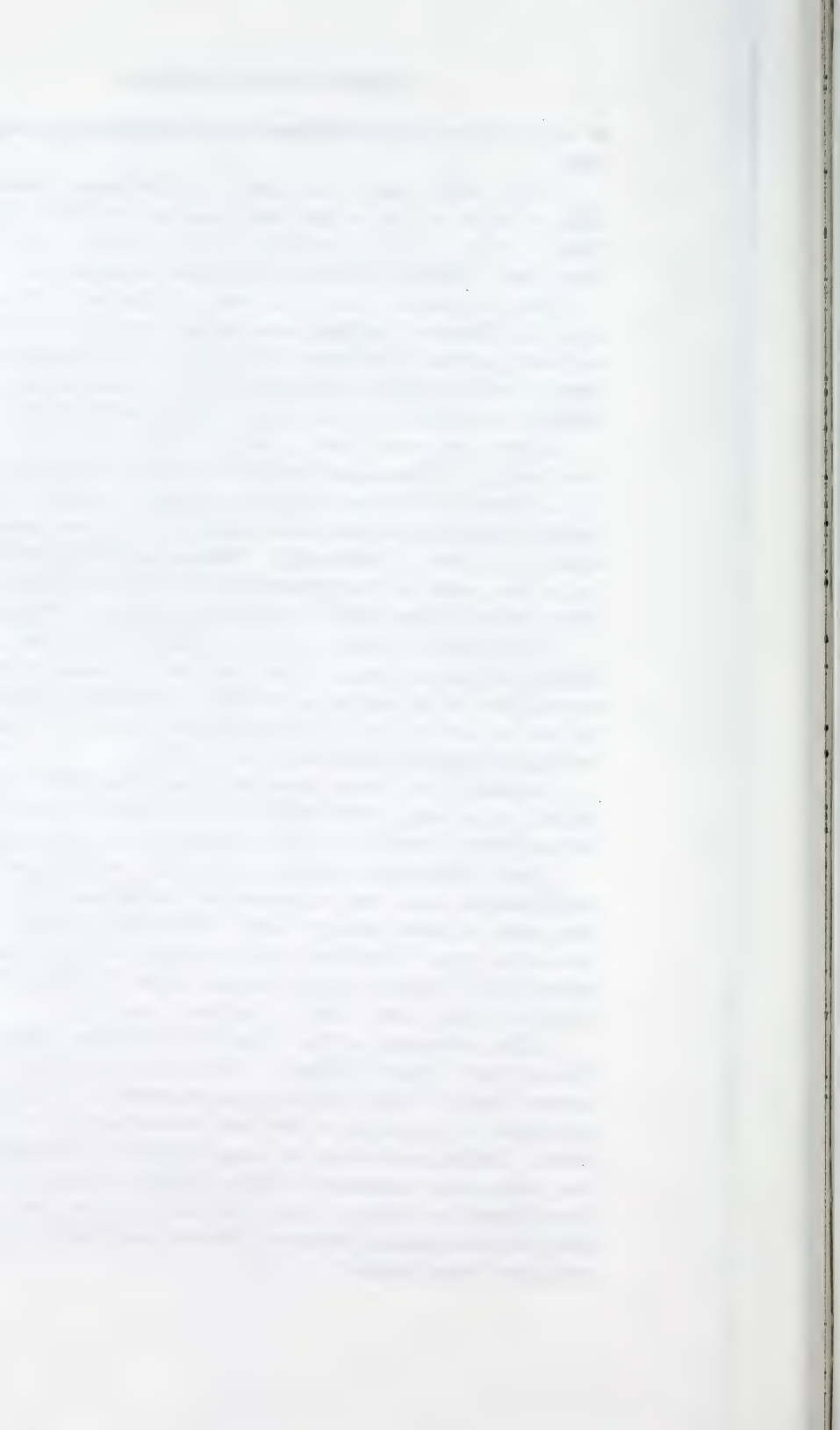
About the same time, Jonathan Palmer, with his sons, Jonathan, jr., William and Benjamin, appeared from Alexandria, N. H., where he had lived since 1773, a grant of land in that town having been given to him if he would settle there, presumably because he was a blacksmith. William and Benjamin stayed but a few years and our present families of the name all trace their descent to Jonathan, jr., who gave his name to "Palmer Hill."

From Hebron, Conn., by way of Middlefield, Mass., arrived Bissell Phelps, in 1795 or 1796, with several sons, who settled around him far up under the eastern mountains on lots 79 and 80 and a part of 107. From the first he was a leader and during his long life held many town offices.

Samuel Stow Savage removed from Windsor in 1794, and settled on lot 105, from which he gave the town two acres in the northwest corner to form a portion of the Common.

Joseph Hamilton had been a neighbor of Benjamin Wait in Brookfield, and was a son-in-law of Samuel Pike. These ties seem to have brought him hither from Cornish, N. H., soon after 1792. He lived on lot 56, well up on Palmer Hill, while Elijah Grandy, his son-in-law, from Reading, Vt., lived on an adjoining farm that lay in lots 81 and 83.

Other members of the Windsor contingent were Ezekiel Hawley and Samuel Bailey. The former had been a soldier under General Wait, and in 1794 removed to Waitsfield and purchased lot 95, upon which his descendants lived for many years. Bailey, who came in 1795, tarried in Waitsfield but a few years, and the same is true of William Joiner, who came from Royalton before 1795. The latter owned lot 103, and also had a saw mill on Sherman's Brook (now called Clay Brook) near the "high bridge."



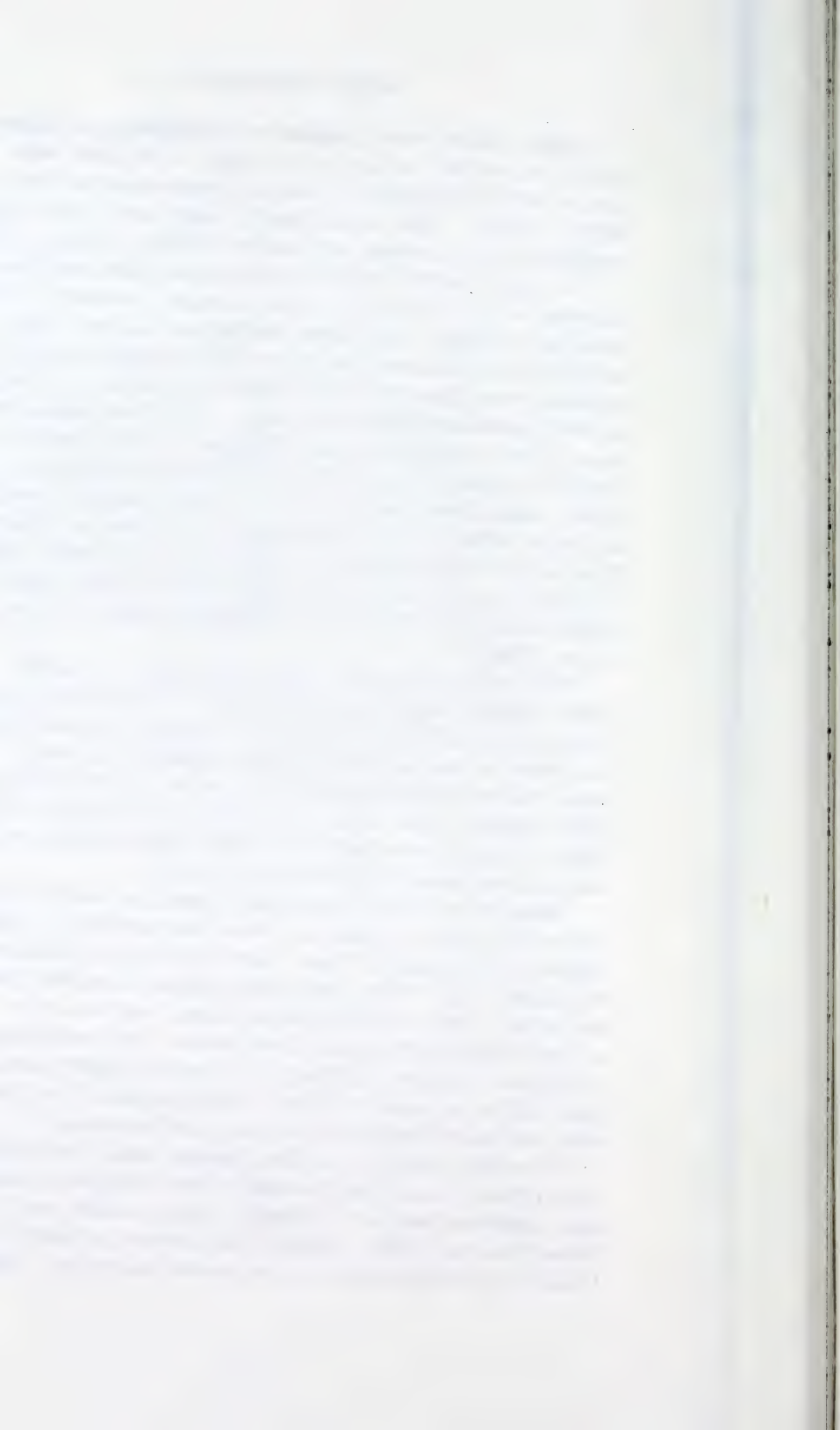
Aaron Minor was a native of Woodbury, or Brimfield, Conn., and settled on lot 90 in 1794. With him were three sons, of whom Frederick T. was a physician and settled in the North District. The whole family, after some forty years of residence within the town, removed to McHenry County, Illinois.

In 1797 came the first of the Jones tribe, Ezra and Jennison, followed, a year later, by their younger brothers, Matthias Stone and Henry. The latter settled on the east side of the mountains and became identified with Northfield, but the other brothers were from the start active in the affairs of the town as their descendants have since been. All of them held numerous town offices and Jennison and Matthias S. were Justices of the Peace for thirty-six and thirty-five years respectively. This family came from Claremont, N. H., their father having been an early settler of that town and a proprietor of Waitsfield. Ezra settled on lot 106 and Jennison on lot 76, while Matthias S. found a poor location on lot 58 which he soon traded for a better farm in lots 84 and 86, although in later life, he resided in the village.

Following the Joneses came the Joslins in 1797-98. They were originally from Lancaster, Mass., but had lived for some twenty years in Weathersfield, Vt. Joseph Joslin and his seven sons were a sterling group whose descendants form, without doubt, the most numerous as they are one of the leading Waitsfield families. The father, who did not come to Waitsfield until his family was well established there, settled on lot 82 and his sons procured good farms nearby.

Some three years later (1801) Jonathan Wallis, a brother-in-law of Joseph Joslin, sr., was resident here. He was a native of Woodstock, Conn., but had lived in Weathersfield, Vt., since 1785. With him came a negro, Sam, who had been his father's slave in Woodstock, Conn., but was now classed as free under the Vermont Constitution. It is said that upon coming to Vermont, old Sam, then nearly eighty years of age, was told to go, as he was free, but he replied: "No, you have eaten old Sam's flesh, now you may pick his bones."

Treading closely upon the Joslins came the Richardsons (1802) from Tolland and Stafford, Conn., another of our strong and numerous families. Roderick was a saddler and harness-maker like his father, Lemuel, but active in many forms of business and best known as a successful merchant. He settled



first on lot 108, just north of the Common, but some years later acquired a large portion of the Wait farm and erected a dwelling and store within the limits of the present village. Frederick, the first to settle here, was a doctor. His residence faced the Common just south of the old church. Ira, another brother, removed to Fayston, where he was, during the remainder of his life, a leading man. His descendants have returned to Waitsfield and preserve the best traditions of the family. Roswell, who did not come to Waitsfield until 1827, removed some twenty years later to the town of Warren.

In 1802 John and Josiah Campbell, from New Boston, N. H., settled in town, first of the sturdy Scotch-Irish strain that came among us.

Edmund Rice, from Charlestown, N. H., cabinetmaker and early merchant, came in 1803 and was immediately and continuously prominent until his death in 1829, in fact there were few duties of the primitive community calling for some degree of mental training that he was not called upon to perform. Not only was he called upon to serve as selectman, town clerk and representative, but in the early days divided with John Burdick the duties of local pettifogger, using the word in its old and honorable sense. Occasionally also, he turned his hand to surveying and the plan which he made in 1816 of the original lotting of the town is now the oldest to be found.

Later by some fifteen years were the Polands, John S. and Benjamin, from Alstead, N. H., also Jason Carpenter (1818) from Sharon, Vt., a leader in the town throughout his life.

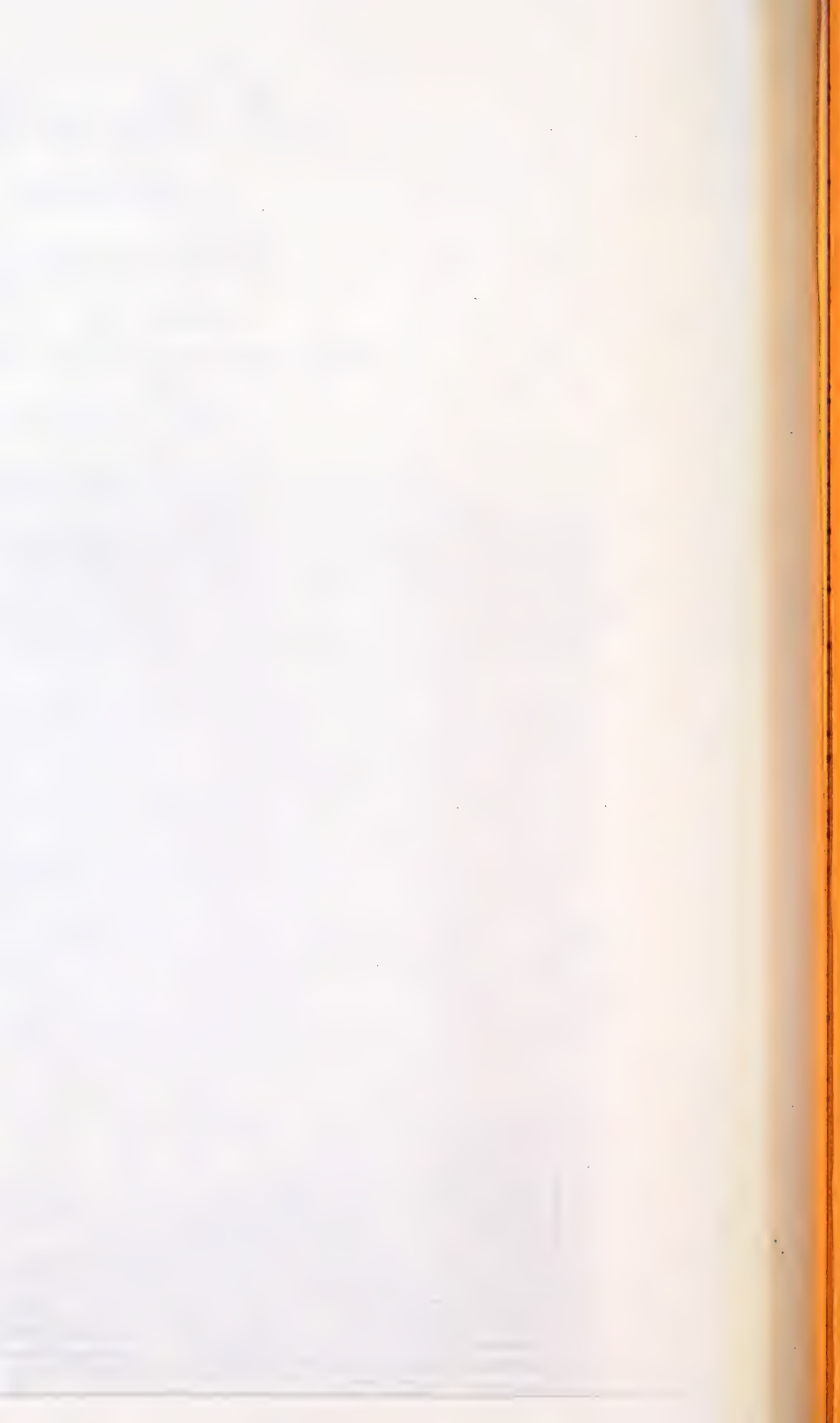
Roswell Horr (1816), blacksmith and captain of the militia company, came like the Durkees (1816) from Pomfret, Vt., but removed after some years to Ohio. His son, Roswell G., who was for many years Representative in Congress from the Saginaw District in Michigan, was born in Waitsfield a short time before the family departed.

Garinter Hastings came from Swanzey, N. H., soon after 1820, and for many years, was the proprietor of the tavern just north of the old center of business on lot 131.



120	119
Daniel	Beriah
Mathews	Green
122	121
Ell	James
Willard	Hawley
124	123
Enoch	Amos
Emerson	Bignal
126	125
Luther	Joseph
Richards	Farnsworth
128	127
Edward	Ministry
Whitman	
130	129
Town	John
School	Strong
132	131
Roger	Christo
Enos	Yon

x 40 7 inches



A Plan of Wartsfold,

Drawn by
Edmund Rice,
March 1816

Moretown

South 45° 30' East 6 Miles 12 Chains & 25 Links.

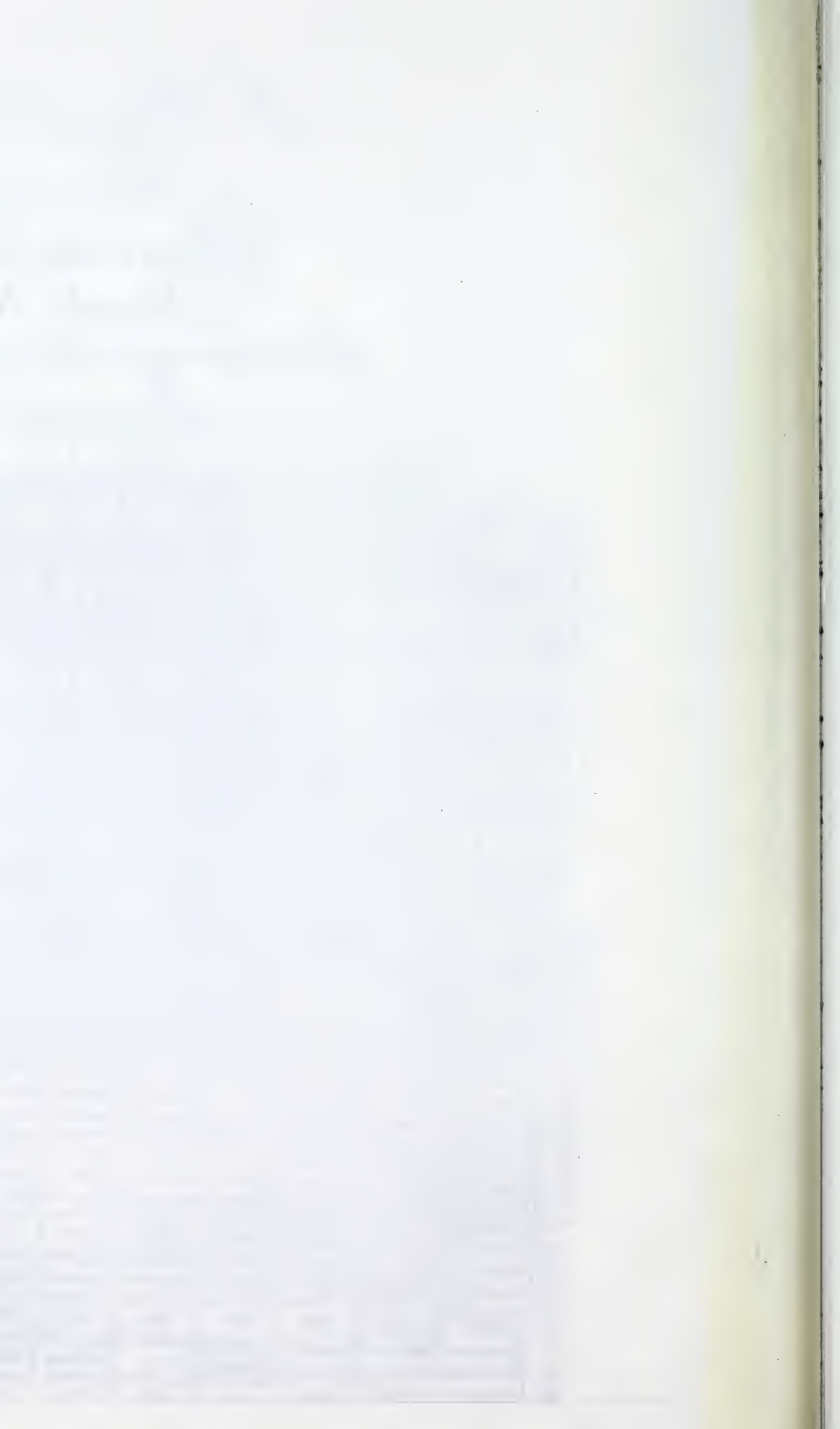
120	119	118	117	70	69	68	67	24	23	22	21	1
Daniel	Benish	Ephraim	Joseph	Grammar	Charles	Solomon	John W.	Amos	John	James	Benj.	1
Mathews	Green	Smith	York	School	Kingsburg	Strong	Dana	Brown	Moore	Mathews	Burton	2
122	121	116	115	72	71	66	65	26	25	20	19	5
Eli	James	Daniel	Charles	Daniel	Stephen	Knock	John	Luther	Charles	John	Reuben	6
Willard	Mawley	Brown	Nelson	King	Maine	Emerson	Deane	Richard	Willard	Barrett	Spencer	7
124	123	114	113	74	73	64	63	28	27	18	17	8
Enoch	Amos	Christeller	Ephraim	Ezra	Amiri	John	Solomon	Daniel	Sebulon	Charles	John	9
Emerson	Signal	York	Eddy	Wait	Currier	Benjamin	Burk	Treat	Lee	Kingsbury	Hodges	10
126	125	112	111	76	75	62	61	30	29	16	15	11
Luther	Joseph	Minister	Ebenezer	Theophilus	Amos	John	Aaron	Amos	Reuben	Daniel	Wm	12
Richards	School		Brown	Clark	Signal	Beane	Whipple	Spencer	Matthews	Strong		13
128	127	110	109	78	77	60	59	32	31	14	13	14
Edward	Minister	Joseph	Benjamin	Paschal	John	Gilbert	Wm	Ezekiel	Samuel	Isaac	Stephen	15
Whitman		York	Strong	Enos	Barret	Hodges	Lathrop	Hook	Morris	Maine	Kings	16
130	129	108	107	80	79	58	57	34	33	12	11	18
Town	John	Soloman	Noadiah	Samuel	Ebenezer	Ezra	Barnabas	Daniel	Noadiah	Stephen	Isaac	19
School	Strong	Strong	Bissel	Treat	Brown	Jones	Spencer	Brown	Bissel	Jacob	Maine	20
132	131	106	105	82	81	56	55	36	35	10	9	21
Roger	Christopher	Ezra	John	Josiah	Stephen	Benja.	Isaac	Amos	Samuel	Stephen	Solomon	22
Enos	York	Jones	Fay	Averill	Maine	Wait	Dana	Currier	School	Kings	Burk	23
134	133	104	103	84	83	54	53	38	37	8	7	24
Sanford	Owens	Benajah	Wm	Roger	Gilbert	Josiah	Isaac	Daniel	Daniel	Joel	Gilbert	25
Hingsburg	Spencer	Strong	Strong	Enos	Wait	Averill	Eddy	Dana	King	Mathews	Hodges	26
136	135	102	101	86	85	52	51	40	39	6	5	27
Gilbert	Ephraim	Minister	Ezekiel	John	George	Beriah	Stephen	College	Joseph	Benja	Burch	28
Wait	Smith		Roots	Strong	Fay	Denison	Tilden		Farnsworth			29
138	137	100	99	88	87	50	49	42	41	4	3	30
John	Eli	Stephen	Joel	Zebulon	Moses	Nathan	Ephraim	Roger	John	Town	Joseph	31
Marsh	Willard	Tilden	Mathews	Lee	Leavitt	Eddy	Eddy	Emerson	Hodges	School	Fay	32
140	139	98	97	90	89	48	47	44	43	2	1	33
Edward	Sanford	Roger	John W.	Joseph	Barnabas	Paschal	Benajah	Gideon	Amos	Denison	Samuel	34
Whitman	Kingsburg	Enos	Dana	Fay	Strong	Enos	Strong	Lewis	Brown		Harris	35
142	141	96	95	92	91	46	45	140	150			36
Stephen	Wm	Theophilus	Barnabas	Ministry	Ezra	Charles	Moses	James	John	Benjamin		37
Jacob	Lathrop	Clark	Spencer		Wait	Nelson	Leavitt	Mathews				38
144	143	94	93	147	148							39
Andrew	Andrew	Samuel	Deborah	Gideon	Benj.							40
Spaulding	Spaulding	Harris	Jones	Lewis	Wait							41
146	145											42
Charles	College											43
William												44
51	50											45

South 45° East 5 Miles and 27 Chains

North, field

North 61° East 6 Miles

East 41° East 6 Miles 67 Chains & 40 Links



CHAPTER III.

SURVEYS, DIVISIONS, ROADS AND BRIDGES.

Although, as we have seen, the town was chartered early in the year 1782, the state surveyors were unable, for pressure of business, to run the town lines until the summer of 1787, and this accounts for certain references and dates found in the description of the town set out in the charter that would otherwise occasion some surprise.

The first meeting of the Proprietors, who were in large measure residents of Windsor County, was held at the dwelling house of Capt. Alexander Parmalee in Windsor, Vt., on August 28, 1788. General Roger Enos served as moderator and the other officers chosen were: Stephen Maine, clerk; Isaac Maine, treasurer; Zebulon Lee, collector. It was voted that the township be lotted "into two divisions of 150 acres each," the usual allowance for highways included, and a committee of five was chosen to direct the survey, which was to be completed by the first day of November following.

The work was undertaken by William Strong, and proceeded at once. Supposed to contain 23030 acres, it was found that there were actually within the limits of the town, 23850 acres. The report of the surveyor has already been referred to. It, together with the plan of the lots, was submitted to the Proprietors at a meeting held at the dwelling house of Capt. Timothy Lull in Hartland, Vt., on the fourth day of November, 1788, on which occasion 65£, 4s., was voted as compensation for the work. It is stated by the surveyor in his notes that his chain did not agree with the survey of the state officials and his work was, in fact, extremely inaccurate, although tradition has it that the fault lay not so much in the surveyor's chain as in the contents of sundry jugs that formed a portion of his impedimenta.

The ranges of lots varied greatly in width. Some lots contained as many as two hundred acres and others as few as one hundred and fifteen, a situation that caused some trouble in later times, especially with land drawn on the public rights.

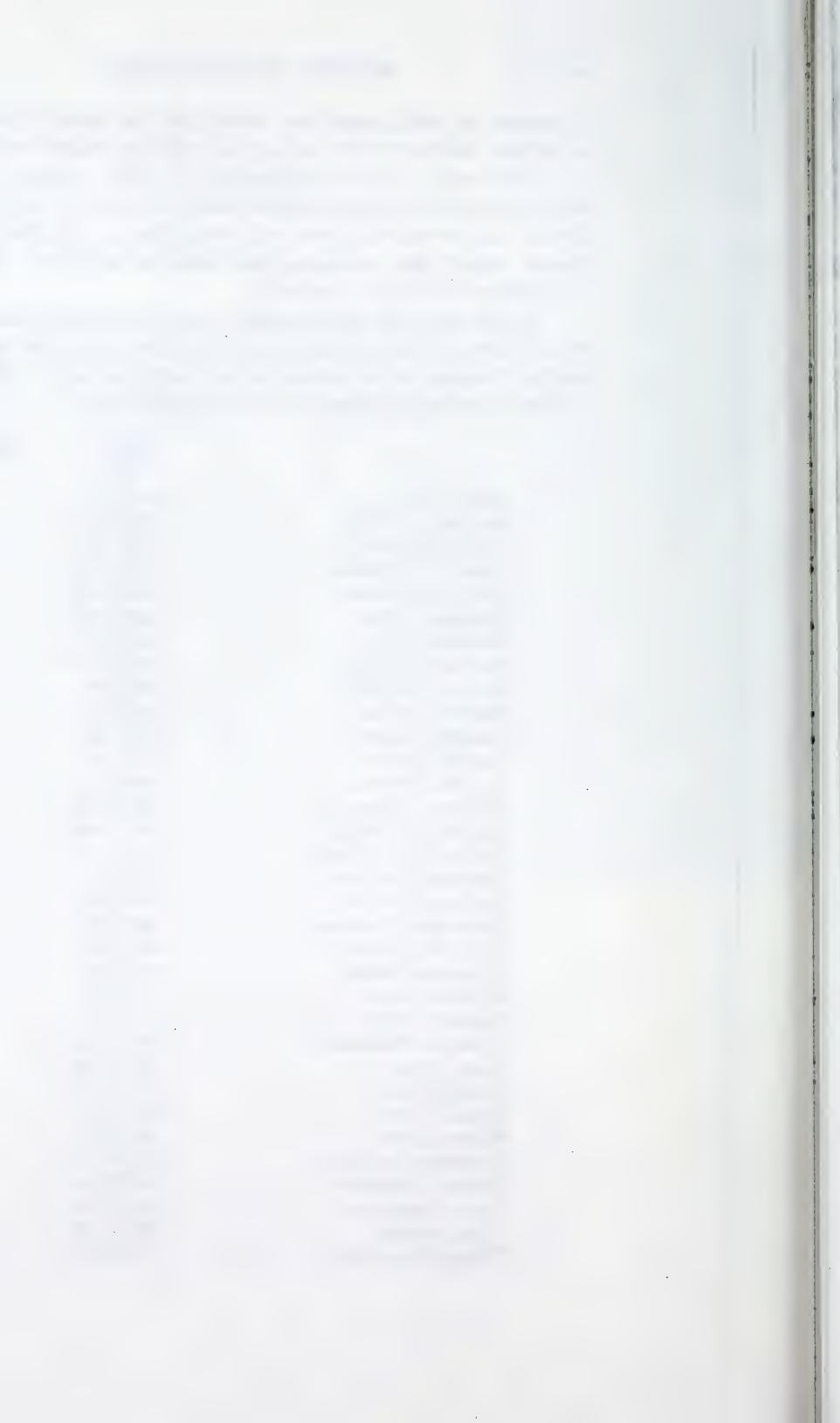


a portion of which was later leased out by town officials for a term that was to extend "so long as grass grows and water runs."

The survey was also incomplete in that certain undivided land in the form of gores was left along the easterly and southerly lines of the town and it was not until May 9, 1795, that Stephen Maine lotted this common land into seventy-five small lots containing thirty-six acres each.

At the meeting of November 4, the lots of the first division were drawn by the proprietors and in June, 1795, the lots of the second division were drawn in the same manner. The result of these drawings appears in the following table:

	First Division Lots	Second Division Lots
Roger Enos	132 & 84	29
Benjamin Wait	56 & 148	64
Joel Matthews	8 & 99	67
Daniel Matthews	16 & 120	44
James Matthews	22 & 149	66
Ephraim Edey	49 & 113	10
Nathan Edey	50 & 53	6
Barnabas Strong	89 & 109	1
Aaron Whipple	30 & 61	12
Ezekiel Rooks	32 & 101	37
Charles Nelson	115 & 46	49
Daniel Brown	116 & 34	43
Amasa Brown	24 & 43	35
William Lothrop	59 & 141	2
Luther Richards	26 & 126	25
Sanford Kingsbury	139 & 134	3
Charles Kingsbury	69 & 18	18
Reuben Spencer	19 & 29	16
Barnabas Spencer	95 & 57	4
John W. Dana	67 & 97	38
Ebenezer Brown	111 & 79	31
Samuel Harris	1 & 31	14
Samuel Treat	80 & 28	45
Edward Whitman	128 & 140	13
Ezra Jones	58 & 106	52
Joseph York	117 & 110	8
Gideon Lewis	147 & 44	53
Moses Levet	45 & 87	20
Christopher York	114 & 131	34
Enoch Emerson	66 & 124	24
John Benjamin	150 & 64	51
John Strong	86 & 129	30
Theophilus Clark	76 & 96	58



	First Division Lots	Second Division Lots
Andrew Spaulding	143 & 144	22
Ammi Currier	73 & 36	21
Solomon Burk	9 & 63	7
Benjamin Burch	5 & 21	72
Benajah Strong	47 & 104	28
William Strong	15 & 103	23
Stephen Jacobs	12 & 142	27
Joseph Farnsworth	125 & 6	39
Ephraim Smith	118 & 135	32
Beriah Green	119 & 51	65
Stephen Tilden	40 & 100	40
John Marsh	138 & 23	73
Solomon Strong	108 & 68	57
Isaac Dana	38 & 55	50
Charles Killam, jr.	146 & 25	62
John Hodges	17 & 41	9
Gilbert Hodges	7 & 60	46
Amos Bignal	75 & 123	33
Roger Enos, jr.	42 & 98	68
Isaac Maine	11 & 14	41
Stephen Maine	71 & 81	71
George Denison	2 & 52	61
Zebulon Lee	88 & 27	56
Paschal P. Enos	48 & 78	19
Noadiah Bissell	33 & 107	48
John Barret	20 & 77	15
Daniel King	72 & 37	74
Stephen Keyes	10 & 13	75
Gilbert Wait	136 & 83	11
Joseph Fay	3 & 90	55
Ezra Wait	91 & 74	54
James Hawley	121 & 94	70
John Beane	65 & 62	26
Dearing Spear	93 & 133	5
Josiah Averill	54 & 82	63
John Fay	105 & 85	59
Eli Willard	137 & 122	17
College Right	39 & 145	60
Grammar School	35 & 70	42
Minister Right	102 & 112	36
Ministry Right	92 & 127	47
Town School	130 & 4	69

A formal plan of the town had not been prepared at the date of the first drawing, but at a meeting of the proprietors held at the Court House in Woodstock, June 2, 1789, a plan was presented and accepted. So far as appears, this was the last



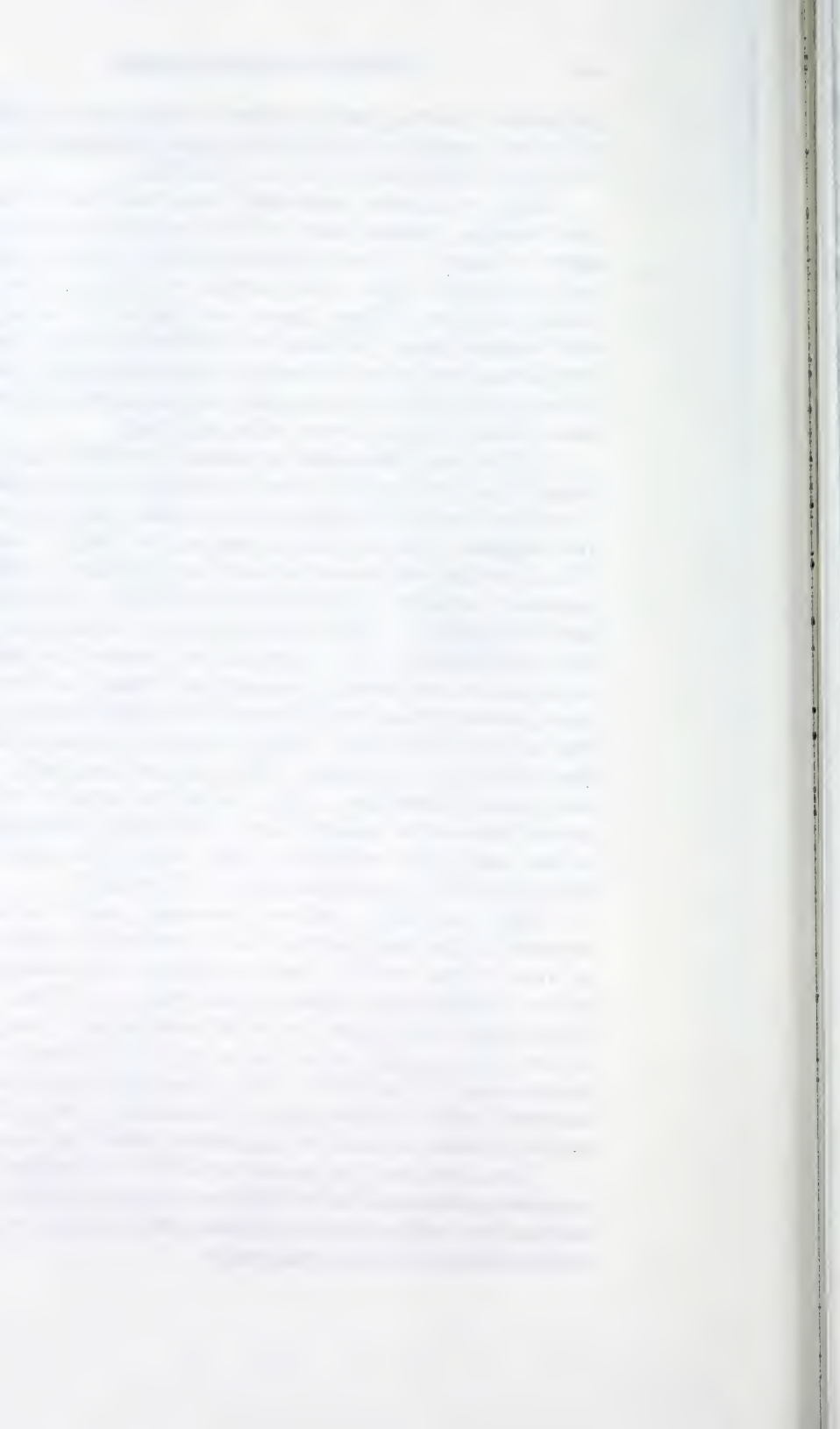
proprietors' meeting held outside the town, for, on September 23, 1789, a vendue of land of delinquent proprietors was held at the house of Benjamin Wait in Waitsfield.

Many proprietors, especially those who had ill fortune in the drawings, became weary of their bargain and allowed their rights to lapse. 1£, 10s. was the prevailing price at this vendue for a proprietor's right, which carried two lots of 150 acres each. A large number of these shares were bid off by General Wait, who became, from that time, the controlling factor among the Proprietors, who beyond occasional vendue sales and the meeting in 1795 to provide for the survey of the second division, seem never to have taken further action as a body.

As the town developed it became clear that the mountain range which traversed it from northeast to southwest formed a practical barrier to business and political union between the two sections. At the March meeting in 1815 it was voted "That the land on the east side of the mountain be set off as a separate township, provided the legislature will pass an act for that purpose." This, so far as can be ascertained, was the first consideration of the question, and resulted in the passage of an act by the General Assembly of Vermont on November 7, 1822, by which three tiers of lots of the original division, and all of the second division lots that lay along the eastern boundary, were set off to Northfield. This act proving faulty, another was passed November 3, 1823, under the terms of which four tiers of lots on the easterly side of the town, including one tier of the small lots, and all the small lots on the southerly side lying east of lot 150, were annexed to Northfield.

This was only a half-way measure, and it occasions no surprise to find that fourteen years later at the March meeting in 1846 it was voted: "the convenience and accommodation of the occupants and owners of land lying east of the mountain range require that those lots, 16 in number, and being Lots 24, 26, 28, 30, 32, 34, 36, 38, 40, 59, 61, 63, 65, 67, 66 and 38, should be annexed to Northfield." The selectmen were instructed to cooperate with the selectmen of Northfield to bring this about, and on October 26, 1846, the Legislature passed the necessary act.

That portion of the town east of the mountains was slow in development, and had so little in common with the remaining section that only occasional reference will be made to it and its early settlers in the following pages.



At an early day the annexation of Fayston was agitated and on January 24, 1804, at a town meeting called "To see if the town will agree to join with the Proprietors of Fayston to Petition the General Assembly next to be holden at Winsor in January 1804 to have Fayston Annexed to Waitsfield by the name of Waitsfield to enjoy the Privileges as though they were separate," it was voted 41 to 39 to agree in the proposed action. The opposition was determined, however, and no actual steps to bring about the union seem to have been taken.

One who is unfamiliar with old records, especially those of our small country towns, can scarcely appreciate the difficulty of determining therefrom with any degree of exactness the boundaries of any given lot of land or the course of any given highway. At first it might appear to be a mere question of mathematics, but when one finds the survey of a highway "beginning near the south corner of Thomas Green's cornfield" he soon realizes that the uncertainties of life extend even to the surveyor's art.

In general, however, one may trace the courses of early surveys, and to the local historian it is a matter of no small interest to follow the development of a town as shown by the laying out of its roads and the construction of its bridges.

The first road—if it may be termed a road—which traversed our valley was doubtless an Indian trail following the river; but that certainly did not avail to accommodate the settlers, for at the second meeting of Proprietors, on November 4, 1788, we find that William Strong, the surveyor, was allowed 3£ for clearing a road to Waitsfield. This can have been hardly more than a bridle path, and probably only a footpath down the valley from Kingston. That it was but temporary appears from the fact that the same meeting made choice of Sanford Kingsbury, Esq., Lieut. David Currier and Mr. William Sweetser as a committee "to look a road into Waitsfield." This committee was assisted by General Wait, and reported, on June 2, 1789: "we have looked three ways that we were directed, and found the way through Warren Hollow will accommodate the settle of the town best. We find there may be a road to Northfield that will accommodate the settlement of the east part of the town. The road through Warren will strike Waitsfield south line near the fifth range line, from Fayston, thence keeping on that line through said town to the north line, and then turning

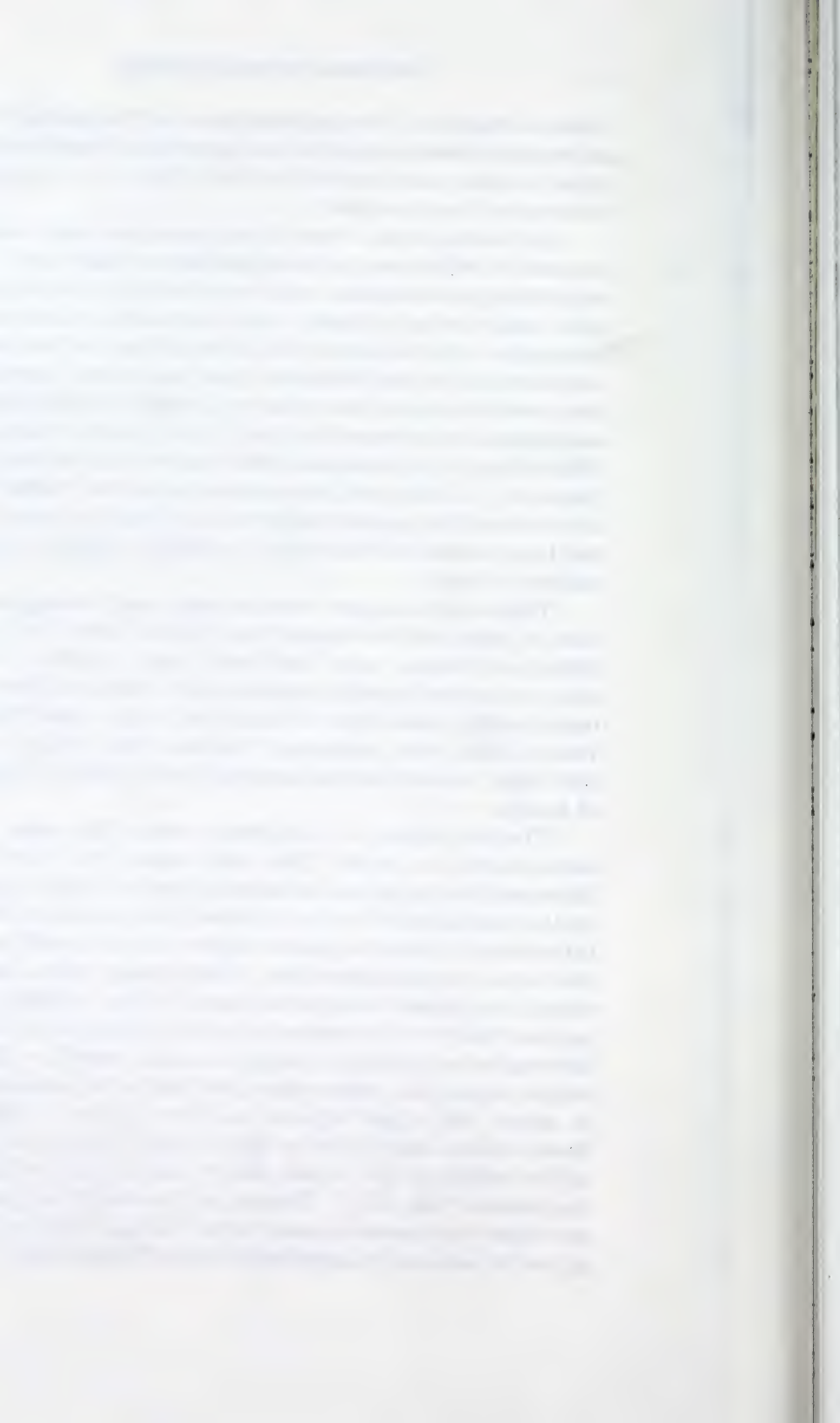


down to the river. We find that there will be another wanting to leave the above road on lot No. 90 or 88, and turn down to the river, to strike what is called the Great Eddy, from thence down the river to Moretown line."

In October, 1790, a tax of two pence per acre was voted, one-half of which was to be expended for roads and bridges, and although no elaborate roads were then surveyed, it is certain that bridle paths, at least, were constructed substantially in accordance with the above vote, except that the first road was not extended to the Moretown line, but turned down to the river near the north line of lot 123, where a small bridge was constructed on or near the site of the present bridge on the Wilder farm, to communicate with the road on the west side of the river. A bridge was also constructed at the "Great Eddy," on the site of the present bridge in the village—at least a bridge had been constructed there prior to the first formal survey of a highway in 1796.

There must also have been an early road running southerly from a point not far west of the "Great Eddy" to Heaton's Mills, and thence over the brook and up Dana Hill. In fact, the earliest recorded reference to a bridge is found in the town records under date of August 25, 1796, when Henry and Foster Dana were instructed "to cover the bridge over the Mill Pond," an act that was accomplished by them at an expense of \$25.83.

The first survey of a highway within the town limits is dated March 11, 1796. This road entered the town on the Moretown line in lot 119, substantially as at present, and came up the west side of the river. Indeed there seems to have been little variation from the present highway location until it reached the foot of the ledge near Gen. Wait's house, where, instead of taking the present turn to the south, it kept straight on to a point at the foot of the terrace in the rear of the present Methodist Meeting-house, whence it swung over the easterly edge of the terrace, across the present site of the Methodist parsonage, until it struck the upper edge of the open square in the village. Here it took a sharp turn to the left and ran as now laid out to the bridge at the "Great Eddy" and beyond to the top of the present "Mill Hill." Thence, with probably no great variation from the present layout, it ran through lots 135, 102, 99, 97, 92, 91, 46, and the gore lands, to the Warren line, a distance





A BIT OF THE VILLAGE SQUARE.



of $9\frac{1}{2}$ miles. This was known as the Roxbury Road, and was so used for many years, although travel to that point now goes by way of East Warren, which is reached by the so-called Kingston Road that was surveyed March 12, 1796. This road began at the last described highway in lot 91, at the top of the hill to the south of Fay's Brook, and ran in substantially its present course to the Warren line, whence it continued through the wilderness (Warren was then unsettled) to Kingston, now called Granville, and the settled communities to the south.

On the same date the surveyor laid out the old north and south road, which started at the Roxbury Road, in the southerly part of lot 90, near the present School-house No. 4, and continued thence with little variation from its present location through lots 90, 88, 86 and 84 to the northwest corner of lot 103, a little easterly of the present School-house No. 3, where instead of running up the hill to the Common as it now does, it took a sharp turn to the northwest, along the northerly line of lot 103, for some rods, and continued thence through lot 105 to the Common.

The next year (June, 1797) the road along the north line of 103 was extended westerly to the road running from the "Great Eddy" to the Common, and easterly to Palmer Hill, while ten years later the early road across lot 105 was discontinued and the present highway was built directly from the northwest corner of lot 103 to the Common.

From the Common the old road continued northerly on the line between lots 107 and 108, and thence through lots 110 and 112, to the northwest corner of lot 114, where it took a sharp turn to the west, as at present, and crossed the river to the road on the west side by the bridge already mentioned. It was not until March, 1797, that it was laid out through lots 116, 118 and 119 to the Moretown line, as contemplated in the original vote of the Proprietors.

Ten years later (1807) the Mad River Turnpike was surveyed, beginning at the mouth of Mad River in Moretown, thence up the river to Waitsfield line from which point it followed the North Road over the Common to the Warren line and thence through Warren and Granville to the bridge over the White River, near Lord's Tavern on the Centre Turnpike in Hancock; but so far as can be ascertained nothing further was done in the matter.



In January, 1797, the road from the "Great Eddy" to the Common was laid out. It did not run as now located, but branched from the Roxbury Road at a point near the present gristmill, some 36 rods east of the bridge, and ran through the present mill-yard to the top of the terrace along Clay (then Sherman's) Brook in a course that may now be easily followed. Thence it followed the edge of this terrace to a point a little below or northerly of the present bridge across Clay Brook, where it crossed the gorge upon a rude structure and proceeded through the woodland to the old James Joslin place, in the northeast corner of lot 103, from which point to the Common, and thence easterly through lots 107, 109, 78, 76 and 74, to Amasa Skinner's buildings in lot 72, its course did not differ materially from the present location. In 1803 this road was extended through lots 72 and 70 to the Moretown line, but the extension was abandoned in 1822. In 1808 the location along Clay Brook was abandoned and the road constructed as now laid out from the bridge over the brook to the Roxbury Road, at the present junction in lot 133.

The next main artery of travel to receive attention was the road leading southwesterly to the mills and thence up Dana Hill to the homes of the Dana family on lots 143 and 144. Here we find material change from the present location. The highway was laid out January, 1797, and commenced at a point on the Roxbury Road near Ezra Wait's house just at the foot of the terrace back of the Methodist Meeting-house. Bearing thence westerly, it hugged the ledges until it pitched down through the present sugar orchard on lot 136, in the rear of Newcomb's shop. Crossing the brook at a point southwest of the little mill pond it bore to the south, and near the southerly line of the lot struck and followed the edge of the terrace above the river to a point near the cemetery of today, where it swung down into the valley of Mill Brook and turning westerly again to the mills bore directly up Dana Hill.

Soon after this the river road along the south side of lot 138, and thence through 139, 96, 94, and the gore lands, to the Warren line, was laid out.

These were the main lines of travel in the present township. Business centered on the Common, on the south road in lot 88, and on the ledges northeast of General Wait's house. In the present village there were no houses, and not for many years was



our main street laid out. On September 20, 1820, the road to Green's Mills was relocated northerly from Jeduthan Wait's buildings to a point in the present village near where the house of Hiram Freeman Stoddard stands, and on April 16, 1833, it was extended to a junction with the old Roxbury Road at the present village square.

In that year the question was first agitated of a road leading from this point northerly through the meadows. In 1835 it was surveyed $3\frac{1}{2}$ rods wide from the "Brick Store" N. 44 East 96 rods, then N. $23\frac{1}{2}$ West 48 rods, then N. 31 East 20 rods to the old Roxbury Road, but not until 1837 was it actually laid out, and not until July, 1838, was the old road leading from Jeduthan Wait's to General Wait's house discontinued.

In 1848 the meadow road, so-called, extending from a point near the present village school-house to another junction with the old road in lot 130 was laid out by commissioners who reported that it should be constructed through the land of Dan Richardson, George B. Carroll and Daniel Nourse to the land of Orson Skinner, and thence through his land to the road leading from Waitsfield to Middlesex. Even then the town would not proceed with the construction of the road until Orson Skinner, Samuel Chipman, Ira Richardson, James M. Richardson, John Walton and Calvin Fullerton offered to give bond that they would build it for 50 cents a rod and construct all necessary culverts, the road "to be built one rod wide from the centre of the ditches and well built and turnpiked."

Just when the upper and lower bridges, as they were called, were thrown across the river we cannot say, but doubtless very early, as they are spoken of in the surveys of 1796. In the fall of 1798 they were carried away, and were rebuilt at a cost of \$200.38. A tax was levied to cover this expense payable in wheat at 83 cents a bushel and corn at 50 cents a bushel.

In 1802 the bridge near Heaton's (then called Green's) Mills, was moved, probably to its present location, and in the same year a bridge was constructed across the river near Dr. Simeon Stoddard's—a matter that the worthy doctor had agitated since 1799.

The report of the committee chosen to view the proposed site was that a bridge might be built against the ledge on the west side of the river 15 or 20 rods south of the Stoddard house "with two pair of Trustles Posts, one on each side of the stream,

and that an abutment ought also to be built on the east side of said river about 40 feet from the Trustles Posts about 5 or 7 feet in height, and that the Bridge ought to be so high as to be laid from said abutment to the top of said Rocks."

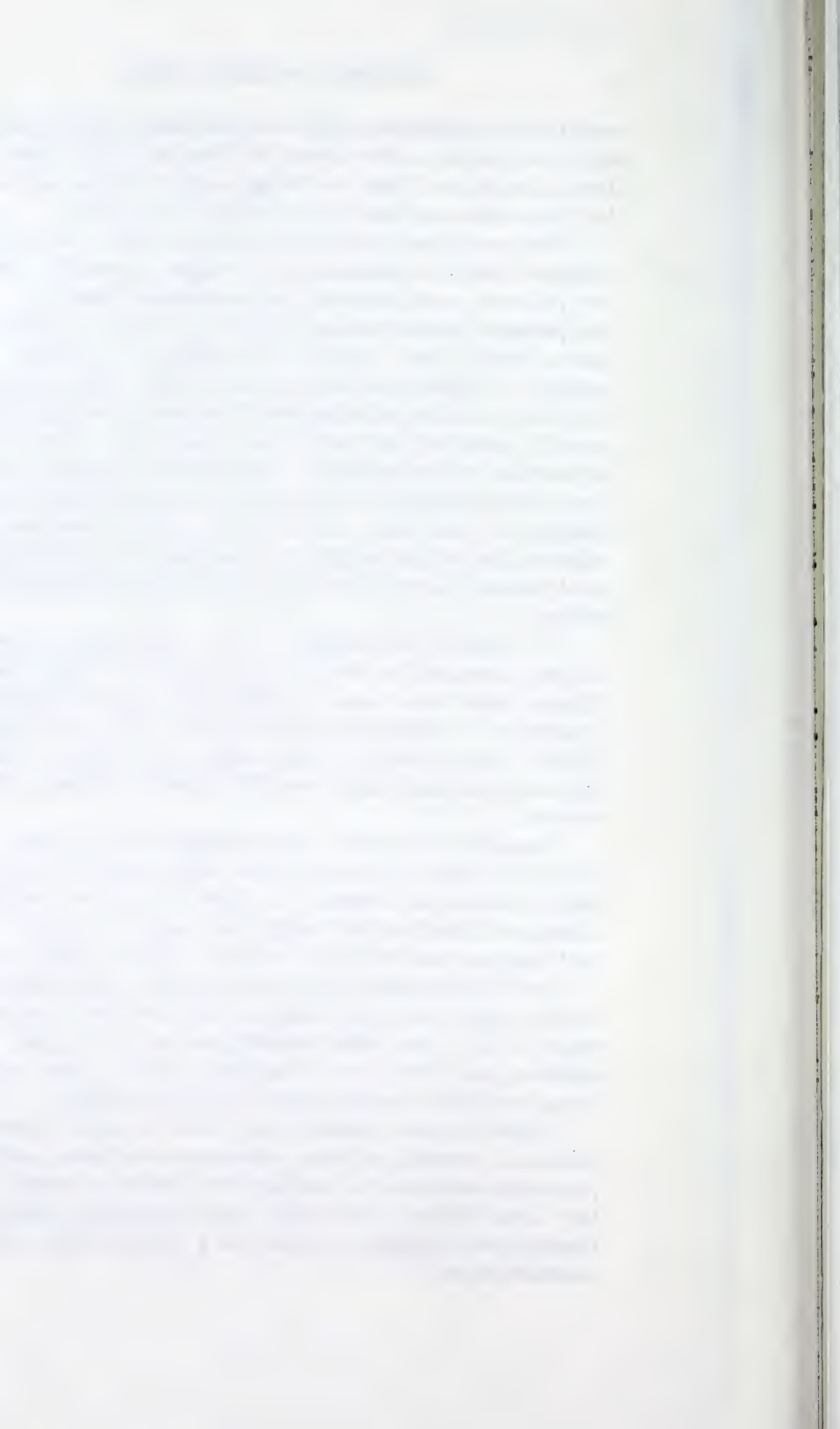
We have already noted the hesitation with which the town obligated itself to construct new bridges, especially where but few residents were materially accommodated thereby. In case the pressure became strong it was customary for the town to vote a specific sum toward the building of a bridge, as, for example, in September, 1819, when it was voted to appropriate \$35 toward building a bridge over Pine Brook, near Joel Skinner's sawmill, provided any individual should care to erect it to the satisfaction of the selectmen. Elsewhere it appears that Ezra Jones had assumed the obligation to construct and maintain a bridge over the river, and in May, 1829, a vote was passed relieving him of the obligation to maintain it in the future if he would release the town from any claim for the construction of the bridge.

In 1806 all the bridges on the river seem to have been severely damaged by floods, as John Burdick, Salah Smith and Phineas Rider were chosen a committee to repair or rebuild them, if necessary. Repairs were at first made, but in 1807 the bridge at the "Great Eddy" in the village was rebuilt, and in the following year the bridge over Mill Brook at Green's Mills was renewed.

Cheaply constructed, these bridges were an easy prey to floods. In fact, no tax was levied more regularly than that to rebuild and repair bridges. In April, 1814, the bridge in the village and the Stoddard bridge were again destroyed, but the town felt poor and refused to rebuild the latter until late in 1815.

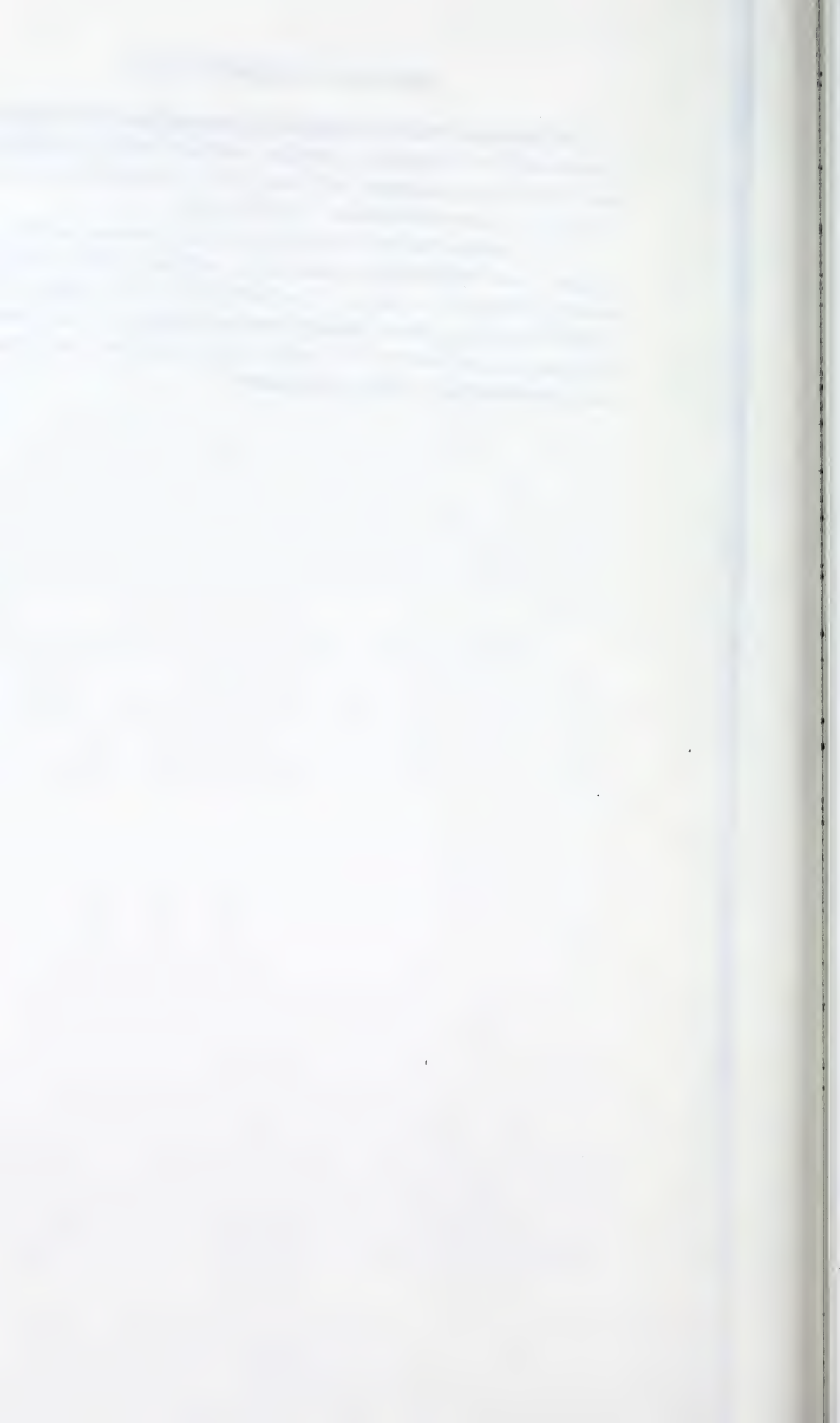
In 1816 the lower bridge over the river was condemned and rebuilt, and in 1824 every bridge on the stream was carried away, while in 1830 the same catastrophe occurred again, and, in addition, one bridge over Shepherd's Brook, one over Fay's Brook, and two over Mill Brook had to be rebuilt.

These frequent losses from floods brought home to the voters the necessity of more permanent structures, and in 1830 provision was made for erecting the present covered bridge at the "Great Eddy," a work that was completed in 1833, the tax therefor being payable in labor at 8 cents an hour for "good common labor."



In the same year the erection of the mills at the village made it necessary to construct a bridge over the canal, a matter that resulted in a controversy with the mill company, but was finally adjusted to the satisfaction of the town.

The present bridge over Clay Brook, known as the "high bridge," was constructed about 1855, and the "lower bridge" was made permanent in 1852. The bridge across the river in lot 129 dates from 1855, there having been no bridge at that point until the connection between the old north road and the river road was constructed in the year named.



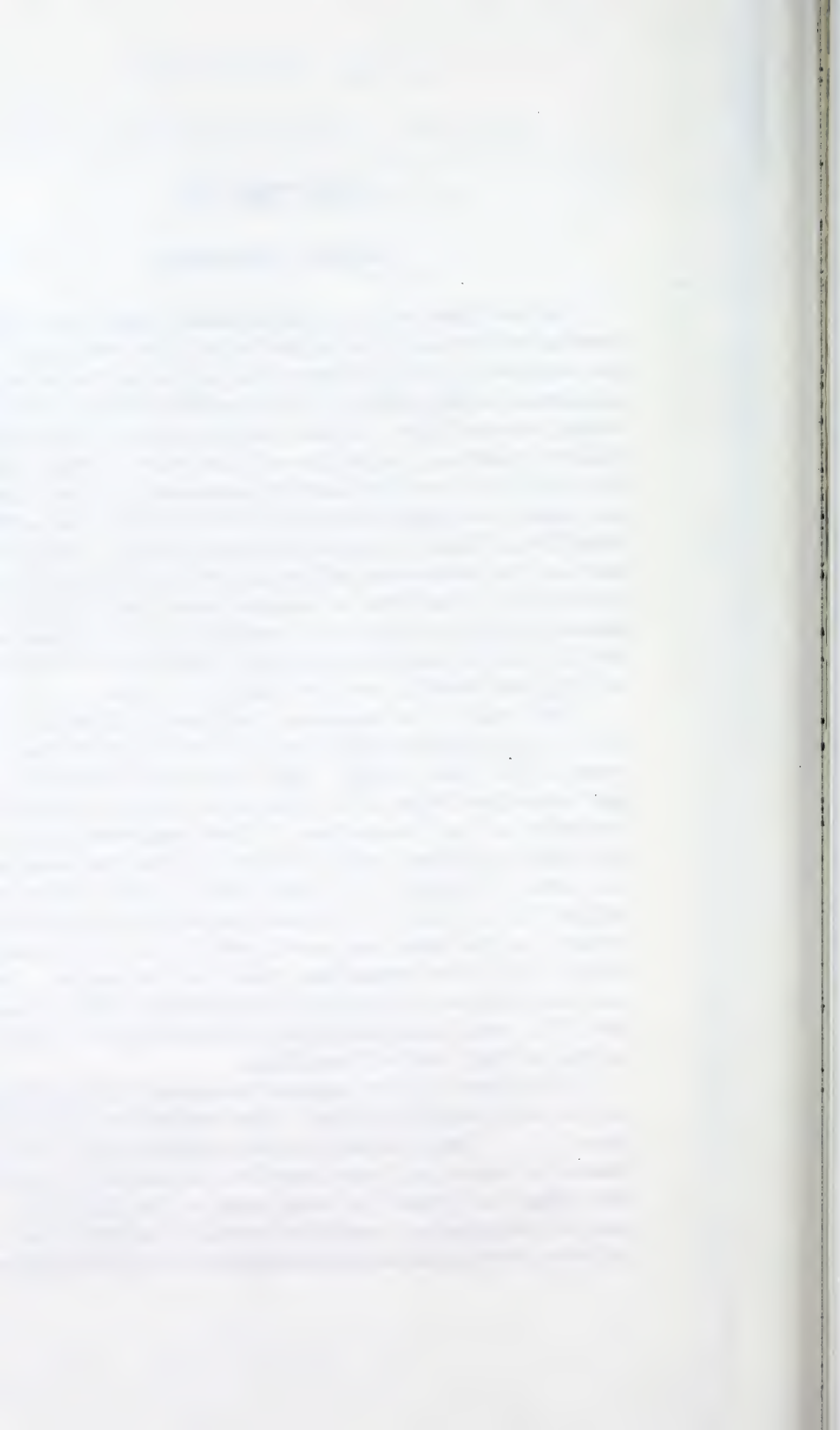
CHAPTER IV.

ANCIENT LANDMARKS.

To one interested in our local history, there is no more fascinating occupation for a summer's day than tramping through the meadows or over the green hills, exploring brooks and long abandoned roads, seeking out the locations of early homes, and noting here and there the fast vanishing traces of the life of a hundred years ago, as all the while he revels in fresh vantages from which to view the beautiful panorama of mountains, hills and valleys, waving fields of grain, herds of sleek, lazy cattle and rural life and labor in its most pleasing aspect. As in no other way can one become so well acquainted with things of interest in the history of the town, let us spend a few days in this delightful manner, taking our start each morning from the village square, which is itself a part of the old road "looked" for the Proprietors in 1789, and formally surveyed March 11, 1796.

That road, as we have seen, ran from the Moretown line at lot 119, to a point near this square, where it turned down to the river at the Great Eddy, which was the designation of the spot where the bridge in the village now stands; running thence southerly to the Warren line, it there connected with a road long since abandoned, which led directly over the mountains to the town of Roxbury. At that time the main street of our village did not exist, for the road just referred to and the road running up the river lay several rods to the west, under the ledges back of the terrace that rises from the square. In fact, not until 1833 was the street to the southwest laid out and not until 1837 was it extended from the corner by the "brick store" to the northerly end of the village.

No business whatever centered here until Roderick Richardson the elder moved his store to this locality from the Common about 1817. Under the elm on the southwest side of the square stands his house, with one exception the oldest now extant in the village, and owned for many years by the Fullertons. Just west of the house and upon the lower slope of the terrace stood his store, now moved to the northwest corner of the square, and

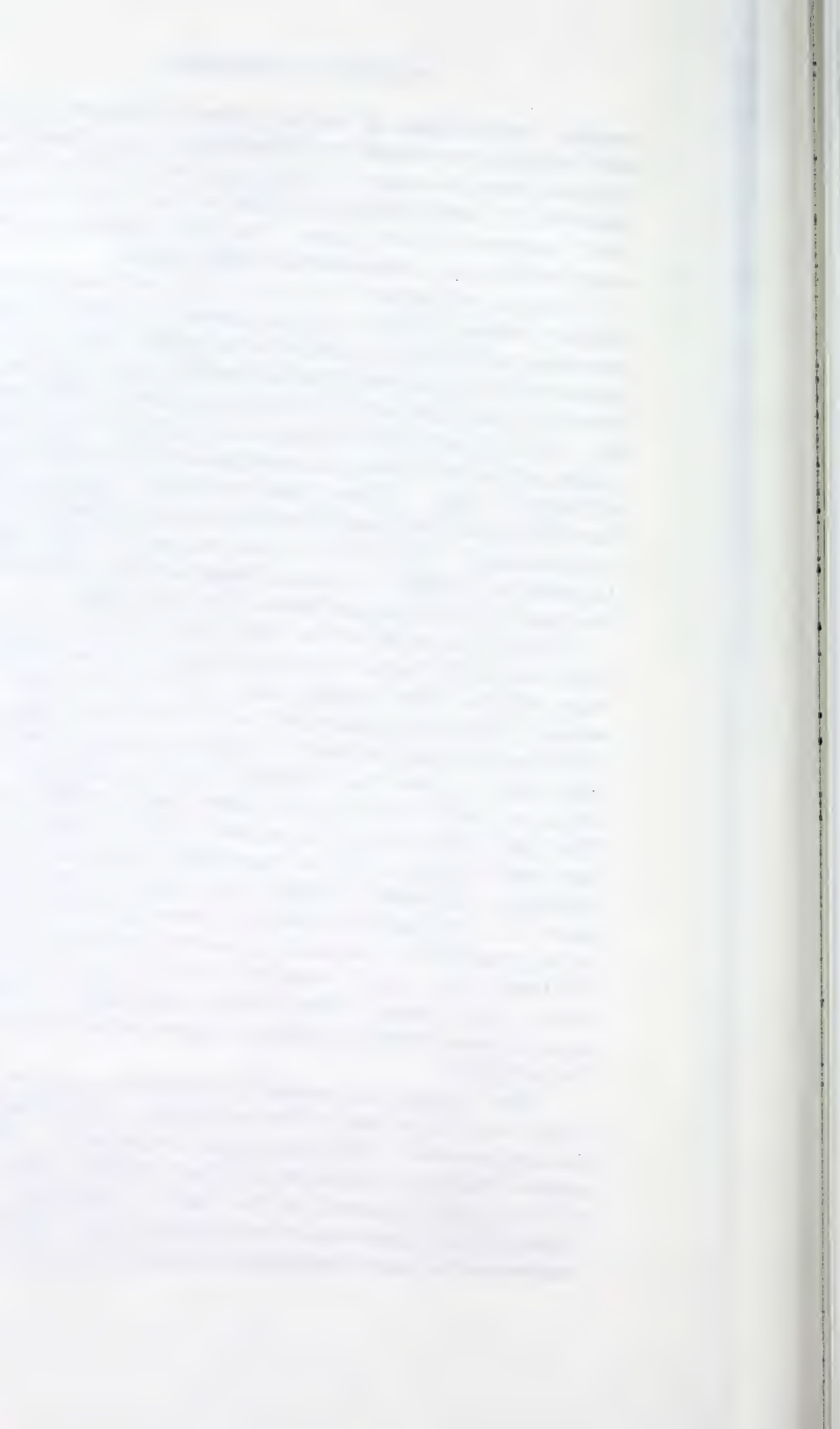


forming the residence of the late John W. Gregory. A brick store building was erected by Richardson in 1831 directly across the street from his house. It was occupied by him and his son, Roderick, jr., until destroyed by fire in 1845, when the present brick structure took its place. The latter building served for some years as post-office and town clerk's office.

Now we will follow the course of the old road northward directly across the site of the present Methodist Episcopal parsonage and along the slope to the point where the terrace bends sharply to the west against the hill. Here one may note where the road that ran up the river to Green's Mills branched off. On this spot stood the board on which for many years all public notices were posted in accordance with the following vote of March 7, 1795. "Voted, that the crotch of the road by Mr. Ezra Wait's be the place for setting up advertisements for the year ensuing." Here, too, in 1801, was set the first sign-post to guide the traveler, the second being erected at the crotch of the roads on the Common later in the same year.

Within the angle of the roads, but a little above, on the level land of the terrace, stood the house of Ezra Wait. In it were held the town meetings from 1798 to 1803, and in 1802 women's rights were recognized to the extent of voting to Mrs. Wait the sum of six dollars for the trouble caused to her thereby. Here also, in 1800, was organized the Congregational Society. For some years after 1805 the house was occupied by Gilbert Wait, and here he kept the earliest tavern of which any trace may now be found, his old sign-board being still preserved, although considerably defaced. No trace of the house now exists for it fell early into decay or more probably was moved to the other side of the road to become the home of Dr. Joseph Whitcomb who was in turn followed by Ira Richardson, sr. Nearby were potash works operated probably by the Waits, although some years later Ralph Turner seems to have become the proprietor.

Now, bearing northeasterly through the pasture, we may easily trace the course of the road about one hundred rods to the spot selected by the first settler for his home. Here is the cellar of his house, the old well, curbed with stone, and remnants of the orchard planted by his hands. Tradition says that General Wait's first house was rolled up in the meadow to the southeast of us, on or very near the hillock where he and several



of his family are buried; but very soon he builded the first frame house in town upon this higher ground.

The visitor pauses instinctively to revel in the view of river, hills and woods, with the little village nestling at his feet, and wishes he might step back for a little into those earlier days and see the noble forests undulating to the mountains and dotted here and there by the new made clearing of the pioneer.

The General Wait house was square and very commodious, although but one story high, and looked out over a large and fertile farm. Here the town was organized in 1794, and all meetings held until 1798. Here the first church was gathered, and in the spacious barn was held the earliest preaching service. After the General's death in 1822, the farm passed into the hands of Roderick Richardson, who was already the owner of the Ezra or Gilbert Wait farm, adjoining on the south. About 1830 the old house was moved and stands down there on the meadow, a few rods north of the school-house. It has been remodeled, a story added, and is now occupied by Ervin S. Joslin.

Just beyond the spot where we are standing was the early business center of the town. The first road bore a little to the east around the foot of the big ledge, and then northerly again onto the terrace, but after a few years a filling (still visible) was made, and the road was extended from the Wait house straight across the brook and over the ledge, where it remained until the village street was laid out in 1837, when it again took its original course around the foot of the ledge and the second location was abandoned.

Near these ledges and on the west side of the road was erected, in 1802, the first store in town. Samuel Chandler of Worcester, Mass., and Henry Mower, of Woodstock, Vt., were the proprietors.

Nearby, and upon the same side of the road, stood the home of Edmund Rice, cabinet-maker, merchant, surveyor, petti-fogger and town clerk, where were born a family of children that produced a United States Senator and a Member of Congress, leaders in the development of the great state of Minnesota.

At the top of the ledge stands a little house built probably by one of the younger Wait boys, and later occupied by Capt. Jesse Carpenter. It is now at some distance from the highway, but at that time, as we have noted, it fronted directly on the





THE FIRST FRAMED HOUSE IN WAITSFIELD, ERECTED BY GEN. WAIT.
 RODERICK RICHARDSON'S FIRST VILLAGE STORE.
 COVERED BRIDGE AT THE GREAT EDDY.



road, while just across the way was Carpenter's tanning and cordwainer's establishment, of which no trace may now be found, and to the west of that, near the brook, stood the potash works of Chandler & Mower, not to be confounded with the potash that stood farther to the south and has been already referred to.

Just beyond this old house, and under the northeasterly end of the ledge, stood the school-house of District No. 6, built in 1816. This was burned a year later, and another was erected on the same location, the district taking the precaution to buy sheet iron to put before the fireplace. This second building stood until a more pretentious structure was erected on a more convenient site about 1848.

To the right, on the east side of the present highway, and a few rods back in the meadow, stood the blacksmith shop built by the Durkees, and kept for some years by Captain Roswell Horr.

Our way now lies for several miles along the old highway, and we will hurry on. Here on the left is the farm now occupied by Walter C. Joslyn, first cleared by Benjamin Wait, jr. It was occupied for some years about 1825 by Garinter Hastings, and the old house now standing was then a tavern. Just south of this house, and on the same side of the road, one can make out the cellar of the store occupied in 1815 by Hebard, Baldwin & Woodward, in which our first post-office was established three years later. A few rods farther on, just where the road to centre Fayston branches off, is the north line of the original Wait farm of six hundred acres. Here stood the house where Ezra Wait lived at the time of his death, and to which, later on, Lynde Wait, first settler of Fayston, came, residing there until his removal to Ohio.

Over to the right, just at the Fayston line, where the road crosses Carding Machine Brook, Daniel Nourse had a small sawmill, and Hiland and Ransom G. Lockwood built a small chair factory on a lot that lay in the angle between the brook and the road. In 1850 they sold it to Abram S. Adams. The remnants of the sawmill dam may still be found farther up the brook.

On the left, just before we reach the junction of the old road and the present meadow road, is the Asahel Rider house, identified in later times with the Dale family, while this little



house just in the angle of the roads was the "Rex" Tewksbury place.

On the east side of the main road, under that giant pine, stood the house of Shubel Burdick, occupied in later years by Zadock Smith. In 1802 a road was surveyed directly from this house to the Common, but it was never opened. To the left, in the pasture as we cross Carding Machine Brook, now called Russ Brook, used to stand the carding plant from which the brook took its name, but we will not seek it, for every trace has disappeared. Gaius Hitchcock was the first to settle on this farm, and built the little brown house that nestles over there under the trees, well back from the highway. Our older residents remember it as the home of Amasa Russ, and the present generation will connect it with Charles Darwin Smith. This is one of the school lots, and therefore leased land, but the term will not expire "so long as grass grows and water runs."

Next comes the Ministry lot, mostly leased to John Burdick, farmer, lawyer, bridge-builder and player of the bass viol in the old meeting-house on the Common.

At the top of the hill lived Enos Wilder, killed by the fall of a tree in 1810. Tradition says that Justus Burdick, then a mere boy, felled the tree and was so overcome by the misfortune that he left home at once. Certain it is that about this time, he went to Woodstock where he engaged for twenty years or more in merchandising and then moved on to the West to become the first settler and founder of the city of Kalamazoo, Mich.

Below us at the foot of the hill is the Wallis place where stood the house of David Symonds, an early settler, and just beyond under the big maple is the house of Dr. Frederick T. Minor, who sold out his "ride" to Dr. Orange Smith in 1825.

The Palmer buildings mark the site of the first town clerk's office, the house of Dr. Moses Heaton, who departed in 1796, leaving the place to become better known as the farm of Jared Skinner and his son, Col. Orson Skinner.

We are now at the top of another hill and near its brow on the west side of the road stood the first school-house of the Northwest District, erected in 1799 at a cost of \$73.56. This served until 1821 when a new building was erected just north of Capt. Phineas Rider's house, where it still stands, although completely remodeled in 1850.

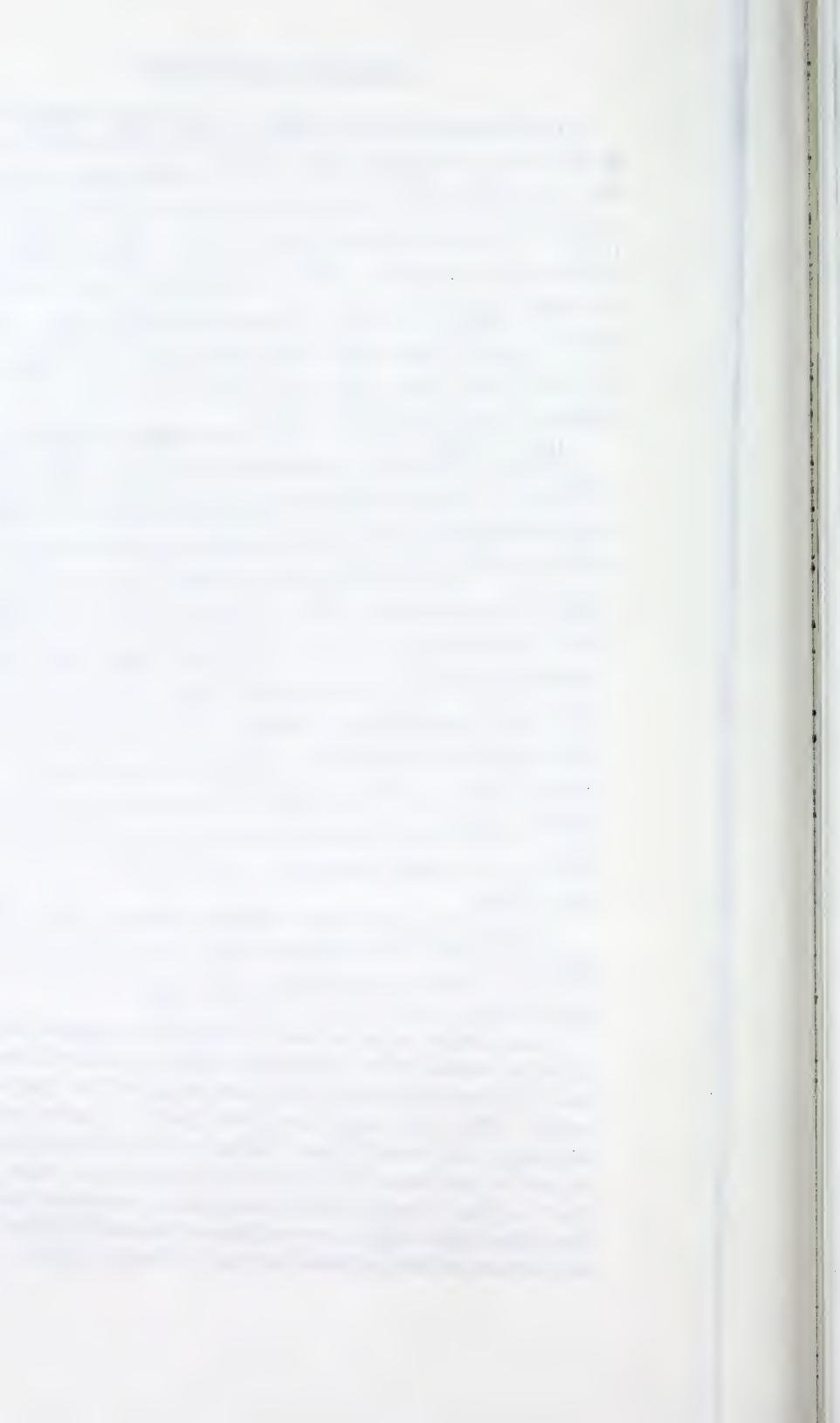


Down below us to the right is the "lower bridge." We do not know just when it was erected but it was there in 1796; not the present structure to be sure, for Mad River, true to its name, has played havoc with our bridges, and this one has been rebuilt at least five times, latest in 1852. One wonders where the river got its name. Samuel Williams, the first historian of Vermont, marks the stream upon his map of 1793, but does not name it. William Strong, the surveyor of the town, called it by its present name in his field notes of 1788, and one guesses that his party gave the name because of some unhappy experience with its uncertain habits.

But we must hurry on by the Daniel Witherbee Wilder farm, still occupied by a descendant, and by the Fair Grounds, reached by a short digression up the Fayston Road, until we come to Shepherd's Brook, first called North Brook in 1788. We are now on the old James Heaton farm, later conveyed to Jason Carpenter. In the old house convened the council called to ordain the first minister, Rev. William Salisbury, although the public exercises were held in a booth erected on the Common. Crowell Matthews, a later owner of the farm, built this saw-mill in 1848. It has been called "Green's Mill," but must not be confounded with the original Green's Mill erected many years earlier on Mill Brook. Connected with it was a starch factory, built in 1849 and operated for some years by Deacon Erastus Parker, but now unused. Over on the hill to the northwest is a talc mine, and not far away is the spot where Joseph, eldest son of Jason Carpenter, met his death under a falling tree in 1822.

Another hundred rods through Deacon John Barnard's farm brings us to the Moretown line, where, just in the corner of lot 119, stood the buildings of Dr. Stephen Pierce, although his farm lay mostly on the Moretown side.

It is a mile out of our way to retrace our steps to the bridge, so let us wander down across the meadow and ford the river to the old Samuel Barnard farm now occupied by Hugh M. Carpenter. The old house has given place to more pretentious buildings, and stands some distance back, upon the hillside. It was on this farm that numerous Indian relics were found in 1808—a gun, a copper kettle, and many wampum beads—and from the sugar bush above us Deacon Moses Fisk borrowed the sap kettles of his neighbor, whose Sabbath began at sundown



on Saturday, in order that he might boil until midnight, and then return the compliment by loaning the kettles to Mr. Barnard, who could start the fires at sundown on Sunday without breach of his Sabbath.

Here we turn south again, and follow up the east side of the river. First comes the Rufus Childs farm, cleared by Deacon Moses Fisk, and now owned by Daniel Ralph Bisbee. Just beyond is the home of Ithamar Smith; and in that little red house opposite "Aunt" Charlotte Smith, his sister, maker of straw hats for two generations, lived to the ripe age of ninety-four.

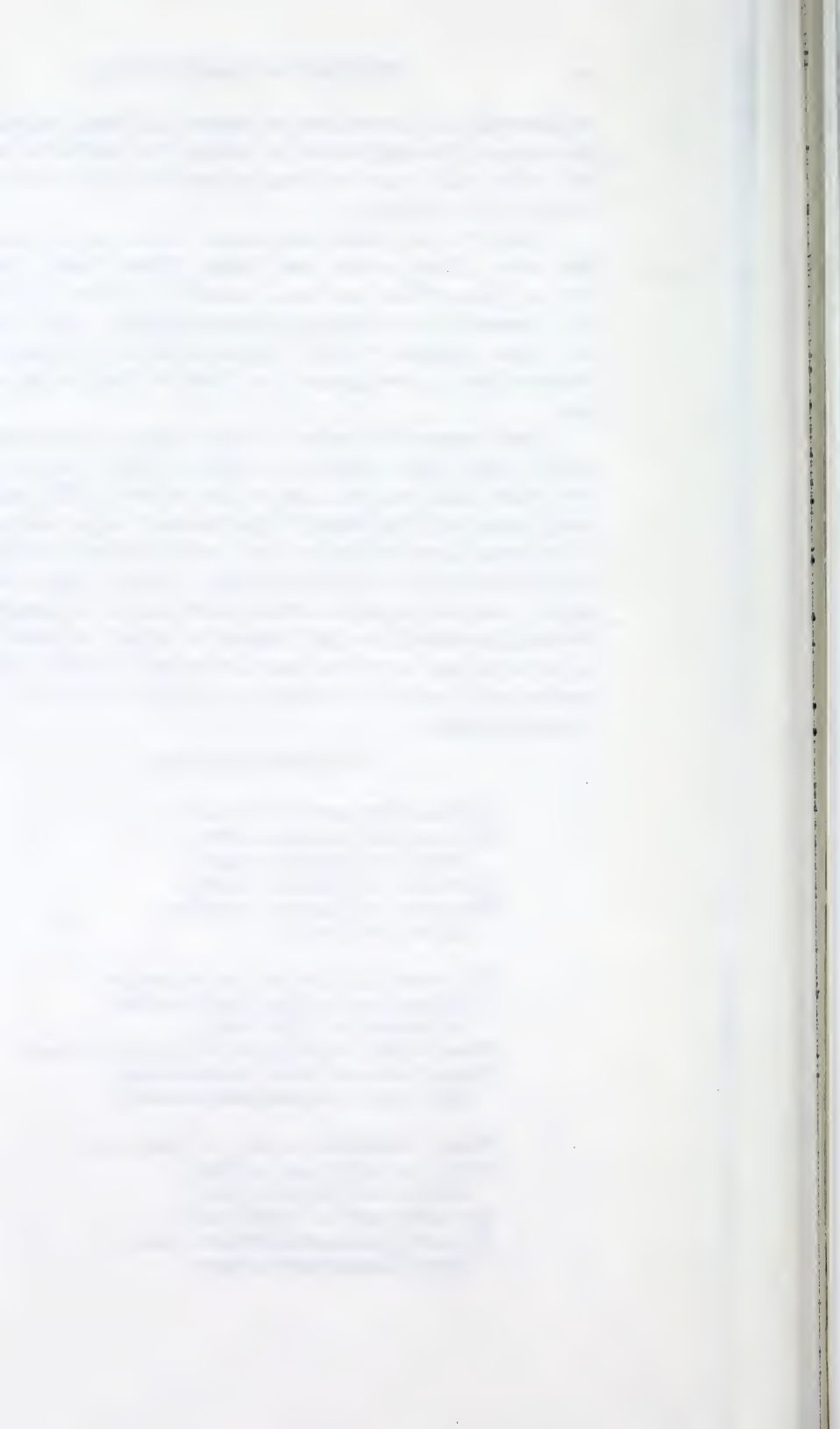
Next comes the house of Salah Smith, first schoolmaster of the town, and a leader in its life for many years; while the low brick house on the edge of the terrace, half a mile to the south, was built by Daniel Taylor around 1830, and purchased a few years later by Hiram Jones, who lived here until Thomas Prentis bought it in the late sixties. Taylor was a very early settler, and his log cabin stood below us in the meadow. Its burning furnished the first tragedy of which we have a record in the town, and we will sit here in the shade of these magnificent maples and listen to the story as told in rhyme by the late Ithamar Smith.

The Burning House.

Unlike a thousand stories new,
My story old is strictly true,
And suits the poet's page.
To snatch it fading, if I can,
From dark oblivion is my plan,
To last another age.

Who would not listen, thrilled to hear,
Of days when hunters shot the deer,
Or moose less often seen;
When smoke curled upward from the wood,
Where here and there a cabin stood,
And trees were marked between?

When Waitsfield nearly all was wild,
And I, an aged man, a child,
Then in my seventh year,
My father with a hopeful aim,
To mend his humble fortune came
From Massachusetts here.



This land was yet a forest all,
 This house for wife and children small,
 Was growing in the trees;
 'Twas not when summer smiled in green,
 For whitened were the mountains seen,
 And stiffening blew the breeze.

Before us had my uncle come,
 And in a meadow fixed his home
 Amid the circling woods;
 One room that uncle kindly spared
 Till other rooms might be prepared
 For us and for our goods.

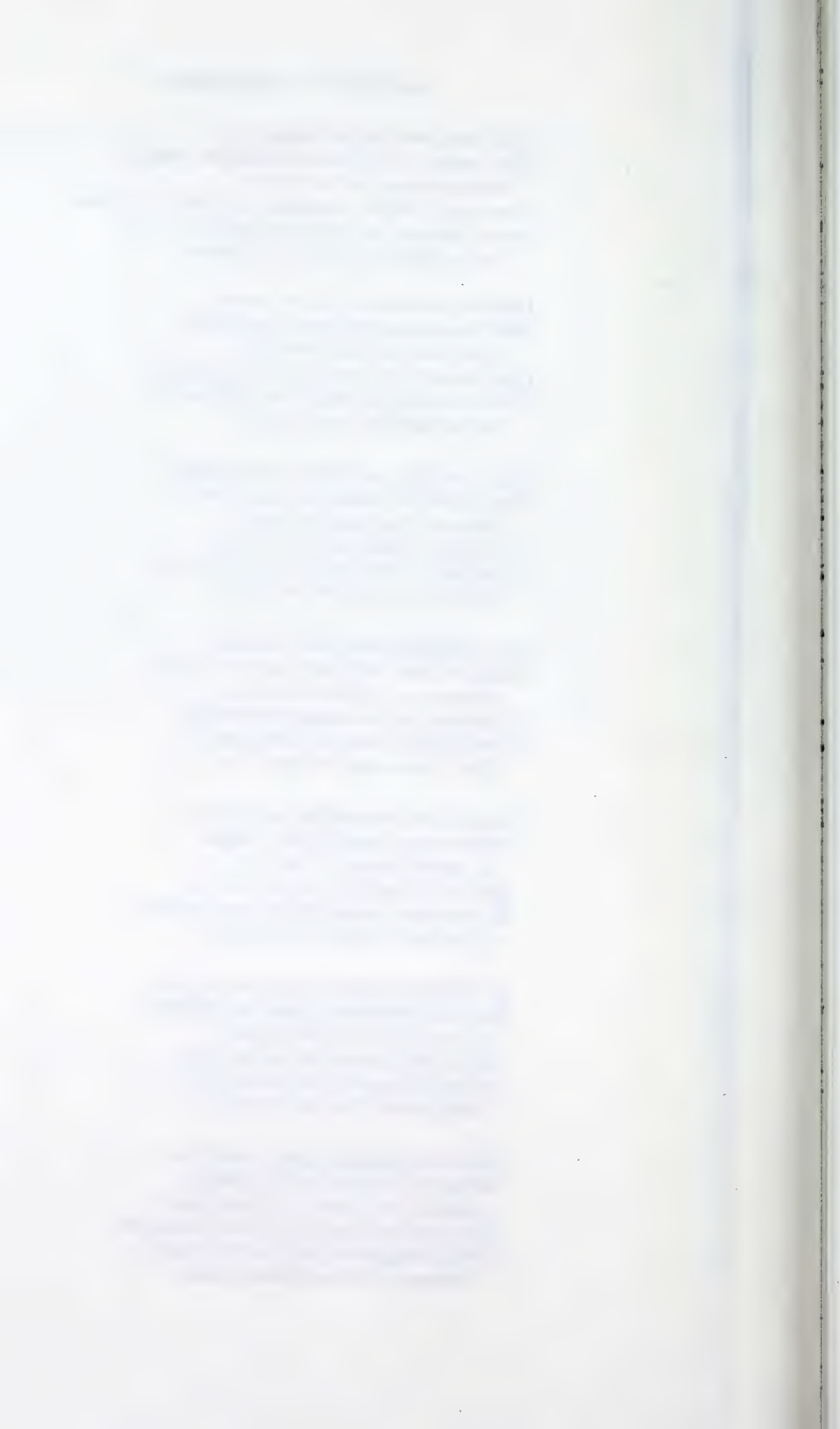
His dwelling saw Mad River west,
 And kindred families were blest
 Beneath his roof of bark;
 Of little cousins we were nine,
 Who never dreamed in spirits fine,
 The future might be dark.

Our happy quiet did not last
 Till the first Sabbath eve was past,
 So soon are pleasures fled;
 The men that evening were away,
 The children mostly sleeping lay,
 But I was not in bed.

Some flax in bundles very dry
 Was o'er an entry lying high,
 A proof of early days;
 Not duly heeding cause of fear,
 My mother passed with candle near,
 The flax received the blaze.

In vain she tried to stop the fire,
 She only made it blaze the higher,
 Her shriek I ne'er forgot;
 The rapid flames began to pour
 Bright blazes on the entry floor,
 And make the entry hot.

Yet through that fiery entry lay
 The only chance to flee away,
 Quick, save the children, quick!
 Just time the mothers had to throw
 Their sleepers naked on the snow,
 Through blazes falling thick.



They count their children o'er and o'er,
Lest one was left behind or more,
 An awful fate to bear;
From perils pressing hard and nigh,
When would a frightened mother fly,
 And leave her children there?

Poor Penny met a bitter doom,
And Puss within a burning room,
 The children's chance denied;
Snatched up with children blankets four
Were saved from flames, and nothing more,
 Consumed was all beside.

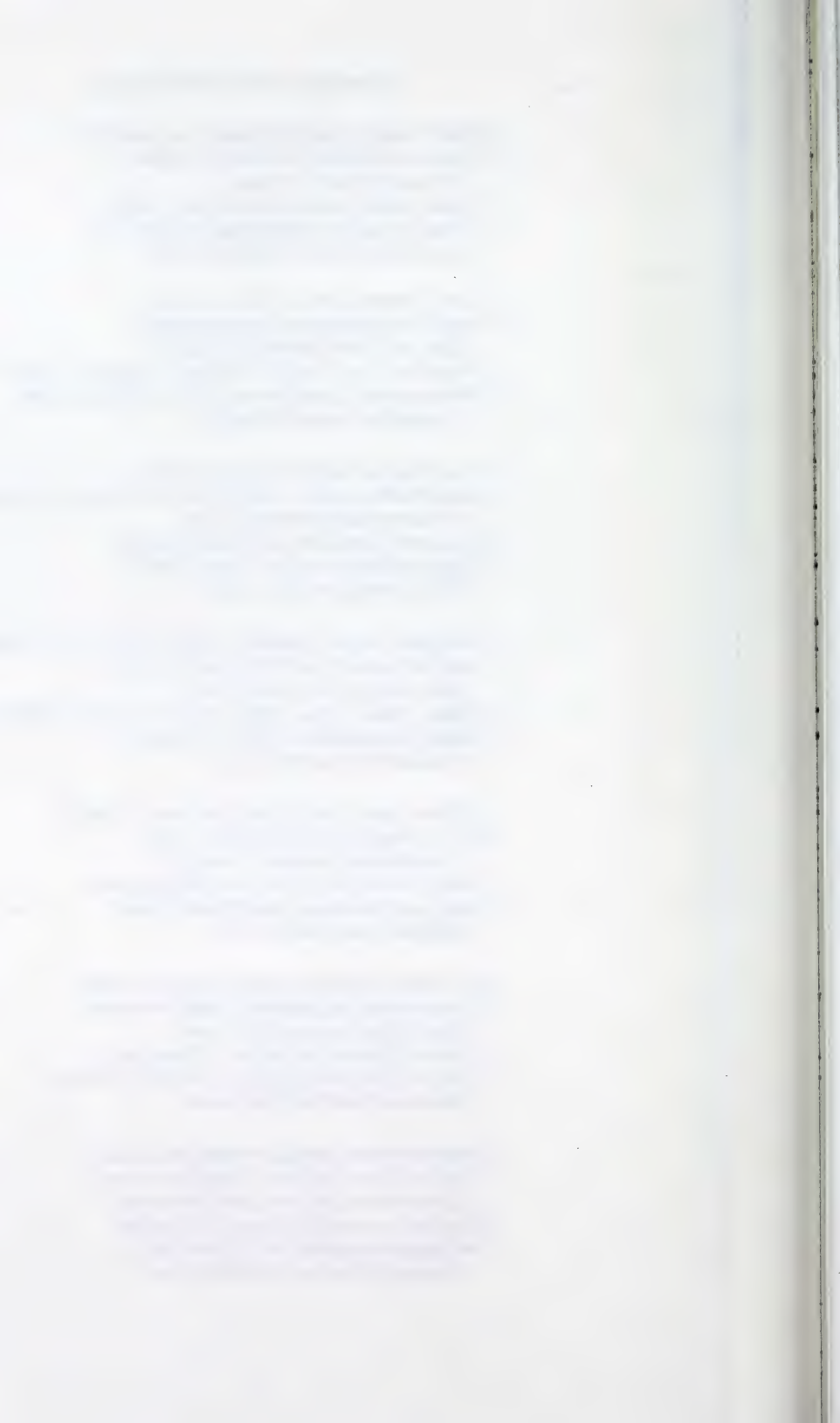
The absent fathers saw the flame,
And with some neighbors breathless came
 To save the house too late;
Escaped from fire to keenest cold,
Their children naked they behold
 With mothers in a strait.

But now from shrieks and children's cries,
And fathers struck with sad surprise,
 To change the scene retire;
While fierce and high the dwelling blazed,
Some persons o'er the river gazed,
 Alarmed at such a fire.

"What may that light portentous mean,
O'er trees so fearful yonder seen,
 Awakening solemn thought?"
From house to house the tidings flew,
And sympathizing neighbors knew
 Misfortune was our lot.

Off sped the men the worst to learn,
The women talked with deep concern,
 Indulging mournful views;
"The children left alone," they said,
"Have fired the house above their head,
 And sad will be the news."

But when my mother weeping came
With all her children from the flame,
 They thought her troubles small;
For had one child been left to die
In flames around and blazes high,
 Naught else had pained at all.



Of house and clothes and goods bereft,
In winter's cold we were not left
A friendless lot to share;
Our neighbors near much kindness showed,
And friends at distance soon bestowed
Such things as they could spare.

This tale instruction gives, no doubt,
If we will find its moral out,
And pay it due regard;
Think, when misfortune gives you pain,
It might be worse and not complain,
Or mourn your lot as hard.

If, when a lonely dwelling burns,
Its peace to consternation turns,
And joy its ruin meets;
What grief must be and deafening cries,
When driven flames o'er cities rise,
And sweep along the streets.

Now, descending the hill, we come to the home and farm of Deacon Moses Fisk, and after him of his son, Deacon Lyman Fisk. The latter's cooper shop still stands backed up against the bank on the right while to our left is Spaulding's Brook and, if you please, we will leave the road and follow its course until we reach the high land under Bald Mountain.

A few steps bring us to a beautiful pine grove standing on the bank of the gorge through which the brook comes tumbling along. Here an old log dam bars our passage. The rocky walls have narrowed and rise some thirty-five or forty feet sheer above the water but not more than twelve or fifteen feet apart. Against these ledges, in 1820, Dorrick Smith built the dam of huge logs, piled one above another to the very top, and there they stand today, to all appearances as perfect as when he rolled them into place. Do you see that log about halfway up which was partly cut away to afford entrance to the flume? This was an open trough and from it the water fell upon the old overshot wheel of the sawmill that stood some rods below us. This has now disappeared as also has the tannery that stood below it, where "Uncle Tell" Stoddard plied his trade for many years.

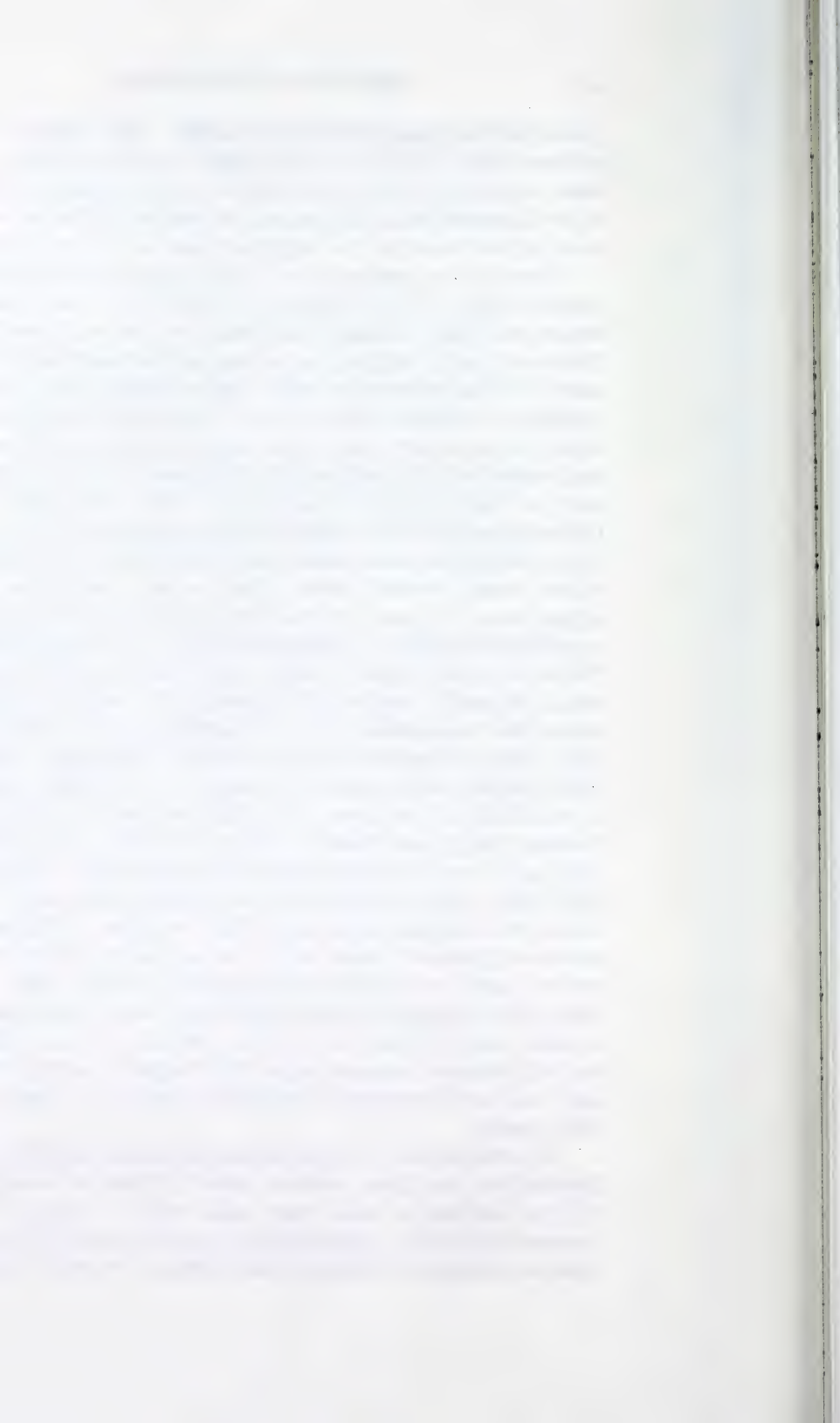
A sharp scramble up the bank brings us above the dam and we find the mill-pond completely filled with rocks and



gravel to the upper level of the barrier. The fishing is not of the best here, but if you are an expert angler and have brought hook and line, a few trout may soon be broiling on the coals to be discussed with the contents of our lunch basket while we revel in the beauty of the big mountains to the west and north.

Over in the pasture to our left, we can trace the old road, discontinued in 1819, that ran up the hill to Abel Spaulding's house, and then through the forest to the road near Amasa Skinner's; but it will pay us to keep to the brook until we have seen the falls, where the water comes leaping down in broken cascades a hundred feet or more. Just above the falls, we will cross the brook into the woods upon the right bank where we can make out the shallow pits that mark the ore beds where iron ore was dug in the early days; then back again into the old road we climb the ledges to the clearing, now fast growing up to forest once more, that marks the farm of Abel Spaulding whose house, erected about 1795, stood near those gnarled apple trees. No one has lived here since he left in 1818 to find a new home in Ohio. And small wonder! The spot is desolate. We have come a mile of hard road from the river settlements and it is nearly another mile through the woods to the farms under the mountains. To the northeast is the Forbush lot (115) and the summit of Little Mount Waitsfield and to the east Bald Mountain stands up before us, the highest land within the limits of the town. Its altitude does not compare with Lincoln Range and Camel's Hump but from its summit one may get a view that will repay the trouble of the climb. Fifty years ago a large portion of the mountain was bare of vegetation, but now its green slopes belie its name. This is not the direction, however, from which to approach the elevation. so we will turn our faces southward and pick our way along a wood road through the dense forest for some three-quarters of a mile until we come out on the east side of lot 111, where we will pause a moment upon the ledges to enjoy the view and then turn westward through the pasture to the valley of Pine Brook.

On the plateau above it stands the house built by Jedediah Bushnell in 1840 from timbers sawed by him in the mill, built by Joel Skinner in 1821, that stood below us where the road crosses the brook. Nothing can now be seen of the mill or dam so, instead of following the highway, we will turn across



the flat west of the house and find the old pent road that leads down through the woods and pastures to the river road about a hundred rods south of where we left it.

Yonder little white house does not look its age, it having been remodeled; but it was built by Rev. William Salisbury when he settled here in 1801, for this is the Ministry Lot, 112, that was given to the first settled minister in the town. The Dominic tried hard to get the church to pay one-half of his first year's salary of \$166.67, in labor to help him clear his farm, but the society refused and Dr. Frederick T. Minor used to tell the story that the boys made a "bee" and cleared the flat across which we have just come. They worked well and the minister, following the custom of the times, made liberal provision of New England rum for their refreshment.

And now we will head for home, crossing Pine Brook into the old Beriah Sherman farm. We are, as you will note, on the old north road that leads from the Common down to the bridge at Rider's. From this point to the Common, there have been some slight changes in the location but they are of no importance and as there are no points of especial interest, we will turn to the right along the road to the river laid out in June, 1855. It leads through the north end of lot 129, the farm first settled by Abram Marsh and sold by him to Shubel Burdick and his father-in-law Capt. John Wells. The present house was built by Russell Lockwood before the road went through, but Burdick's, as we have seen, stood on the other side of the river.

Crossing the bridge we, for the first time, retrace our steps, but it is only for a few rods as the last mile of our journey shall be along the meadow road to the village, surveyed in 1848 and opened in 1852 after considerable litigation.

As we enter the village street, lined on both sides with big maple trees, the first house to demand attention is the low brick dwelling on the right, for we have already spoken of the old Wait house and the school-house. It was built by Dan Richardson, during the "forties" after a large portion of the Wait farm had come into his possession. The square brick structure next beyond was built in 1836 by the Union Meeting-house Society and is now occupied by the local chapter of Odd Fellows who remodeled it in 1903.



Opposite this is the old John Walton house, built in 1838, now occupied by Dr. Henry T. J. Howe, and next to it is the Dr. David Carlisle Joyslin house, built about 1835 by William Morrill Pingree.

Across the street is the Methodist Episcopal meeting-house, a modern structure, built to replace the building erected in 1870, and burned in 1894, while next it stands the house built by James M. Richardson and occupied by Andrew W. Bigelow. The little harness shop on this lot was originally erected on the Common as the saddler's shop of the elder Roderick Richardson. When he removed to the village square this building was moved to a location just across the road from his first store, where it stood until removed to its present site during the "forties." A little way beyond us is the Congregational meeting-house erected in 1874 and next to this the brick dwelling built by Roderick Richardson, jr., in 1834, but which has been for many years the home of Judge Jonathan H. Hastings.

A few steps more and we are at our starting place, but as we pass we note the wooden building next to the brick store which has for many years been the Town Clerk's office, presided over during all that time by Richardson James Gleason, who kept the post-office in the same quarters from 1861 to 1889. In fact Mr. Gleason himself may almost be ranked as one of our landmarks for he has occupied the office of Town Clerk continuously since June, 1855, a term of service that is believed to be unique in the history of Vermont.

The village has no existence separate from the town although in January, 1850, an attempt was made to define the limits of a village under the statutes of the State as follows:

"Situated and lying on the east and west side of Mad River, bounded as follows, viz.: From the supposed centre near Roderick Richardson's store, westerly up the river and leading to Warren, to the westerly line of the land where Charles D. Smith now lives, north on the River Road leading to Moretown to Dan Richardson's north line east on the road leading to the Common, to the west end of the high bridge, so-called, south on the road leading to Warren, to the south line of land now owned by Daniel Thayer to be designated by the name of Waitsfield Village."



CHAPTER V.

ANCIENT LANDMARKS—(*continued*).

Yesterday we covered the old North District, and today we will turn our faces eastward, taking our start again from the village square.

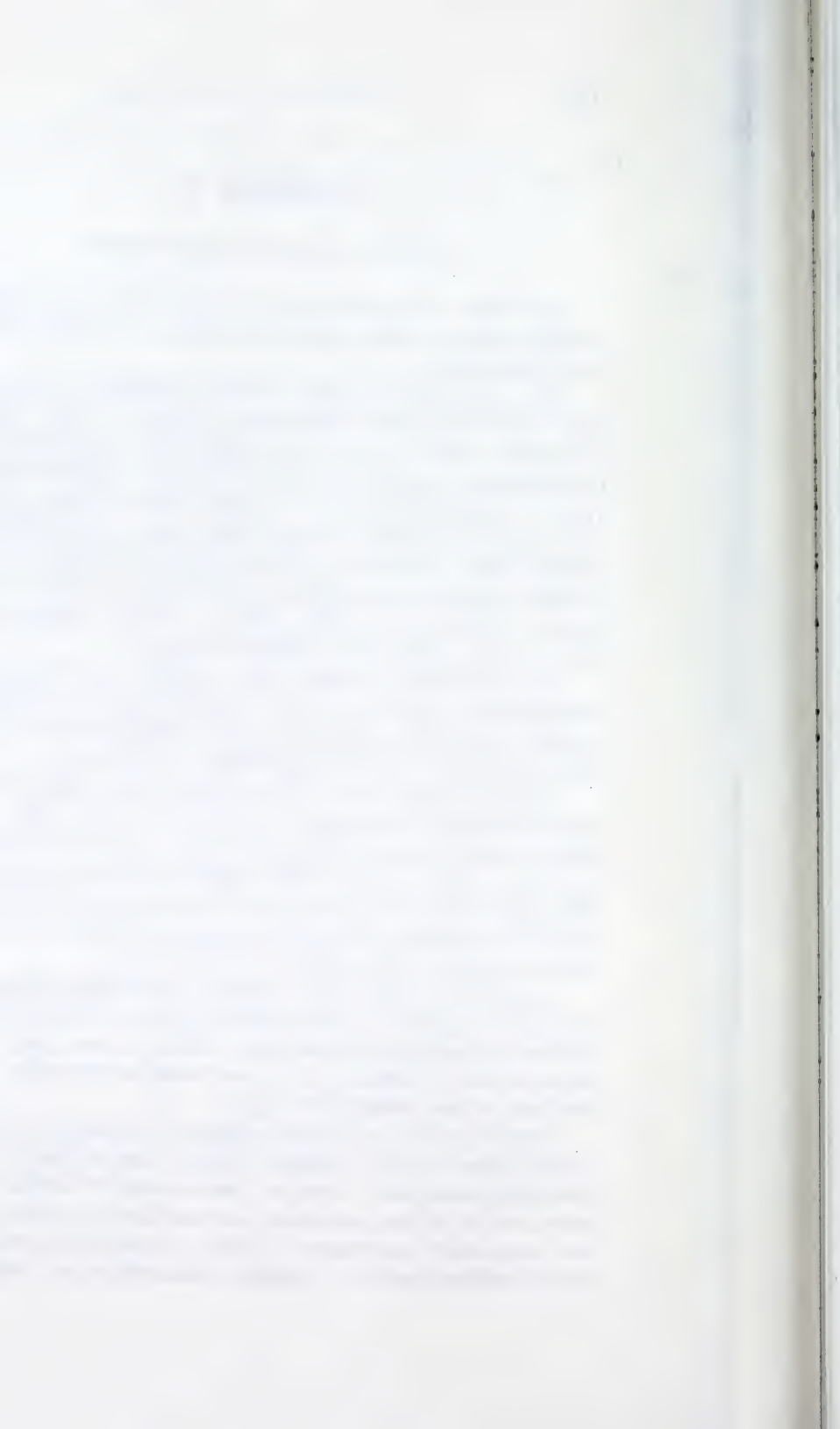
On the southerly corner stands the hotel. The building was erected by Elisha Foster near the foot of the "Dugway" in Irasville, but in 1851 it was moved by Roderick Richardson to its present site and the brick basement constructed with a view to use by the town. In fact town meetings were held there most of the time for some fifty years. Here William McAllister, John McDermid, J. Monroe Joslin, Richard F. Carleton, William Simonds, Calvin Clinton Richardson, Robert J. Coffey, Francis (France) C. Lamb, Andrew Wheatly Bigelow, H. E. Brewster and others have played boniface.

The adjoining building was erected by Oliver Carlisle Campbell as a shoe-shop, but it has been greatly enlarged, and for more than fifty years has been the headquarters of a general store conducted by three generations of Joneses.

The old bridge at the "Great Eddy" next claims attention. Its predecessor was erected on this spot before 1796, and the present structure was completed in 1833. It is the oldest bridge in town. Near it stood the massive hollowed birch stump with pestle hung on a spring pole that served to crush the grain of such as could not visit the nearest gristmill at Hancock—that is, until our own mill was built in 1793.

Across the river John Walton's blacksmith shop (1838) and house (1848) are next upon the right, while just beyond is the Congregational parsonage. This was once the little red school-house of District No. 7, and until about 1865 stood at the fork of the roads in lot 133.

Next beyond, on the same side of the street, is the brick house where in the "thirties" Lewis Holden kept his store. Here also during the "twenties" was George Frederick Kidder's store, and in it the post-office was established by him when he was appointed post-master in 1822. Across the street is the brick dwelling built by Roderick Richardson, sr., for his son



Dan, and occupied for many years by "Uncle Julie" Dumas and "Colonel" John Stafford Campbell as a tavern. Just east of it stood a two-story brick store built by Roswell Morris and his partner, Amphas Blake, of Chelsea, Vt. Here Jonathan Morse, at one time town clerk, kept his store (1840), and in the late "forties" James T. Phelps was its proprietor. After a time it fell into disuse, was then remodeled into a one story blacksmith shop, and finally removed entirely during the "eighties."

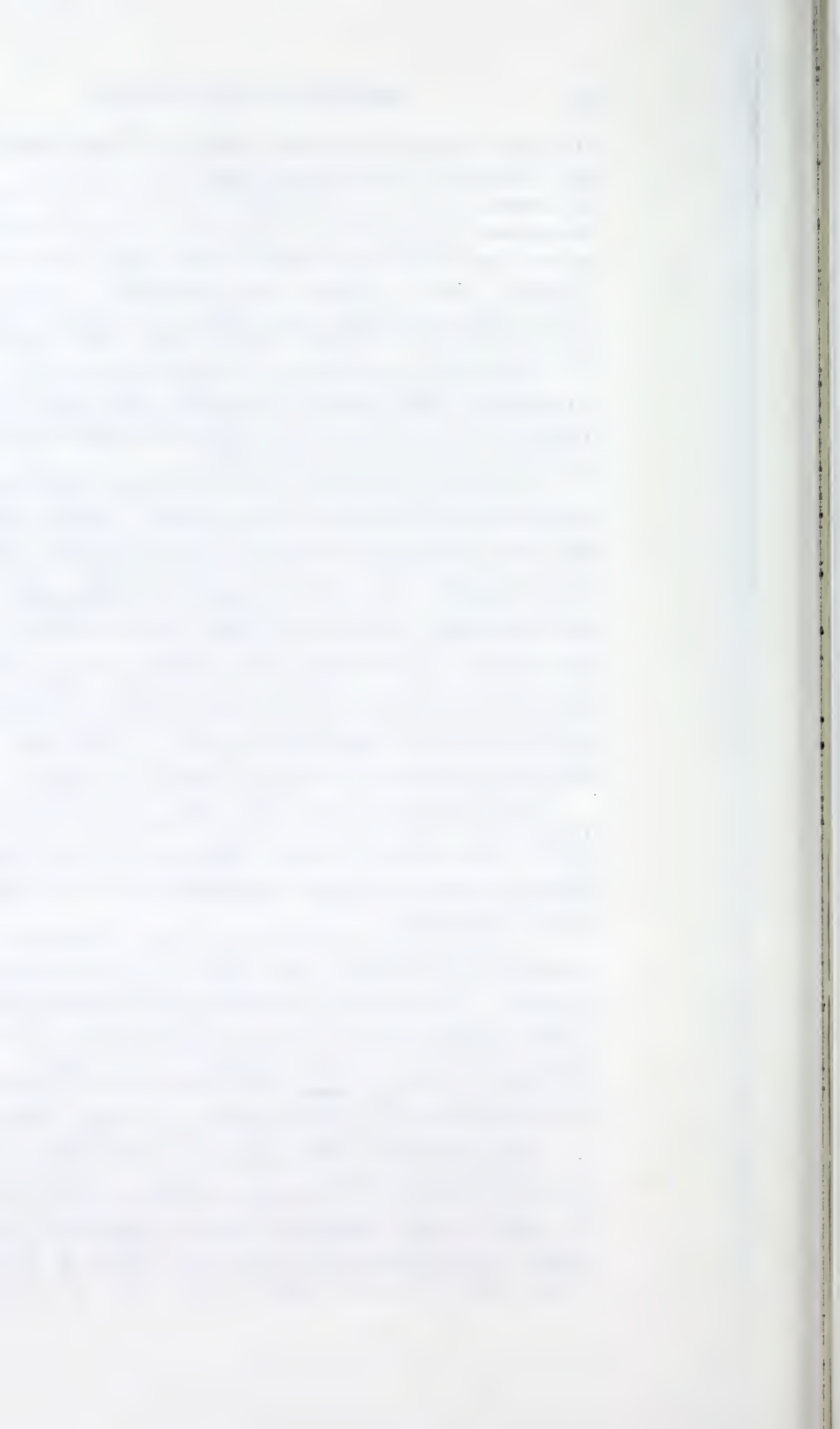
The grist and sawmills just beyond were built by Roderick Richardson, John Stafford Campbell, and Daniel Thayer in 1829 and 1830, and with their canal and bridge were considered no small undertaking in those days.

A hundred years ago the road to the Common left the Roxbury Road at this point, ran easterly through the present mill-yard, and skirted the edge of the terrace above Clay Brook, until it crossed the stream near the present "high bridge." Jonas Holden's house, and probably his fulling-mill, were on this abandoned portion of the road, but as no trace of them is now visible we will keep to the traveled way up the hill to the village cemetery. Upon the open lawn that leads back from the street stood the second Congregational meeting-house, built in 1846, and taken down in 1874. This entire tract was used by Chandler & Mower for a nursery as early as 1801.

Just beyond us, on the other side of the street, is the house occupied for some years by Daniel Thayer, but better known to us as the home of "Uncle" Orvis Jones, whose rare humor, kindly sympathy and quiet benevolence made his name blessed in the community.

A few rods more and we are at the parting of the ways between the old Roxbury Road and the highway leading to the Common. Here for many years stood the little red school-house, which the town voted in 1847 should be the place of town meetings "provided it could be obtained for \$5 a year." After the consolidation of the district with District No. 6 it fell into disuse and was devoted to other purposes, as we have already noted.

Next comes the high bridge over Clay Brook, which rises up yonder on the slope of "Old Scrag." If you have skill to use a miner's pan you may extract from its sands a few grains of gold, but the reward will hardly compensate you for the pains. John Beaman built the first bridge at this point in 1806; and the town voted to allow him ten dollars on his



highway taxes for the service. The present bridge was built in 1855, and on its dusty timbers one may still find the advertisements of the merchants posted more than forty years ago.

Near this spot, probably just above the bridge, Benjamin Wait built a sawmill prior to 1800. It passed successively to William Joiner in 1801, Edmund Rice in 1806, and Lewis Holden in 1807, and within the memory of one or two now living was occupied by Christopher Ormsbee as a hame factory, but this too has disappeared, and only a remnant of its dam may now be seen embedded in the bank.

Crossing the bridge, our road leads up the hill by the house and cabinet-shop of Salmon Rice. Who of the writer's generation does not remember with a kindly feeling this aged man, whose closing years, spent in darkness, were devoted to an attempted solution of perpetual motion? In that little shop under the white birches were made the cradles and the coffins of three generations. Here, too, were made our grandmothers' best bureaus, and their linen chests, and here our grandfathers came to have the broken "fill" repaired.

That road leading to our right and up the brook is perhaps the most beautiful in town, and will repay a visit, although no ancient landmarks may be found along its course. It bears several names, among them "Wolf Road," because in the forest through which it passes, a wolf, the last secured in town, was shot on March 7, 1855.

Time does not serve us today, however, and we will address ourselves to the long hill that stretches on before us. Half-way up we pass the low brick house built by James Joslin, sr., and now occupied by his great-grandsons.

A little farther on, where the road to Palmer Hill turns off to the right, stood the second pound. The first, constructed of logs in 1800, was erected on the Common near the northerly corner of the burying ground, at a cost of six dollars. It was thirty feet square and seven feet high, and was probably made necessary by a vote of the town in that year declaring that hogs and sheep should not be allowed to run at large from April 5 to November 10. In fact the running at large of animals was made the subject of annual by-laws for many years, and in September, 1836, an attempt was made to establish the limits of a village on the Common under the Act of 1819 "To



Restrain Certain Animals From Running at Large within Villages in this State." The second pound was located at this junction of the road in 1836 and a third was constructed in the westerly corner of the Common at a later date, but fell into disuse many years ago, so that the town annually designates some convenient barn-yard for the purpose.

Now we are at the top of the hill, and can look back down the slope where so many of us have coasted in the clear winter evenings, sometimes gliding as far as the village—more than a mile distant.

This is the edge of the plateau that runs along the base, or, if you prefer, forms a part, of the easterly range of mountains. Our road turns to the east through the old Ezra Jones farm, whose owner was held in the early days to be the best mathematician in the town. In his house town meetings were held occasionally, beginning in 1803, until the meeting-house was built. We pass diagonally across lot 106 until at its northeast corner, we reach the Common, second, and for many years, chief center of town life.

At the first meeting, held on March 25, 1794, for the organization of the town, a committee, consisting of Benjamin Wait, James Heaton, Moses Chase, John Barnard and William Joiner, was chosen to "Lay out a Meting Hous Spout and Other Public Yard." In August, 1795, Samuel Stow Savage, who owned lot 105, agreed to give two acres in its northwest corner for this purpose and the town voted to purchase two more acres from him and six acres from Ezra Jones in the northeast corner of lot 106. It was not until a year later that the Savage land was definitely deeded to the town and not until 1798 that five acres was finally purchased from Mr. Jones. In that year the Common was first "chopped over" and the old cemetery laid out on its westerly side, while during the autumn months, Salah Smith in accordance with his contract with the town, erected the frame of a building designed for a meeting-house and school-house, but destined after the refusal of the town to pay the cost (the only recorded instance of deliberate repudiation of its debts) to be removed to the river road and remodeled into the store owned by Chandler & Mower.

The Common was nearly square and was crossed diagonally by the old North Road and by that on which we have just come. In front of the cemetery stood the old meeting-house



built in 1807, flanked by horse sheds. Just north of this was the dwelling and shoe-shop of "Uncle Julie" Dumas, purchased by the church in 1835 for a parsonage and now forming one of the outbuildings of the adjoining farm. At the north end of the Common, on the corner of lot 108, stood the store of Roderick Richardson, sr., erected soon after 1806, and occupied by him until 1823, while a bit farther down the road stood his potash works, owned later by his brother, Doctor Frederick, whose house still stands at the westerly corner of the Common.

Next to the Doctor's home stood the house and blacksmith shop built about 1804 by Philip Gustin, and still standing. Suel Willis owned it in 1813, and later on Thomas Tinkham was the proprietor. Gustin seems to have done a small mercantile business as well, for in 1806, when he went to pieces financially, we find the constable attaching the following property: "The dwelling-house, Blacksmith's Shop, one Anvil, one Vice, one Pair of Bellows, one Sledge, one hand hammer and one Buck horn, one Iron Bound hoghead (supposed to contain) thirty gallons of new rum, one Barrel of Cider, and the barrel, a quantity of Junk, Tobacco, supposed to be twenty pounds, one chest of Bohea Tea, supposed to be Eight pounds."

The Samuel Stow Savage house was located at a little distance south of the Common, and in later years Mr. Savage built the brick house that you may see over there beneath the trees. Of him the tale is told that confiding in a thrice repeated dream of his daughter, he dug many days for a pot of buried gold, which of course vanished when his son spoke, although Mr. S. had his crowbar clinking among the yellow coins at the moment. Near the easterly corner of the Common stood the house of Constant Freeman, occupied later by Moses Chase, and in our time by Almon Joslin. There were, it would appear, several other buildings, dwellings, and perhaps another blacksmith shop, standing around the Common, but they have disappeared.

One wonders if it was on the Common, or perchance in the meeting-house itself, that the town established its magazine in 1812 in accordance with a vote to raise a tax "for the purpose of filling the town magazine," an institution that existed until 1828, when the selectmen were instructed to dispose of it.

Here for more than forty years the political and religious life of the town centered. Does not your imagination picture



it to you as we sit here in the shade? In yonder store Federalists and Jeffersonian Democrats wage wordy warfare over the Constitution or our growing difficulties with England. On Sunday gather, on foot or horseback, from the four corners of the town, a congregation that fills the meeting-house to its doors to listen to the strong Calvinistic doctrine of a century ago. After the morning sermon the people seek each other out and break their week of isolated toil with neighborly communion, or wander to the churchyard to while away the time until their stern old Puritan pastor shall for the second time that day convict them of their sins.

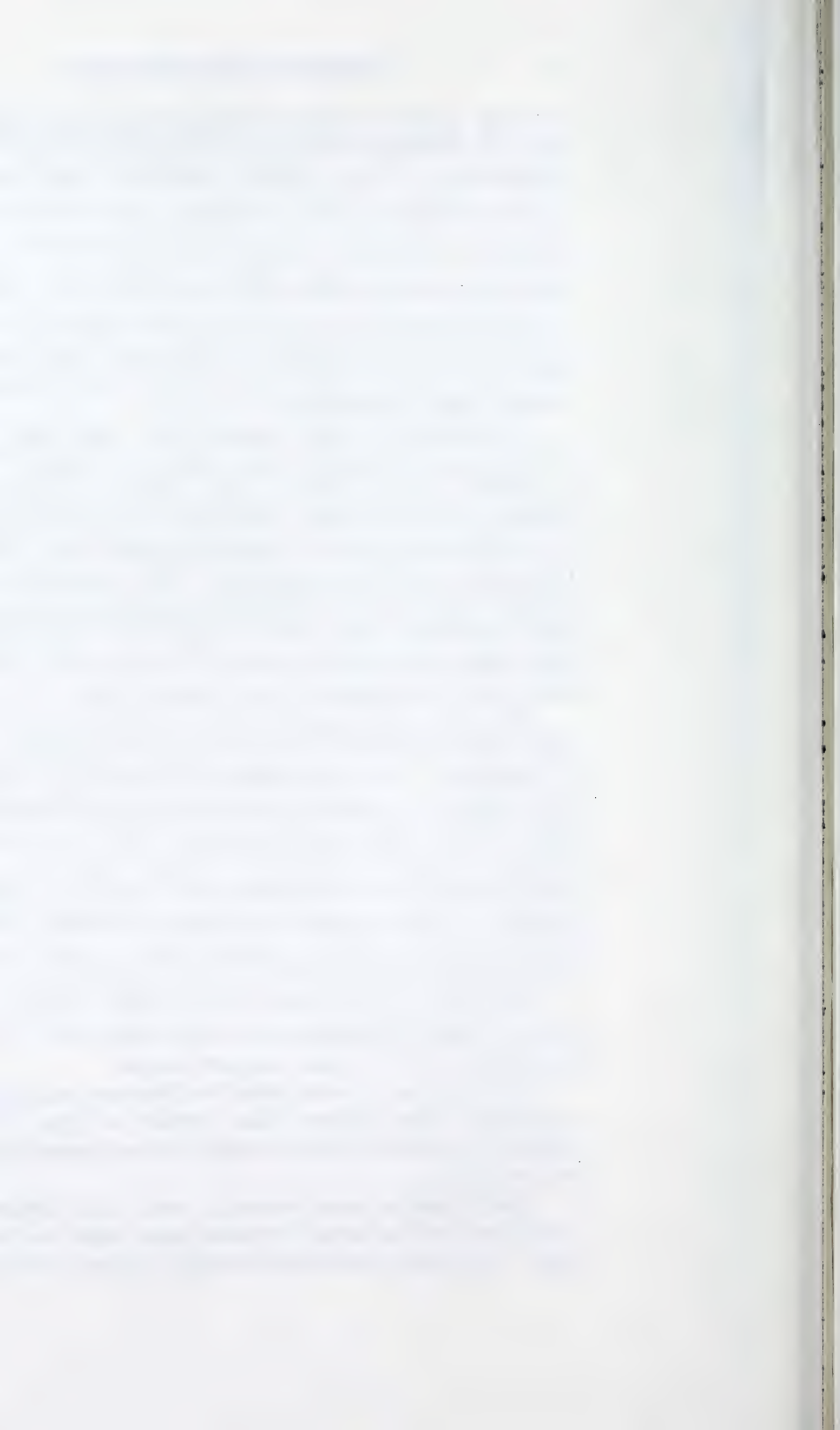
And now it is June Training Day, and the whole town is here to see the soldier boys and have a drink. Those men in scarlet are the "Floodwood" company of infantry. The riflemen are clad in blue, while the cavalry in lesser numbers but with brave array of trappings, strikes awe and terror to the souls of all the younger fry. The audience is large and friendly and the soldiers march and countermarch, amid applause until the climax comes and the great day ends with the noise and smoke and clash of arms of the sham battle and the still more deadly onslaught of New England rum.

Here the people gathered on that Sunday in September, 1814, while the roar of cannon thundered across the quiet bosom of Champlain. A whole company of their sons and neighbors had marched to join the American forces at Plattsburgh, and news of them was eagerly awaited. Those grey-haired men who stand together and talk in earnest tones are veterans of the Revolution recounting their own experiences in war with England. At last, impatient at delay, old General Wait, nearing his eightieth year, throws himself upon his horse and rides off to the North to intercept the courier and get first news of battle.

We might spend hours around this ancient and time-honored square recounting men and things, but a steep road lies before us and we must not tarry longer.

The first house as we leave the Common was the old Rider homestead where Salma Rider settled in 1793. It is now deserted and rapidly falling to decay, as are several other houses in the vicinity.

Half a mile or more beyond, a road leads northerly across Pine Brook gulf to the old Bushnell place where we were yesterday. A few rods down upon the right one may find the rotting



timbers of the home of Rev. Amariah Chandler for which he exchanged his river farm with Joel Skinner in 1821, while just beyond under that monster pine is the house built by Eli Skinner about 1820, although he first settled on the lot in 1797.

Holding our course straight up the hill, we next pass the farm upon which Nathaniel Joslin settled. It was later occupied by Henry Jones, and still later by "Uncle" Timothy Reed, dear to the hearts of many of a younger generation.

A few rods to the east, in the junction of the roads, stands the East School-house. The first school-house of the Northeast District stood below us near the foot of the hill, and just west of Pine Brook. It was used for more than thirty years, but in 1831 the district began to agitate the question of a new building, and indulged in as bitter a controversy over the location as one could find in many a day. The east-siders wanted the old site retained, and the west-siders wanted a new one at the junction of the roads where the present building stands. No less than eighteen district meetings were held to consider the matter, and action was repeatedly taken, only to be reversed a few days later. Finally, on October 9, 1832, Jennison Jones and Joseph Wallis were chosen to ascertain that point in the district which should yield the smallest sum of distances by road, measuring from each house, and allowing one pupil from each house. On October 17 the committee reported that by measuring from a stake on the side of the road 38 rods west of the site of the old house, and making due allowance for vacant houses, the sum of west-side distances was 2354 rods, and the sum of east-side distances was 2250 rods, and that by moving the point $2\frac{1}{2}$ rods farther west a centre might be obtained. No agreement could be reached, and more than a year later the district besought the selectmen to choose a site, but they refused, and on May 16, 1834, a committee from outside the district, consisting of Jason Carpenter, Rufus Barnard and Levi Wilder, was chosen to settle the controversy. This committee immediately recommended the "crotch of the roads," and on May 20 the district voted to accept this site, and chose Asahel Rider, Jedediah Bushnell and Jennison Jones to build a schoolhouse 28 by 22 feet in size, with 10-foot posts.

But the west-siders did not dare to push their victory to a conclusion, and under date of June 6, 1834, we find the following on the records:



"We, the undersigned inhabitants and legal voters of the 2nd School District in Waitsfield, for the purpose of settling all controversy in relation to a spot for erecting a schoolhouse, do mutually agree that the building committee build said house at the foot of the hill, west of the spot where the old house stood, on the north side of the road, and west of the water-course, instead of building on the spot where voted at a late adjourned meeting of said district."

This agreement was signed by practically every voter in the district, and land for a site was secured June 18, 1834, very near the "center" as computed by the committee in 1832.

This school-house stood until 1867, but on March 4 of that year it was voted to build the present structure at the junction of the roads, and David Martin Phelps, Ezra Osgood, Joslin and Albert Frederick Richardson were chosen to serve as building committee.

Leaving this well fought battlefield we cross Pine Brook, and, turning sharply to the left, clamber to the level of the plateau above us.

We are now on the old Jennison Jones farm, lot 76, while just beyond lies the farm cleared by Moses Chase and occupied by various owners until about 1828 Thomas Prentis came from Weathersfield, Vt., and settled on it.

Still further over under the mountain we can see the Amasa Skinner place, better known for forty years past as the home of Dennis Shea. Running along the north line of lot 76 is a grass-grown road that brings us to the old Doud Bushnell farm on the Northfield Road. The house is the last on the west side of Northfield mountain, and just back of it, is the little stream that Mr. Bushnell harnessed to turn the spinning wheels of his good wife and her neighbors—so far as we know, the only power-driven spindles ever operated in the town.

From this point, had we time, we should find a fairly easy pathway to the top of Bald Mountain, but our hunt for landmarks draws us away to the south, by the first home of James Joslin (1797), later known as the Wallis farm and still later as the home of Benjamin Reed, to the Joseph Joslin, jr., place, where the road bends sharply to the west down to the brook. Joseph was succeeded by his son, Alfred, and the farm was held by the family for over a century.

Our direct way now takes us through the fields to the houses on the easterly side of Pine Brook in lot 77. The first



one was for many years the home of Franklin Reed and then of Ezra Osgood Joslin, but it is now abandoned to decay. The house of Thomas Piper, hatter, which stood over there across the brook has already disappeared. On the hill to the west of us in lot 80 is the farm where Bissell Phelps and his sons settled in 1797. It was occupied in later years by Ira Bates and by his son-in-law, John Gunnison Lewis, and is now the home of Bertrand L. Joslin.

Next we turn our faces toward Palmer Hill and follow the dim outline of the pent road that leads us through the fields to the southwest corner of lot 58 where "Squire" Matthias Stone Jones made his pitch in 1798. Just above us towers the summit of Old Scrag and the whole scene is wild and mountainous. The "Squire" soon sought more fertile fields and this farm has passed through many hands. The last resident of the now deserted house was Orange Gale.

The next house, also deserted, as indeed are nearly all upon this hill, marks the home of Joseph Hamilton, a very early settler, while the south half of the lot, reached by crossing the brook and taking a fork of the road, was the home of Jonathan Palmer.

On the bank of the brook below the house, is an ideal place to rest and eat our lunch. If yesterday it took skill to catch your trout, here you will need little to place your fill of speckled beauties on the coals, and, after our tramp of six or seven miles, I venture they'll taste good.

Our nooning over, we follow westward toward the main road, past the former homes of Palmers, Quimbys, Grandys, Wheelers, Bartletts and all the rest who once dwelt upon this hill and made it a hundred years ago one of the most densely settled portions of the town. Just upon the brow, we pause, for there to the north rises in all his grandeur the triple peak of Mansfield. In all the country around, there is no fairer vantage point from which to view him.

Down the hill through the woods, we soon find ourselves at the North Road once more. Here in the fork, with that massive boulder at its door, is the Center School-house. In the early days, it stood upon the west side of the highway in the corner of lot 103. It is doubtful if anywhere we could find a trace of that location now.

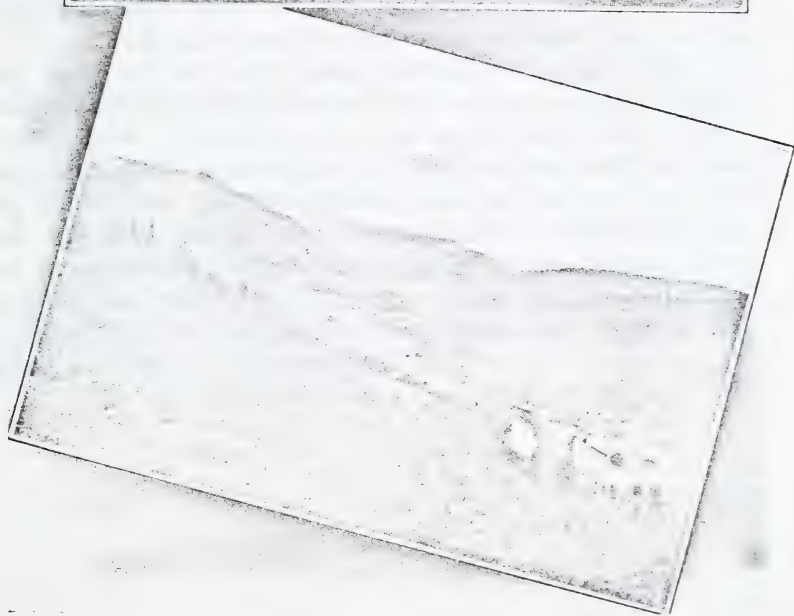
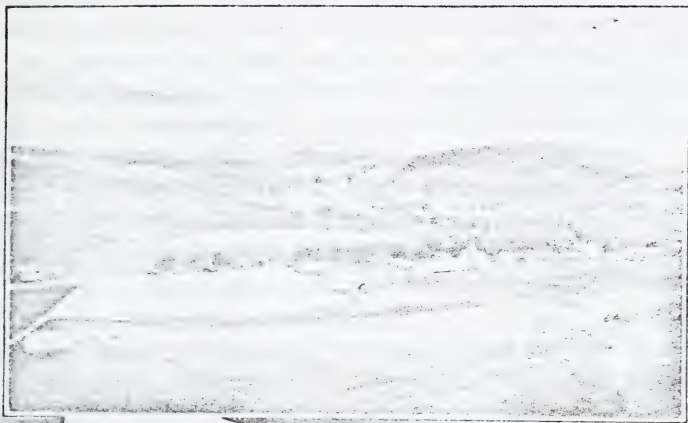


Across from the school-house in the northwest corner of lot 84 is the Dr. William Joslin place occupied for many years by the Skinner family. Next beyond, to the south, lived Joseph Joslin, sr., in fact this whole neighborhood was thickly settled by that family. Then comes the farm that "Squire Matt" Jones purchased after he left the mountain. It lies in lots 84 and 86 and has been occupied for many years by James H. Baird.

To the west, in lot 101, was the home of Benjamin Butterfield, but only the cellar hole can now be found on the knoll southwest of the present buildings. On lot 88 we find the Colonel Elias Taylor farm now occupied by Oramel Smith Joslin and Orrin Hubbard Joslin. Here is to be had the finest view in all the town, especially if we climb the hill a little to the east. To the west lies Lincoln Range, and to the south the lesser ranges, lined with the tracks of mighty slides. Then as we turn northward, we see Burnt Hill, Camel's Hump, Mansfield, Elmore, Sterling and Mount Hunger, while far in the north, almost upon the Canada line, Jay Peak shows its dim blue outline. Seventy miles of hills and mountain ranges stand up before us, while at our feet lies the peaceful valley with the white cottages and church spires of the village nestling there in foliage. Up over the western range come great silvery white cloud masses such as only the hill country knows. For miles and miles we watch their shadows play across the landscape, until they rush over, almost grazing the mountains behind us as they pass. We hear the farmer shout as he drives the towering load of new mown hay to cover in his spacious barns, and watch the standing herdgrass billow in the wind, while the faint tinkle of the cow bell comes from sleek herds grazing on every hand. God may have made a grander sight, but never one more beautiful.

About halfway across lot 88, a grass-grown way leads down to the Roxbury Road at the Cyrus Joslin farm on lot 99. Just where it leaves the North Road there stood in early days the store of Elias Taylor, jr., and the blacksmith shop of Capt. Richard Gale. Indeed this spot was quite the business section of the Southeast District at that time. The Joslin place just spoken of is the farm first settled by Eliphalet Bates after whom came John English, jr., and after him the Joslins, who still own it.





WAITSFIELD VILLAGE LOOKING SOUTH FROM SITE OF GEN. WAIT'S RESIDENCE.
MAD RIVER VALLEY LOOKING SOUTHWEST FROM PINE HILL.

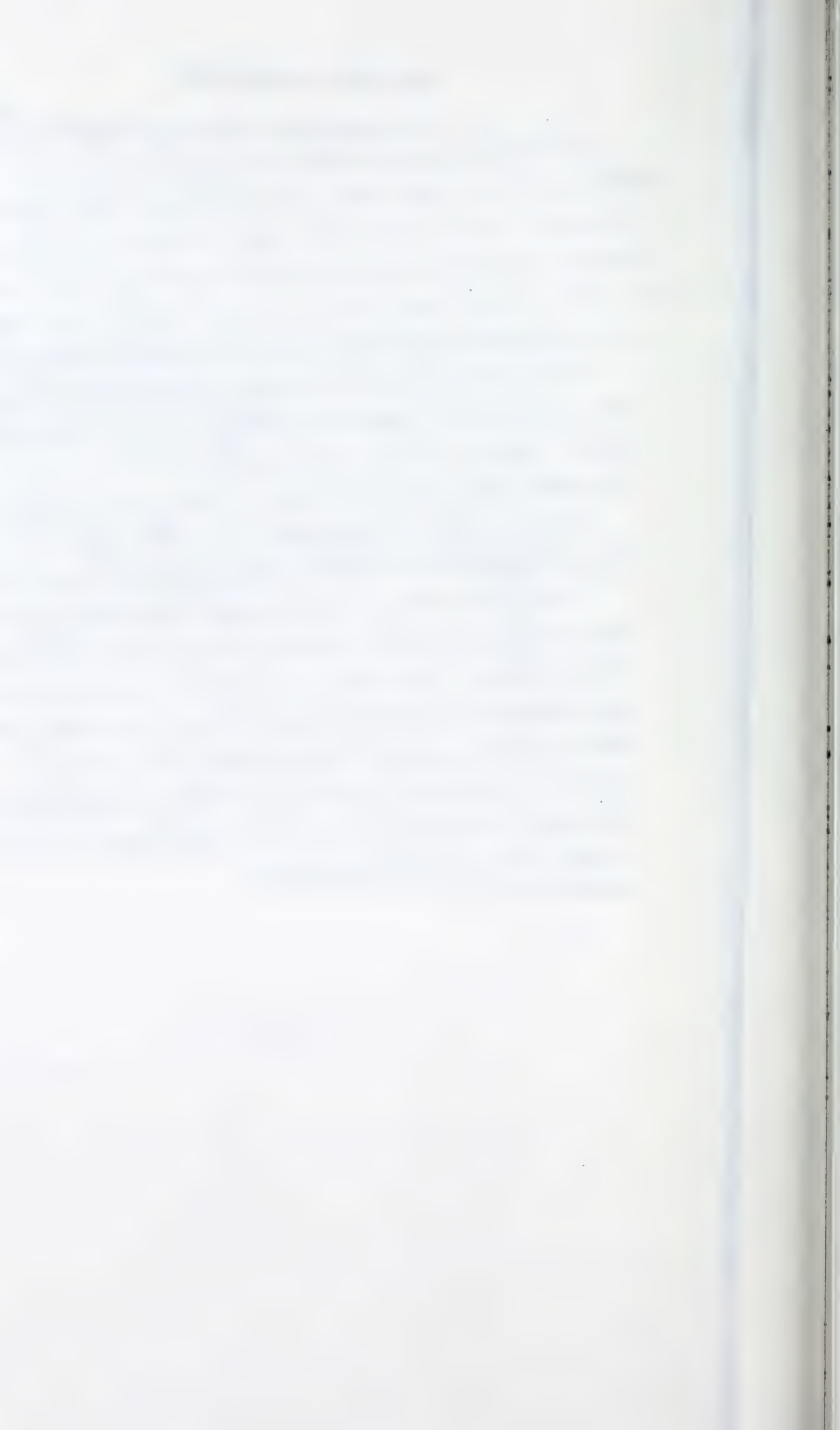


To the north a little distance, an old road, long since abandoned but still traceable, leads over the hill to the northwest and down to the river road near the old fair ground. We will follow it to the top of the rise and then strike northerly through the pastures and the woods to the top of Pine Hill for from its ledges that drop sheer for several hundred feet toward the river, one can get a fine view of the south end of the valley with Irasville and Mill Brook valley to the west.

A short rest here and we will work through the scrub, a little to the north, where we can find a passage down the ledge to the river at the "suspension bridge" near the mouth of Mill Brook. This is a flimsy structure that becomes attractive as a footpath only after long acquaintance.

Down the bank of the river we soon come to the king pin swimming-hole, "Fairbanks." It takes its name from Luther Fairbanks who met his death there in 1836.

A few rods more and we are in the meadow back of the Cove, scene of our early spring fishing for horned pout, our summer search for mud turtles and our winter skating, when we were boys. Here was shot the moose that Mrs. General Wait dreamed of "three nights running" and then sent the hired man to capture. In this meadow, over to the right near the bank, was the brickyard, where Joseph Green made the bricks used in constructing the brick buildings in the village. Now out along the bank of the canal by "Uncle" Pardon Bushnell's cooper shop to the road and we are home again ready to rest against our labors on the morrow.



CHAPTER VI.

ANCIENT LANDMARKS—(*concluded*).

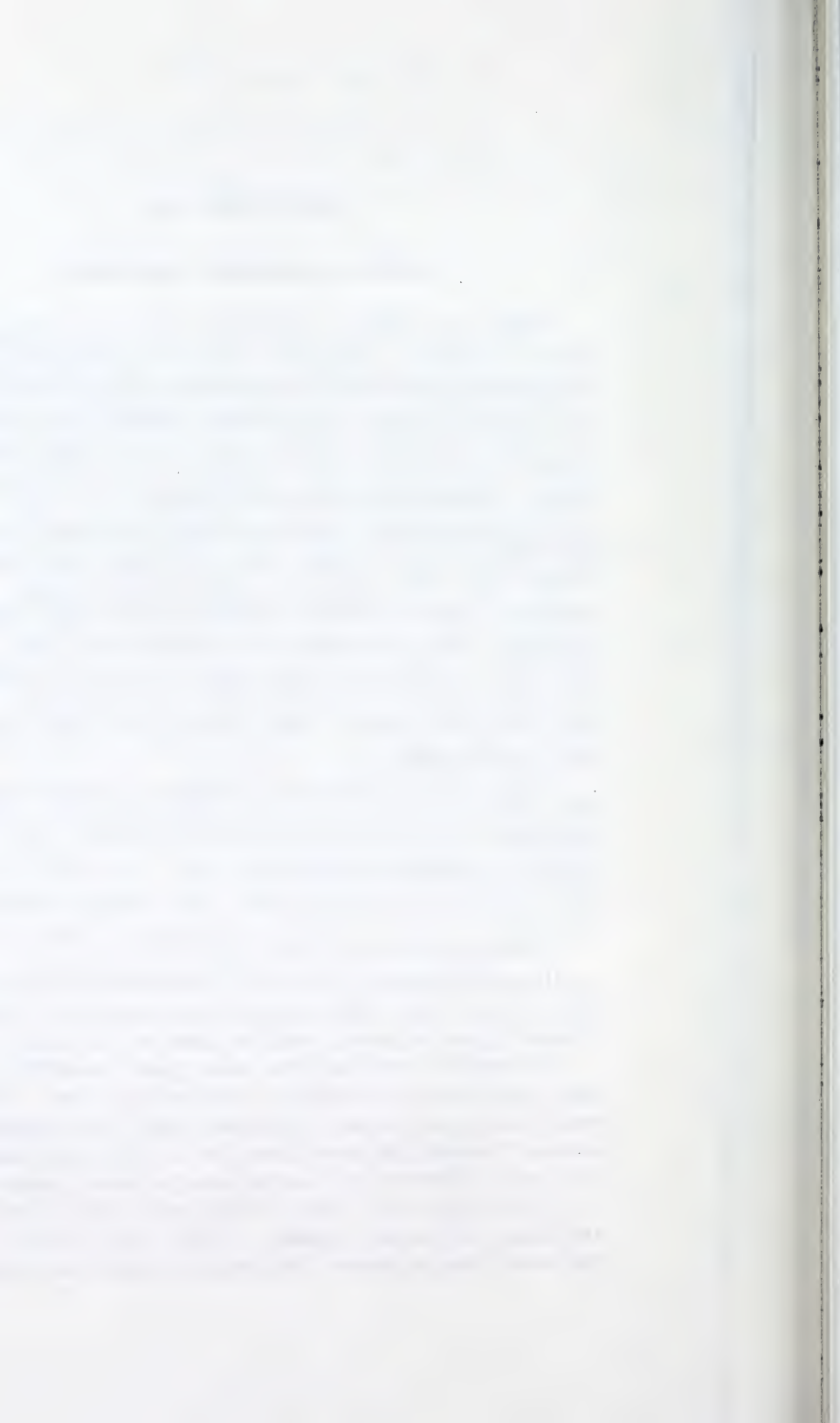
The street leading southwesterly from the village square is not an old one. Originally the road ran from Ezra Wait's house directly over the hill and through the sugar orchard back of Newcomb's shop; it then turned southerly into its present course near Jeduthan Wait's house—the turn being still clearly visible near the south end of James Seymour Newcomb's residence. Indeed, it was not until September 20, 1807, that the road from Jeduthan Wait's was laid out directly down the hill with a "trustle" bridge across the brook near where Newcomb's shop now stands, to a point in the village near the houses of Hiram F. Stoddard and Charles H. Clay, and thence northerly over the terrace to a junction with the Roxbury Road just northwest of the square, where the Billings and Thompson houses now stand; and it was not until April 16, 1833, that the present street was laid out from Stoddard's down to the square.

Most of the buildings are, of course, of recent construction. The present post-office block was built by Jonathan Hammond Hastings, and Eaton's Block just beyond was once an out-building on Roderick Richardson's farm, while the Eaton residence on the left, where the road bends around the ledge, was occupied by Royal I. Fuller as a carriage and paint shop.

A little further along on the right is the house, now occupied by Hiram F. Stoddard where Col. John Stafford Campbell spent his declining years, while just across the street is the Henry N. Bushnell place for many years the home of Joshua N. Dartt.

Around the next bend we come upon Newcomb's carriage shop, built some 50 years ago, and looking older. The little brook that once turned the water wheel now babbles unrestrained through the stone dam, for its place has been taken by a more effective but less picturesque power producer.

Over there to the west, in the sugar orchard and within the limits of the old highway, is "Jed Wait's Cold Spring." For more than a century the crystal stream that here bursts



from the restraining rocks has been thus known, and treasured for its qualities, and now with undiminished flow supplies many village homes.

On up the hill we find at the left the old Jeduthan Wait home, now occupied by James A. Irwin. It is in lot 136, originally drawn by Gilbert Wait. This is one of the oldest farms in town, as the General's half-brother settled on it in 1790, although he seems not to have acquired title until 1807.

We are now upon a pronounced terrace extending from the river westerly to the face of the hill. In early times the road skirted its edge until it swung around to Dugway Hill, where we go down to the valley of Mill Brook, but now it runs directly across the level.

About 1835 James Joslin, jr., and Daniel Thayer, became the owners of the first trotting horses ever seen in town, and on this flat they used to try conclusions—one driver seated in a wagon, the other riding on his trotter's back. One cannot but wonder if they were not occasionally admonished for their worldly ways by Elder Rufus Barrett, the founder of the Methodist Church in Waitsfield, who lived in the "Peachblow House" at the head of the Dugway, just where the road branched off to Fayston Hill, the home of his staunch supporters, the Brighams, the Griggs and the Bixbys. He it was who gave the land for the Methodist Cemetery that you see just ahead upon the left, and largely through his efforts the meeting-house was built in 1835. It stands a few rods beyond the cemetery—a plain, barnlike structure that gave place in 1870 to a more pretentious edifice erected in the village. Just north of it stood the first parsonage, built in 1829, and now occupied by the family of the late Meriden L. Richardson.

This hamlet has long been known as Irasville, taking its name from the Honorable Ira Richardson, whose commodious homestead, now occupied by his grandson, stands just across the street; a few rods farther on is the store of which other grandsons are now proprietors.

At the head of the Dugway, and opposite the Peachblow House is the school-house of the old Southwest District. This building is not old (1852). In fact the earlier buildings stood near the foot of the hill, and in the valley of Mill Brook, where most of the primitive buildings in this section were erected. This old school-house was moved to the south and became a



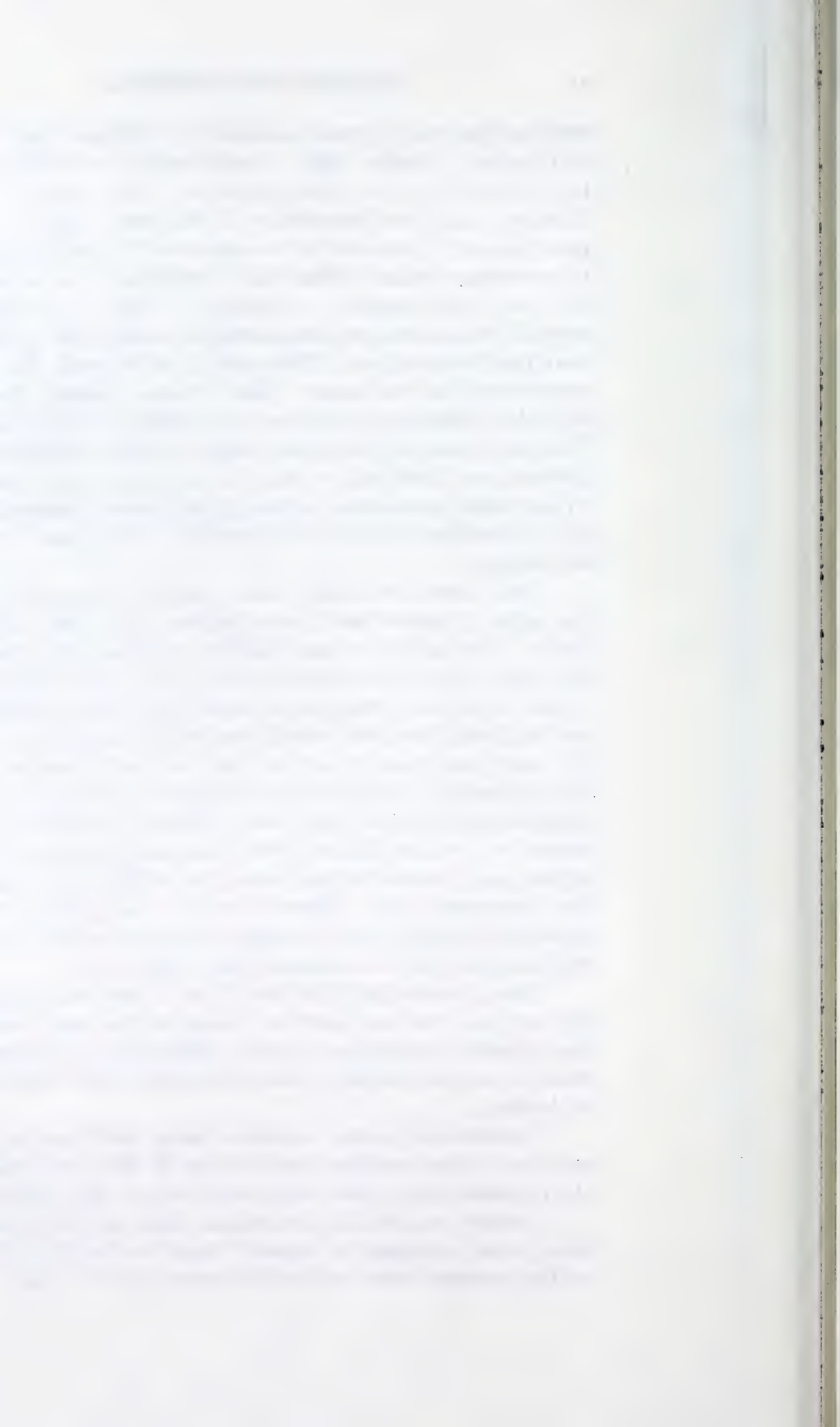
dwelling for many years occupied by William Tell Stoddard and his son, Harlan Page. Once down the Dugway we will turn aside from our direct road to visit Green's Mills. In October, 1790, the Proprietors of the town voted a tax of "2 pence an acre," one-half to be expended for roads and one-half to encourage mills. Stimulated doubtless by a subsidy from this tax, John Heaton, jr., erected in 1793 a gristmill and a sawmill which stood in the southwest corner of lot 138 and very near the Fayston line. They were, it is believed, the first mills constructed in the town. John's cousin, James Heaton, jr., was also interested in them for a time, but soon after 1800 Thomas Green and his sons Joseph and Seth became the proprietors, and their names are still associated with the business by our older inhabitants, although the present generation speaks of "Richardson's Mill," the gristmill having been long since abandoned.

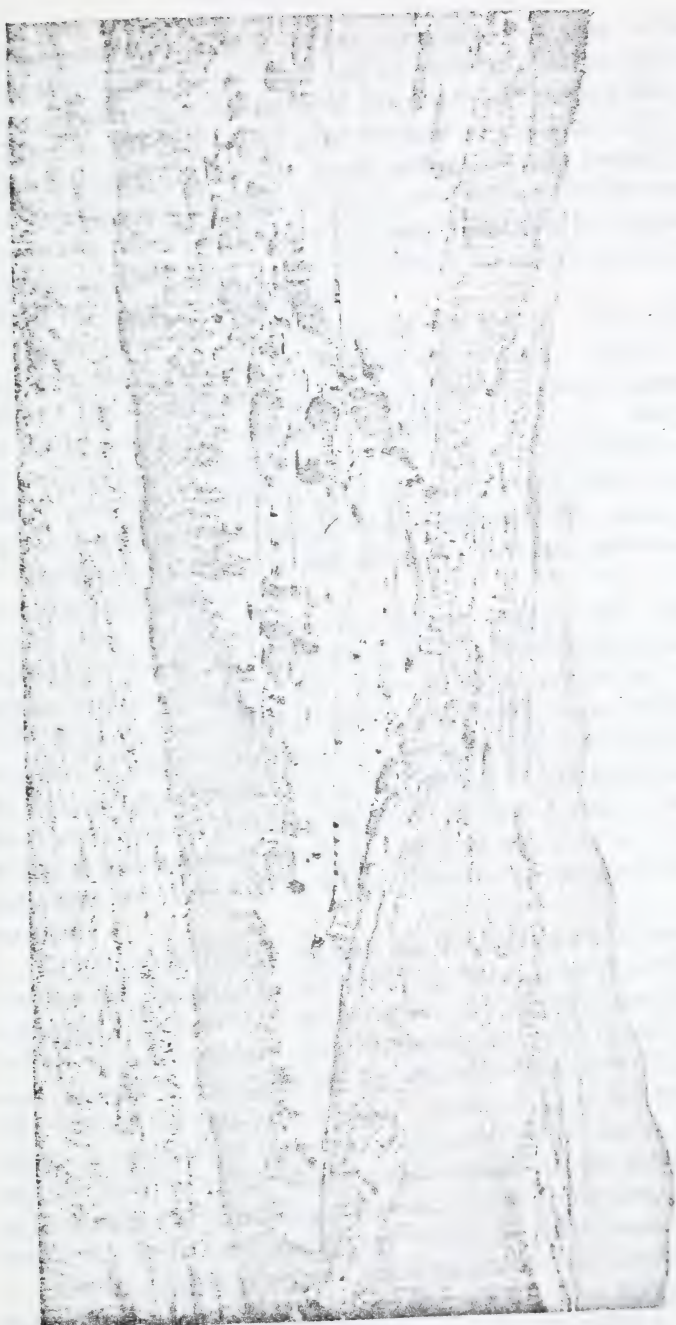
Just across the bridge below the mill the road forks. On the right it leads directly into Fayston along the valley of the brook. On the left it rises sharply, up Dana Hill, through lots 140, 142, and 144, to a dead end in 146. Let us climb for half a mile to the old Irwin place where Eli Abbott settled in 1797, and lie down for a few minutes under the trees below the house. No finer place from which to view our valley can be found in all the town. At our feet is the brook, winding its way to a confluence with the little river, whence we follow the larger stream by its blue ribbon or the occasional sparkle of its crystal waters, as it winds its way down the valley, to be lost behind the Moretown hills. Beyond we see the plateau which we explored yesterday—the Common, and the eastern mountains, while on the left the Fayston hills confront us.

From the old mill the lazy hum of saw and planer greets the ear, and we can hear the voices of the men stacking the fresh dressed lumber in the yard, while from the distant meadows come the mellowed calls of farmers busy with the rush of haying.

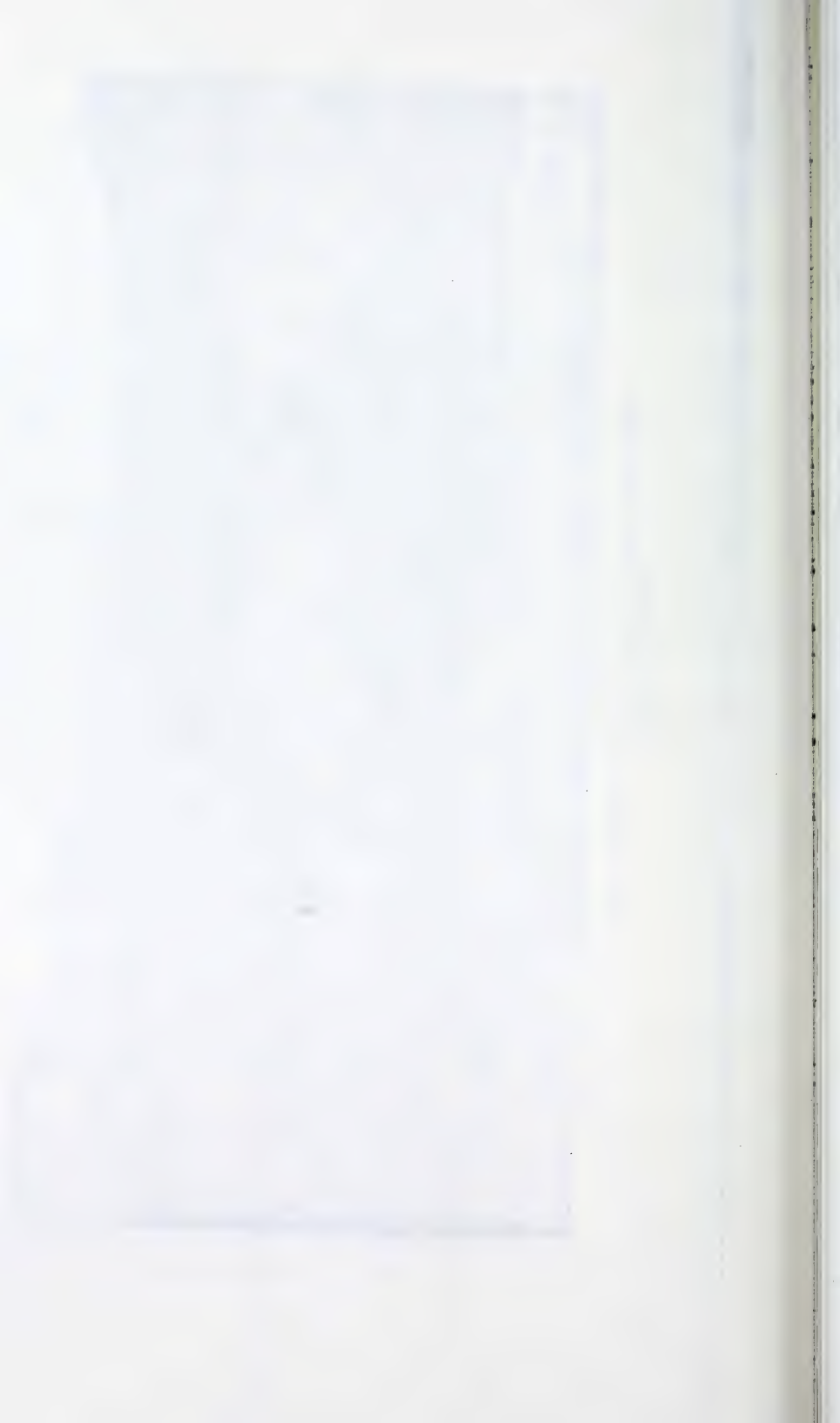
Comfortable homes, monster barns and waving fields of corn and grass proclaim the wisdom of the men who pitched their homes along this valley and cleared the wilderness.

Farther up the hill, in lot 142, lies the old Henry Dana farm, later occupied by Russell Steele and colloquially known at the present time as the McKenney place. Here one may





MAD RIVER VALLEY LOOKING NORTHEAST FROM DANA HILL.
Ipsville in the foreground.



get the same view from a higher elevation, but there is little to be gained, and as our way lies in another direction we will retrace our steps and continue on the river road toward Warren.

First on the left as we pass the foot of the Dugway is the old house where Joel Foster lived, and some rods beyond this is the comfortable dwelling of Garinter Hastings, while nearby is the white cottage built by his son, Jonathan H. Hastings, occupied in recent days by John J. Kelty, for many years driver of the local stage to Middlesex.

Nearly opposite, on the bank of the brook, is an old mill built, probably, by Guy C. Nichols about 1815. It was then used as a fulling-mill and dyehouse, where the rough homespun was made ready for shears and pattern. In 1828 the place was run by John Kimball, and from 1834 to 1850 William McAllister was the proprietor, but soon after the latter date, it was converted into a tannery, and so operated for many years by Stephen C. Parker, whose son later utilized the structure for a grist and shingle mill.

At the bridge across the brook stands the tannery erected by "Uncle Tell" Stoddard, used in later years as a starch factory, and now abandoned. Some of us can remember "Uncle Tell" after he had retired from active work, as a maker *par excellence* of whip lashes, and an unrivaled fifer and story-teller. Do you not remember that straightening of the bent form as the once-powerful muscles swelled at the memory of how, during a tremendous freshet he plunged into this very stream and swam the river for the mere pleasure of battling with the current?

Crossing the bridge we find on the right an old brickyard, the last one operated in the town, but now unused, and hardly traceable. Just in the corner of lot 139 is the home of Capt. Robert Orton Stoddard (now occupied by John Maxwell) and next beyond is the farm of Dr. Simeon Stoddard, his father, who settled on this lot in 1794. Near at hand is the bridge across the river that the worthy doctor tried for many years to get the town to build, and on the summit of the knoll at the right, under the spreading branches of the apple trees, may be found the little family cemetery where he lies buried.

On the opposite side of the stream one may see the finest example of terrace formation in the town. The highway runs along the second terrace, and above us on the third is seen the

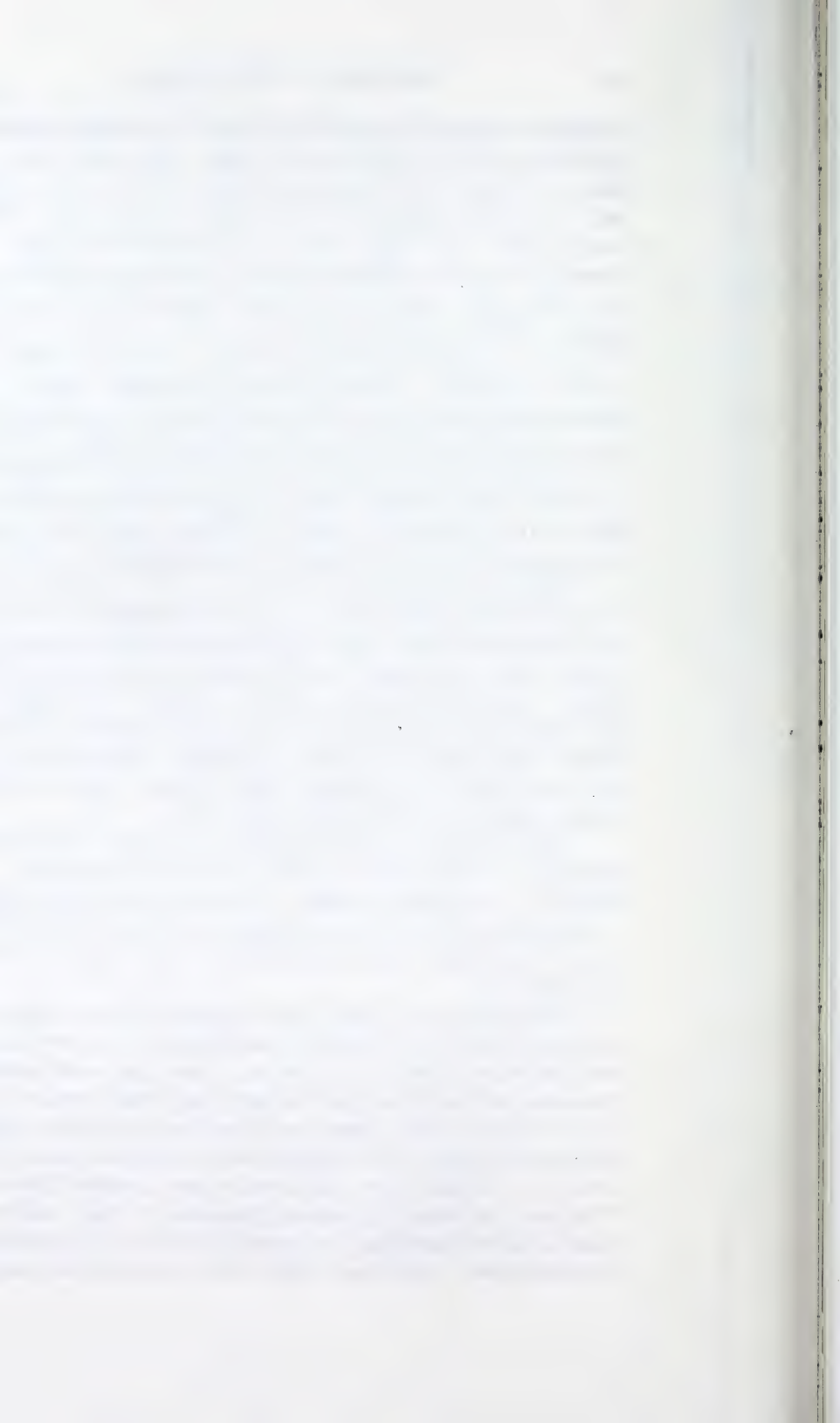


outline of the race track and the grounds where the Agricultural Association held its first fair in 1872. The road here passes through the old Job House farm, lying in lots 96 and 141, and still owned by members of the family. As we cross lot 96 a road leads to the right down to the level of the river. Over there, just in the northeast corner of lot 143, and directly on the river bank, stood the so-called forge and trip hammer, together with the foundry where iron kettles were manufactured from ore brought from Orange County. This was operated at various times by Edward Fales, Theophilus Bixby, James Selleck and others, but in the great freshet of 1830 it was swept away, together with the dam that furnished power, and neither was rebuilt, although at a later period Thomas D. Poland constructed a small sawmill which he operated until it suffered the fate of its predecessor. John S. Poland settled on this farm in 1820, and it is in the hands of his descendants to this day.

Following the road into lot 94 we find ourselves on the farm settled by Jesse Mix in 1794. That portion of the lot on the west side by the river, together with some of the gore lands to the south, now forms the Ford farm. On the east side Fay Brook flows into the main stream. Nearby a road leads up the hill through lots 93, 147 and 92, to the Roxbury or Kingston Road. The homes of John and Captain Robert Leach stood on this road, the Captain's farm having been occupied in recent years by the late John Somerville.

But we shall find more pleasure, I imagine, in leaving the highway and following up the brook that tumbles out of the gorge in a beautiful cascade. This spot was early chosen as a favorable mill site and was bought as such by Silas Trask in 1801, but so far as can be learned no mill was actually constructed here.

For more than a mile now we shall find no clearing, and no easy pathway, for the hills rise abruptly for several hundred feet on either hand, but in lot 147, near the spot where two branches of the brook join to form the larger stream, the hill to the left has been cleared, and just back from the water one may see the cellar of an old log house, its fireplace and chimney, —built of stones from the brook—now tumbled into ruins. This was the home of Samuel Bowman in 1812, and next to that of Abel Spaulding the most desolate in its surroundings in all the town. No wonder that a few years later he abandoned



it and moved to a house on lot 92. Here, too, one sees the road, now discontinued, that led up out of the gorge, and wonders how a wagon was ever hauled up or let down. Let us follow it to the present highway, near the south line of lot 92, whence it is but a few rods to the Roxbury Road where stands the early home of Ziba Rice, later owned by Joseph Farr. To the south the road pitches down into the valley of the brook, but we will not follow it, as we can see the points of interest from here.

Just beyond us lies lot 91, settled by Moses Stewart in 1794. His house stood where that occupied in later years by Leonard C. Berry may now be seen facing the old road just beyond the point where it makes its sharp turn to the southeast. Nearby in the southwest corner of lot 46, and in the gore lands to the south, lay the farm of Oliver Colton, and next beyond this—still in the gore lands—the farm of Joshua Pike, while to the west in lot 148, on the old Kingston Road, lived Oliver Wood and his sons, on the farm now held by George A. Berry.

Turning northerly we soon find ourselves at the old Nathan Stowell* place (now occupied by Emery Somerville), and over to the east in lot 89, where Jerry Ryle now lives, Mr. Stowell found farms for his sons Nathan, jr., and Salue. Nearby on the line between lots 90 and 92 stands the south school-house, and just beyond through an avenue of beautiful maples, one may see the old Minor farm, settled by Aaron Minor about 1795, occupied for many years by Jennison Joslin, and now owned by Edward E. Neill.

Turning westerly along the road we reach lot 95, occupied by Ezekiel Hawley in 1794, and now owned by Julius E. Berry. Caleb Colton spent his declining years on a small place in the southeast corner of this lot.

Here the road swings to the north, and enters lot 97, upon which Job Tyler made his pitch in 1797. This was the scene of the smallpox outbreak in 1799, when Tyler's house was taken as a pesthouse, and quarantined by order of the town, which voted that: "Mr. Hawley go and turn the road by Mr. Tyler's house so that persons are not exposed when they drive by to take the smallpox, and to set up a monument at each end of

*Nathan Stowell lived from 1795 to 1807 on lot 101 before removing to the farm now commonly identified with his name.



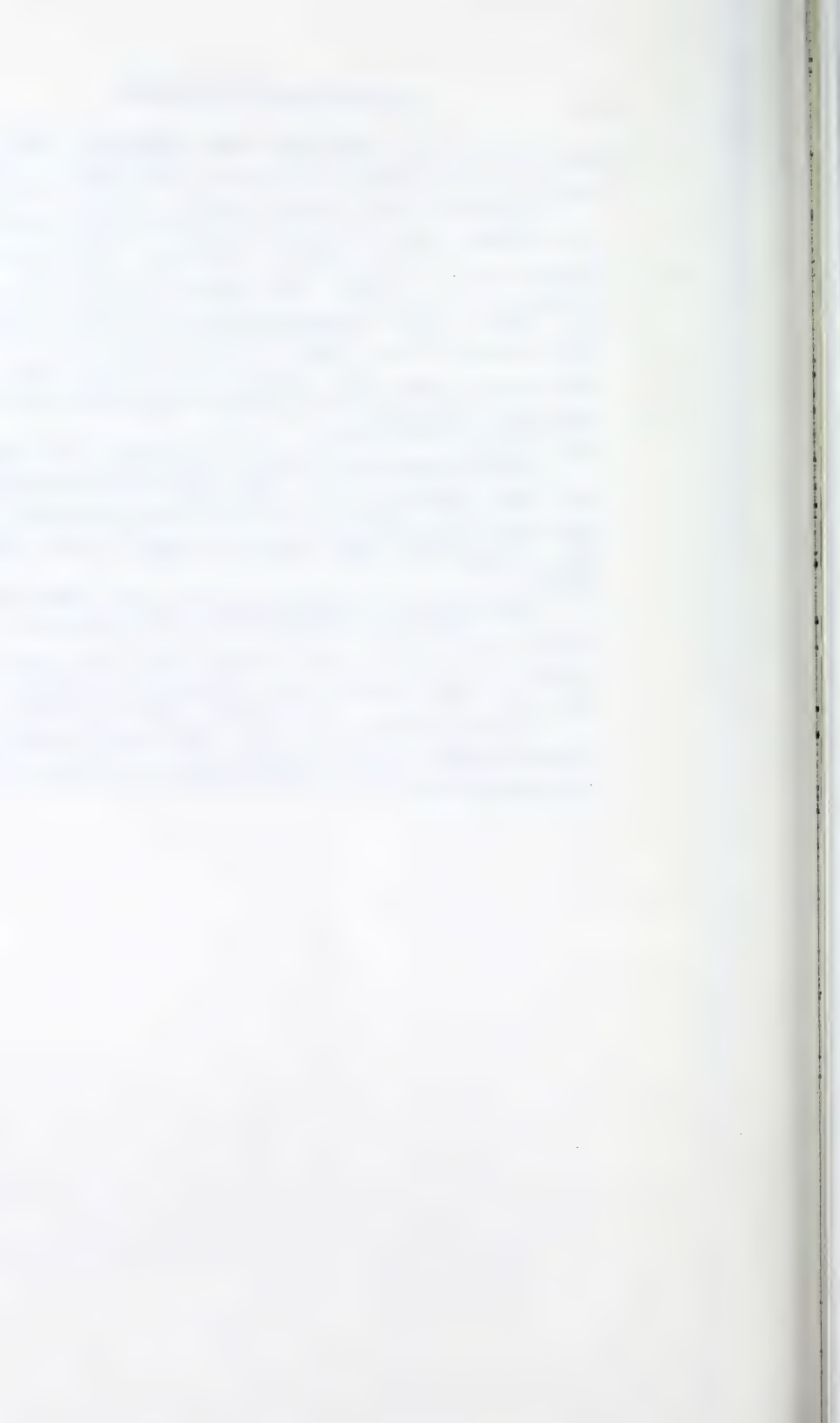
the road so turned, with these words 'Smallpox'—and he is to be allowed his expenses on his next year's highway rate."

Apparently these prompt measures prevented any spread of the disease, and in due time Mr. Tyler's house was returned to him, and he was voted \$40 for its use. The lot was soon divided into two farms. The southerly portion was occupied for a time by Isaac Tewksbury, and now forms a part of the John Saunders farm, while the northerly portion is known as the home of Capt. John Campbell, who settled there in 1801, although a later generation knows it still better as the home of the late John Waterman.

Next we pass the old English farm noted on our trip yesterday, and, farther down the hill in the northwest corner of lot 99, and running back into lot 100, we see the Josiah Campbell farm, occupied for many years by Joseph Palmer and his son Warren J.

This brings us to the minister's lot, 102, which the Church made the Rev. Mr. Salisbury deed to it before he could be settled. It has been much divided since the early days, but the only house now occupied is George H. Hastings'.

A few rods more and we find ourselves retracing our steps down the hill by the mill into the village, weary but well repaid by the knowledge gained of ancient landmarks in our little town.



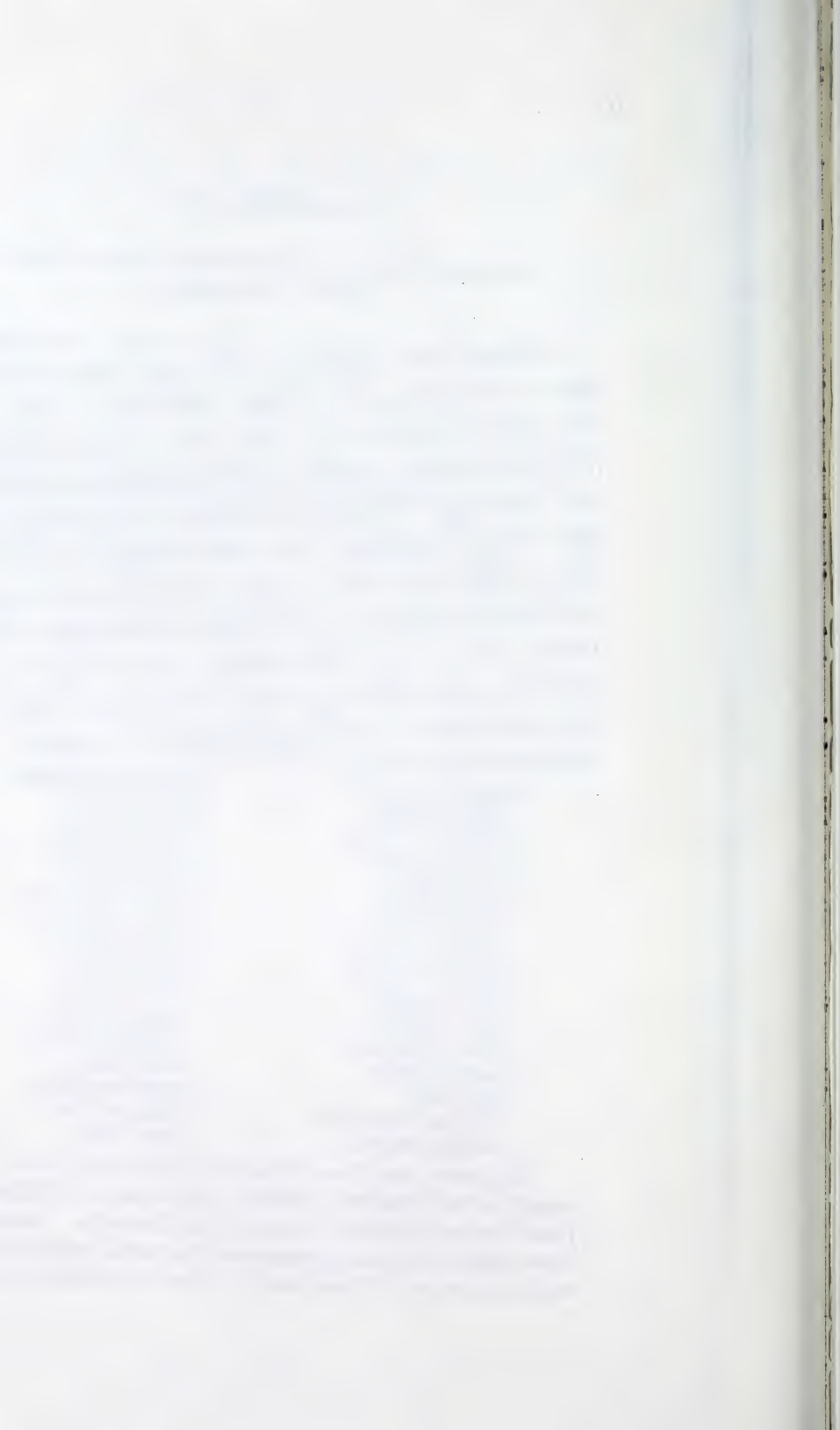
CHAPTER VII.

MILITARY HISTORY—REVOLUTION, WAR OF 1812, MILITIA COMPANIES.

Waitsfield was settled too late to have a Revolutionary history of its own. Throughout the trying years of the conflict with the mother-land our valley, although in lesser degree probably than those to the east, was merely a highway for troops and scouting parties, but our first settler doubtless saw and chose his promised land during the campaigns of the French and Indian War, or during his service in the Revolution, and such a large proportion of our early settlers did military duty during those years that it seems appropriate at this point to sketch briefly the service which they rendered to the state and nation. Not less than eleven of the thirteen heads of families residing in the town in the spring of 1791 had been soldiers in the Revolution and forty-six men among our early settlers had seen some service. Of this number thirty-two made the town their home, and are now buried within its borders:

Samuel Barnard	Jonathan Palmer
Abijah Brown	Bissell Phelps
Nathaniel Brown	Samuel Pike
Doud Bushnell	Phineas Rider
Moses Chase	Salma Rider
Caleb Colton	Beriah Sherman
Thomas Green	Amasa Skinner
Joseph Hamilton	Jared Skinner
Ezekiel Hawley	Salah Smith
John Heaton	Elias Taylor
Jonas Holden	Daniel Taylor
Gaius Hitchcock	Benjamin Wait
Joseph Joslin	Ezra Wait
Jesse Mix	Jeduthan Wait
William Newcomb	William Wait
Joseph Osgood	John Wells

Benjamin and Ezra Wait, and probably John Wells, are buried in the Meadow cemetery; Jeduthan and William Wait, Jesse Mix and William Newcomb at Irasville. Jonas Holden, whose name does not appear upon the tablet which was erected to the memory of these men in 1906, is buried in the village



cemetery, and all the others without much doubt lie at rest beneath the Common.

Fourteen others whose names follow lived for many years in town, but removed before their death:

Eli Abbott	Isaac Parmenter
Samuel Bailey	Silas Royce
Nathaniel Bartlett	Eli Skinner
William Chase	Abel Spaulding
Moses Heaton	Wright Spaulding
Joseph Lyon	Nathan Sterling
Aaron Minor	Thomas Sherman

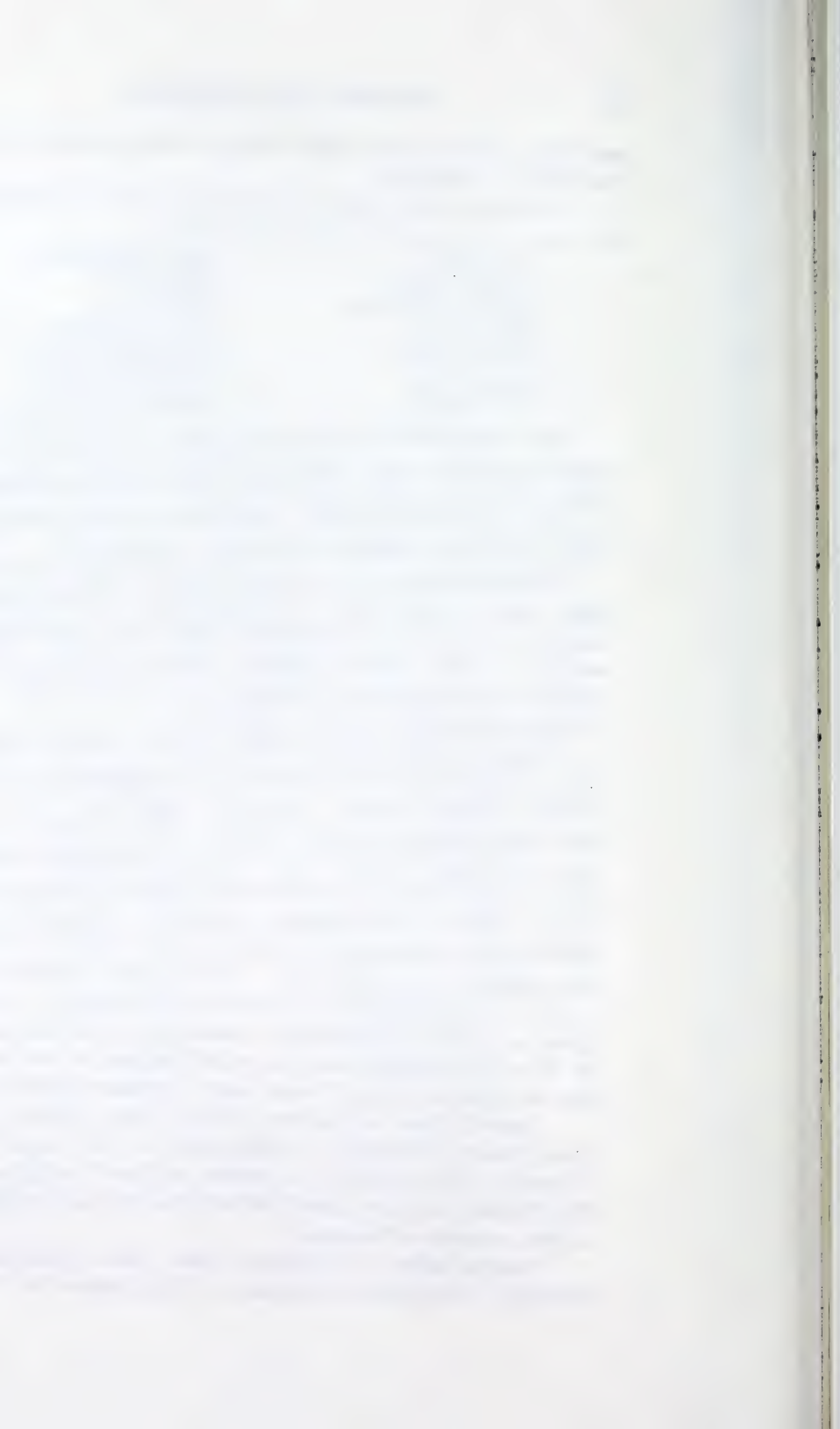
The alarm sent out from Lexington and Concord on that April morning in 1775 brought instant response from all parts of New England, and for days the roads were full of Minutemen marching toward Cambridge. Eight men whose names appear among our early settlers were among the number.

Abijah Brown was a member of Snow's Company of Minutemen from Paxton, Mass., and served thirty-two days, beginning April 19, 1775. He was enlisted in May, 1777, for three years' service in Capt. Adam Martin's Company, of Col. Timothy Bigelow's Massachusetts Regiment and served until January 1, 1779, a part of the time as corporal.

Thomas Green, from Swanzey, N. H., was a private in Capt. William Scott's Company of Minutemen, in Col. Paul Dudley Sargent's New Hampshire Regiment. He marched with his company on the Lexington alarm, and on April 23, 1775, re-enlisted in the same company for further service in Stark's Regiment. At the battle of Bunker Hill he received a severe wound in the shoulder, which for a long time totally disabled him, although he apparently saw further service with his company, as he received a "bounty coat" for eight months' service at the camp before Boston on November 14, 1775. On June 11, 1785, he presented a memorial to the General Court of New Hampshire asking for relief because of his disability, and on June 16, 1785, he was voted a pension by that State.

Jonas Holden, of Sudbury, Mass., was a private in Capt. John Nixon's Company of Minutemen in Col. Abijah Pierce's Regiment. He served one month on the Lexington alarm. Mr. Holden was later identified with the Massachusetts Militia, in the capacity of captain.

Joseph Joslin, of Lancaster, Mass., was a private in Capt. Benjamin Houghton's Company of Minutemen in Col. John



Whetcomb's Regiment that marched for Cambridge on the Lexington alarm, and the rolls show that Mr. Joslin performed ten and one-half days' service.

Samuel Pike, of Brookfield, Mass., marched as a Minuteman on the Lexington alarm, and at the close of this service, on May 1, 1775, re-enlisted in Capt. Walker's Company of Col. Timothy Danielson's Regiment. He was ranked as sergeant in August, 1775, and received his "bounty coat" for eight months' service at Roxbury, Mass., on November 2, 1775.

Beriah Sherman, of Brimfield, Mass., was a sergeant in Capt. Josiah Thompson's Company of Col. Timothy Danielson's Regiment, and received his "bounty coat" at Roxbury; November 7, 1775.

John Wells, of Shelburne, Mass., marched as a corporal in Capt. Agrippa Wells' Company of Col. Asa Whitcomb's Regiment of Minutemen, and received his "bounty coat" at Prospect Hill, December 22, 1775. He was commissioned captain of the 8th Company of the 5th Hampshire County Regiment on May 3, 1776, and served with it in Lieut. Colonel Timothy Robinson's Regiment in garrison at Ticonderoga from December 23 of that year to April 1, 1777. His company also served in the Northern Department at Stillwater and Saratoga from September 22 to October 23, 1777.

Eli Skinner was a fifer in Capt. Agrippa Wells' Company, of Col. Asa Whitcomb's Regiment, and received his "bounty coat" at Prospect Hill, December 22, 1775. He also served with Capt. John Wells as fifer in his company at Ticonderoga.

Moses Heaton, of Charlemont, Mass., served as a surgeon in Capt. Oliver Avery's Company of Minutemen that marched on the Lexington alarm, and performed seventeen days' service.

Among the men that joined the army around Boston after the Lexington alarm, was Joseph Hamilton, of Brookfield, Mass., who was a private in Capt. Peter Harwood's Company of Col. Ebenezer Larned's Regiment. He enlisted July 15, 1775, and continued in the service until the evacuation of Boston. It is of interest to note that during the cannonading on the night of March 10, 1776, when the fortification of Dorchester Heights was completed, his musket, temporarily in the hands of a comrade (let us imagine because its owner was laboring with pick and spade) was broken by a cannon ball, which killed that comrade. In June, 1776, he enlisted for five months as private



in Capt. John Walcott's Company, and from January to November, 1777, served in Capt. Davis' Company of Col. Wiggleworth's Regiment.

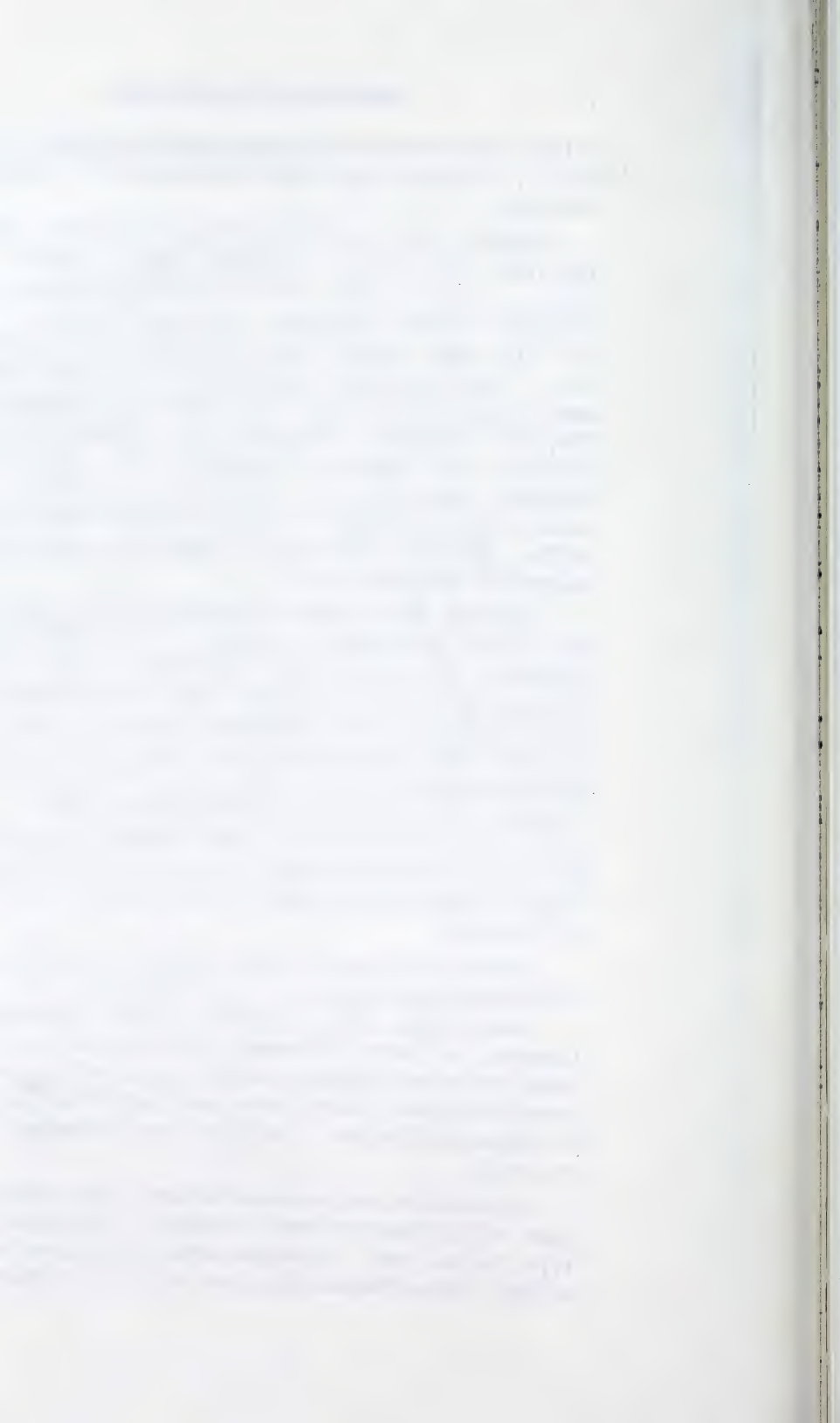
Jeduthan Wait and William Wait, half-brothers of General Benjamin Wait, from Brookfield, Mass., enlisted first on April 29, 1775, in Capt. Peter Harwood's Company of Col. Ebenezer Larnerd's Regiment, and both received a "bounty coat" for eight months' service at Roxbury on December 20, 1775. From December, 1775, to March, 1777, both these men served as privates in Capt. Asa Danforth's Company of Col. Shepard's Regiment. On April 4, 1777, William Wait enlisted in Capt. Peter Harwood's Company of Col. Thomas Nixon's Regiment, where he served continuously until March 15, 1780, when he was transferred to Capt. Phineas Parker's Company of Col. Baldwin's Artificers, in which he served until discharged for wounds in 1782.

Jeduthan Wait enlisted February 26, 1777, for the war, and joined his brother's company in Col. Thomas Nixon's Regiment. In 1779 he was transferred to Capt. Toogood's Company of the same regiment, and in the following year became a member of Capt. Benjamin Heywood's Company. He remained with this regiment until September 30, 1781, when he was transferred to Capt. Peter Clayes' Company of the Light Infantry, where he served until December 31, 1782. His name is found upon the roll of the Light Infantry Company of the Sixth Massachusetts Regiment for service during the year 1783. Both of these men doubtless saw the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown.

Several of the men in whom we are interested participated in the Canadian campaign of 1775 and 1776.

Aaron Minor was a member of Capt. Phineas Porter's Company of General Wooster's First Connecticut Regiment, which was raised in April and May, 1775, and was engaged in operations around Lake George and Lake Champlain, and at St. Johns and Montreal. Mr. Minor was discharged November 25, 1775.

Caleb Colton was a private in Capt. James Osgood's Company of Col. Timothy Bedel's Regiment. He enlisted January, 1776, for one year. After this service he enlisted and served in Capt. Joshua Hendie's Company of Col. David Hobart's New



Hampshire Regiment from July 23 to September 25, 1777, and doubtless saw service at the battle of Bennington.

Elias Taylor was a private in Capt. Daniel Carlisle's Company of Col. Bedel's Regiment from January 1, 1776, to December 1, 1776, and both he and Caleb Colton were taken prisoners at The Cedars, May 15, 1776. Mr. Taylor also served as corporal in Capt. Howlet's Company of Col. Ashley's Regiment of Militia that marched from Keene, N. H., to reinforce the army at Ticonderoga in May, 1777. In fact a number of our early residents took part in the campaign at this point during that year.

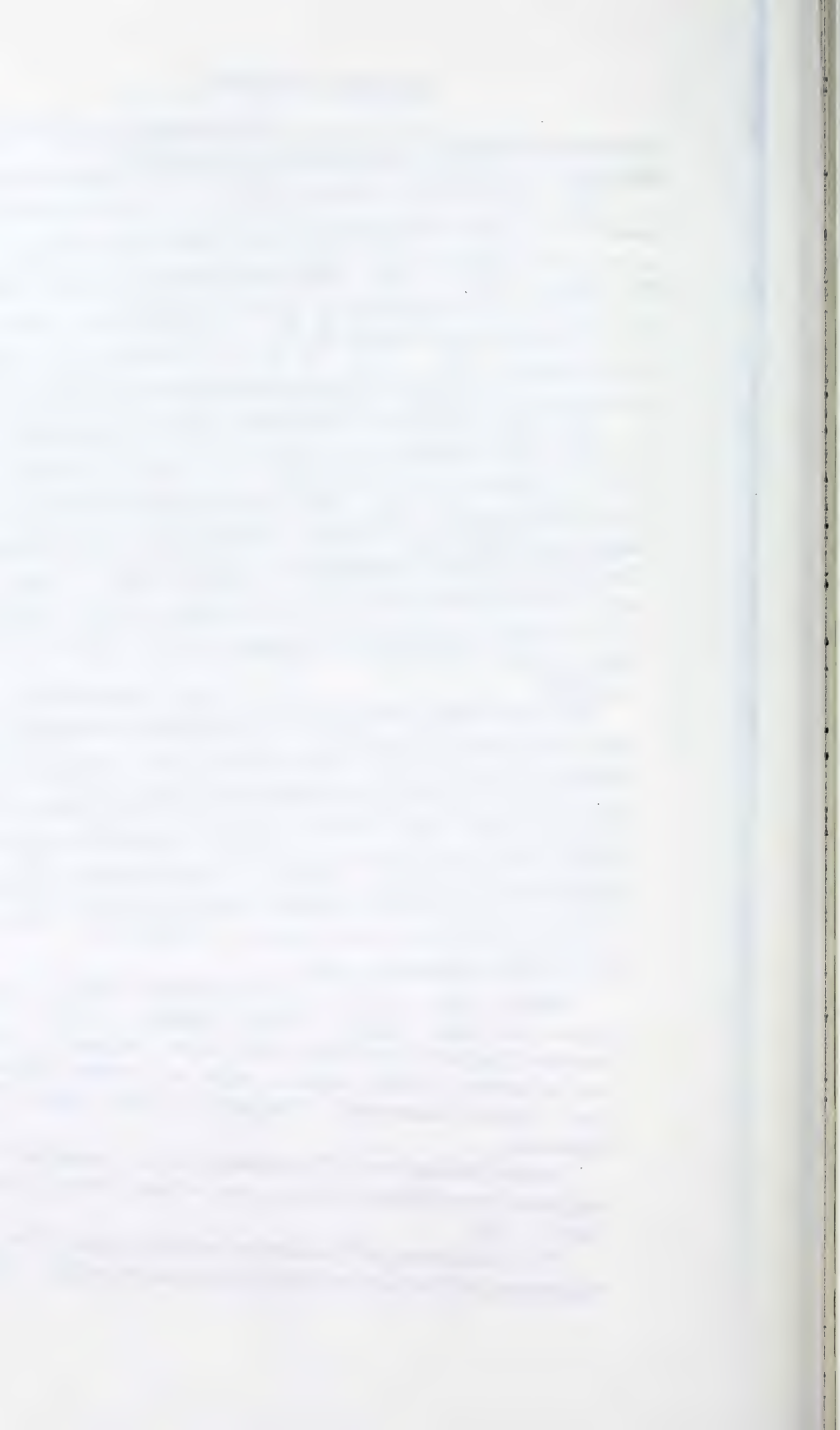
Capt. John Wells and Eli Skinner have already been mentioned. Jared Skinner was a private in Capt. John Wells' Company in garrison at Ticonderoga for a period of eighty-four days, ending April 1, 1777. He had also served for three months beginning August, 1776, in Capt. Hugh McClellan's Company of Col. John Moseley's Massachusetts Regiment, and participated with that regiment in the battle of White Plains. From July 22 to August 27, 1779, he was on service at New London in Capt. James Walsworth's Company of Col. Elisha Porter's Regiment.

Phineas Rider, also a private in Capt. John Wells' Company, was one of the garrison at Ticonderoga during the early months of 1777. From May 10 to July 17, 1777, he was on service in the Northern Department, in Capt. Lawrence Kemp's Company, Col. David Wells' Regiment of Hampshire County Militia, and from August 17 to October 23 served at Stillwater under Capt. John Wells. August 3, 1780, he was at Claverack, N. Y., on three months' service, and his pension application states that he was at the battle of Bennington, presumably with the Massachusetts troops.

Salma Rider served at Ticonderoga during 1777 as a private in Capt. Agrippa Wells' Company of Col. Samuel Brewer's Regiment, and from July 22 to August 27, 1779, he was on service at New London with his brother Phineas, in Capt. James Walsworth's Company of Col. Elisha Porter's Regiment.

Samuel Bailey was at Ticonderoga in Col. Jonathan Chase's Regiment from Cornish, N. H., and vicinity, from June 27 to July 11, 1777.

The evacuation of Ticonderoga was the occasion for a great outpouring of Vermont and New Hampshire troops. In Lieut.



Col. Samuel Herrick's Regiment of rangers, which performed good service at Bennington, was Joseph Lyon, who was a private in Capt. Levi Goodenough's Company, from August 1 to November 24, 1777.

This was the regiment of which General Wait was then Major, and it seems probable that Ezekiel Hawley, who had been since August 9, 1776, enlisted in the company of rangers of which Wait was captain, joined this regiment and served with his old commander. His name also appears as corporal in a list of Vermont soldiers who served with the New Hampshire troops.

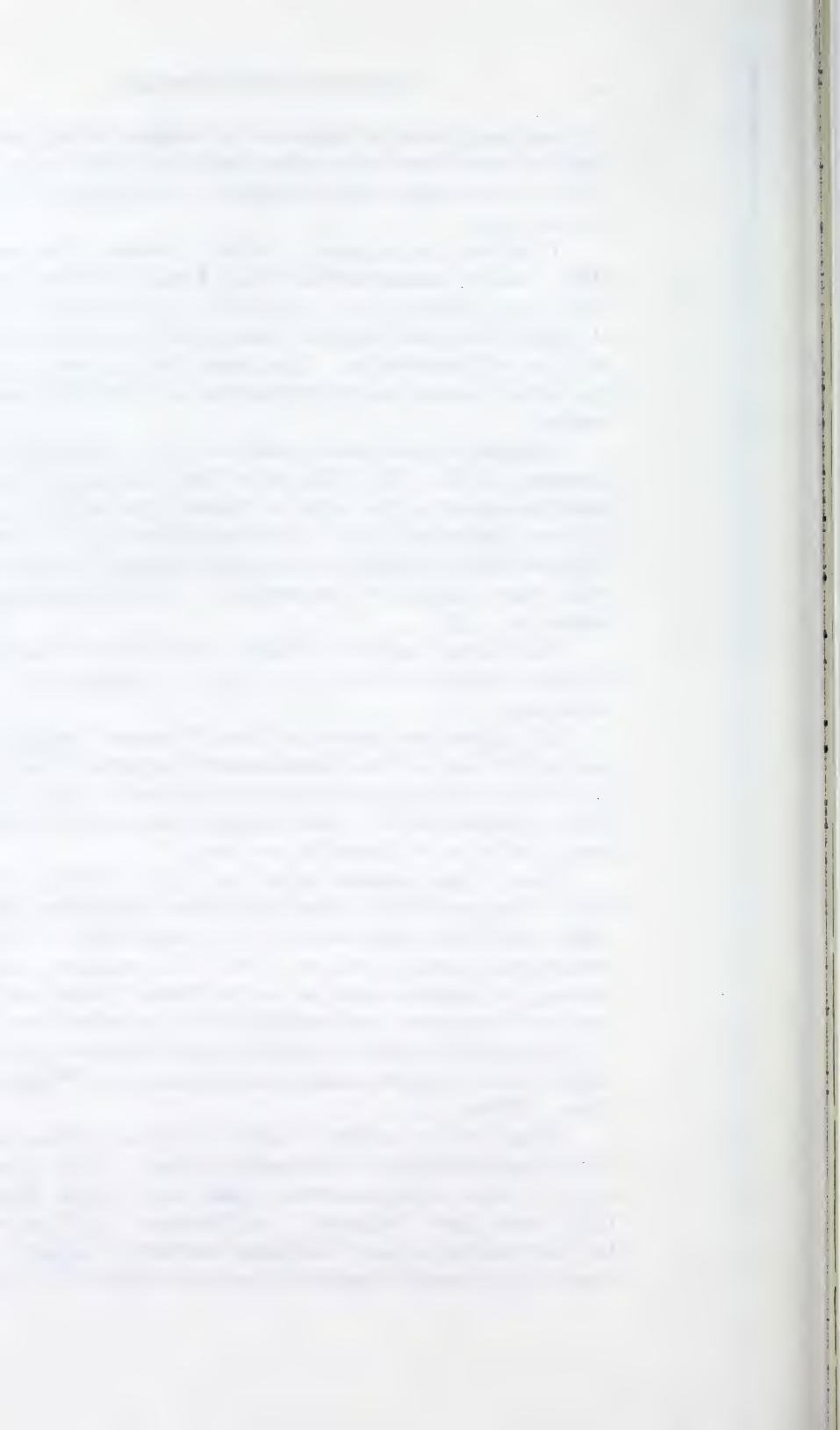
Jonathan Palmer was a private in Capt. John Willoughby's Company of Col. David Hobart's New Hampshire Regiment, which marched to the relief of Ticonderoga on July 5, 1777. He was discharged July 16, but re-enlisted July 21 in Capt. Edmund Eliot's Company of the same regiment, and saw service with these troops at Bennington. He was discharged September 27, 1777.

Silas Royce was one of Capt. Abel Walker's Company of the same regiment from July, 1777, to September 23, of the same year.

Eli Abbott was private in Capt. Ebenezer Goodale's Company of Col. David Wells' Massachusetts Regiment, from October 3 to October 18, 1777, and was also a corporal in Capt. Sylvanus Rice's Company of Col. Israel Chapin's Regiment at Claverack, from October 27 to November 22, 1779.

Moses Chase enlisted April 22, 1777, in Capt. William Scott's Company of Col. John Stark's New Hampshire Regiment, which was later commanded by Col. Joseph Cilley. He served continuously until April 30, 1780. His regiment saw hard fighting at Saratoga, and he was at Valley Forge and at the battle of Monmouth, and probably took part with this regiment in the expedition sent out under General Sullivan against the Indians and Tories to avenge the massacres at Wyoming and Cherry Valley.

Bissell Phelps enlisted in April, 1775, as private in Capt. Elijah Buel's Company of Connecticut troops. From November, 1776, to May, 1777, he served under Capt. Elijah Wright, in Col. Roger Enos' Regiment. In February, 1778, he enlisted for four months in Capt. Eliphalet Buckley's Company of Col. Samuel Chapman's Regiment, and from June 16, 1778, to



December 30, 1780, he was wagon-master under Deputy Quarter-master-General Hubbard.

Salah Smith was a private in Capt. James Walsworth's Company of Col. Elisha Porter's Regiment from July 22 to August 27, 1779, and was on service at New London. On June 29, 1780, he enlisted as private for six months, and was assigned to Capt. Smith's Company of Col. Michael Jackson's Massachusetts Regiment.

Jesse Mix was a Private in Capt. Humphrey's Company of Col. Swift's Second Connecticut Line Regiment. He enlisted June 13, 1782, for three years. His regiment remained in camp at West Point until disbanded, and he was then transferred into Col. Swift's final formation Connecticut Line Regiment, which continued in service until December, 1783. It would appear that he also performed an earlier service, having enlisted May, 1781, in Cpts. Reid's and Sill's Company of the same regiment.

Isaac Parmenter served in Col. Ichabod Alden's Massachusetts Line Regiment from March, 1779, to December, 1779. He was taken prisoner with other members of his regiment at the Cherry Valley massacre, on November 10, 1778.

William Chase served in Col. Drury's Massachusetts Regiment, and from May, 1782, to the close of the war was a private in Jackson's Massachusetts Regiment.

Samuel Barnard was a private in Capt. James Walsworth's Company of Col. Elisha Porter's Regiment on service at New London from July 22 to August 27, 1779.

Amasa Skinner was in Capt. Joseph Cook's Company of Col. Elisha Porter's Regiment on the same service for six weeks from June, 1779. He also enlisted June 1, 1780, for six months service in Capt. Othniel Taylor's Company of Col. Marshall's Regiment of Massachusetts troops.

Doud Bushnell enlisted from Saybrook, Conn., in June, 1779, for three months under Capt. Simeon Leigh, Col. William Worthington's Regiment, in garrison at Fort Trumbull. During January and February, 1780, he served a re-enlistment in Capt. John Shipman's Company in the same regiment, and in May, 1780, enlisted for a year in Capt. Shapley's Company of Col. William Ledyard's Regiment, on garrison duty at the same fort. In June, 1781, he enlisted for three months in Lieut. Ezra Crane's Company of Col. Canfield's Regiment at West



Point, N. Y., and after the close of this enlistment was for a time on the privateer brig *Thetis*.

Nathan Sterling was on service at New London and Groton, Conn., from November 4, 1780, to January 2, 1781, in Capt. Hungerford's Company of Col. Samuel McClellan's Regiment.

Daniel Taylor enlisted in 1780 with other Shelburne, Mass., men for three months' service at Claverack in Lieut. Col. David Wells' Massachusetts Regiment, and from July 13, to October 10, 1780, was on the roll of Capt. Isaac Newton's Company of Col. Murray's Regiment.

John Heaton was commissioned Second Lieutenant in the 8th Company of the 5th Hampshire County Regiment August 14, 1780, and served as a member of Capt. John Wells' Company from Shelburne.

William Newcomb of Norton, Mass., was a private in Capt. John Allen's Company of Col. Carpenter's Regiment, and enlisted July 27, 1780, for service in Rhode Island.

Gaius Hitchcock, of Springfield, Mass., then a mere boy, served at various times during 1778, 1779 and 1780 as a waiter in Capt. Bryant's Massachusetts troops. From September 1 to October 1, 1780, he was enlisted under Col. John Pomeroy, and from August 12 to November 8, 1781, he was a private in Capt. Oliver Shattuck's Company of Lieut. Col. Barnabas Sears' Hampshire County Regiment.

Nathaniel Brown, of Norwich, Vt., enlisted October 27, 1780, under Capt. Joshua Hazen, Col. Peter Alcott, for a short term, and from July 1 to November 30, 1781, was a private in Capt. Abner Seeley's Company of Col. Benjamin Wait's Vermont Battalion.

Abel Spaulding served at various times during 1780 and 1781 in Col. Benjamin Wait's Battalion, under Capt. Charles Nelson, and Ezra Wait, then but a stripling, served from July 1 to November 30, 1781, in Capt. John Benjamin's Company of his father's battalion.

Joseph Osgood, of Lancaster, Mass., was a private in Capt. Zachariah Fitch's Company of Col. Samuel Brewer's Regiment, which saw service from August 23 to September 30, 1776.

Nathaniel Bartlett was a private in Capt. Joseph Tyler's Company of Vermont troops in October and November, 1780, and was in Capt. Benjamin Whitney's Company at Guilford from October, 1783, to October, 1784. He also served in Capt.



Jonathan Warren's Company on service in Windham County in 1782.

Wright Spaulding enlisted April 16, 1776, in Capt. William Satterlee's Company of Col. Samuel Elmore's Regiment, and re-enlisted December 25 of that year.

At an early day the customary militia company was organized in town. Just when this occurred cannot now be stated, but the first return made of polls exempt for militia duty appears under date of 1805 and contains the following names:

Isaac Tewksbury	Henry Dana
Gilbert Wait	Nathan Dana
Enos Wilder	Elijah Grandy
Joseph Wallis	James Heaton, jr.
John Bement	Job House
John Campbell	Percival Hawley
Joseph Joslin	Jennison Jones
Pelatah Sherman	Jesse Mix
Christopher Avery	Ashbel Minor
Erastus Allen	David Phelps
Doud Bushnell	Alexander Phelps
Benjamin Butterfield	Joshua Pike
James Bartlett	Aaron Quimby
Ebenezer Barnard	Salah Smith
Foster Dana	Simeon Stoddard

On June 7, 1808, Matthias Stone Jones as commanding officer reported that Ashbel Minor, Christopher Bartlett, Aaron Quimby, Daniel Skinner, Jesse Mix, Solomon Spaulding and Ithamar Smith were fully equipped, and consequently exempt from poll tax. The full company numbered forty-four at that time, and doubtless lack of equipment accounts for failure to return other names than those here given.

A few of the young men enlisted in the cavalry. A return under date of June 15, 1808, shows that Levi Wilder, Enos Wilder, James Heaton, jr., Thomas Wait, Joseph B. McCollum and John Holden were enrolled among the horsemen of the Fourth Regiment of the Second Brigade of the Third Division of the State Militia, the headquarters of this company being at Waterbury.

A year later Capt. Jones reported 18 men of his company as fully equipped, and in 1810 the list had grown to 22, while five others were enlisted in the cavalry company at Waterbury. Not until 1814 were any of these men called upon to do duty other than in the sham battles of June training day, but in



September of that year the call went out for volunteers to repel the invasion of the British army and the powerful fleet that was destroyed in the memorable conflict of Sunday, September 11. The little company from Waitsfield, which included some men then resident upon the east side of the mountain, marched forthwith to join the American forces at Plattsburgh, but like many other troops reached Burlington too late to be transported across the lake in time to participate in the fighting. Just how long the company was absent on this service we do not know. The following certificate entered upon the records of the Adjutant-General of the State of Vermont gives the names of those who marched on that occasion:

"The undersigned certify that we went as volunteers to repel the British in the invasion of Plattsburgh in September 1814, under the command of Capt. Matthias S. Jones, of Waitsfield. We also certify that a roll of our company was made at Burlington, that said roll is not to be found, and that after having carefully considered the subject we have made out the following roll, as being a list of the names of persons belonging to our company, according to our best recollection:

Matthias S. Jones, Capt.	John Averill
Nath'l Richardson, Lieut.	Elijah Smith
Jesse Averill, Corp.	Amasa Russ
James Latham	

Roll of Volunteers.

Matthias S. Jones	Joseph Marble
William Wheeler	Rodney Smith
Silas Wheeler (Fayston)	George Richardson
Amasa Russ	Perrin Hascall
Jonathan Siever	Christopher Bartlett
Stebbins Hitchcock	Eben Corss
Phineas Rider	Chester Marshall
Horatio Rider	Philetus Robinson
Salah Smith	Levi Shipman
James Latham (Northfield 1850)	Jude M. Brown
John Averill (Northfield 1850)	Aaron Hill
Elijah Smith, of Waitsfield	John Starkweather (deceased)
Joseph Mills	Joseph Williams (deceased)
Elijah Smith (Northfield 1850)	John Richardson (deceased)
Jushua Luce	Nathaniel Richardson (Northfield 1850)
James Joslin	Jesse Averill (Northfield 1850)
Isaac Smalley, Ens.	
Waitsfield, March 12, 1850.	
Sworn to before me,	

Hiram Jones,
Justice of the Peace."



In addition to the names given above, that of Rufus Barnard appears upon the records of the War Department as having been a volunteer who presented himself at Burlington, but as the other names of this company are not found there it is probable that he enlisted in a different force.

Orson Skinner and Francis Wilder were at that time members of the cavalry company of which mention has been already made, and the story of their service may be gleaned from the certificate of their captain, Chester Marshall,—for although the name of Francis Wilder only appears in this certificate it is certain that Orson Skinner was also a member of the company.

"I, Chester Marshall, of Waterbury, in the County of Washington and State of Vermont, aged 79 years, declare that in the year 1814 & for some years before & after I commanded a Company of Cavalry belonging to the 4th Regt. 2d Brigade & 3d division of the Militia of this State—That when Col. John Pike, who commanded 2d Regt. called that out I was not ordered out, but that on the Saturday before the battle at Plattsburgh a part of my company who resided at Waitsfield rallied as volunteers, among whom was Francis Wilder, then a Private in said Company, and who resided at said Waitsfield—On Sabbath Morn, the 11th Sept. 1814, I put myself at the head of those so rallied & marched immediately to Burlington, when I was ordered to try & get to Plattsburgh by the way of Cumberland Head—which order I obeyed—but was not able to reach the American forces at Plattsburgh till Tuesday morning Sept. 13. I and my men went fully equipped—lacking nothing but ammunition for any service. We remained at Plattsburgh a day or two and returned the last of the same week.

Chester Marshall.

Subscribed and Sworn to Sept. 27, 1850.

Before me,

Paul Dillingham,

Justice of the Peace."

John English, sr., who had been for some years a resident of Waitsfield, enlisted in the regular troops as private in Col. John W. Weeks' Company, Eleventh Regiment. His name appears upon returns under date of May 31, 1813, but he soon after died in service, as may be gathered from the records of the settlement of his estate, and it appears certain that Ira Richardson, Wells Hitchcock, Roswell Richardson and Ebenezer Cutler saw service, although it cannot now be given in detail, and the last two were not residents of Waitsfield at the date of their service.



The War of 1812 raised considerable feeling within the limits of the town, although, as a whole, its citizens sympathized with the position taken throughout the war by the New England States. There was, however, a party thoroughly in sympathy with the war which made up in activity what it lacked in numbers, and meetings were frequently called to consider various fiery resolutions. Such an one was held in April, 1812, to consider the resolutions and preambles which had been introduced at a meeting of the citizens of Jefferson County held at Montpelier, on March 19 of that year, in pursuance of the following notice:

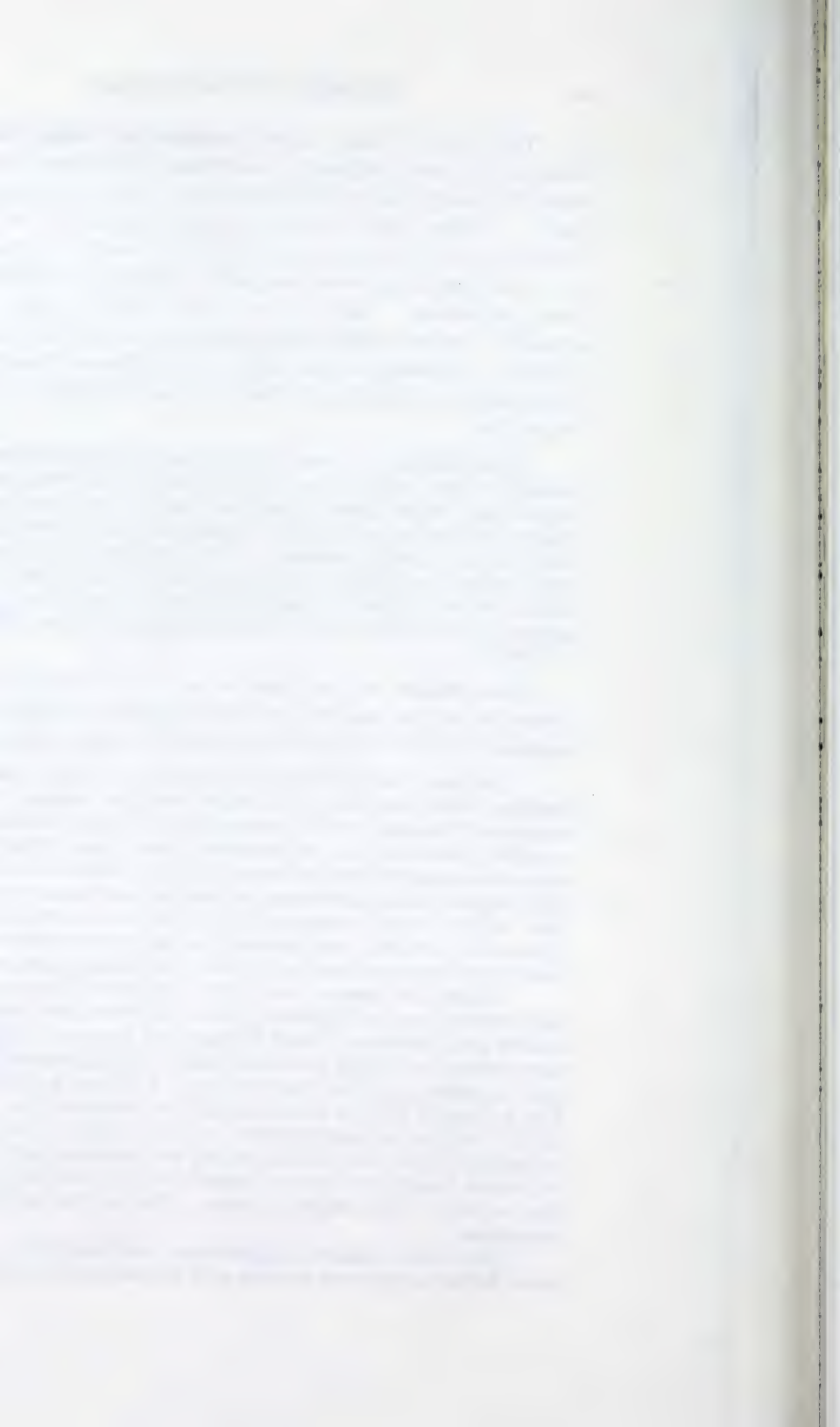
"The friends of our hard-earned independence and the friends of our highly favored and dearly beloved country are once more respectively informed that their meeting is to be holden at the State House in Montpelier on Thursday, the 19th inst., at 12 o'clock precisely. The welfare of our country demands that its friends should be known, and that its enemies should be so distinctly marked!! that every school boy as he passes by shall point with his finger and exclaim, There goes a Tory!"

The passion of the time is so well exemplified by the preamble of the resolutions that were then brought up to be considered that we may be pardoned for here presenting it:

"National forbearance is no less a virtue than national heroism and fortitude. To wage war for trivial, or perhaps, imaginary injuries, is the prerogative of kings and despots, who consider their subjects as property, and over whose lives they claim an uncontrolled dominion; that in a land of freedom, where the people are the sovereign, where all are equally protected in their rights, war is never engaged in but to redress deep and aggravated injuries, and prevent daring encroachments upon its liberty and independence, and then, as the last, the only resort—

"Friends to peace, we highly approved the precautionary measures of our government against the novel and unprecedented orders and decrees of Great Britain and France. We had hoped that reflection would convince them of the absurdity, impolicy and injustice of their proceedings. But our hopes were vain. For although France has repealed her decrees, yet the conduct of G. Britain in perservering in her orders, in her numerous violations of our flag, in impressing our seamen, upwards of 6000 of whom bereft of country, friends and relations groan beneath the scourge of the worst tyranny, fills up the catalogue of her iniquities.

"To these wanton aggressions the American government have hitherto opposed reason and dispassionate argument. The



voice of reason is not heard. Other weapons, weapons of a more energetic nature, must now be resorted to.

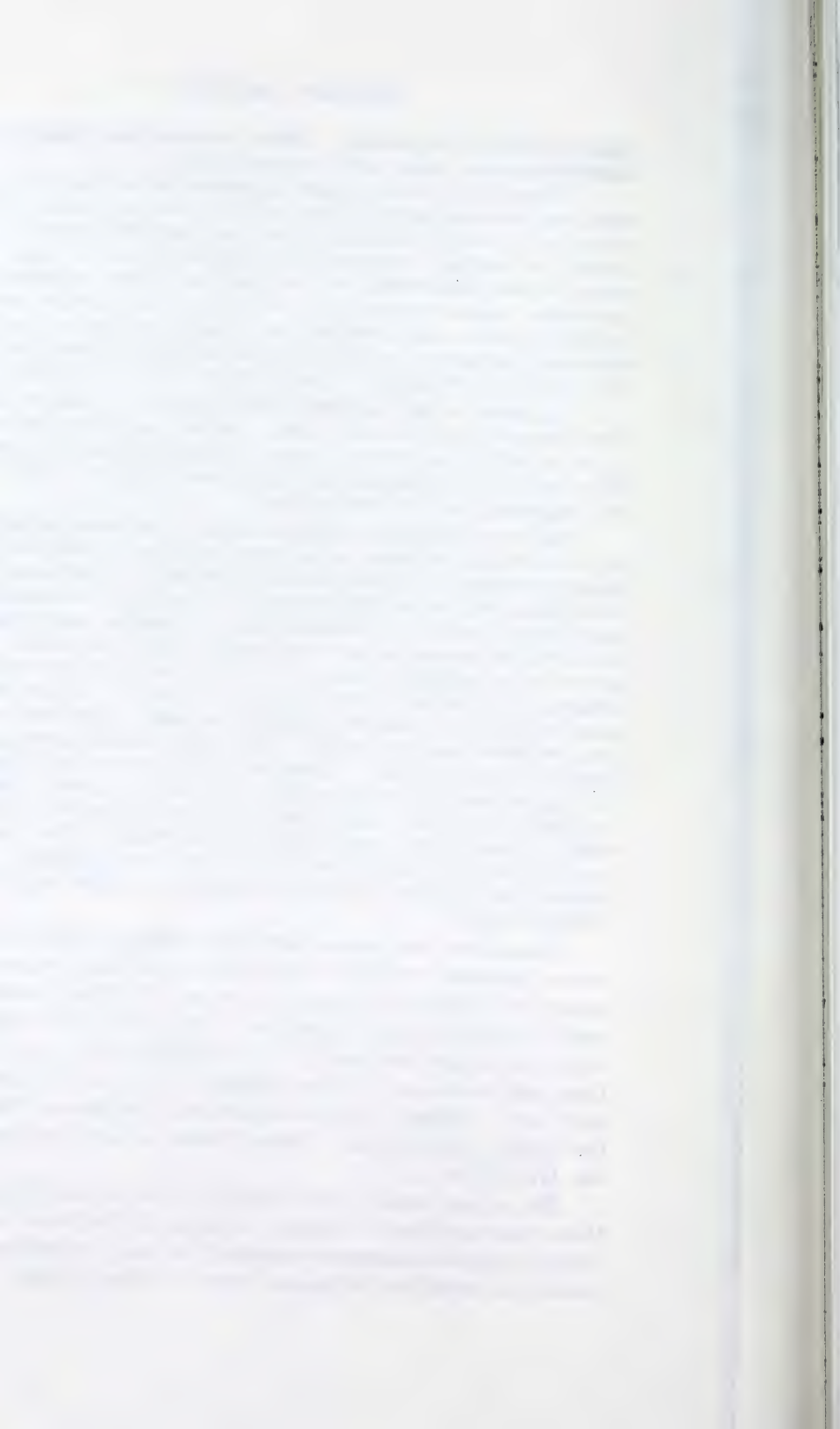
"When the laws and usages of nations become a dead letter; when our seamen, natural born subjects, are impressed into the service of a foreign monarch; when our merchant vessels, in the pursuit of lawful commerce, are plundered on the high seas; when we are threatened with a civil war and a dissolution of the union; when smuggling on the very eve of a foreign war has become a trade, and smugglers are openly assisted at noonday; when one portion of our citizens unreservedly espouses the cause of a foreign government, in direct opposition to our own:

"In short, when national difficulties and disasters of any kind threaten our beloved country, we are naturally led to ask, is the spirit of our revolutionary heroes and martyrs extinct? Was the blood of Warren and Montgomery spilt in vain? Have we forgotten that we are fathers?

Are we so debased, so degenerated, as to leave our children in slavery; the subjects of a king, a despot, hated by every freeman worthy to be the son of his father? What would have been the condition of this Canaan land had not the dawn of the revolution found real Washingtons, Hancocks and Adamses? Have we not among us men who possess the same spirit? Must it be that a republic such as the world never before witnessed returns to its former colonial state of servitude? Are we doomed soon to reflect on what we might have been? Shall we ere long say, we *were once* a republic? We were once a happy people? Forbid it, heaven! No. There are Washingtons and Hancocks of the present day who possess the same bravery, the same fortitude, the same patriotism, the same patience in distress, which characterise those immortal worthies! We love our country; we love our liberty; we love our children; we will protect the one, and we swear to defend the other or die in the glorious cause."

These fiery sentiments were not pleasing to the Waitsfield voters, however, and the voice of the town was unqualifiedly against the war by a vote of 56 to 24. Political tension was great for several years thereafter. The number of voters who came out at the election of 1812 was greater by 50 per cent than had ever voted at any election in the town previous to that time. Indeed, at the congressional elections of that year the record says that the "Peace Ticket received 92 votes and the War Ticket 25."

For a good many years after the close of the War of 1812 there was considerable interest throughout the town in things military and the company organized in 1805, or earlier, maintained an unbroken existence down to about 1840. It was



uniformed in scarlet, and bore the common and somewhat significant name of "Floodwoods." This company drew some recruits from Warren and Fayston, and for many years formed the Third Company in the Fourth Regiment, Second Brigade, Third Division Vermont Militia, of which regiment Orson Skinner of Waitsfield was colonel for some years around 1830. The records are by no means complete, but it would appear that the number of Waitsfield men enrolled in this company varied from 37 in 1812 to 94 in 1819, and that it had a membership of about 65 in the late "thirties." The roll of commanding officers was, so far as can be ascertained, as follows:

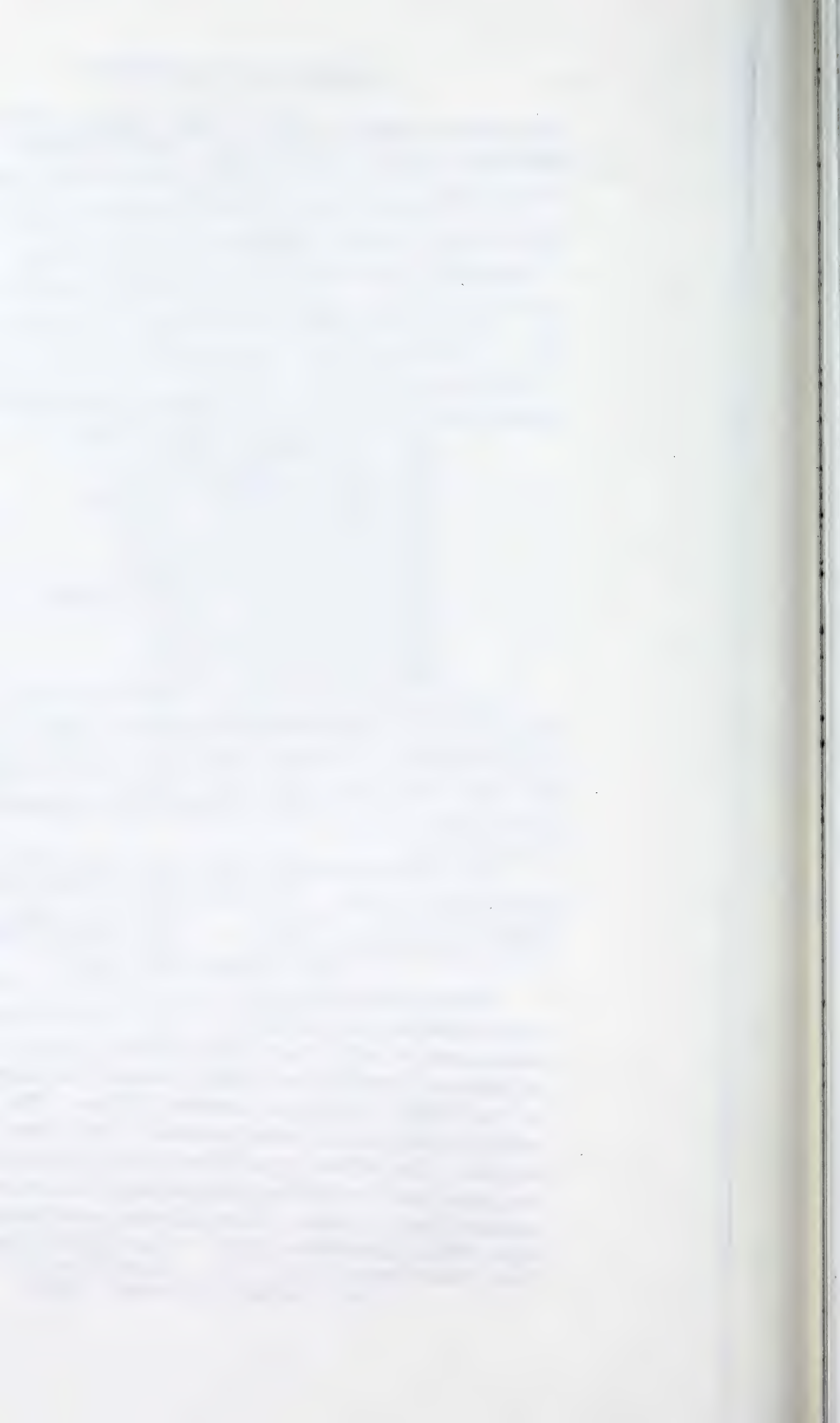
Capt. Matthias Stone Jones, 1808-10
 Capt. Aaron Phelps, 1811-13
 Capt. John Campbell, 1814-16
 Capt. Andrew B. Minor, 1817-18
 Capt. Elias Taylor, jr., 1819-20
 Capt. Ira Richardson, 1821-4
 Capt. Rufus Barnard, 1825-6
 Capt. Robert Orton Stoddard, 1827-8
 Capt. Roswell Horr, 1830
 Capt. Jennison Joslin, 1833
 Capt. Harry Jones, 1835-6

Reference has been already made to cavalry enlistments. Until 1815 the Waitsfield recruits formed a part of the Waterbury Company, but in that year a local company was organized by Capt. Levi Wilder, and until 1830, and perhaps for a few years longer, it took the field with full equipment on "June Training Day."

The number enrolled in this organization was never large, varying from 11 to 27. The list of captains was in part as follows:
 Capt. Levi Wilder, 1815-20 Capt. Jesse Carpenter, 1825-6
 Capt. John Campbell, 1821-4 Capt. Francis Wilder, 1827
 Capt. Richard Wait, 1830

Contemporary with the later years of the "Floodwoods," and continuing its existence for some years after the former had ceased to train, was a rifle company, which was uniformed in blue, and during the "forties" formed the Eighth Company of the Eighth Regiment Vermont Militia. The first regular return which can be found is dated 1839, when 59 men were enrolled. The following year there were 92 (some from Fayston), but after that the number dwindled and the last return in 1850 contains but 15 names. The following were commanders:

Capt. Philo Harrington, 1839 Capt. Elisha Foster, 1841
 Capt. Silas Royce, 1840 Capt. Ziba W. Boyce, 1844
 Capt. Curtis H. Marshall, 1848-50



CHAPTER VIII.

MILITARY HISTORY—CIVIL WAR; AINSWORTH POST,
NO. 36, G. A. R.

At the outbreak of the Civil War, Waitsfield had no military organization. The old militia companies had disbanded soon after 1850, and "June Training" was no more. But the lack of outward show had not lessened the spirit of loyalty and devotion to country, and there was no dearth of men to answer the call in '61. This little town of about one thousand souls sent to southern battlefields fully one-tenth of her total population if we may count all her sons that enlisted in the service.

The town is credited upon the rolls of the national government with ninety-five enlistments which were made by eighty-seven different individuals. The names of her citizens are found upon the rosters of the Second, Third, Fourth, Fifth, Sixth, Seventh, Eighth, Ninth, Tenth, Eleventh, Thirteenth and Seventeenth Vermont Regiments of Infantry, the First Vermont Cavalry, the Second and Third Vermont Batteries, the Second United States Sharp Shooters and the Signal Corps.

Companies G and H of the Sixth Regiment, Company I of the Ninth and Company B of the Thirteenth were recruited in the vicinity, and naturally our men enlisted in them in larger numbers than in any other organizations. Fifteen Waitsfield men served in Company H and seven in Company G of the Sixth Regiment. The names of ten are found upon the roster of Company I of the Ninth and twenty-four marched in Company B of the Thirteenth, while not less than eight young men from Waitsfield enlisted in the Second Regiment United States Sharp Shooters, two-sevenths of the entire number furnished by Washington County and nearly four times the normal quota of the town, in a state that furnished more men to this branch of service than any other in the Union in proportion to its population.

The history of our soldiers is the history of Stannard's gallant troops, of Sheridan's dashing cavalry command and of the old Vermont Brigade that fought in the vanguard for four



weary years and at the end, led the Union army over the rebel breastworks on the day when Lee's gray battalions were driven back on Richmond in their last retreat.

Lee's Mills, Chancellorsville, The Wilderness, Winchester, Charlestown, Va., and Petersburg Mine took as their toll ten of our young men. Ten more laid down their lives upon a soldier's sick-bed and many others bore home honorable scars received in battle.

The mention of each man must of necessity be brief. A name, a date or two, and the cold type has fixed his record. But let us as we read remember what these stand for: dreary camp life; hunger and thirst; exposure to the heat of torrid summer and the chill storms of winter; the painful march; the sleepless, weary round of picket duty; the burning heat of fever; the fierce, consuming rage of battle; the shrieks or deep muttered curses of the wounded, and all too frequently the nameless grave in an unfriendly soil. They mean the bowed form, the halting step, the grizzled locks, the early thinning ranks of those whose swords were beaten into plowshares at the close of that great struggle. All this and more the following list should stand for:

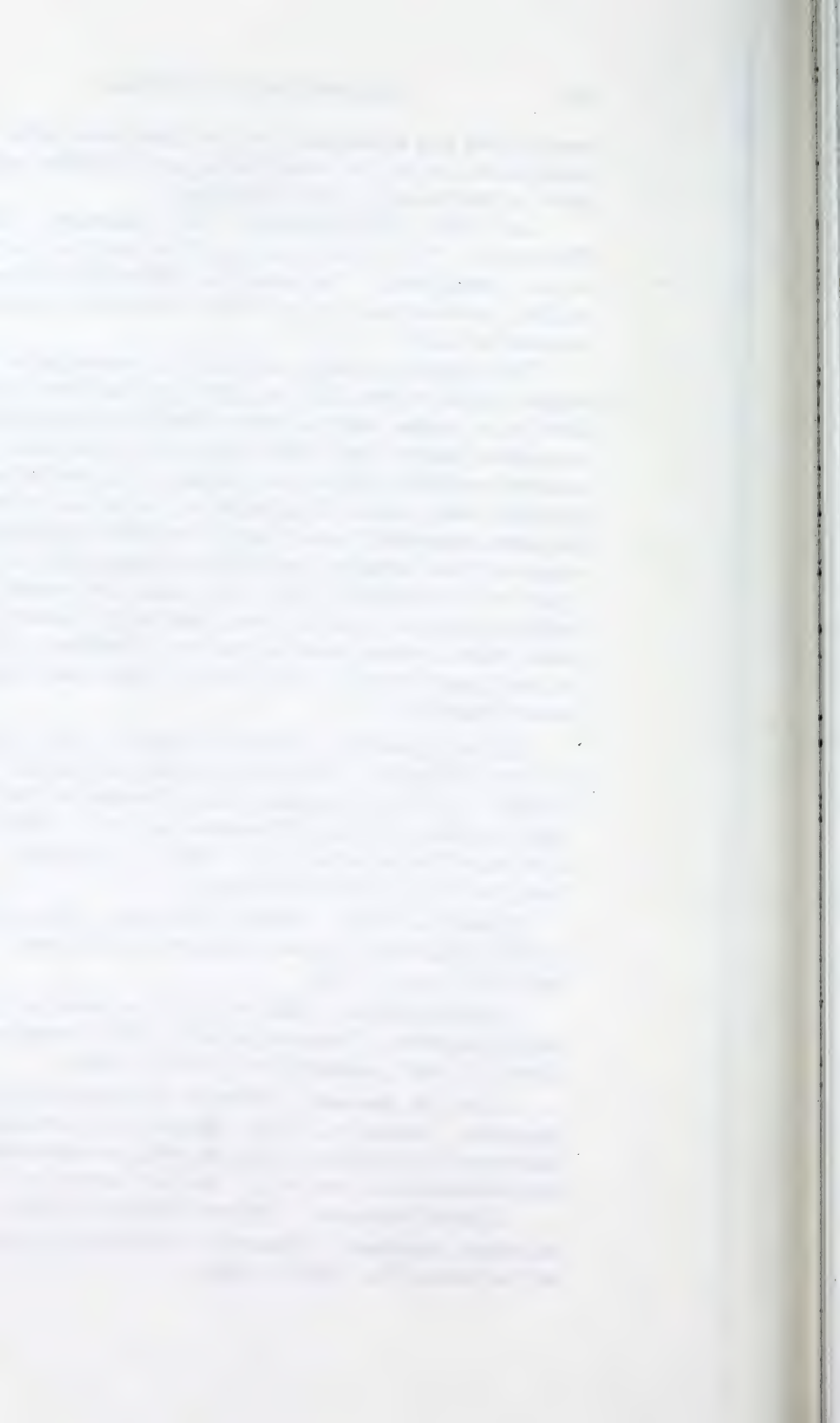
Luther Ainsworth. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment, and was mustered in as Second Lieutenant October 15, 1861; promoted First Lieutenant February 18, 1862; promoted Captain September 20, 1862. Killed at Banks Ford near Fredericksburg, Va., May 4, 1863, while leading his men in a charge against the enemy.

Edward L. Allen. Enlisted February 9, 1865, in Company K, Fifth Regiment, and was mustered in the same day. Mustered out June 29, 1865.

Alexander Baird. Enlisted June 20, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in July 9, 1862; promoted Corporal March 16, 1865; mustered out June 13, 1865.

Albert D. Barnard. Enlisted in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment, August 25, 1862. Mustered in October 10, 1862; discharged at Brattleboro, July 21, 1863, in a state of exhaustion from which he did not rally. He died August 12, following.

Mitchell Basconner. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Killed at Lee's Mills, Va., April 16, 1862.



Charles M. Benedict. Enlisted May 7, 1861, in Company F, Second Regiment. Mustered in June 20, 1861. Deserted August 30, 1862.

Leonard C. Berry. Enlisted December 14, 1863, in Company H, Second United States Sharp Shooters. Mustered in December 18, 1863. Wounded June 16, 1864. Transferred to Company H, Fourth Regiment, February 25, 1865. Mustered out July 13, 1865.

Thomas Burke. Enlisted August 6, 1864, in Company B, Eleventh Regiment, and was mustered in the same day. Mustered out August 25, 1865.

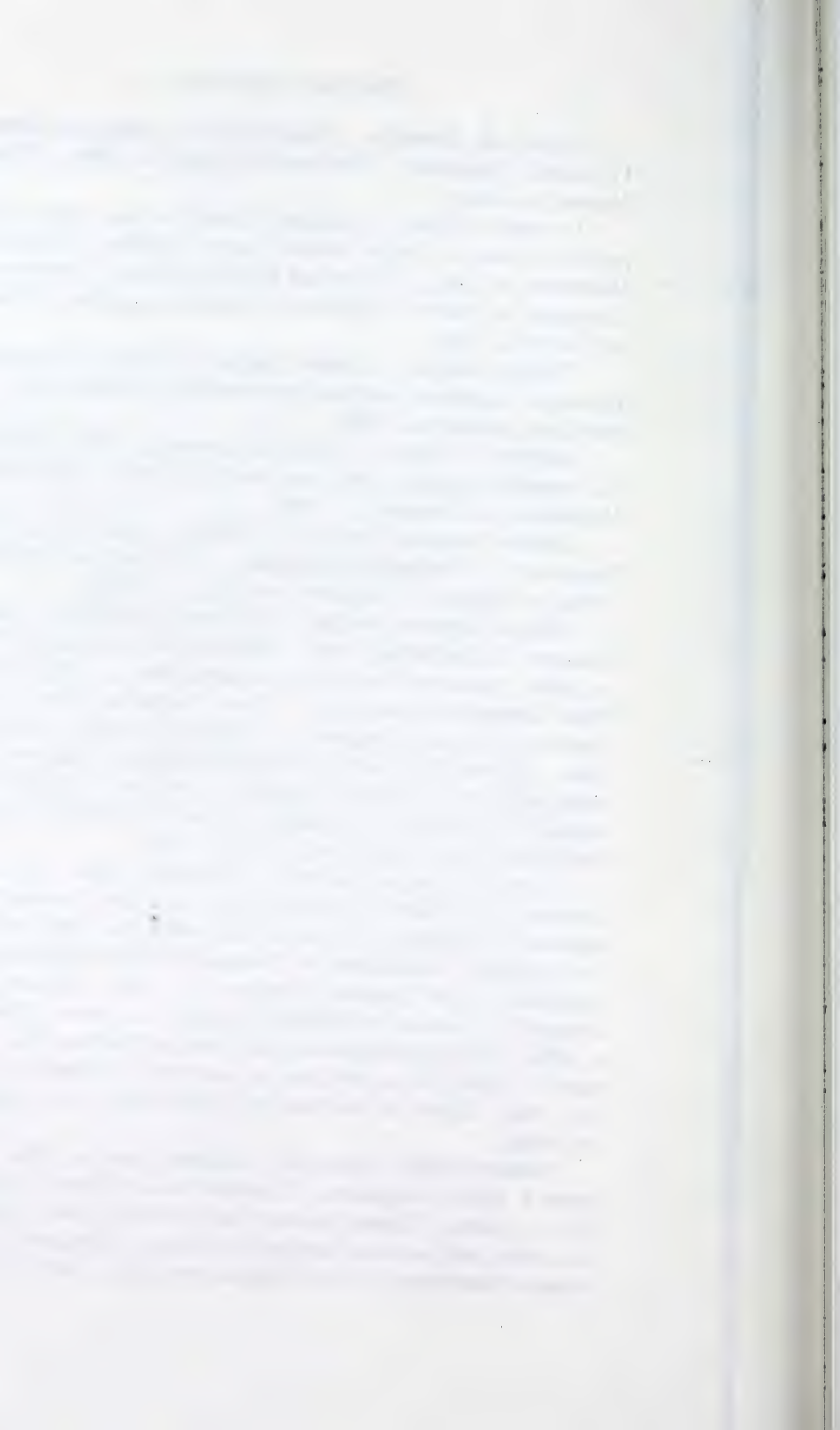
Edward A. Burns. Enlisted February 9, 1865, in Company K, Seventh Regiment, and was mustered in the day following. Mustered out February 9, 1866.

Fordis Orasmus Bushnell. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862, as Corporal. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Henry Newton Bushnell. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in as Sergeant, October 15, 1861; promoted Second Lieutenant, May 4, 1863; promoted First Lieutenant Company C, Sixth Regiment, May 15, 1864; promoted Captain Company H, Sixth Regiment, October 29, 1864. Served for a time with Division Sharp Shooters. Mustered out June 26, 1865. Specially mentioned in report of Col. Sumner H. Lincoln for gallant conduct throughout the day in the battle before Petersburg, April 2, 1865.

Bertrand Delos Campbell. Enlisted June 3, 1861, in Company H, Third Regiment, but was not mustered. Re-enlisted in Company H, Sixth Regiment, but was refused by the Surgeon. Re-enlisted in Company G, Sixth Regiment, and mustered in as Corporal October 15, 1861. Honorably discharged by reason of sickness, October 22, 1862. On August 9, 1864, he again enlisted for the town of Barton, Vt., in Company C, First Vermont Cavalry, and was mustered in August 11, 1864. Killed at the battle of Winchester, Va., September 19, 1864.

Oliver Carlisle Campbell. Enlisted June 9, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in as Second Lieutenant, July 9, 1862. Taken prisoner at Harper's Ferry, September 14, 1862, and sent on parole to Chicago. Resigned his commission December 1, 1862. Re-enlisted July 9, 1863, in Veteran



Reserve Corps. Promoted First Sergeant. Honorably discharged November 15, 1865.

Henry F. Dana. Enlisted June 1, 1861, in Company H, Third Regiment. Mustered in July 16, 1861. Mustered out July 27, 1864.

Foster Stillman Dana. Enlisted July 2, 1861, in Company H, Third Regiment. Mustered in July 16, 1861. Wounded at Lee's Mills and Spottsylvania. Mustered out July 27, 1864.

Wesley E. Dana. Enlisted January 2, 1864, in Company F, Seventeenth Regiment. Mustered in April 12, 1864. Wounded at Spottsylvania, May 12, 1864. Honorably discharged July 17, 1865.

Joseph P. Davis. Enlisted December 15, 1863, in Second Vermont Battery. Mustered in January 8, 1864. Honorably discharged for disability, June 21, 1864.

Albee Henry Dewey. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in as Sergeant, October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863. Re-enlisted October 28, 1863, in the Signal Corps, and was placed in command of the Signal Station at Fort Gaston, N. C. Died of yellow fever, September 28, 1864, and was buried in the Soldiers' Cemetery at Newberne, N. C.

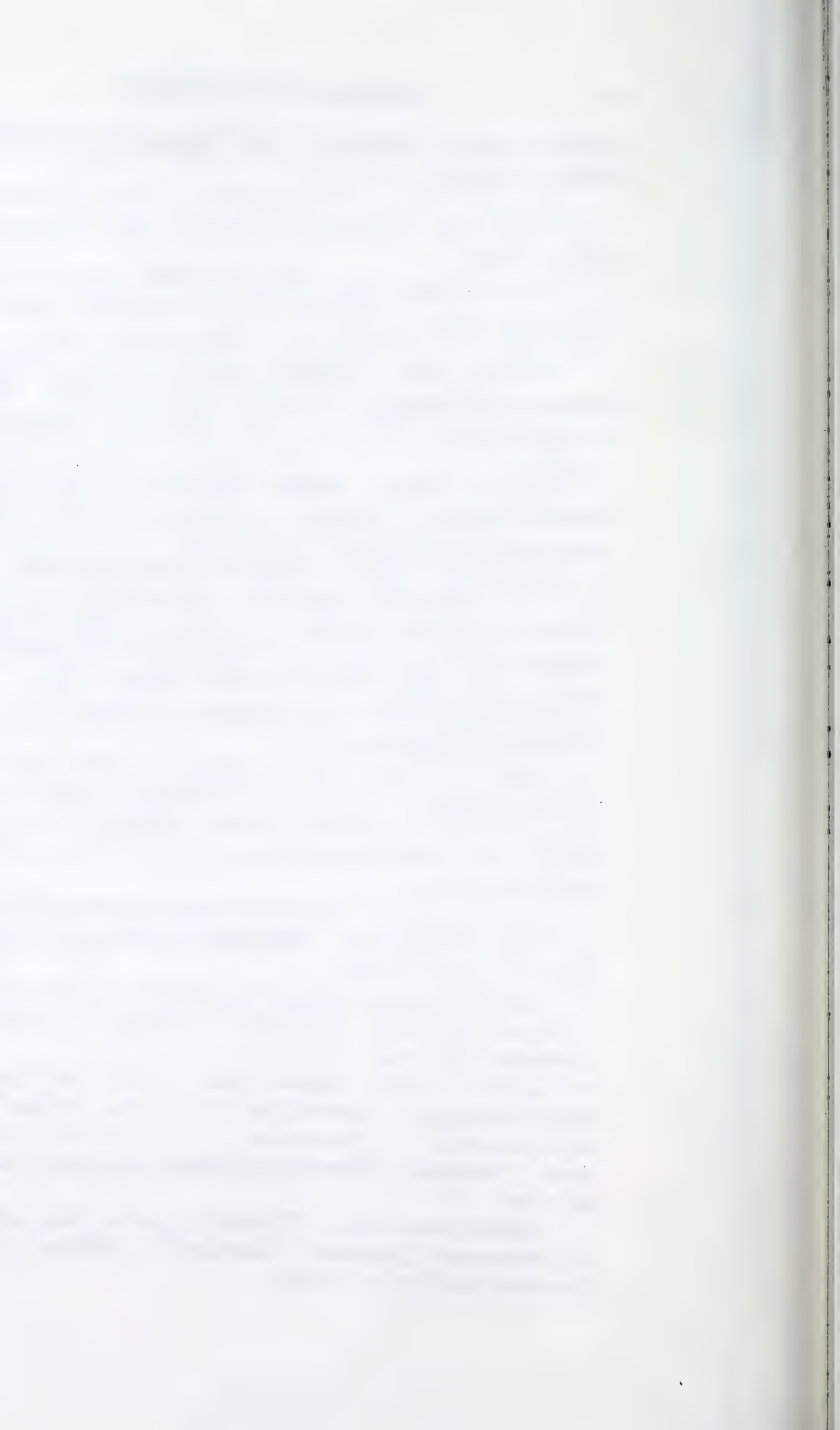
Hiram F. Dike. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861; promoted Corporal, March 12, 1862. He was wounded at the action at Banks' Ford, near Fredericksburg, Va., on May 4, 1863, and died the same day.

Julian Dumas, jr. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Alba B. Durkee. Enlisted December 21, 1863, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in January 6, 1864. Died September 25, 1864.

Isaac H. Elliot. Enlisted June 26, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in July 9, 1862. Taken prisoner at Winchester, Va., September 3, 1862, and held for twenty days. Honorably discharged by reason of ill health, September 25, 1862.

Edward Anson Fisk. Enlisted August 21, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.



Daniel Foster. Enlisted July 14, 1862, in Company B, Tenth Regiment. Mustered in as Sergeant, September 1, 1862; promoted Second Lieutenant, June 6, 1864; promoted First Lieutenant, December 19, 1864; promoted Captain, March 25, 1865. Mustered out June 29, 1865.

Heman R. French. Enlisted June 23, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in July 9, 1862. Taken prisoner at Harper's Ferry, September 14, 1862. Promoted Hospital Steward, February 4, 1865. Mustered out June 13, 1865.

Ephraim H. Fuller. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in as Corporal, October 15, 1861. Severely wounded at Lee's Mills, Va., April 16, 1862. Honorably discharged October 28, 1864.

David Gleason. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Daniel Grandy. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

William H. H. Greenslit. Enlisted June 20, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in July 9, 1862. Committed suicide at Winchester, Va., August 21, 1862.

George B. Hall. Enlisted June 25, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in July 9, 1862. Discharged for ill health, June 15, 1863. Re-enlisted September 26, 1863, in Third Vermont Battery. Mustered in January 1, 1864. Promoted Corporal, January 21, 1864. Mustered out June 15, 1865.

James Harriman. Enlisted September 2, 1861, in Company G, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Promoted Sergeant. Wounded May 5, 1864. Mustered out October 28, 1864.

Edgar A. Hastings. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

John Hines. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Philip Hoffman. Enlisted June 20, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in July 9, 1862. Promoted Corporal, January 15, 1863; promoted Sergeant, July 1, 1864. Mustered out June 13, 1865.



Manley N. Hoyt. Enlisted October 7, 1861, in Company G, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Died at Philadelphia, July 18, 1862.

George Myron Jones. Enlisted November 28, 1863, in Company H, Second United States Sharp Shooters. Mustered in December 18, 1863. Killed at the battle of The Wilderness, May 6, 1864.

Holland Jones. Enlisted November 28, 1863, in Company H, Second United States Sharp Shooters. Mustered in December 18, 1863. Transferred to Veteran Reserve Corps, August 21, 1864. Honorably discharged on account of sickness, September 14, 1864.

John F. Jones. Enlisted September 10, 1861, in Company G, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in as Sergeant, October 15, 1861. Discharged on account of sickness, April 17, 1863. He afterwards re-enlisted in a Massachusetts regiment, but after a few months, sickened and died, November 28, 1864.

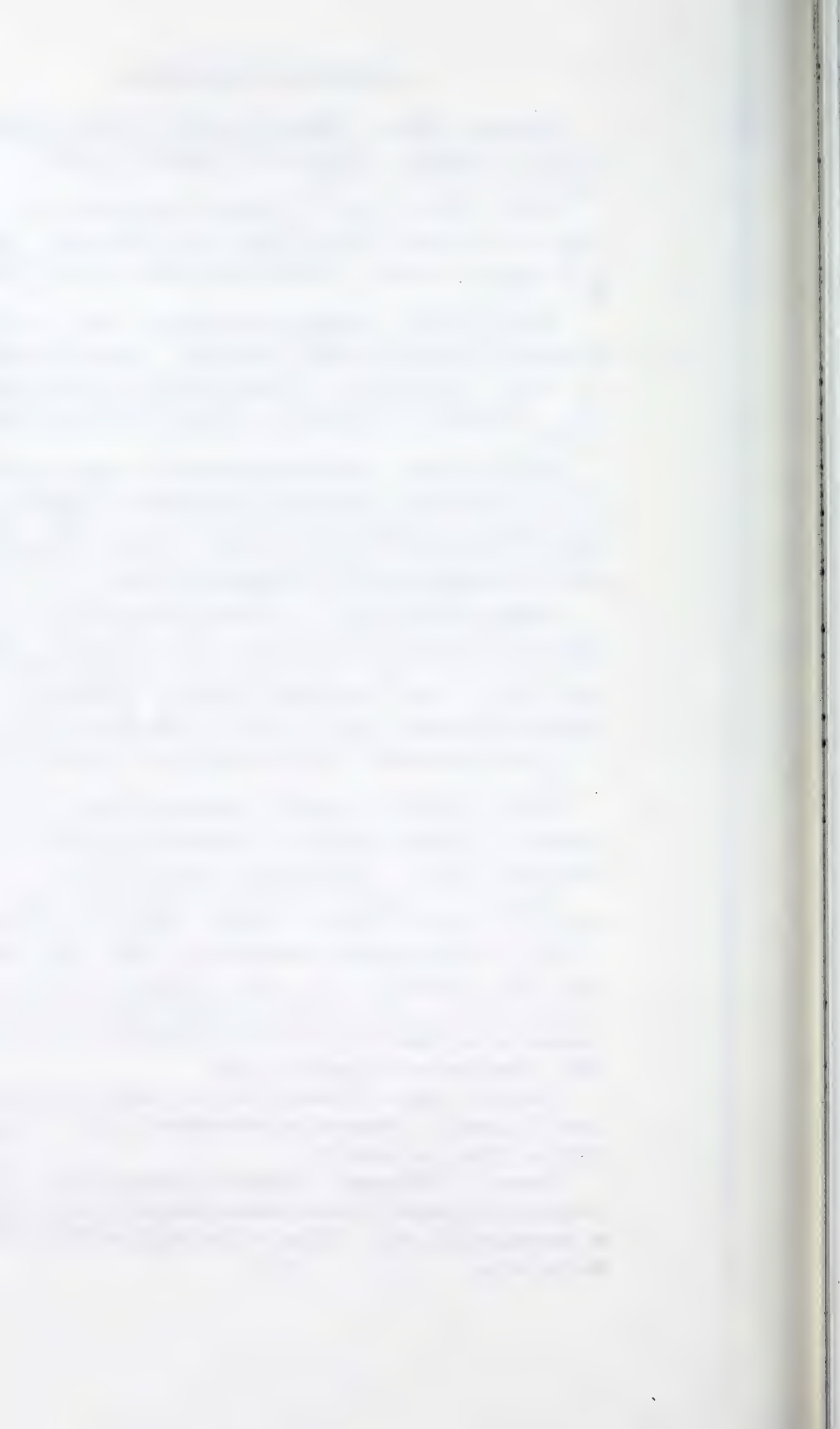
Eugene Edwin Joslin. Enlisted November 28, 1863, in Company H, Second United States Sharp Shooters. Mustered in December 18, 1863. Wounded at the battle of The Wilderness, May 6, 1864. Promoted Corporal, November 1, 1864. Promoted Sergeant, June 24, 1865. Transferred to Company H, Fourth Regiment, February 25, 1865. Mustered out July 13, 1865.

George Stearns Kneeland. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Promoted Corporal. Mustered out June 26, 1865.

Seymour L. Kneeland. Enlisted November 28, 1863, in Company C, First Vermont Cavalry. Mustered in December 25, 1863. Taken prisoner December 19, 1864, while on picket duty, near Woodstock, Va., and confined in Libby Prison. Paroled March 9, 1865, and exchanged about a month later. Transferred to Company A, First Vermont Cavalry, June 21, 1865. Mustered out August 9, 1865.

Hiram A. Luce. Enlisted July 23, 1862, in Company B, Tenth Regiment. Mustered in September 1, 1862. Discharged April 22, 1863, for disability.

James L. Maynard. Enlisted November 28, 1863, in Company H, Second United States Sharp Shooters. Mustered in December 18, 1863. Killed at the battle of The Wilderness May 6, 1864.



Ziba Hamilton McAllister. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863. Re-enlisted November 30, 1863, in Company C, First Vermont Cavalry. Mustered in December 25, 1863. Wounded October 7, 1864, while on duty in the Shenandoah Valley. Transferred to Company A, June 21, 1865. Mustered out August 9, 1865.

Eugene McCarthy. Enlisted February 6, 1865, unassigned. Mustered in February 9, 1865. Honorably discharged May 12, 1865.

Victor B. Mix. Enlisted December 22, 1863, in Company A, Eighth Regiment. Mustered in December 15, 1863. Mustered out June 28, 1865.

Ireneas P. Newcomb. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Died April 9, 1862, at Hampton, Va.

Alson D. Page. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Edwin F. Palmer. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in as Sergeant, October 10, 1862. Promoted Second Lieutenant, November 4, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863. Lieutenant Palmer kept a record of his army life and later published it in book form under the title "Camp Life."

Dexter Parker. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Wounded July 3, 1863, at Gettysburg. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Jerome W. Parker. Enlisted November 30, 1863, in Company C, First Vermont Cavalry. Mustered in December 25, 1863. Transferred to Company A, June 21, 1865. Mustered out August 9, 1865.

Levi C. Peabody. Enlisted December 16, 1861, in Company K, Seventh Regiment. Mustered in as Corporal, February 12, 1862. Honorably discharged October 24, 1862.

Thomas T. Prentis. Enlisted November 28, 1863, in Company H, Second United States Sharp Shooters. Mustered in December 18, 1863. Transferred to Company H, Fourth Regiment, February 25, 1865. Honorably discharged September 8, 1864.



John H. Quigley. Enlisted June 19, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in as Sergeant, July 9, 1862. Mustered out June 13, 1865.

Loren B. Reed. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Detailed for service as musician in the brigade band. Died at Wolf Run Shoals, Va., May 30, 1863.

Oscar Carlisle Reed. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Died in a hospital near Fairfax, Va., December 26, 1862.

John Waldron Richardson. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Edwin R. Richardson. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Promoted Corporal, February 8, 1862. Promoted Sergeant, July 10, 1863. Promoted First Sergeant, June 5, 1864. Killed at Charlestown, Va., August 21, 1864.

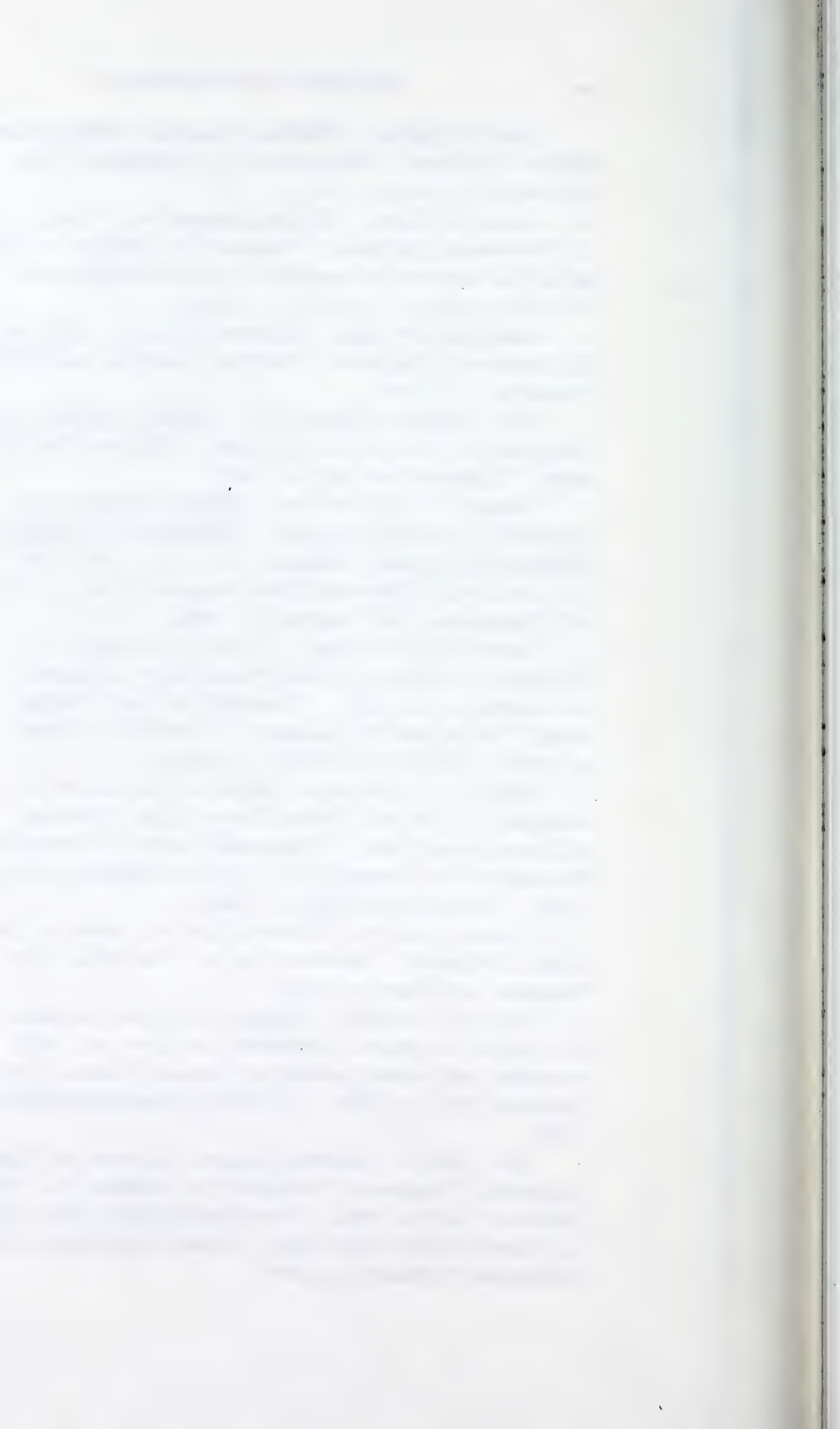
Loren S. Richardson. Enlisted November 28, 1863, in Company H, Second United States Sharp Shooters. Mustered in December 18, 1863. Wounded at Cold Harbor, June 10, 1864. Transferred to Company H, Fourth Regiment, February 25, 1865. Mustered out July 14, 1865.

John N. Richardson. Enlisted November 28, 1863, in Company H, Second United States Sharp Shooters. Mustered in December 18, 1863. Promoted Corporal, November 1, 1864. Transferred to Company H, Fourth Regiment, February 25, 1865. Mustered out July 14, 1865.

Thomas Sanders. Enlisted June 19, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in as Corporal, July 9, 1862. Mustered out June 13, 1865.

Lucius D. Savage. Enlisted May 20, 1861, in Company F, Second Regiment. Mustered in June 20, 1861. Severely wounded and taken prisoner at Savage Station, June 29, 1862. Released July 25, 1862. Honorably discharged November 29, 1862.

Levi Seaver. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863. Re-enlisted April 6, 1865, in Company K, Ninety-Sixth New York Veteran Volunteers. Honorably discharged February 15, 1866.



Albert Hezekiah Selleck. Enlisted May 20, 1861, in Company F, Second Regiment. Mustered in June 20, 1861. Wounded July 21, 1861. Honorably discharged March 21, 1863.

Henry Charles Shaw. Went out as Assistant Surgeon of the Second New Hampshire Regiment. Mustered out at the end of three months' service, he returned to the front as Assistant Surgeon of the Fifth Vermont Regiment, August 15, 1861, and died at Alexandria, Va., September 7, 1862.

Daniel Perry Shepherd. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in as Corporal, October 15, 1861. Wounded at Lee's Mills, Va., April 16, 1862. Mustered out June 26, 1865.

Mason Chellis Shepherd. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Wounded at Lee's Mills, Va., April 16, 1862. Mustered out June 26, 1865.

James H. Somerville. Enlisted August 29, 1864, in Company G, Sixth Regiment, and was mustered in on the same day. Mustered out June 19, 1865.

Lewis M. Spaulding. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Killed at the battle of The Wilderness, May 5, 1864.

Solon S. Spaulding. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Promoted Corporal. Honorably discharged June 12, 1865.

John Sterling. Enlisted November 30, 1863, in Company C, First Vermont Cavalry. Mustered in December 25, 1863. Transferred to Company A, June 21, 1865. Mustered out August 9, 1865.

Doric Smith Stoddard. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in as Corporal, October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Simeon Stoddard. Enlisted August 14, 1861, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Wounded May 5, 1864. Honorably discharged, October 28, 1864.

Harlan Page Stoddard. Enlisted May 1, 1861, in Company F, Second Regiment. Mustered in June 20, 1861. Severely wounded at Savage Station, June 29, 1862. Honorably discharged, July 30, 1863.



Horace Bartlett Stoddard. Enlisted September, 1861, in Company F, Second Regiment. Mustered in October 18, 1861. Killed at The Wilderness, May 5, 1864.

William Henry Stoddard. Enlisted November 28, 1863, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in December 18, 1863. Mustered out June 26, 1865.

Lathrop Thompson Stoddard. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863. Re-enlisted January 5, 1864, in Company C, Seventeenth Regiment. Mustered in as Corporal, March 2, 1864, and served as Color-bearer. Severely wounded and taken prisoner at the battle of Petersburg Mine, July 30, 1864, and died August 4, 1864, while in the hands of the enemy.

Lyman Stoddard. Enlisted September 20, 1861, in Company G, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Mustered out June 26, 1865.

Cyron G. Thayer. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Fifth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Died May 20, 1863.

James M. Thayer. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Honorably discharged January 22, 1863, and died soon after of sickness contracted in the service.

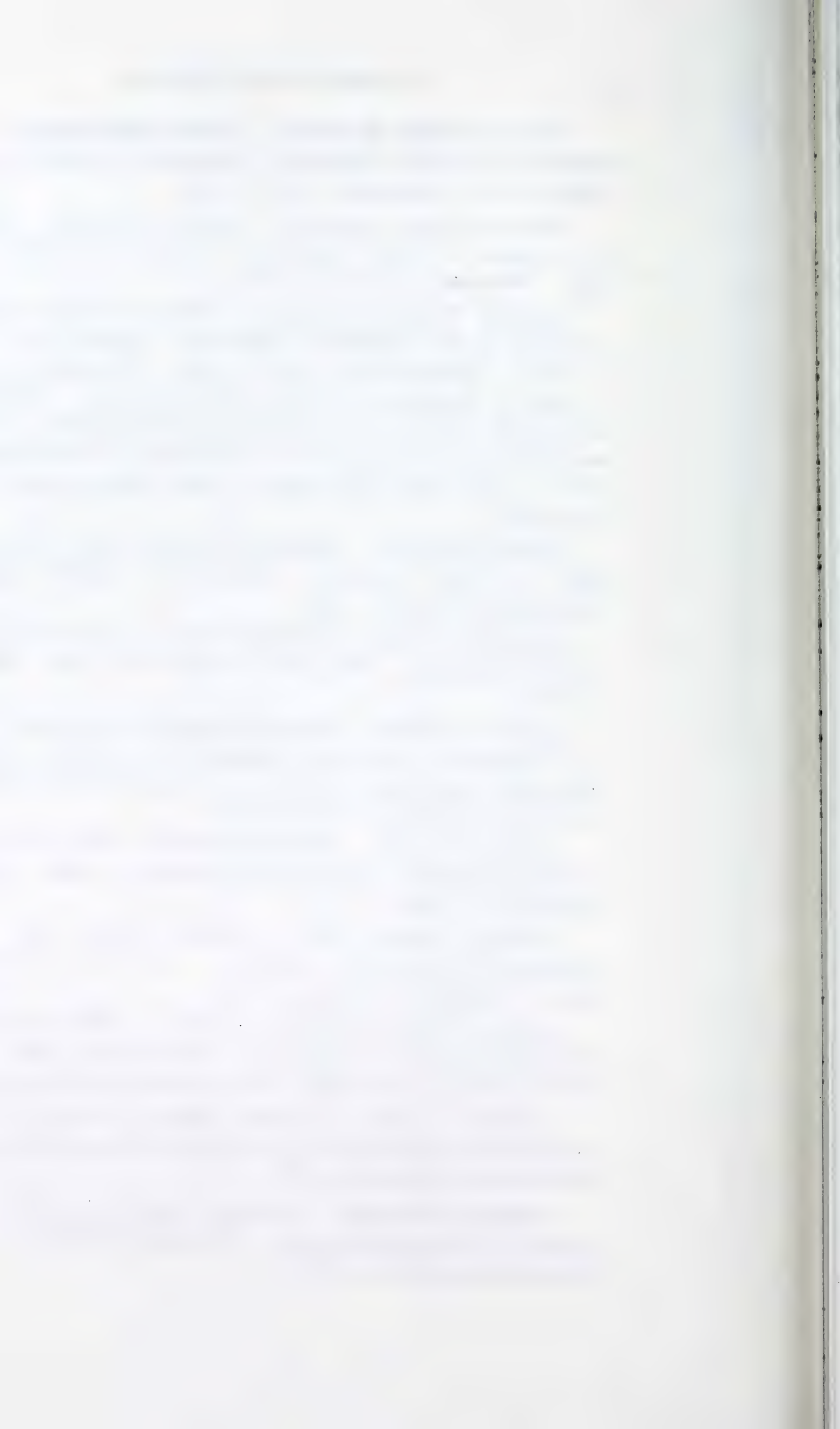
Julius E. Tucker. Enlisted October 9, 1861, in Company G, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Mustered out May 23, 1865.

Harvey Morgan Waite. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Almon Walker. Enlisted August 11, 1862, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in September 22, 1862. Transferred to the Invalid Corps, and mustered out July 10, 1865.

George P. Welch. Enlisted August 3, 1864, in Company B, Eleventh Regiment, and was mustered in on the same day. Mustered out August 25, 1865.

Edmund Whitcomb. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.



Orcas C. Wilder. Enlisted August 25, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in as Captain, October 10, 1862. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

Ira C. Williams. Enlisted October 3, 1863, in Third Vermont Battery. Mustered in January 1, 1864. Mustered out June 15, 1865.

In addition to those whose names appear above, the following men who were either residents of the town at the time or who had been born and brought up within its limits enlisted from other places, and it seems desirable that a brief record of their service should be here recorded:

Matthias Joslin Bushnell. Enlisted August 24, 1861, in Company B, First Wisconsin Cavalry. Mustered in as Corporal. Killed near Madison, Ark., August 3, 1862.

Hiland G. Campbell. Enlisted from the town of Warren, Vt., September 2, 1864, in the Third Vermont Battery. Mustered in September 4, 1864. Mustered out June 16, 1865.

Israel Childs, for many years a resident of the town, enlisted in the Thirtieth Wisconsin Regiment, and performed some three years of service.

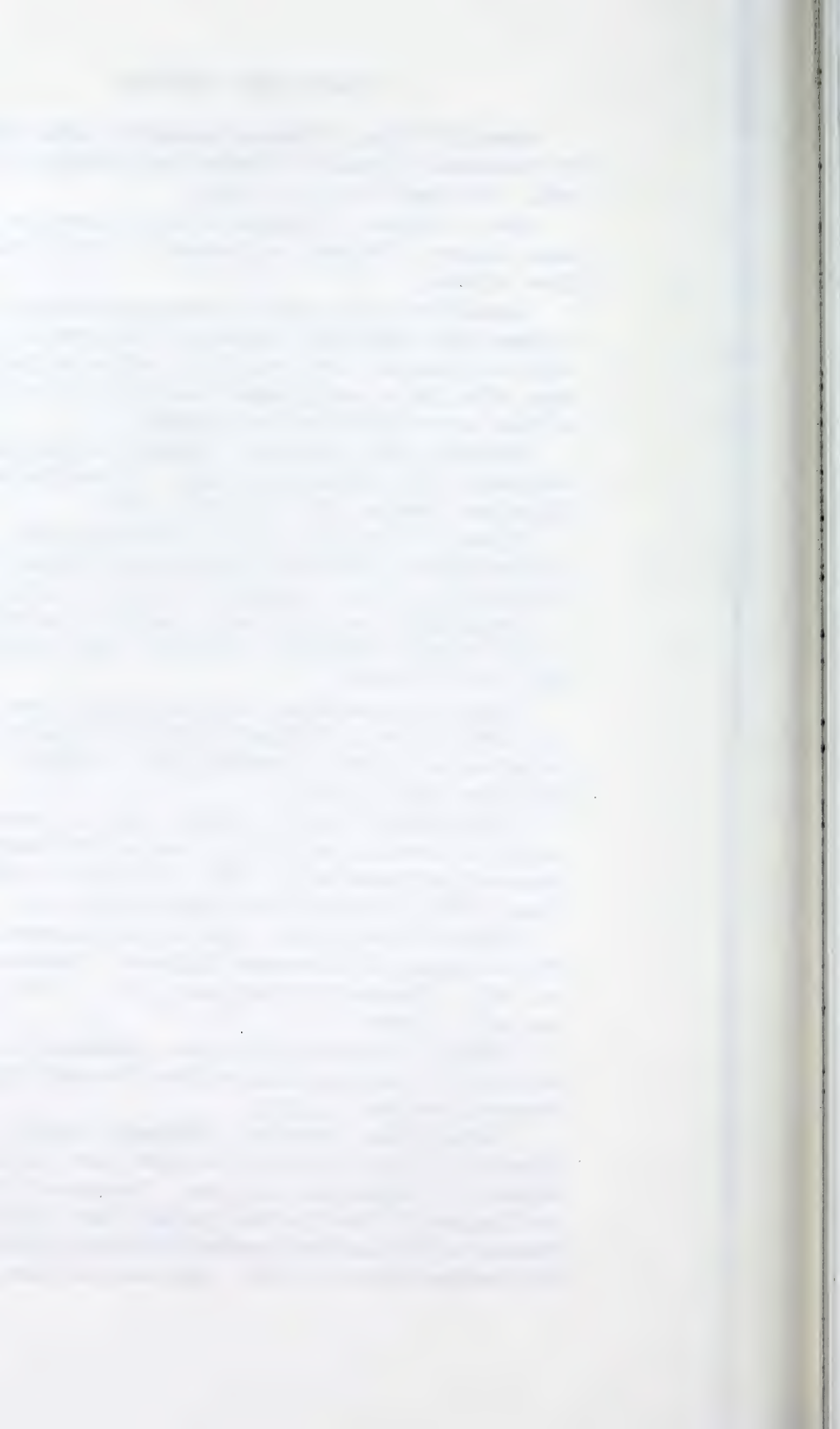
Chester Stephen Dana. Enlisted from the town of Fayston, Vt., July 18, 1862, in Company B, Tenth Regiment. Mustered in September 1, 1862. Promoted First Sergeant. Honorably discharged May 22, 1865.

Edwin Harvey Dana. Enlisted from the town of Waterbury, Vt., December 23, 1863, in Company B, Tenth Regiment. Mustered in December 31, 1863. Wounded at Cold Harbor, June 3, 1864. Honorably discharged January 27, 1865.

Jackson Samuel Dana. Enlisted from the town of Fayston, Vt., in Company B, Thirteenth Regiment. Mustered in October 10, 1862. Wounded at Gettysburg, July 3, 1863. Mustered out July 21, 1863.

William Wordsworth McAllister. Enlisted from the town of Barre, Vt., August 9, 1864, in Third Vermont Light Artillery. Mustered out June 15, 1865.

Harlan Gaius Newcomb. Enlisted August 19, 1862, in Company K, One Hundred Forty-fifth New York Volunteers. Mustered in September 22, 1862. Transferred March, 1864, to Company I, One Hundred Seventh New York Volunteers. Detailed at Division Headquarters, September, 1864. Rejoined his Company, May 23, 1865. Mustered out June 19, 1865.



Judson W. Richardson. Enlisted November 30, 1863, from Fayston, Vt. Mustered into Company H, Sixth Regiment, December 18, 1863. Corporal, June 19, 1865. Mustered out June 26, 1865.

Daniel Russ. Enlisted June 23, 1862, in Company I, Ninth Regiment. Mustered in July 9, 1862. Promoted Sergeant, March 26, 1864. Promoted First Sergeant, March, 1865. Honorably discharged, June 8, 1865.

James C. Russ. Enlisted in Company A, Forty-second Wisconsin Volunteers. Mustered out June 28, 1865.

Edward M. Savage. Enlisted from Rochester, Vt., August 28, 1861, in Company E, Fourth Regiment. Mustered in September 26, 1861. Discharged for disabilities, November 27, 1862. Enlisted October 22, 1863, in Third Vermont Battery. Promoted Corporal, December 30, 1863. Mustered in January 1, 1864. Mustered out June 16, 1865.

Frank E. Spaulding. Enlisted from Sheldon, Vt., September, 1861, in Company K, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in October 15, 1861. Honorably discharged, June 30, 1862.

George E. Spaulding. Enlisted from Albany, N. Y., in Company G, Tenth New York Volunteers. Served from April to August, 1865.

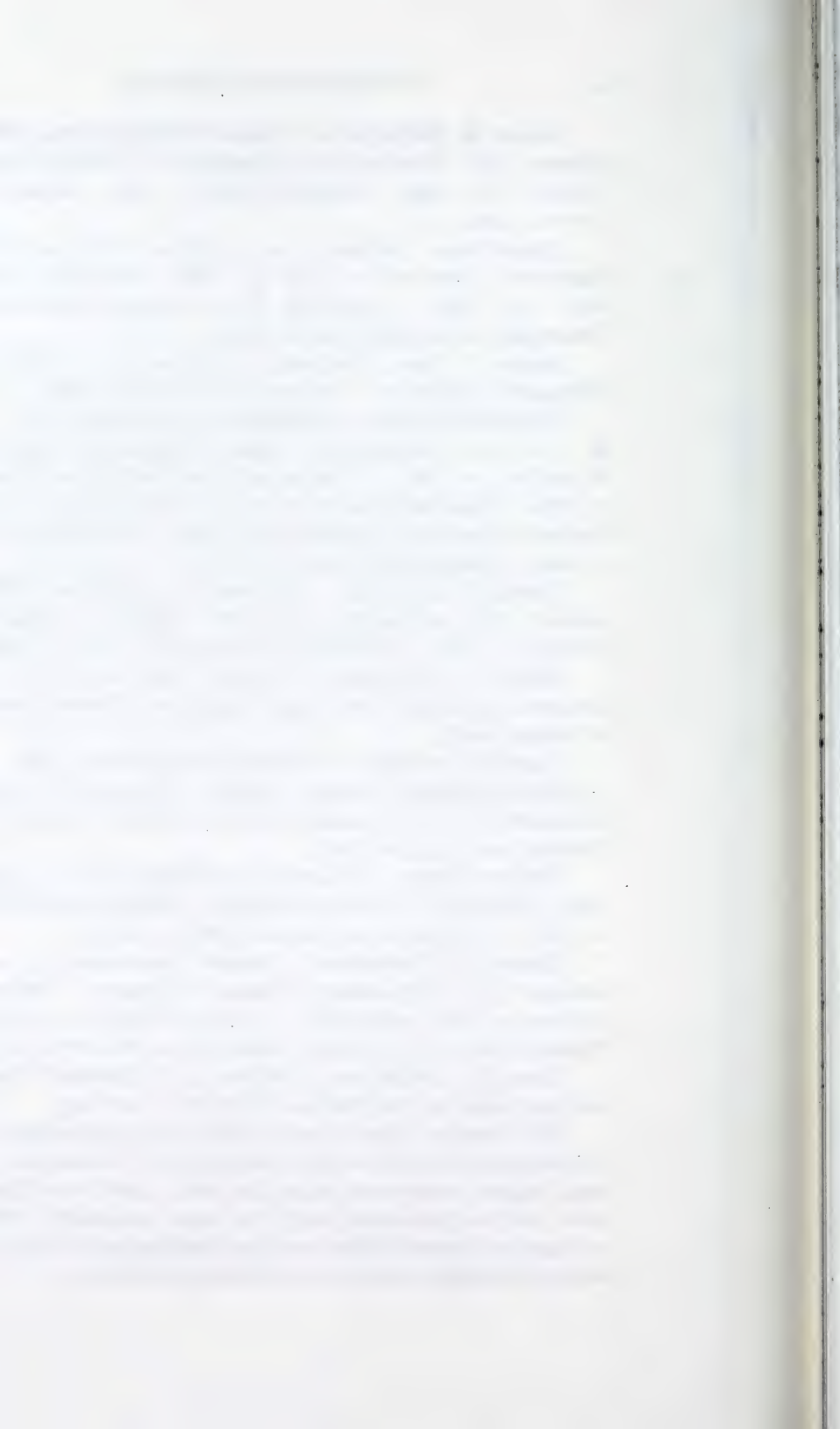
Franklin Stoddard. Enlisted from Warren, Vt., August 12, 1864, in Second Vermont Battery. Mustered in same day. Transferred to First Company Heavy Artillery, March 1, 1865. Mustered out July 28, 1865.

Nathan Thayer. Enlisted from Fayston, Vt., August 13, 1862, in Company H, Sixth Regiment. Mustered in September 22, 1862. Honorably discharged, June 3, 1863.

Charles D. Tewksbury. Enlisted September 17, 1861, in Company B, Fifty-second Illinois Volunteers. Mustered in October 25, 1861, as Corporal. Promoted Sergeant, April, 1864. Mustered out July 6, 1865. Wounded at the battle of Shiloh.

Isaac N. Tewksbury. Enlisted in a Michigan Regiment, and was killed at the battle of Pittsburg Landing.

This was the town's great sacrifice upon the nation's altar, but mention must be made of lesser gifts. In August, 1862, a small bounty was voted to soldiers who should enlist from the town, and in November, 1863, this was considerably increased, so that by the end of the war the contribution of the town for this and kindred purposes amounted to \$10,433.13.



Mothers and sisters wrought tirelessly and well, and many a soldier lad told, in his letters, of comfort and good cheer discovered in the depths of boxes sent from home. A society was organized, auxiliary to the Christian Commission, and many army supplies, prepared by bands of devoted women that met regularly in the hall of the brick tavern in the village, were shipped directly to the front.

*Ainsworth Post, No. 36, Grand Army of the Republic,
Department of Vermont.*

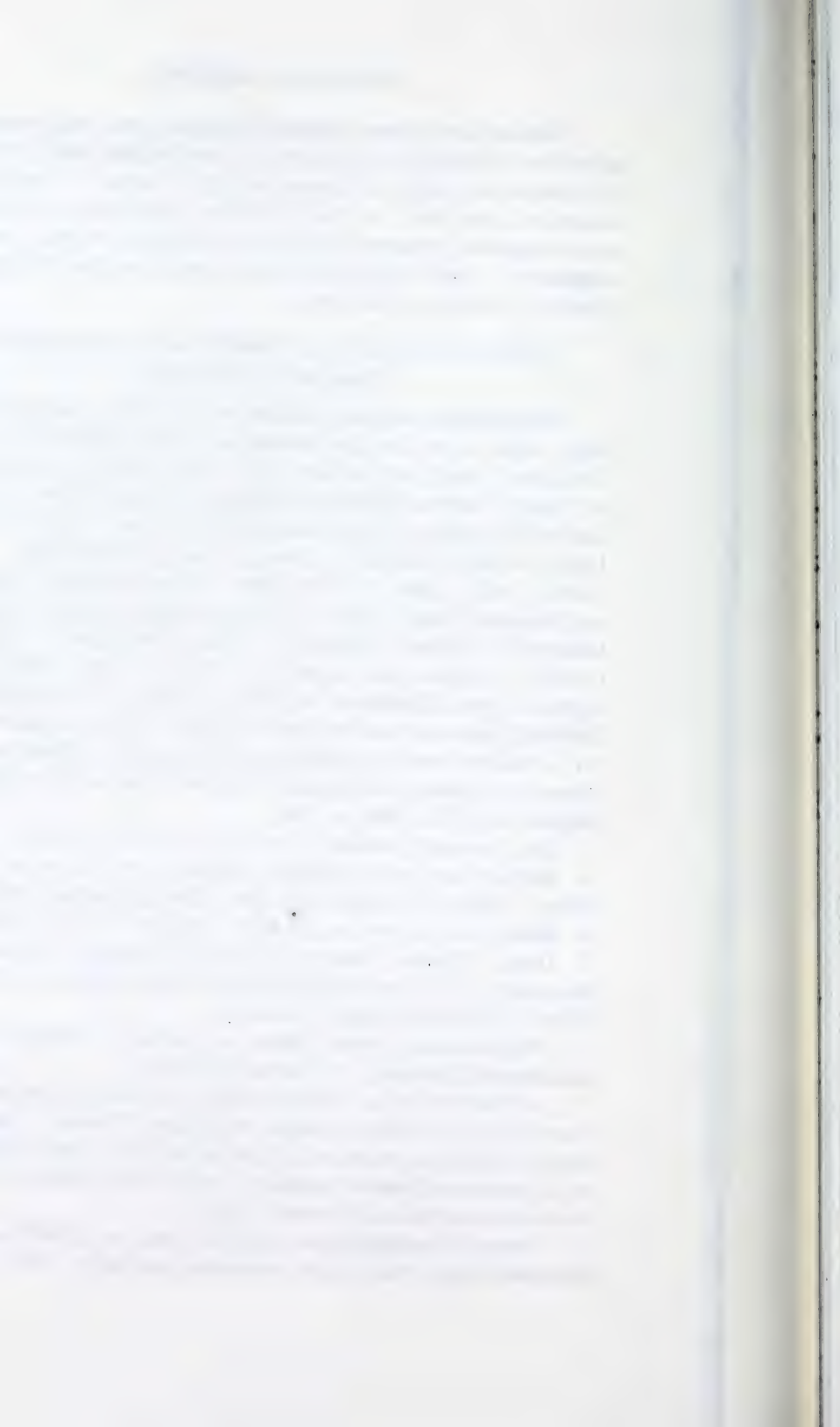
On Saturday evening, December 16, 1871, the preliminary steps were taken for the formation in Waitsfield of a Post of the Grand Army of the Republic. The meeting was attended by Henry Newton Bushnell, Orcas C. Wilder, Robert J. Coffey, Lucius D. Savage, Ziba Hamilton McAllister, Chester Stephen Dana, William Mitchell Strong, George Somerville, Eugene Edwin Joslin, John N. Richardson, Edward Anson Fisk, Jackson Samuel Dana, Harvey Morgan Waite, George O. Boyce, George W. Fisher, William F. Wilder, Seymour L. Kneeland, George J. Ainsworth, Leonard C. Berry, Anson Brigham, Lafayette Myers, Cornelius McMullen, William Blair and Robert Maxwell, and convened at the hotel hall. The necessary funds for a charter were subscribed, and the name "Ainsworth" was chosen in memory of Captain Luther Ainsworth, who fell at Banks Ford, Va., May 4, 1863.

On Tuesday evening, January 9, 1872, the Post received its charter, and was formally organized by Inspector General John J. Bain. At this time the following names were added to those given above as charter members of the Post: Henry F. Dana, Thomas Maxwell, Samuel Maxwell, Harlan Page Stoddard, J. W. Chandler, Orville M. Eaton, Edgar A. Hastings, Allen E. Mehuron, Silas S. Blakely.

The members made choice of Lucius D. Savage as Commander and Robert J. Coffey as Adjutant.

At the end of a year the roll of members numbered more than fifty, of whom a number were from Warren. Some years later a Post was organized in the latter town, and this resulted in a transfer of some members, but at the present time both towns are united in Ainsworth Post.

From its organization the Post has not failed to observe Memorial Day with fitting exercises, and since 1898 the town



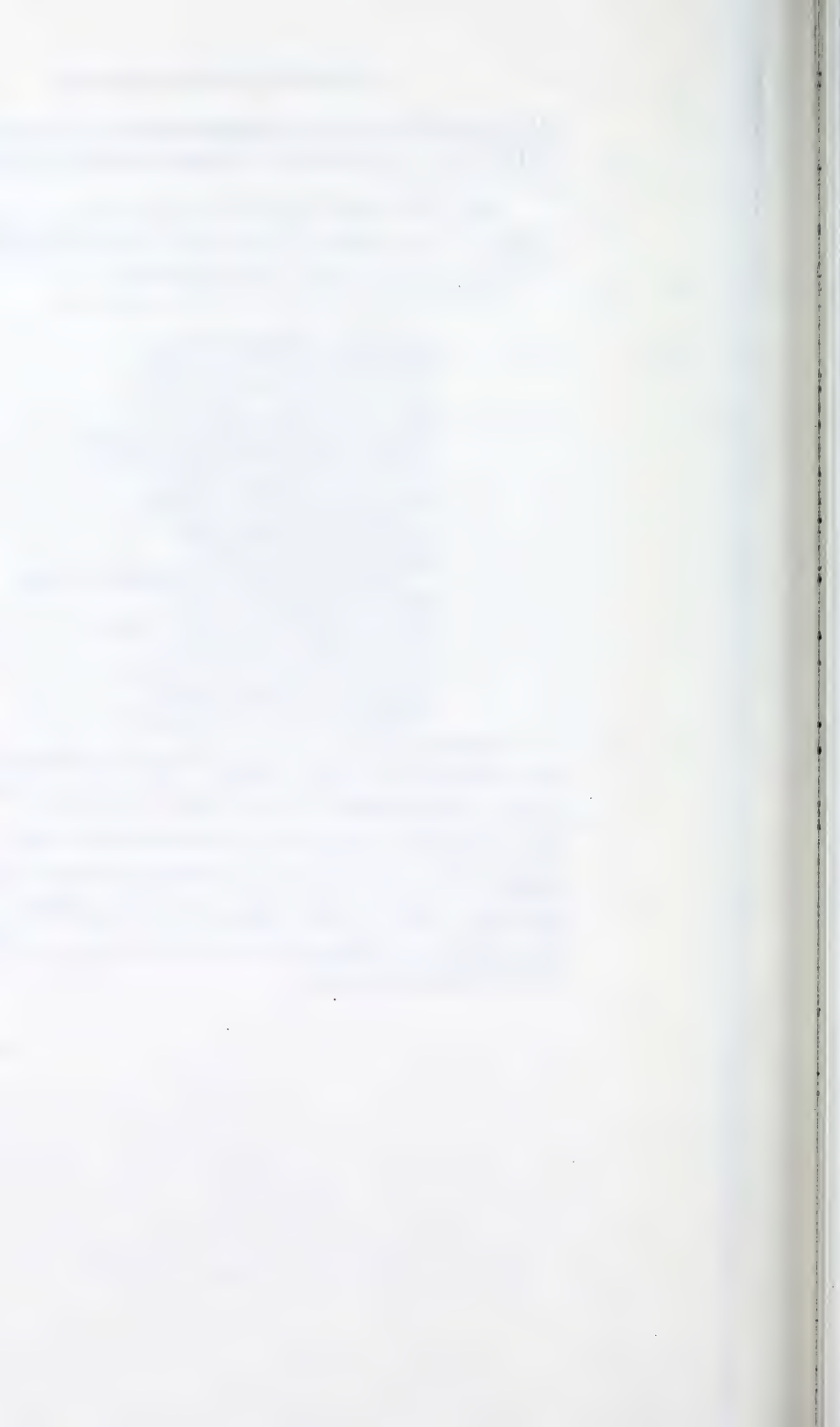
has annually made an appropriation for the purpose, and has appointed a committee of citizens to act in conjunction with that of the Post.

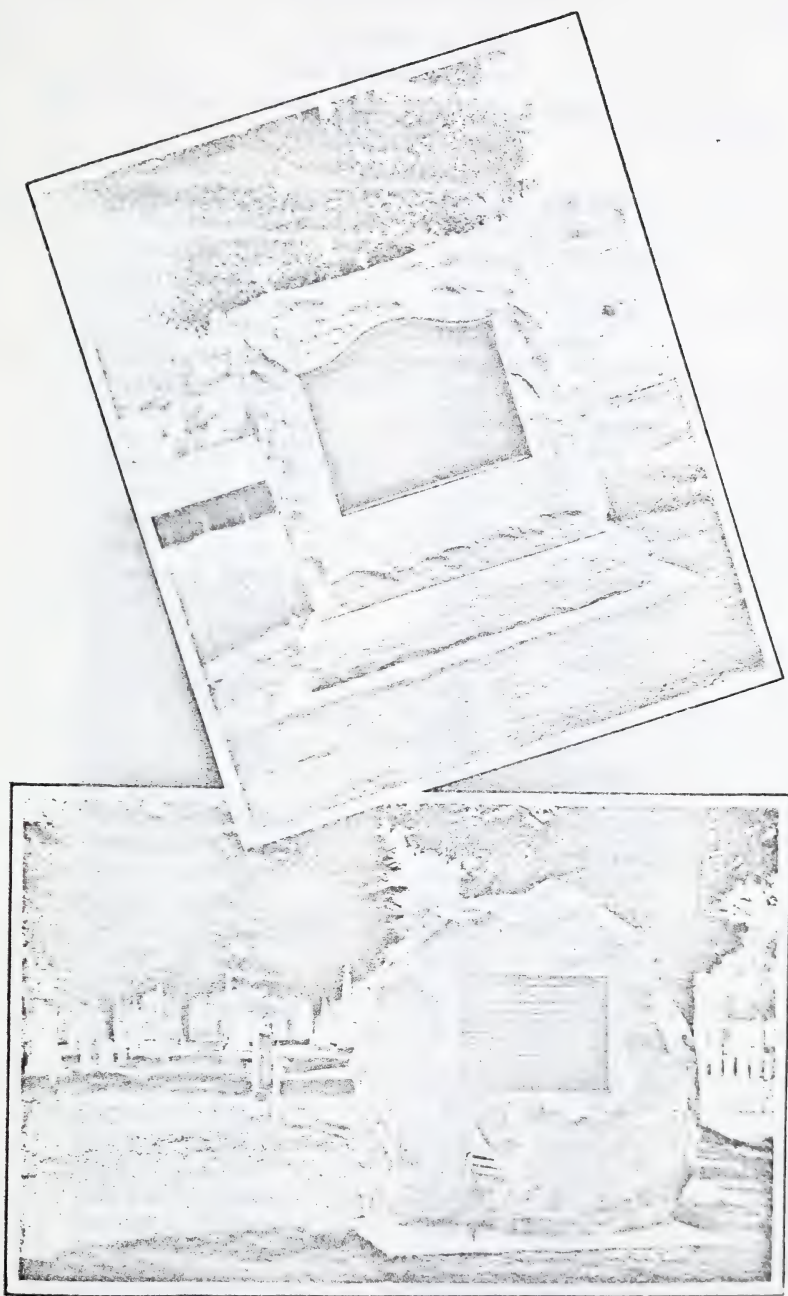
Since 1882 this organization has held a yearly meeting, at which all old soldiers, irrespective of membership, and their families, meet to renew old associations.

Commanders of Ainsworth Post, No. 36.:

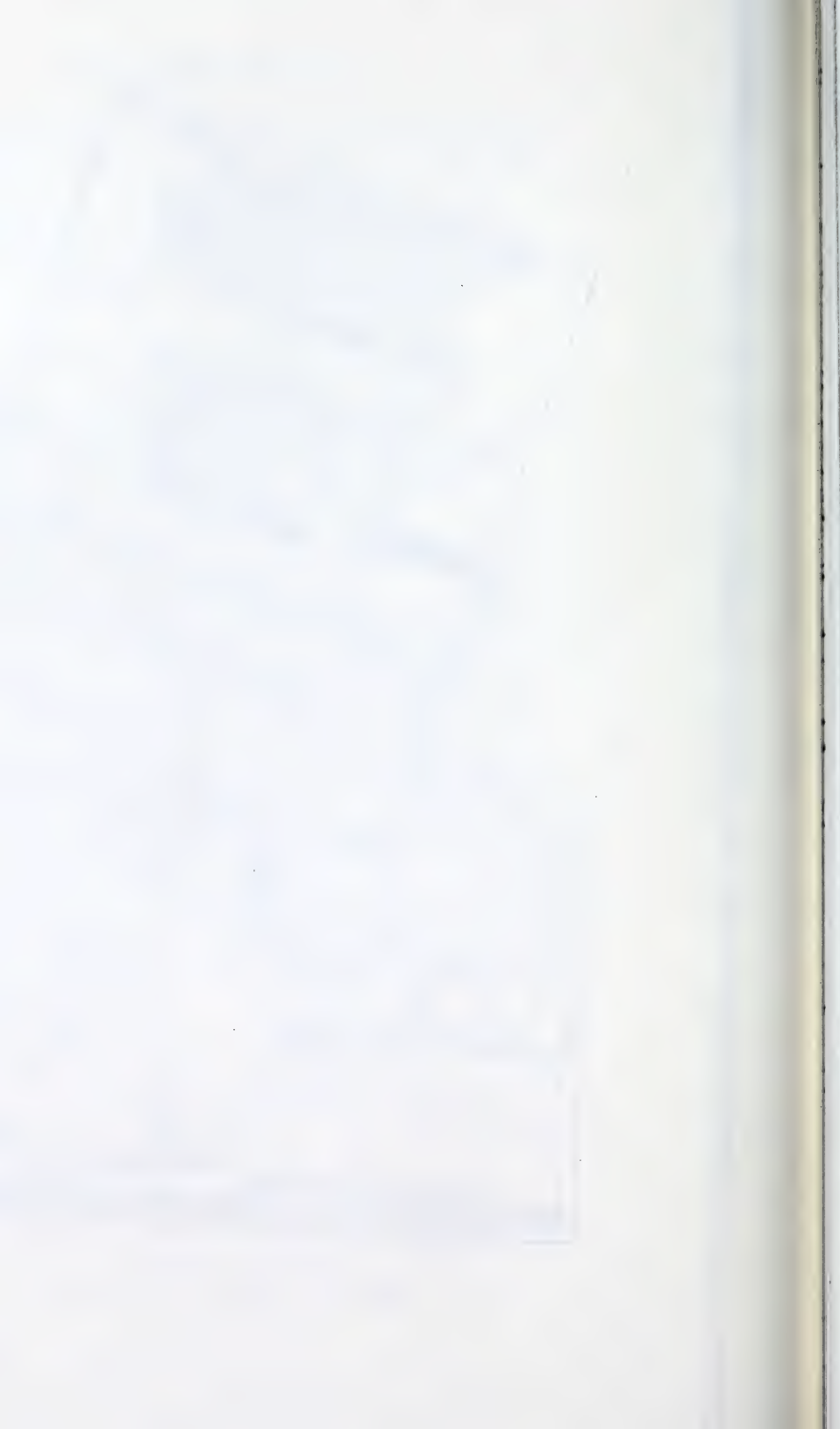
Lucius D. Savage, 1872-4.
Cornelius McMullen, 1875-6.
John N. Richardson, 1877-8.
Orcas C. Wilder, 1879-80.
Ziba Hamilton McAllister, 1881-2.
William Mitchell Strong, 1883-4.
Orville M. Eaton, 1885-6.
Edward Anson Fisk, 1887-8.
Lucius D. Savage, 1889.
Charles H. Clay, 1890.
William Wordsworth McAllister, 1891.
Allen E. Mehuron, 1892.
Henry Newton Bushnell, 1893-4.
Byron J. Stockwell, 1895.
Dorric Smith Stoddard, 1896.
Edward M. Savage, 1897-8.
Stephen Johnson, 1899-1908.

On Memorial Day, 1907, a beautiful monument purchased by contributions from residents and former residents of the town, was dedicated to her soldiers in the Civil War. On a plot of ground fronting on the main street of the village, and conveyed to the town for the purpose, in part by the Methodist Episcopal Society, and in part by Valley Lodge I. O. O. F., a handsome Barre granite ashlar was erected. Empanelled in this stone is a bronze tablet 3 ft. 8 in. by 4 ft. 3 in. in size, bearing the following inscription:





CIVIL WAR MEMORIAL.
MONUMENT TO REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS.



IN MEMORY OF
THE BOYS IN BLUE
WHO MARCHED FROM THIS TOWN TO THE BATTLEFIELDS
OF THE CIVIL WAR.

1861-1865.

Luther Ainsworth	Eugene McCarty
Edward L. Allen	Victor B. Mix
Alexander Baird	Ireneas P. Newcomb
Albert D. Barnard	Alson D. Page
Mitchell Basconner	Edwin F. Palmer
Leonard C. Berry	Dexter Parker
Thomas Burke	Jerome W. Parker
Edward A. Burns	Levi C. Peabody
Fordis O. Bushnell	Thomas T. Prentis
Henry N. Bushnell	John H. Quigley
Bertrand D. Campbell	Loren B. Reed
Oliver C. Campbell	Oscar C. Reed
Foster S. Dana	Edwin R. Richardson
Harry F. Dana	John N. Richardson
Wesley E. Dana	Loren S. Richardson
Joseph P. Davis	John W. Richardson
Albee H. Dewey	Thomas Sanders
Hiram F. Dike	Lucius D. Savage
Julian Dumas	Levi W. Seaver
Alba B. Durkee	Albert H. Selleck
Isaac H. Elliot	Henry C. Shaw
Edward A. Fisk	Mason S. Shepherd
Daniel Foster	Perry D. Shepherd
Heman R. French	James H. Somerville
Ephraim H. Fuller	Lewis M. Spaulding
David Gleason	Solon S. Spaulding
Daniel Grandy	John Sterling
Wm. H. H. Greenslit	Dorric S. Stoddard
George B. Hall	Harlan P. Stoddard
James Harriman	Horace B. Stoddard
Edgar A. Hastings	Lyman Stoddard
John Hines	L. Thompson Stoddard
Philip Hoffman	Simeon Stoddard
Manley N. Hoyt	William H. Stoddard
George M. Jones	Cyron G. Thayer
Holland Jones	James M. Thayer
John F. Jones	Julius E. Tucker
Eugene E. Joslin	Harvey M. Waite
George S. Kneeland	Almon Walker
Seymour L. Kneeland	George P. Welch
Hiram A. Luce	Edmund Whitcomb
James L. Maynard	Orcas C. Wilder
Ziba H. McAllister	Ira C. Williams

ERECTED 1907.



CHAPTER IX.

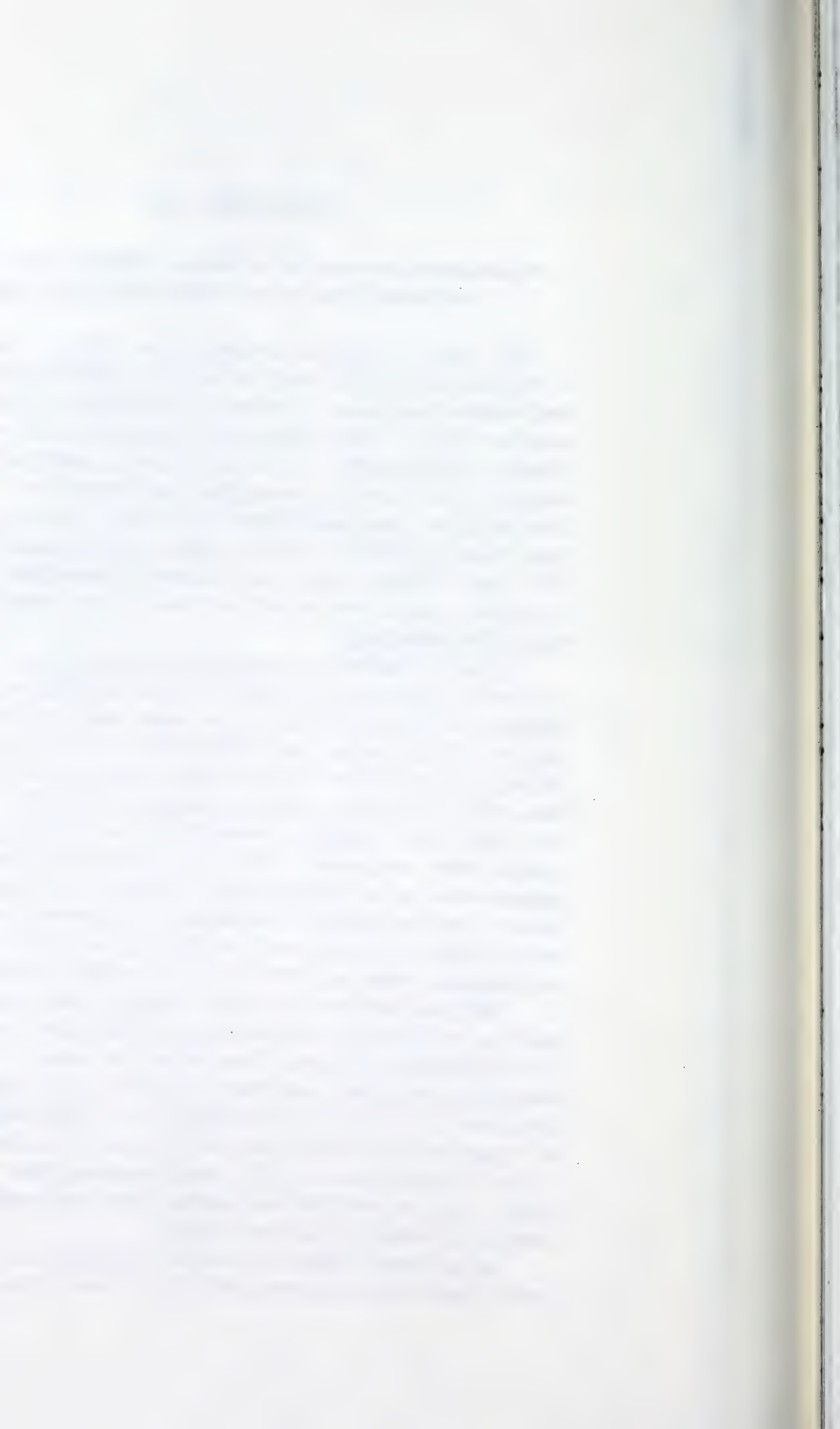
ECCLESIASTICAL—CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH AND CONGREGATIONAL SOCIETY IN WAITSFIELD, 1796-1830.

On June 27, 1796, a Congregational Church was gathered in Waitsfield, the first church of any denomination to be organized within the present confines of Washington County. The religious life of this community developed with exceptional rapidity and strength. At the first meeting held for the organization of the town a committee was chosen to "Lay out a Meeting Hous Spout and Other Public Yard," and at the second town meeting held on July 28, 1794, John Barnard, Benjamin Wait and William Joiner were chosen a committee to procure a preacher, and it was voted to "raise twelve pounds in wheat to pay for preaching."

It need occasion no surprise to find the State and Church so closely interwoven, for under the Act of October 18, 1787, a majority of the inhabitants of a town could organize for the support of the gospel and assess taxes for the purpose upon all legal voters unless an elaborate certificate of dissent were filed, and it was not until the passage of the Act of October 26, 1797, that voluntary associations for the support of the gospel were recognized. Thus it comes about that until the organization of a Congregational Society in 1800 the town records are the source of information concerning the material side of divine worship, and the Church as a distinct religious organization deals only with matters purely ecclesiastical.

Religious services upon the Sabbath were commenced as early as 1793, under the leadership of John Barnard, a deacon in the Shelburne Church, from which he came. It is certain that there was some preaching during the year 1794, furnished doubtless by itinerant missionaries, for at the March meeting in 1795 the town voted that the last year's tax be reduced so as to "no more than pay for what preaching they had the last year," and the tax for the ensuing year was reduced to 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ ¢, payable in wheat at 4s. per bushel.

It has been a subject of much speculation as to where the early church services were held, but a careful examination of



the records leads to the conclusion that the first were at General Wait's house or barn. A change was apparently made in August, 1795, as we find it recorded that, "it was moved and seconded to see if General Wait's be a place for holding meetings on Sunday—past in the negative." In the following March, however, it was voted "that the meetings on Sunday shall be held as nigh the centre as possible," and "voted and agreed that Benjamin Wait's barn be the place for holding of meetings on Sunday."

The place of meeting continued to be a matter of controversy. In 1797 it was fixed at William Palmer's house, and in September, 1797, at the request of Francis Dana, it was voted to return to General Wait's barn. In that year an attempt was made to join with the Northeast School District in building a combination meeting-house and school-house on the Common, but the district withdrew and the town later repudiated its contract with Salah Smith and refused to pay him for the frame which he had erected.

The opening record of the church organization reads:

"Waitsfield, 27th of June, 1796. This day a Church of Christ was embodied in this town by the Rev. Mr. Ebenezer Kingsbury, of Jericho, on the following confession of faith and covenant."

The Covenant is signed:

John Barnard	Bissell Phelps
William Joiner	Daniel Wilder
Ezekiel Hawley	Eli Skinner
Jared Skinner	Daniel Taylor
Samuel Bayley	

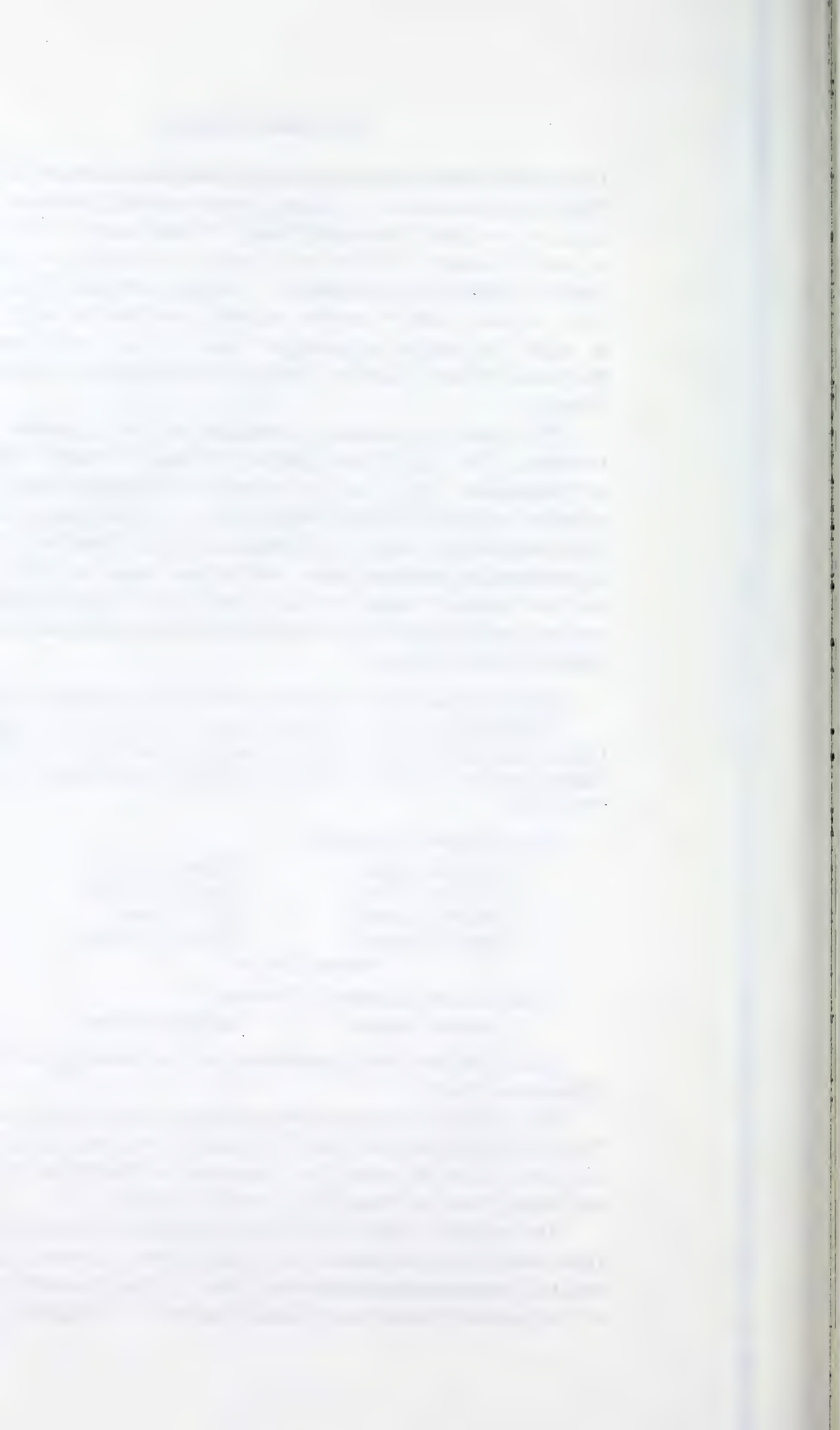
"The following united afterward:"

Jerusha Joiner	Abigail Rider
----------------	---------------

John Barnard was moderator of the meeting, and Bissell Phelps was clerk.

No articles of practice were adopted, the church voting to "take the Bible for our rule." Indeed it was not until October 22, 1801, that the rules for procedure in discipline, necessary and much used in those days, were adopted.

During the whole period that we have been considering there was no settled pastor, and church services were conducted and the sacraments administered only by the itinerant preacher or the pastor of some neighboring church. The names of many



of these men are now lost, but among them were Rev. Ebenezer Kingsbury, of the church in Jericho already referred to; Rev. Martin Tullar, of Royalton, a brother-in-law of William Joiner; Rev. Elijah Lyman, of Brookfield, and Rev. Jedediah Bushnell, a brother of Doud Bushnell, and who was for a time a missionary, and was later settled for many years over the church in Cornwall, Vt. In the winter of 1799-1800 he spent several weeks in Waitsfield, and through his successful preaching the membership of the church was doubled. Encouraged by this increase in numbers, the Church was led to make provision for the support of a settled pastor. Hence it was deemed advisable to form a society in accordance with the statute, under whose auspices the services of the Congregational Church might be conducted, and on September 27, 1800, the Congregational Society of the Town of Waitsfield was organized, and has since that date had charge of financial matters connected with Congregational worship in the town, strictly religious matters being still in the control of the Church and both organizations uniting in a call to a pastor.

The warning for the meeting referred to called upon the Inhabitants of Waitsfield to meet at the house of Ezra Wait on the date named and the society was organized by the election of the following officers:

Benjamin Wait, jr.,	Clerk.	
Col. Elias Taylor,	Treasurer.	
Jared Skinner	} Assessors.	
Levi Wilder		
Samuel Bayley		
Phineas Rider,	Collector.	
John Barnard	} Committee of the Society.	
Salah Smith		
Simeon Stoddard		

The Act of October 18, 1787, was repealed by the legislature of 1797. The Act of October 26, 1797, to which occasional reference will hereafter be made, recognized and permitted voluntary associations of persons for the maintenance of social and public worship, but the freedom in the exercise of religious beliefs thus secured by the first section of the act was in large measure nullified by following sections, which provided that whenever any number, exceeding twenty-five, of the inhabitants of a town, being of a similar sect, should think themselves able to build a church, a meeting should be called by the town clerk.



at which the inhabitants of the town might organize themselves into a society for the support of the gospel, to be governed in all matters by a majority vote, except that in the determination of a site for a meeting-house, the hiring or settlement of a minister, and the levying of a tax for the support of services, an affirmative vote of two-thirds of those present was required, with further provision that there must be a minimum affirmative vote of 25. Furthermore, every legal voter was assumed to be of the religious opinion and hence subject to the taxes of the society, unless *before or at the time* of its organization he presented a certificate signed by a minister, deacon, elder, moderator or clerk of the sect or denomination to which he belonged showing him to actually be of a different religious opinion; and any person afterwards moving into a town was so bound unless he filed a similar certificate within a year, such certificates to be recorded on the town records.

This Act, it is apparent, gave great advantage to the first society within a town to organize under its provisions.

Few if any certificates of dissenters provided for in the Act of 1797 are found in the Waitsfield records, but these provisions of the statute provoked much opposition throughout the state, on the ground that they violated the Bill of Rights. Consequently the legislature of 1801 passed an amendment permitting any inhabitant to dissent by filing for record at the time of the meeting a declaration in following form:

"I do not agree in religious opinion with a majority of the inhabitants of this town."

There was a further provision that any person once a member of the dominant society could thereafter dissent upon paying up back taxes.

Funds necessary to conduct the affairs of the society were raised by a tax levied by the society assessors upon the taxable list of all members. The first assessment (1801) was at the rate of two cents, six and $\frac{1}{2}$ mills, on each dollar of a list amounting to \$6383.95. The sum so raised was sufficient to pay the salary of the minister, amounting to \$166.66, and leave a working balance of 59 cents in the treasury.

This method of raising funds continued for more than forty years, but the formation of other religious societies and the increasing annual budget rapidly increased the burden of taxation for those who remained, and in 1843, when Rev. Calvin



Selden became acting pastor, taxation was abandoned, and funds have since been raised by voluntary subscription.

The Rev. William Salisbury, a native of Braintree, Mass., (born April 6, 1775) and a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1795, was preaching in the town at the formation of the Society, and on November 10, 1800, it was voted to hire him on "probation, for a time." On June 3, 1801, the Church asked Mr. Salisbury "to settle in this society in the work of the ministry," and on July 31, the Society concurred in this action by an almost unanimous vote. The following proposals were drafted and presented to Mr. Salisbury:

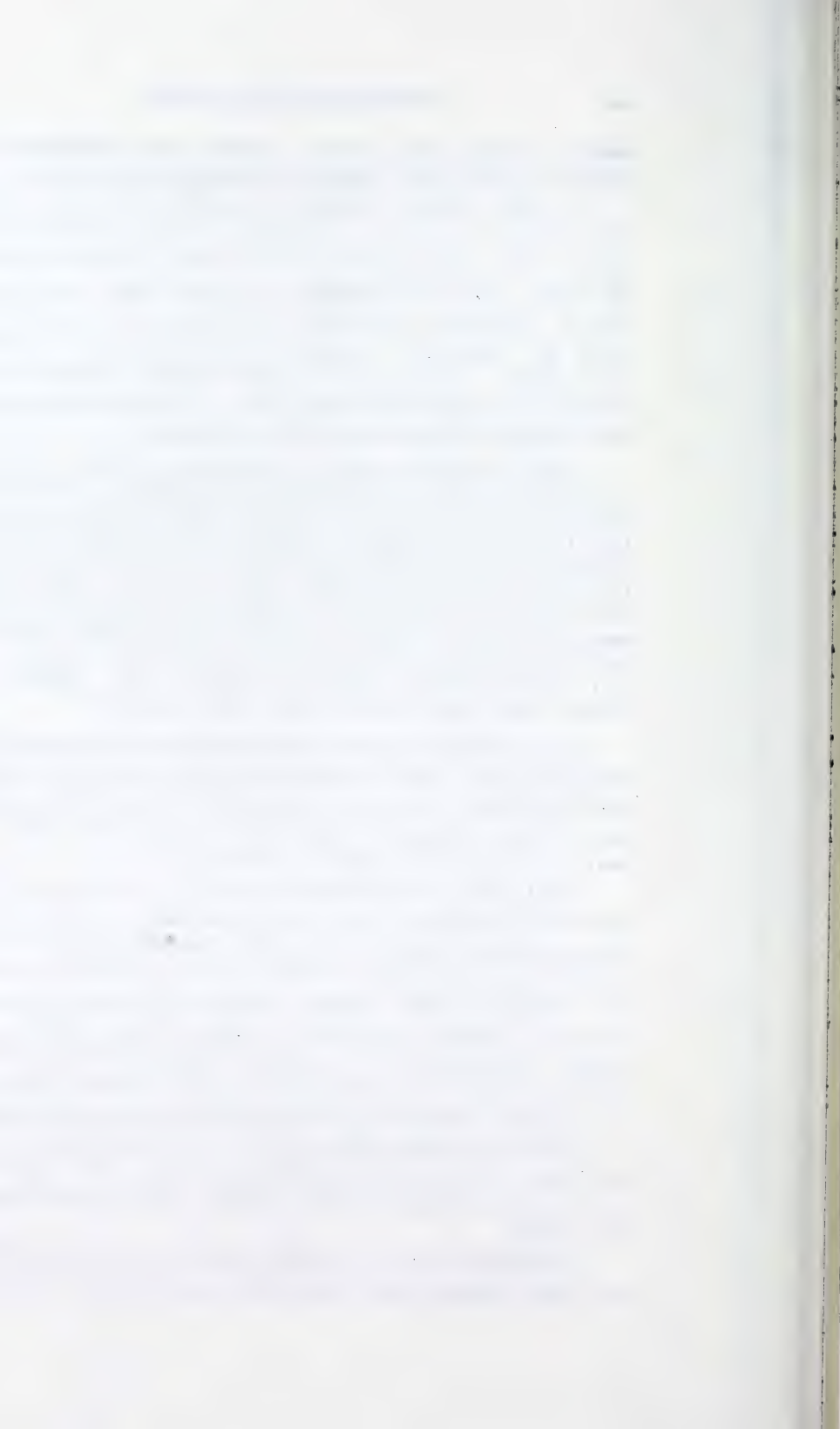
"That the Society give Mr. Salisbury Lott No. 112 Drawn to the Minister Right in Waitsfield on Condition of his Settling with us in the work of the Ministry, and likewise the sum of One Hundred and Sixty-six Dollars and Sixty-six Cents as a Sallary for the first year, And afterwards to Increase yearly as the Grand List of Said Society shall Increase, untill the sum ammount to Two Hundred and Sixty-six dollars and Sixty-six cents, which is to be his stated yearly Salary forever thereafter. And that his salary be paid One-half in Money and the other half in the following articles of Produce, viz: Wheat, Rye, Indian Corn, Flax, Butter, Cheese, Beef and Pork."

The candidate requested certain amendments, chief of which was that in lieu of one hundred dollars of his salary for the first year the Society clear him ten acres of land, but all these requests were refused, although a leave of absence for four Sabbaths a year was allowed "to visit his Friends."

The Council of Ordination convened at the house of James Heaton on October 6, 1801, and credentials of the candidate were presented from the Plymouth Association and from his pastor, Rev. Ezra Weld. Public services, at which the sermon was preached by Rev. Elijah Lyman of Brookfield, were held upon the Common, and were in charge of Salah Smith, Elias Taylor, Benjamin Wait, jr., James Heaton and Phineas Rider, who were chosen a committee to "see that suitable preparations are made for ordination, and to preserve order on that day."

A few days later articles of practice were adopted for the first time, and it seems probable that to an undue application of these may be ascribed the rapidly waning effectiveness of the pastor.

On December 28, 1801, deacons were elected by the Church, and John Barnard and Moses Fisk were chosen. From that



day down to the writing of these lines (exactly 107 years) there has never ceased to be a Deacon Fisk in this church, of lineal descent from its first deacon of the name.

From the earliest days Daniel Witherbee Wilder led the singing in the church, and gave the key with an ancient pitch-pipe still in existence. The first organized effort for singing came in February, 1803, when Mr. Wilder, with Jennison Jones and David Phelps, were chosen a committee "to direct in singing." The congregation had no books, and followed the leader who "lined" the psalm and pitched the tune for every line. Within a few years Mr. Wilder had "picked of" a tune book, and the members of the choir which he organized were allowed to copy this; then came John Burdick's bass viol, which was replaced after his death by one purchased in 1840 expressly for the church at a cost of \$25, and finally the church organ appeared, as an aid to vocalists. After Mr. Wilder's term Asaph Burdick was choir leader, and after 1829 there was a singing master. Among those who have held the position may be named Park Taylor, eldest son of Rev. Preston Taylor, Mr. Danielson, Ezra Osgood Joslin, N. L. Phillips, David Blakeley, James Stone, David M. Phelps, A. M. Bates, Richardson J. Gleason and Charles Henry Newcomb.

As already noted, the place of holding meetings was from the first a source of frequent controversy. The Society at its second meeting, on November 10, 1800, voted that the Common was the proper location for a meeting-house. A year later it was voted to hold the meetings in Shubel Burdick's house, and meetings were held either at his home or at the house of John Burdick until May, 1802, when it was decided to move them to the house of Ezra Jones (near the Common) for a year. In that year came the second unsuccessful attempt to build a meeting-house. On January 1 the Society chose Benjamin Wait, John Barnard, James Heaton, Samuel Bayley, Bissell Phelps, Moses Fisk and John Burdick as a committee to consider the matter, and on January 14 they reported in favor of the immediate construction of a building 54 x 46 feet in size, money therefor to be raised by selling the pews. This recommendation was adopted, and Benjamin Wait, Phineas Rider, John Barnard, Moses Fisk and Salah Smith were chosen to "obtain an accurate Draught (or plan) of said House." About a month later John Burdick, Salah Smith and Moses Fisk were



chosen a committee to sell the pew ground, and posted the following:

Notification.

Those gentlemen who wish to become proprietors in the Meeting House proposed to be built in this Town by purchasing pews in said House are desired to call on us at the Dwelling House of Mr. Ezra Wait in Waitsfield, on the 15th day of March Instant at Ten O'Clock in the forenoon, at which time and place we propose to open a vendue for the purpose of selling pews to those who please to become purchasers.

Waitsfield, March 1st, 1802.

Salah Smith	} Committee of Sale.
John Burdick	
Moses Fisk	

Conditions of sale were in part announced as follows:

"It is our opinion that the Business cannot be prosecuted with success unless one-fourth part of the pay be made in Cash for the purpose of procuring Nails, Glass, and Rum for the raising, etc. We conclude that another fourth part may be paid in such Articles of Lumber as will be necessary for building, to be delivered on the place of Building at such time or times as shall hereafter be expressed.—And as it appears probable that some articles necessary to be had and likewise Workmen, may be obtained for such pay as Neat Cattle and Wheat, we propose that one-fourth part be paid in Neat Cattle, and the Remaining fourth in Good Merchantable Wheat."

One-half of the cash payment was to be made by January 1, 1803, in order "that nails, glass, etc., may be procured and brought on by Sleighing," but remaining payments were apportioned over a period extending to January 1, 1807.

At the sale of pews conducted by Salah Smith as vendue master, a plan of a building 40 x 50 was exhibited, and pews were sold at prices ranging from \$111 to \$21. Thirty-two pews on the floor (there were 36) and twenty in the gallery, were sold at an aggregate of \$3872.

Benjamin Wait was the purchaser of no less than seven pews, at a cost of \$628. James Heaton, Shubel Burdick and Levi Wilder were also heavy purchasers.

The controversy as to location would not down, however, and the matter dragged. In December, 1803, the plans were modified to provide for a building 40 x 44, with square roof, posts 24 feet long, and a porch 16 feet square, the funds therefor to be raised by a tax on the polls and list of the Society, but this was reconsidered January 24, 1804.



On December 30, 1805, it was again voted to build a "House for Public Worship," but only after a controversy which led General Wait to forthwith register his formal dissent and withdrawal from the Society, an act that he did not retract until Mr. Chandler became pastor in 1810.

Early in 1806 a plan of building 40 x 54, with 24-foot posts was adopted, and on Christmas Day of that year it was voted that the proposed building be "forever under the control of the Congregational Society." Bissell Phelps, Moses Fisk, Aaron Minor, Jennison Jones, and Jared Skinner were chosen a building committee. Funds were to be raised if possible, by sale of pews, any deficiency to be raised by a tax on the pews, and funds were to be forthcoming in three annual payments, beginning October 1, 1807. A formal vote as to location was taken, and the Common chosen by a vote of 40 to 18. Two weeks later, on January 8, 1807, the town voted to permit the Society "to build a meeting-house on the spot of ground known by the name of Waitsfield Common."

In order that the necessary funds might become promptly available through a sale of the pews, a numbering committee was appointed, which reported as follows:

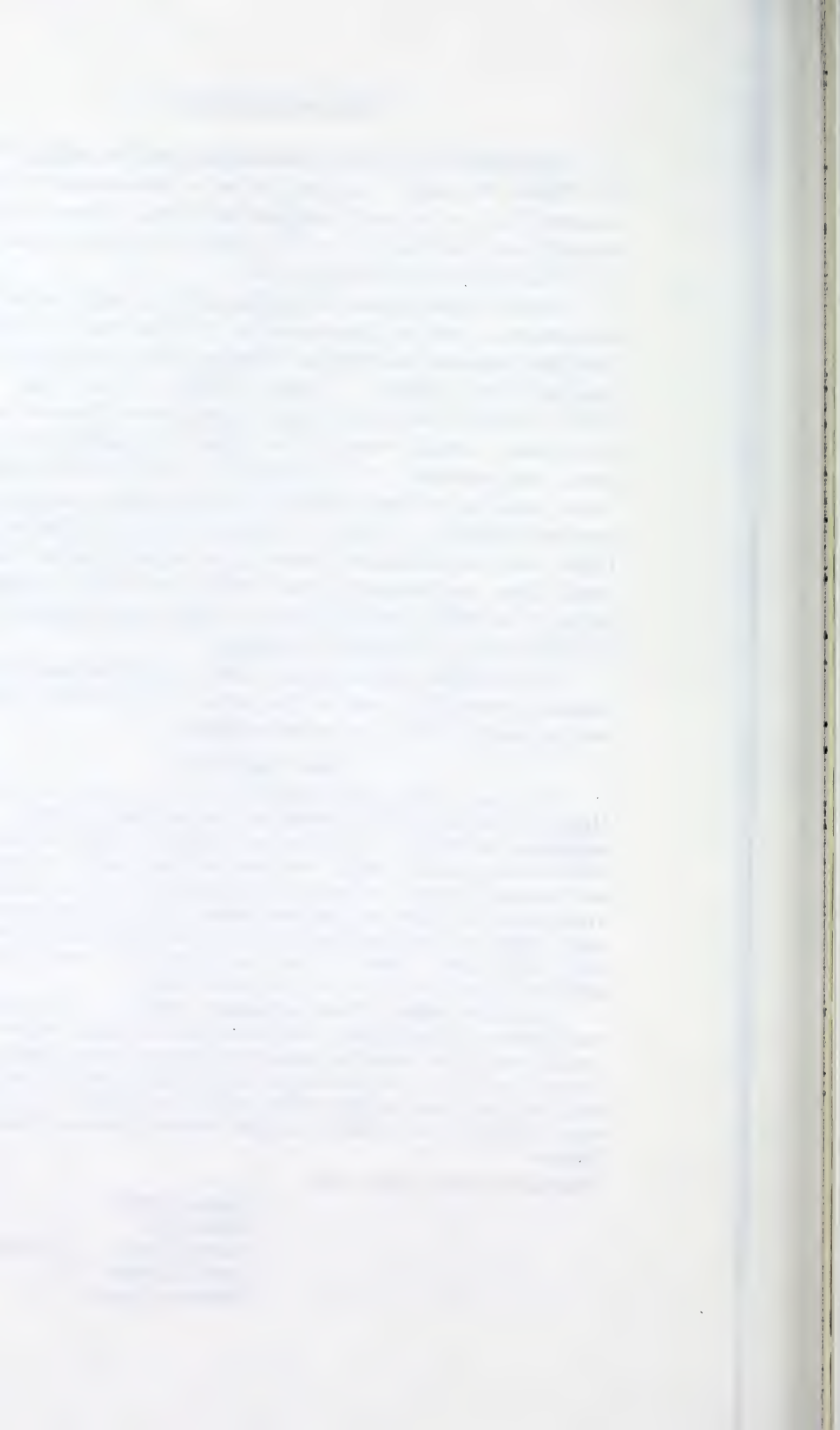
Pews Numbered.

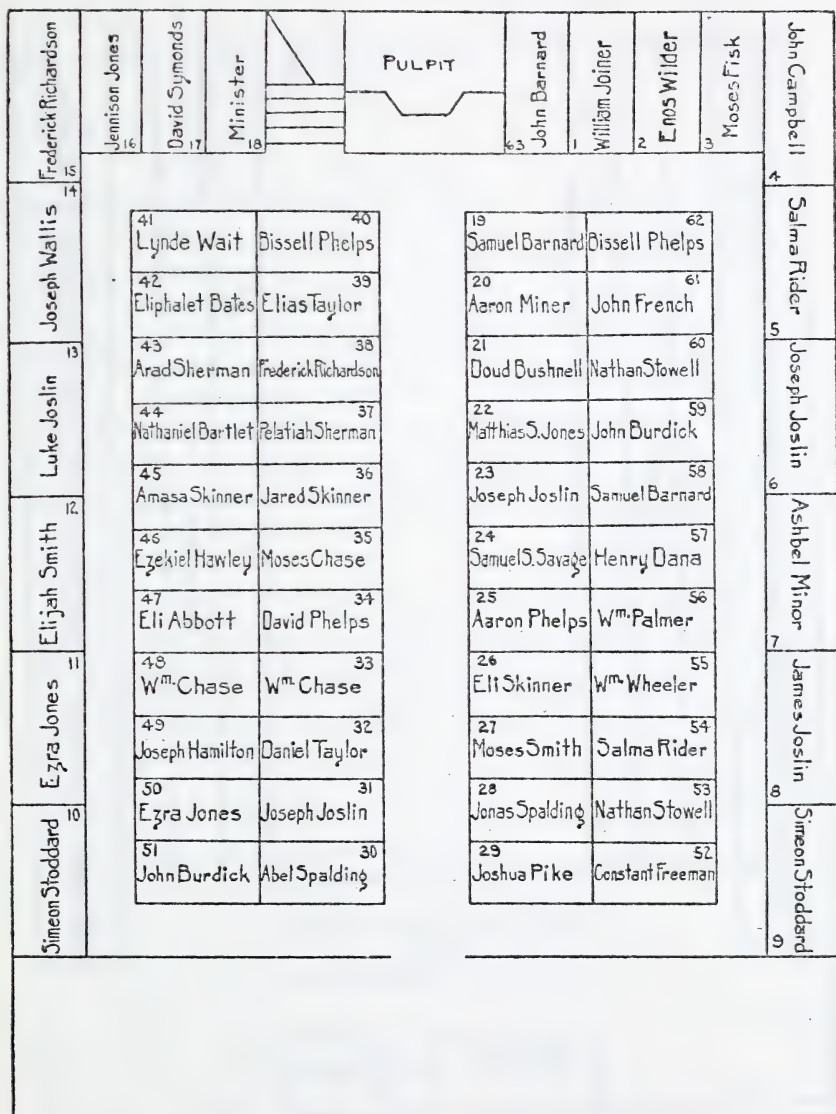
This may certify that the Pews on the Plan of Waitsfield Meeting House are Numbered in the following Order, namely, beginning with No. 1, the second wall Pew east of the Pulpit, and running around with the Sun to the Pulpit, thence down on the east side of the broad Ally from the Pulpit to the Door, and up on the West side of the Broad Ally, thence down on the west range of the Body pews and up on the east range of the said Body pews, then the pew between No. 1 and the Pulpit, making sixty-three Pews on the lower floor.

And the Gallery Pews beginning with No. 1 at the North-east Corner of the House, and running south to the stairs, thence on the west side from the stairs to the northwest Corner of the House, and No. 13 west and 14 East in the front of the Gallery, and the two Pews at the north end of the Seats, No. 15 on the west, and No. 16 on the east side, making sixteen Pews in the Gallery.

Waitsfield, July 15th, 1807.

Bissell Phelps	} Committee.
Moses Fisk	
Aaron Minor	
Jared Skinner	
Jennison Jones	





FLOOR PLAN OF FIRST CONGREGATIONAL MEETING HOUSE

Enos Wilder 13						Enos Wilder 14					
SINGERS											
Enos Wilder 7											
Moses Fisk 8		Doud Bushnell 9		Arad Sherman 10		Jennison Jones 11		John Bartlett 12		Parish Sherman 1	
Young Women											
Phineas Rider 16											
Moses Chase 15											
Young Men											

GALLERY PLAN OF FIRST CONGREGATIONAL MEETING HOUSE



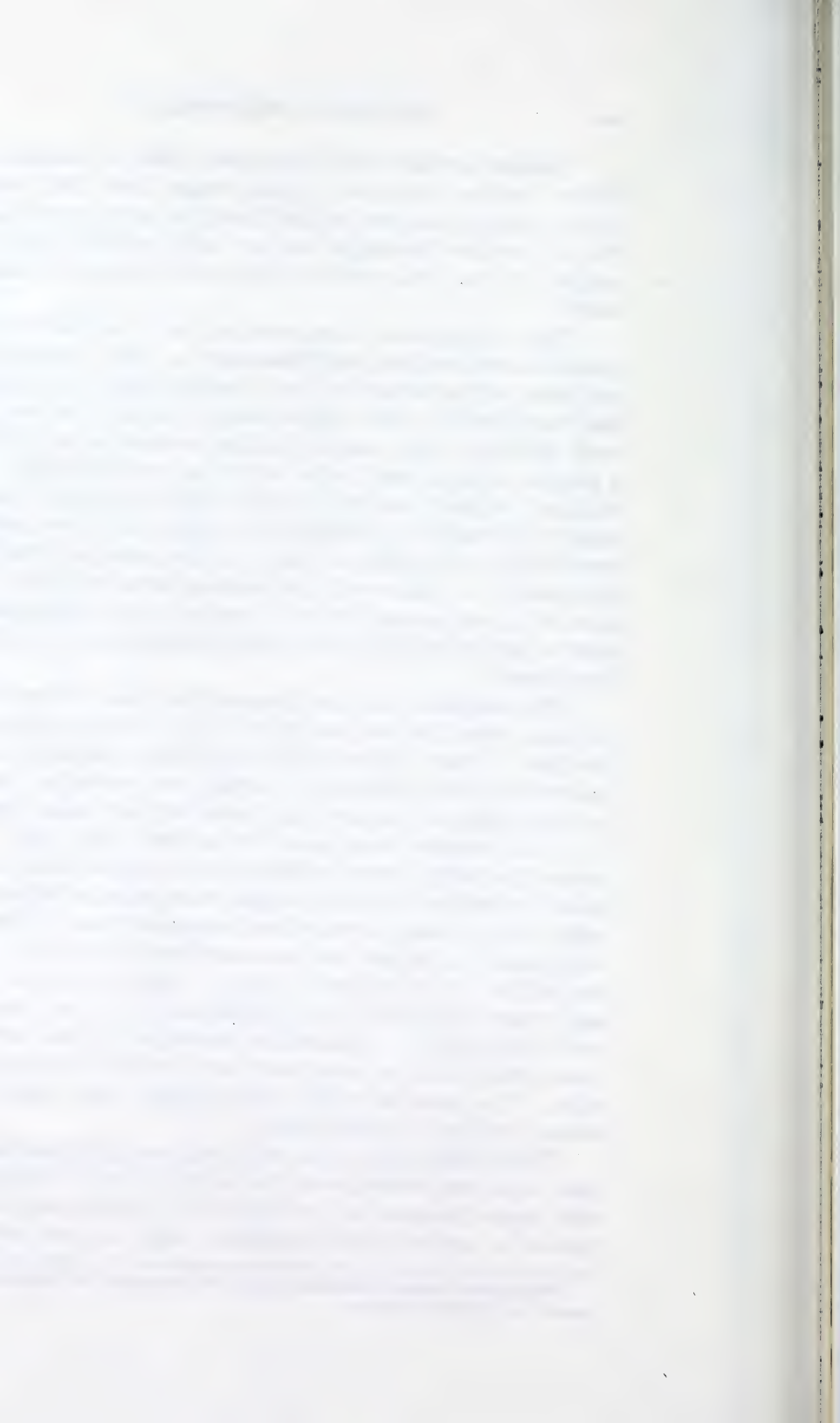
Vendues for the sale of pews were held on various dates during the year 1807, and prices ranged from \$63 down to \$15.25, the total amount realized from the sales being \$2447.61. Pew 18, next to the pulpit, was not sold, and by vote of September 18, 1809, was reserved forever for the use of the minister.*

The building was commenced in 1807, but the work progressed slowly, and not until December 21, 1809, was the edifice dedicated, with a sermon by Rev. Chester Wright, of Montpelier, the Church being at that time without a pastor of its own. Not until March 26, 1811, was the building committee, after showing a balance of \$13.25 and 70 lbs. white lead in their hands, settled with and released from their bond of \$5000 to expend the funds legally, although it is certain that religious and town meetings were held in the edifice as early as the spring of 1808. Unfortunately no picture of this meeting-house is extant except a drawing from memory by one whose early days were associated with it, but the original plan of the pews is on record and herein reproduced.

The exterior of this first House of God was plain and devoid of paint except for the numerals "1807" in funereal black over the door. There was no steeple, although in September, 1807, the society gave permission to certain pew owners to build one 14 feet square and 44 feet high "provided they make doors into it." The entrance was upon the southerly side, and, as one entered the lobby, stairs continued up on either hand into the gallery, where sat the young people, young men on the minister's right, young women on the left and singers in front. The pulpit, which stood at the rear end, was considerably elevated, and was reached by a flight of some 13 steps. Under the pulpit was the seat where the deacons sat at communion, or when the service was in their hands. Attached to the rail of this seat were table leaves which could be raised and braced to form the communion table. The pews were high and straight, with spindle-work around the top of all four sides.

The building was unheated, and our grandmothers kept their toes from freezing with the old-fashioned foot stoves filled with coals procured by the boys from neighboring firesides. Indeed, it was not until November, 1829, that any move was

*For names of original pew-holders in the First Congregational Meeting-house see plans of the first floor and gallery



made to warm the house, subscriptions being solicited for the purpose in that year and for several years thereafter. On November 5, 1838, the society voted "to buy the pew of Elisha Benton Richardson for the purpose of erecting a stove," and "erected" it was, in a manner that afforded little comfort, by laying planks across the top of the pew and setting a long-legged stove on these.

Horse sheds were built on the westerly side between the meeting-house and the old cemetery, the town having elected Jennison Jones, John Burdick and Salah Smith as a committee to designate the site in September, 1807.

On October 24, 1807, the General Assembly of Vermont, in spite of opposition from the established societies, repealed all the provisions of the Act of October 26, 1797, and the amendments of 1801, except those of Section 1, which provided for the support of the gospel through voluntary associations. This compelled a reorganization of the first society, and on December 28, 1807, an agreement was signed for the formation of "Congregational Society in Waitsfield," with a preamble which indulged in these opening words:

"Whilst the hearts of the sincere lovers of the gospel of Salvation which bringeth glad tidings of great joy to all people are palpitating for the havoc made in this state of a considerable number of religious societies through legislative interference; still a source of consolation remains when we look over the pages of the Sacred Volume, and explore the traces and operations of the spirit of God, that lighteth like a spark on the conscience of men, and Kindleth into a flame of love."

To that agreement the following names were signed:

James Heaton	Nathan Stowell
Edmund Rice	Moses Smith
Thomas Green	J. Burdick
David Phelps	P. Sherman
Isaac Hawley	Jonas Holden
Daniel Taylor	Matthias S. Jones
Joseph Wait	Christopher Bartlett
Jira Wing	F. Richardson
John Campbell	Bissell Phelps
Levi Wilder	Elias Taylor
Ashbel Minor	Simeon Stoddard
Andrew B. Minor	Salah Smith
Samuel Anderson	Jennison Jones
James Bartlett	Daniel W. Wilder
William Joiner	John Barnard



Eli Abbott	Moses Fisk
Daniel Skinner	Enos Wilder
Jared Skinner	Elijah Smith
David Symonds	Doud Bushnell
Joseph Wallis	Aaron Minor
Charles Skinner	Samuel Barnard
William Chase	Joseph Joslin
Luke Joslin	Salma Rider
Nathaniel Bartlett	James Joslin
Alexander Phelps	Ezra Jones
William Palmer	James Heaton, jr.

Eli Skinner

The first officers of the new association were Ezra Jones, clerk; Alexander Phelps, treasurer; Elijah Smith, collector; Jennison Jones, John Burdick and Salah Smith, assessors; Jonas Holden, Bissell Phelps and John Barnard, Prudential committee.

This short-lived society was dissolved on May 8, 1809, and on the same day "The Congregational Society in Waitsfield" was organized with a constitution prepared by Rev. Mr. Salisbury, Bissell Phelps, Jared Skinner, Salah Smith and Dea. Moses Fisk, although Mr. Salisbury had been already dismissed by a council held on January 3, 1809, which elected Rev. James Hobart of Berlin standing moderator, in order that pastoral leadership might remain unbroken. This procedure was clearly an attempt to breath new life into the dry bones of a dying church. The disturbance incident to the location of the meeting-house, the irksomeness of the general tax for the support of the ministry, and the lack of harmony between the departing pastor and his flock had all contributed to a condition of things which led the Council to "sympathize" with the Church in its "present unhappy difficulties" and to express the wish: "May you yet see good days."

The officers of this, the third society, were Salah Smith, clerk; Eli Skinner, treasurer; John Campbell, collector; Aaron Phelps, Levi Wilder and Joseph Joslin, jr., assessors; Bissell Phelps, Moses Fisk and Aaron Minor, committee.

On May 31, 1809, Mr. Salisbury being about to take his departure, Dea. John Barnard was chosen moderator of the Church, and on June 8 a meeting to which all members of the Society and all "female inhabitants" (the first recorded meeting in which women participated) were invited to consider "the situation of the Town of Waitsfield in regard to its



prospects of Reinstating a preached gospel." The need of united action was clear and the committee of the Society was soon instructed to procure preaching for the summer by "some well recommended candidate." Rev. Amariah Chandler, fresh from college and theological studies, was employed.

From the beginning the wonderful influence of this strong man made itself manifest. Forthwith dissension gave place to united effort and lack of interest became eager enthusiasm. In August the committee was instructed to ask Mr. Chandler to remain for an indefinite period, and on October 16 the Church extended to him a unanimous call to become its pastor. Public notices were posted inviting all inhabitants of the town to attend a meeting of the Society on October 31, and express their views. General Wait and other old-time leaders renewed their allegiance. The Society united with the Church in its call, and voted to make the following proposition to Mr. Chandler:

"That we offer Mr. Chandler for a settlement the sum of Five Hundred Dollars, to be paid in three Annual payments, that is, Two Hundred Dollars at the expiration of one year, Two Hundred at the expiration of two years, and One Hundred at the expiration of three years from the time of his ordination. And that we offer him the sum of Two Hundred Dollars Salary for the first year, and to rise Ten Dollars each succeeding year for the Term of Ten Years, and there to Rest as a yearly Salary thereafter."

The offer was accepted, and a council called for the ordination to be held on February 6 and 7, 1810. John Burdick, Jennison Jones, Elias Taylor, Lewis Holden and Edmund Rice were the committee in charge, and instructed "to Keep order on that day." So important was the occasion deemed to be that its minutes were entered upon the town records as well as upon the books of the religious society.

Rev. Amariah Chandler's Credentials.

Waitsfield, February 6, 1810.

Pursuant to letters missive from the Congregational Church of Christ in Waitsfield, an Ecclesiastical Council convened at said Waitsfield on the 6th day of February, 1810, at the house of Gen. Benjamin Wait, for the purpose of affording their assistance in the ordination of Mr. Amariah Chandler to the pastoral care of said Church. Present from the Church in Brookfield, Rev. Elijah Lyman, Pastor, Brother Phineas Kellogg, delegate; from the Church in Shelburne (Mass.) Brother Ezra Fisk, delegate; from the Church in Berlin Rev. James Hobart, Pastor, Brother



Levi Hills, delegate; from the Church in Williamstown Rev. Nathan Waldo, Pastor; from the Church in Braintree Rev. Ammi Nichols, Pastor, Deacon Samuel Bass, delegate; from the church in Montpelier Rev. Chester Wright, Pastor, Brother Amasa Brown, delegate.

The Rev. Elijah Lyman was chosen Moderator, and the Rev. Chester Wright Scribe. The Council then united in an address to the Throne of Grace, by the Moderator. The Rev. Jonathan Hovey, late Pastor of the Church in Waterbury, & the Rev. Jonathan Hovey, Jun., Pastor of the Church in Weybridge, being providentially present, were, by a vote of the Council, the Church and the Pastor elect concurring therein, invited to take a seat with the council. The council then proceeded to hear an account of the doings of the Church & Society, relative to their invitation to Mr. Chandler to settle with them in the ministry, the provision made for his temporal support, & of his acceptance of their proposals. Proper testimonials were also exhibited of the regular standing of Mr. Chandler in the Church of Christ, and also of his being duly licensed to preach the Gospel. An inquiry was then made of the Pastor Elect respecting his theological knowledge & experimental acquaintance with the Gospel of Christ. The Council being satisfied of the literary & religious qualifications of the Candidate, voted unanimously to proceed to ordination, at the Meeting-house tomorrow, at eleven o'clock A. M., and that the several parts be performed as follows (viz.) The Rev. Nathan Waldo make the introductory prayer; the Rev. Elijah Lyman, preach the sermon; The Rev. Jonathan Hovey make the consecrating prayer; The Rev. Messrs. Lyman, Hovey, Hobart & Nichols impose hands; The Rev. James Hobart give the charge; The Rev. Ammi Nichols give the right hand of fellowship; The Rev. Jonathan Hovey Jun. make the concluding prayer. The council then voted to adjourn to this place tomorrow at 8 o'clock, Feb. 7, 1810. Opened according to adjournment, and heard a sermon read by Mr. Chandler, the Pastor Elect. Voted that the above be adopted as the true minutes of the proceedings of this council.

Attest:

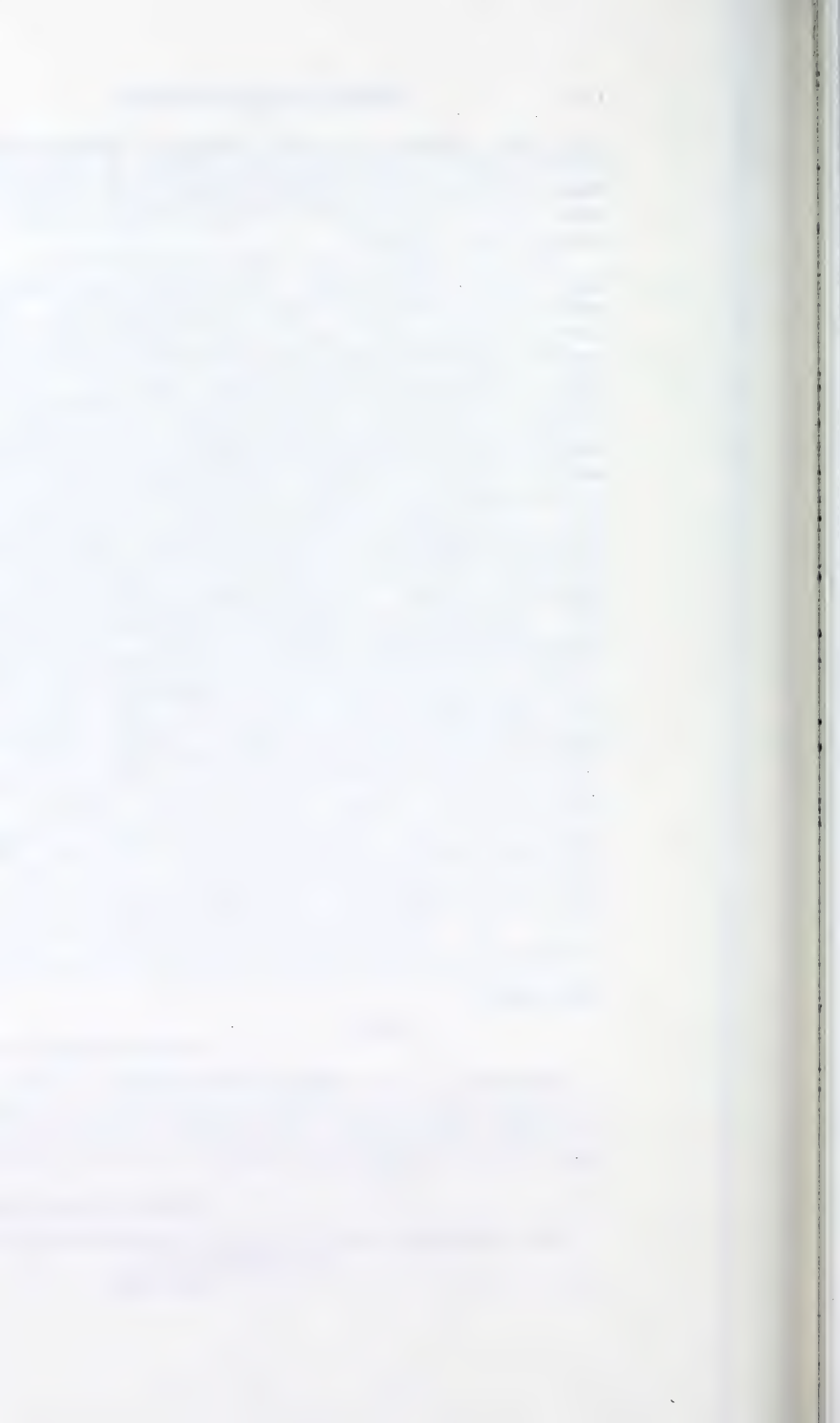
Chester Wright, Scribe.

Proceeded to the meeting-house agreeably to the vote of the Council, where the several parts were performed agreeably to the above arrangements, & the Pastor elect thus duly ordained Pastor of the Congregational Church & Society in Waitsfield.

Attest:

Chester Wright, Scribe.

Rec'd for record April 5th, 1810, & recorded April 19 1810.
By Edmund Rice,
Town Clerk.



Thus did this church enter upon a golden period of its existence.

Amariah Chandler was born in Deerfield, Mass., on October 27, 1782, the son of Moses and Persis (Harris) Chandler. His father was born in Lancaster, Mass., but moved early to Deerfield, where he ran a small store and was keeper of the ferry at Pine Hill. He also saw service during the last French War. Amariah was the youngest child, and in early life was rather delicate, but while a mere youth he became convinced from listening to stories of the hardship and suffering of the early settlers and the soldiers in the early wars, that to fit himself to become a soldier he must accustom himself to hardship and privation. To this end he dressed thinly, slept on the floor, in barns, or even on the ground, went barefooted until the ground was frozen, and indulged in hard manual labor, until all this became a fixed principle in his life. Thus from a puny child he became a large and robust man.

From an early age he had dedicated himself to the ministry, and for that reason declined an appointment to West Point. After fitting for college he sought the University of Vermont on foot, with all his worldly belongings tied in a handkerchief, influenced in his choice of a college, no doubt, by the fact that his oldest sister, Persis, the wife of Daniel Wilder, was a resident of Burlington. Entering as a junior in 1805 he graduated in 1807, and at once applied himself to theological studies under the guidance of Rev. Dr. Theophilus Packard of Shelburne, Mass., to which town his parents had removed while he was a child. In November, 1808, he was ordained as a Congregational clergyman.

When we consider how many of the active members of the Waitsfield church had come from Shelburne and vicinity it is not strange that they turned in their extremity to this promising young man, whom they had watched almost from boyhood, and asked him and his young wife to settle among them. From the beginning his was a sure hand upon the helm. A born leader, he was in truth the Shepherd of his flock, and wrought a noble work among them. Nothing more eloquently proclaims this fact than the peaceful routine of the records during his entire pastorate of twenty years when coupled with the fact that during this period the Church quadrupled in numbers.

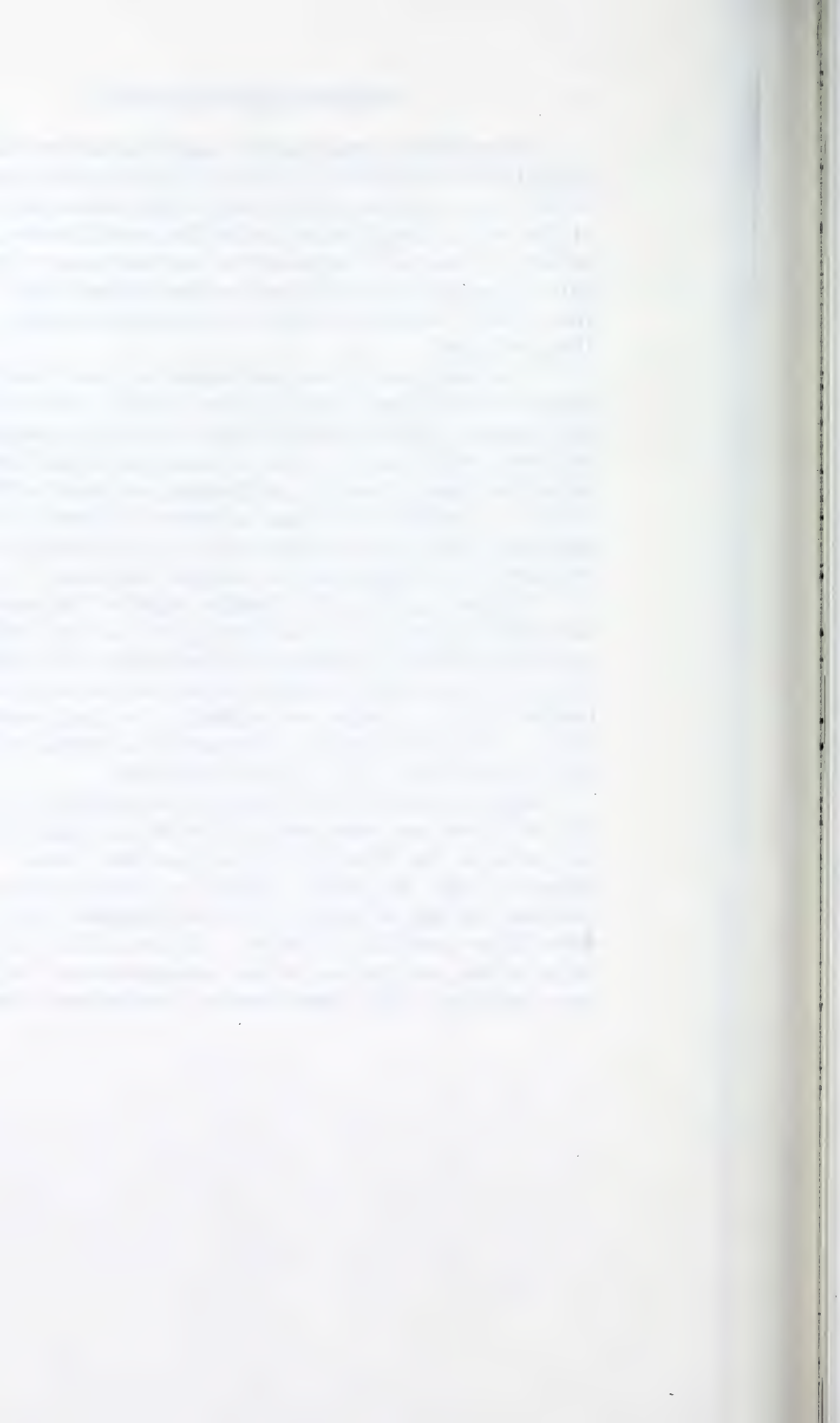


The minister's small salary compelled him to eke out a living by the cultivation of a farm, a practice that he followed until he was more than eighty years of age, and during a portion of the time he taught school in the Northeast District, to which section he removed after the sale of his river farm in 1821. His habit of going barefooted clung to him through life, and gave rise to many amusing incidents far more embarrassing to others than to himself.

It is said that it was his custom to walk barefooted to church with his boots under his arm, until he came to a mountain stream near the meeting-house, where feet were washed and boots pulled on. In 1824 he preached the election sermon before the General Assembly of Vermont, and went to Montpelier on foot. Tradition has it that he presented himself at his hotel barefooted, and was made the butt of many jokes by men who were next day confounded by his able discourse.

On June 25, 1829, Mr. Chandler signified his desire to dissolve his connection with the Church, and gave the six months' notice required by the terms of his settlement, this action being dictated by the belief, which in later years he knew to be unfounded, that a change was advisable for both parties. On July 9, 1829, the Society "reluctantly" accepted his notice, and on February 3, 1830, he was dismissed.

After his removal from Waitsfield he supplied at Hardwick, Vt., for about two years, and on October 25, 1832, was settled as pastor of the First Church in Greenfield, Mass. Here he remained until his death, October 20, 1864, although after reaching the age of eighty he had an assistant. In 1846 his Alma Mater gave him the degree of Doctor of Divinity, and in 1854 he was the chaplain of her semi-centennial. In 1853 he was a member of the Massachusetts Constitutional Convention.



CHAPTER X.

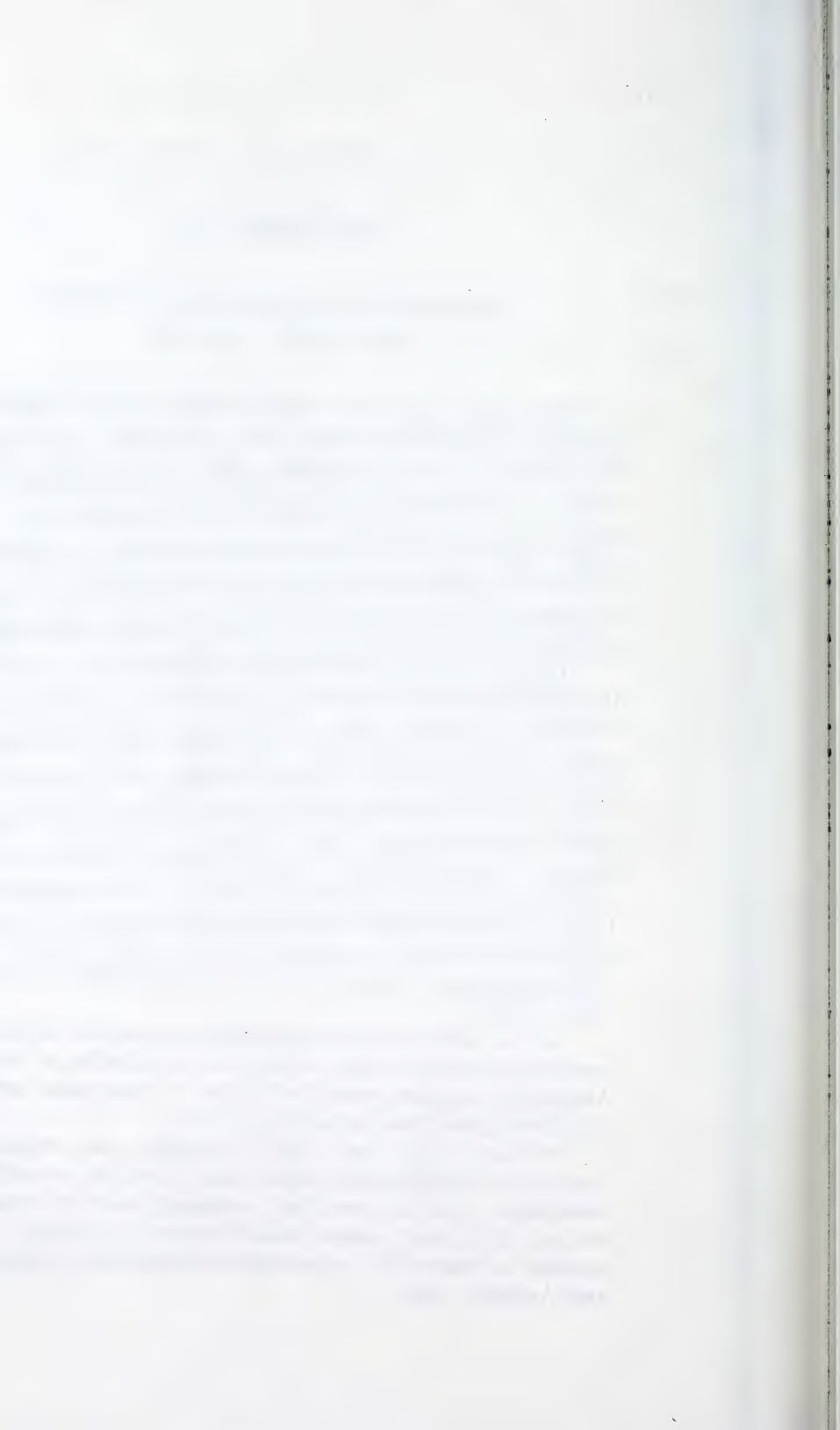
ECCLESIASTICAL—CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
AND SOCIETY, 1830-1908.

For several years after the departure of Mr. Chandler the pastorate of this church fell to men whose stay was short, and who made no lasting impression either upon church or community. The growth of other denominations and the dissent, during the last years of Mr. Chandler's service, of nearly eighty members of the Society, due to hostility to taxation as a means of raising funds and to a growing interest in the liberal doctrines of Universalism, left the organization in a condition ill fitted to bear the loss of his guiding and strengthening hand.

These trials and added burdens served but to bring out the latent force and strength of character that had been developing for twenty years. There was a girding up of loins among the strong men and women left within the fold, and from this time we see a church turning, with increasing confidence, to the guidance of its lay members and relying in ever greater measure upon their strength. No pastor since Mr. Chandler has enjoyed the supreme headship that he enjoyed, not because of lack of ability, and not wholly because of the tendency of the modern church to place the pastor in the position of co-worker rather than dictator, but in large measure because of this necessary taking up of the burden during those earlier years of trial.

In the summer of 1830 the meeting-house was repaired and occasional preaching had during the remainder of the year. Among the supplies were Rev. John A. Hempstead and Rev. Mr. Howe, the latter from Unity, N. H.

In May, 1831, Rev. Guy C. Sampson was employed for one year as acting pastor, after a short term of preaching as a candidate. His stay was not prolonged, and in 1832-3 and part of 1834, Rev. Joseph Marsh was acting pastor. He was a native of Sharon, Vt., a graduate of Dartmouth College, 1824, and Andover, 1827.

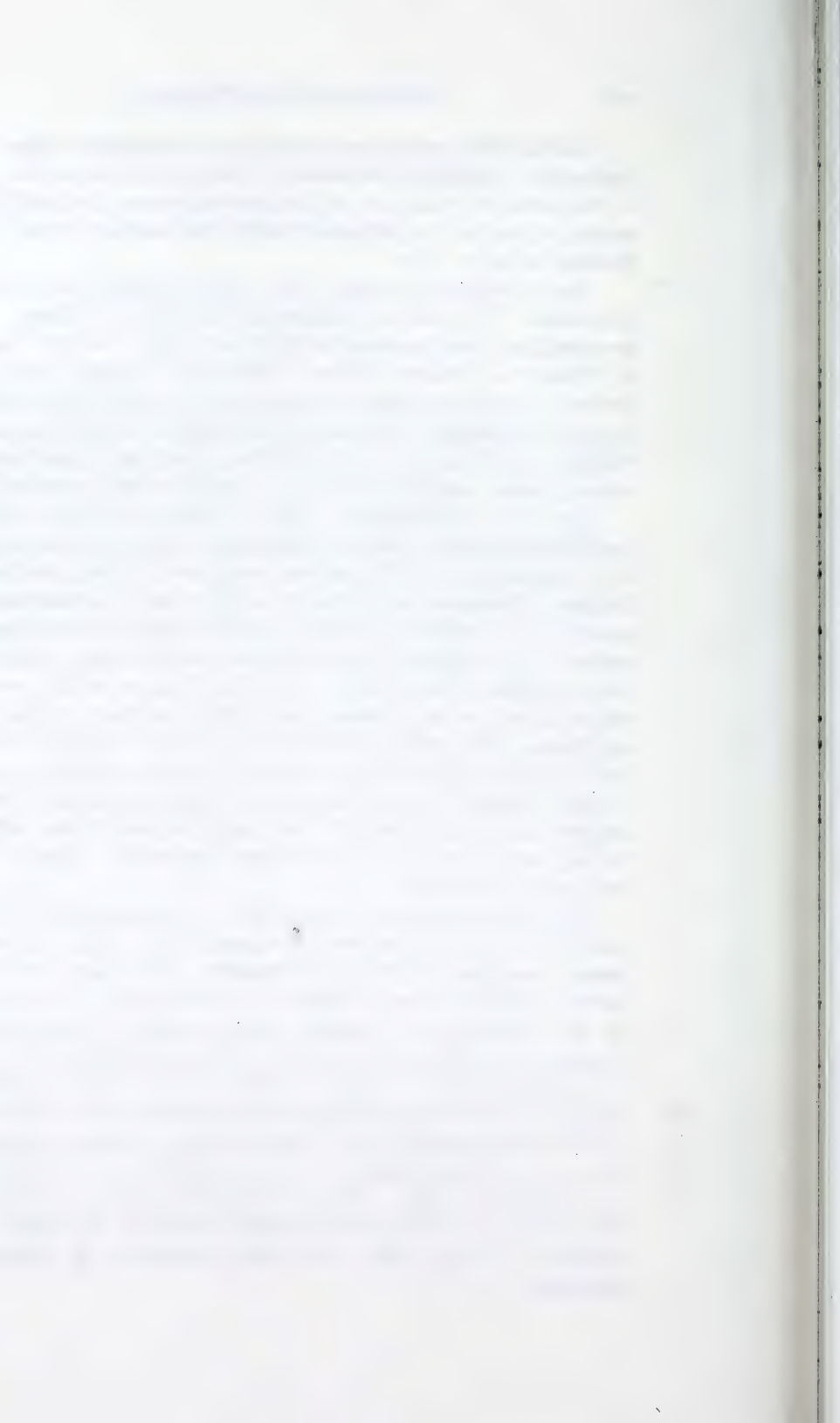


During this period an unfortunate controversy arose with the newly organized Universalist Society relative to the right of the latter to make use of the meeting-house, the deciding of which in favor of the old society led to the erection of the Union Meeting-house in 1836.

In the winter of 1834-5, Rev. Frye B. Reed, a native of Brookfield, Vt., and a graduate of Middlebury College, 1824, preached for a few months; but in March, 1835, the Rev. Samuel G. Tenney of Rowley, Mass., Dartmouth College, 1823, was invited to settle as pastor of the church, and he was installed on July 8 following. He was the first pastor to find a parsonage waiting for his family. Mr. Salisbury and Mr. Chandler had owned farms, and their successors found rented quarters.

As early as September, 1831, a committee of the Society had been chosen to consider the purchase of land and the erection of a parsonage, and the matter continued to be a subject of frequent discussion until March, 1835, when a committee was chosen to "purchase or build" provided funds should be subscribed. A movement was thus set on foot that resulted in the purchase of the residence of Julian Dumas, which stood on the same side of the Common and a little northerly of the meeting-house. The price paid was four hundred and fifty dollars, and the funds were in part derived from the sale of a portion of the "Minister" land lying in Northfield, but acquired by the Society under deed from Mr. Salisbury, he having been allowed to keep only one of the lots assigned under the charter to the first settled minister.

Mr. Tenney stayed but two years. His resignation is dated June 16, 1837, and he was dismissed July 5, 1837. His successor was Rev. Archibald Flemming, who came as acting pastor. He was born in Paisley, Scotland, and was a graduate of the University of Vermont, 1828, a man of deep and rich Christian character, with all the energy and seriousness of his own Scotch race. In 1838 the Church invited him to become its pastor, but it was his decision not to remain, and on November 5 of the same year the Rev. Preston Taylor, a native of Ashfield, Mass., who had previously been engaged in the practice of law, was invited to settle. He was installed in January, 1839, but the attractions of the law outweighed those of the gospel. He resigned July 16, 1842, and was dismissed in September following.



During Mr. Taylor's pastorate a revival started as the result of a protracted meeting held under the leadership of Rev. Joel Fisk, a son of Dea. Moses Fisk, and many substantial men and women were gathered into the church.

This pastorate also was the last in which funds were raised by taxation, and with the employment of Rev. Calvin Selden in April, 1843, a subscription paper replaced the involuntary contribution. Mr. Selden was born in Springfield, Vt., and was a graduate of Middlebury College, 1836.

From this date until 1866 the records of the Society were never entered in its books by the clerk, and are now wholly lost. The comparatively brief records of the Church are intact, but it is impossible to speak of many events of this period with the exactness that is desirable.

Mr. Selden's labors extended until into the year 1845, and he was followed by the Rev. James Hobart, of Plymouth, N. H., Dartmouth College, 1794, then a man of nearly eighty, whose name is connected with the councils of the Church during the troubled years of Mr. Salisbury's ministry. Under the leadership of this godly man a renewed religious interest manifested itself, and an evangelist, Rev. Daniel Parker, was called to work with him for a brief time.

By 1844 the Church and Society had a very pressing material question to deal with. The old meeting-house was becoming dilapidated, and, as the centre of business had entirely moved away from the Common, its location was inconvenient to a large portion of the town. There was, of course, great pressure on the part of many to build a new edifice in or near the present village, and equally ardent resolve on the part of others that the old building should be repaired. In the end a committee from other churches was chosen to determine the matter, and their decision, as is usually the case, was a compromise, the site chosen being at the top of "Mill Hill" south of the village, in front of the present cemetery. This matter determined, a building committee consisting of Orson Skinner, Samuel Chipman, Artemas Brown, Hiram Joslin, and Elijah Wyatt Bisbee took title to a parcel of six acres in January, 1845, a part of the land being later used as a cemetery. The work went forward without delay, although there was still great opposition, and not until January 2, 1846, did the Church by a vote of 19 to 12 accept the invitation of the Society to occupy



the new meeting-house when ready. Indeed, the title to the whole property remained vested in the members of the building committee for many years, and not until September, 1877, some years after this meeting-house had been demolished, was the land on which it stood conveyed to the Society.

January 9, 1846, a committee was chosen by the Church to act in conjunction with one from the Society in dedicating the building, at which service the Rev. J. Gridley, of Montpelier, preached.

A considerable minority of the Church remained obdurate, and conducted services on the Common until June 22, 1846, when a general meeting to discuss the situation was held at the old meeting-house. These members, after setting out the reasons for their action, expressed a willingness to yield to the majority.

The old house was, after a few years, remodeled by residents of the East neighborhood and used for local gatherings. About 1852 the Wesleyan Methodist Society occupied it, but it soon fell into decay and was finally torn down.

The new meeting-house was an unpretentious structure, although it boasted a steeple and bell which the old house lacked. There was a portico in front with two large pillars. At either end of this portico were receptacles for fuel, and the door in front opened into a vestibule from which stairs went up at right and left into the singers' gallery across the front end. The pews were arranged in a manner almost identical with those in the old meeting-house, and the pulpit stood at the rear, raised three steps above a wide platform, which was itself two steps above the floor. The interior was finished in butternut, and each pew had a door fastened with a brass button.

Within a few weeks after the dedication of the new building, Rev. Charles Duren, of Boston, Mass., Bowdoin, 1833, was engaged as acting pastor. He remained three years in this capacity. On June 27, 1849, he was installed as pastor, and so continued until May 25, 1854. An earnest, faithful Christian worker, his pastorate was quiet and uneventful, although an increased interest in church affairs was manifested among many of the younger people, and the Sunday School was greatly increased in efficiency.

The first Sunday School in town was established soon after 1820 through the efforts of Mr. Chandler, assisted in its later



organization by Rev. Harvey Fisk, a son of Dea. Moses Fisk, who was then secretary of a Sunday School Society in New Jersey, and the author and publisher of the first series of Union Question Books for Sunday Schools, in America. At first there were several schools held in different parts of the town during the summer only, but these were soon consolidated. The early lessons consisted wholly of memorized verses of scripture, and this practice continued until a comparatively late date, especially in the younger classes. For a long time the superintendent was the only officer, but in May, 1848, the Church took its first formal recorded action on the Sunday School, and elected Rev. Mr. Duren, Dea. Jedediah Bushnell, Lyman Fisk, Orange Smith, James T. Phelps, Hiram Joslin and Calvin Jewett Joslin, as a board of managers. From that time, apparently, the Sunday School took, and has since maintained, a high degree of efficiency in the work of this church.

The names of superintendents are as follows, so far as they can now be learned:

Dea. Jedediah Bushnell.

Dea. Lyman Fisk, for many years prior to 1860.

Dea. David Martin Phelps 1860 to June 10, 1866.

Rev. Alfred B. Dascomb, June 10, 1866 to April 28, 1867.

Hiram Carleton, April 28, 1867, to April 25, 1869.

Cornelius Emerson Joslin, April 25, 1869 to April 24, 1870.

Dea. Henry Newton Bushnell, April 24, 1870 to April 25, 1875.

Hiram Carleton, April 25, 1875 to December 19, 1875.

Walter Alonzo Jones, December 19, 1875, to December 29, 1889.

George W. Wallis, December 29, 1889, to January 1, 1894.

Dea. Henry Newton Bushnell, January 28, 1894, to January

2, 1897.

John B. Thompson, May 16, 1897, to January 1, 1898.

Ervin Stephen Joslin, January 1 1898—.

From the close of Mr. Duren's pastorate until Mr. Dascomb took up the work late in 1860, six men served this church, and it was in truth a dark period.

Rev. Levi H. Stone of Cabot, Vt., was acting pastor from May 1, 1855, to May 1, 1856, and he was followed in turn by Rev. Andrew Royce, of Marlowe, N. H., 1856-7; Rev. Caleb W. Piper, of Weston, Vt., Dartmouth, 1838, 1857; Rev. Charles S. Smith, of Hardwick, Vt., University of Vermont, 1848, 1858; Rev. Robert Stuart, of Lowell, Mass., Dartmouth College, 1843.



1858-9, and Rev. George Pierson, of Orange, N. J., Princeton University, 1853, 1859-60.

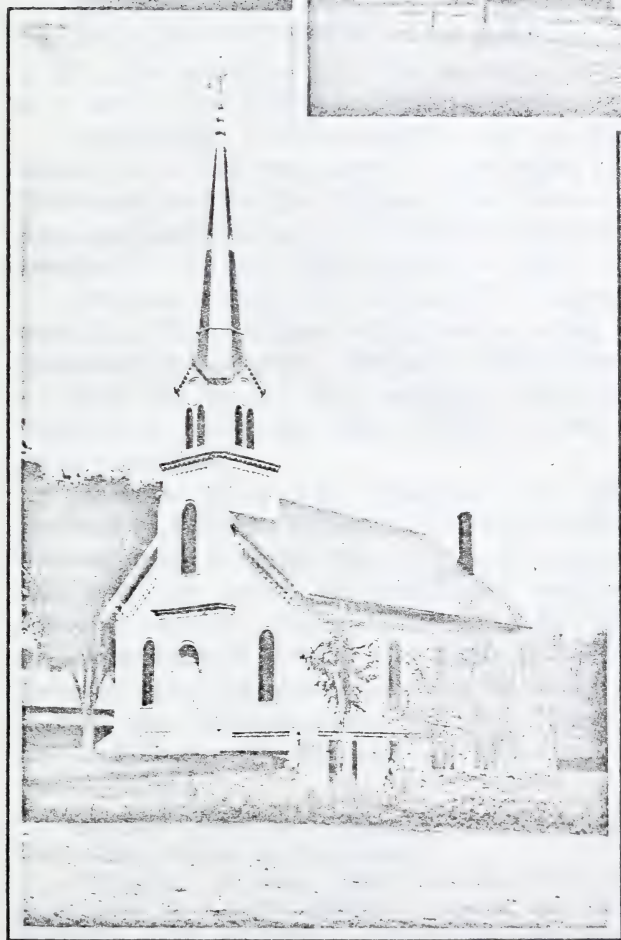
In December, 1860, began the work of Rev. Alfred B. Dascomb in this field, and, as in an earlier instance already commented on, a season of depression was at once followed by a great uplift in church life. He was a native of Hillsboro, N. H., and a graduate of Dartmouth College, 1858. He came as a young and inexperienced man to serve as supply for a single Sunday, but under pressure remained for one week more, and, being importuned for a longer stay, reluctantly consented to "try himself for a month." Thus he was led along until he had acquired a modicum of the confidence in himself that the Church had felt in him from the beginning. Not until January 19, 1862, would he consent to be ordained, and even then, although the Church persistently sought the relation, he declined to be installed as pastor until after a great religious awakening in the town, he yielded to a still more imperative call and became the pastor on November 15, 1866. Less than a year later, while still enjoying a hold upon his people that was probably second only to that of Mr. Chandler, he resigned, and on October 31, 1867, he was dismissed by a council that recorded its reluctance.

Upon Mr. Dascomb's removal the Society acquired its present parsonage. The old one on the Common had been for a long time uninhabitable, and fifteen hundred dollars was raised by subscription to purchase the comfortable home that had once been the little red school-house of District No. 7 until removed to the village in the early "sixties."

In May, 1868, a call was extended to Rev. James H. Babbitt, a native of Taunton, Mass., fresh from Amherst College, 1865, and Andover, 1868, and on September 10, 1868, he was ordained and installed. To him and his girl wife much is due in the upbuilding of the church, both spiritually and materially.

The location of the second meeting-house had never proved convenient or satisfying, and this was emphasized by the construction of other church edifices in the heart of the village. There was increasing pressure to make a change, and on December 11, 1873, a committee was chosen to consider the question of moving or rebuilding. Numerous meetings were held, and on April 21, 1874, the Society accepted from Hon. Jonathan H. Hastings a deed of the site of the present building, and chose





SECOND CONGREGATIONAL MEETING-HOUSE, 1846.
THIRD CONGREGATIONAL MEETING-HOUSE, 1875.

THE
LIBRARY OF THE
MUSEUM OF MODERN ART



him together with Richardson J. Gleason and Walter A. Jones, who had been the efficient clerk of the Society since 1870, and was to continue in that capacity until ill health compelled his resignation June 3, 1890, as a building committee to carry on the work.

The old meeting-house was demolished, and the material used, so far as possible, in the construction of the new, the Methodist Church offering the privileges of its new building meanwhile.

Mr. Babbitt was the architect, and all gave enthusiastic support to the work, so that at the dedication services on July 7, 1875, the committee was able to report the work completed at a cost of over eighty-six hundred dollars and all bills paid.

In 1876 Mr. Babbitt resigned, and was dismissed on December 12 of that year, greatly to the regret of all his people. He was followed by Rev. Stephen H. Robinson, a quiet, scholarly man, who was ordained and installed on September 7, 1877, and remained in the work until October 20, 1884.

On June 1, 1885, Rev. Lycurgus E. Pangburn, from Galesburg, Ill., Tabor College, 1876, became acting pastor, and so continued for two years. During his term of service (February 5, 1887) the Society was regularly incorporated, and the constitution which had been revised in 1866 and 1874 was again remodeled.

With the going of Mr. Pangburn, Rev. Elisha S. Fisk, a graduate of Williams College, and a native of Shelburne, Mass., was employed to supply the pulpit, and in November, 1887, he was called as pastor, the installation services taking place February 28, 1888. During his pastorate the Church celebrated its centennial with services that filled the week of June 21 to June 28, 1896, the observance being in charge of Rev. Elisha S. Fisk, Dea. Edward Anson Fisk, Dea. Henry Newton Bushnell and George W. Olmstead as committee. The program was as follows:

Sunday—June 21. Opening Sermon—Pastor Elisha S. Fisk—The Mission of the Church.

Thursday Evening, June 25—Services preparatory to Sacrament of Lord's Supper. Sermon by Rev. Pliny Fisk Barnard. The Sacrifice of Christ for Our Sins. Sermon by Rev. Perrin Batchelor Fisk—The Preparation of the Heart For The Sacrament. Sermon by Rev. Orlo Linfield Barnard—Appropriating Christ in the Sacraments.



Friday Evening—June 26. Meeting of Fellowship. Address by Rev. William S. Hazen of Northfield,—The Ground of Christian Fellowship. Address by Rev. A. J. Covell of Waterbury—The Expression of Christian Fellowship. Address by Rev. Azro A. Smith of East Barre—The Field of the New England Country Church in the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries.

Saturday June 27 A. M. Address of Welcome—Dea. Edward Anson Fisk; Historical Discourse, Rev. Perrin Batchelor Fisk; Centennial Hymn—Rev. Perrin Batchelor Fisk.

P. M.—Address by Rev. Samuel N. Jackson of Barre—A Century of Congregationalism. Reminiscences by Rev. Pliny Fisk Barnard and others.

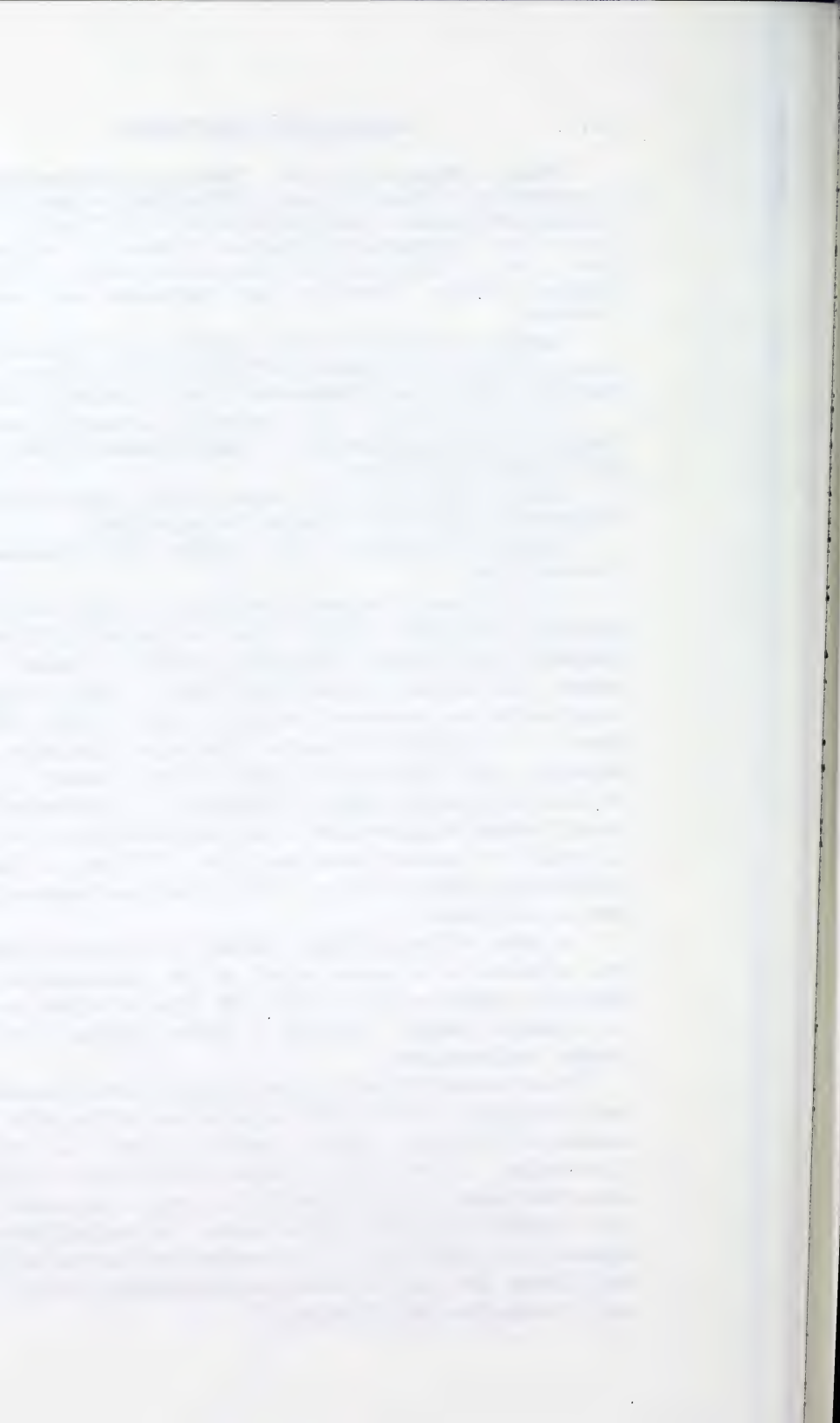
Sunday, June 28, A. M. Sermon Rev. James H. Babbitt. Communion Hymn, Rev. Perrin Batchelor Fisk.

Evening. Sermon by Rev. Stephen H. Robinson—The Forward Look.

Mr. Fisk was dismissed December 1, 1897, and in the following spring Rev. Samuel Noon, a graduate of Wesleyan University and Hartford Theological Seminary, became acting pastor. His service continued from May 1, 1898, to April 1, 1899, and he was succeeded on June 1, 1899, by Rev. William Ganley, a graduate of Bangor Theological Seminary, who remained until November 16, 1902. From January 1, 1903, to June 19, 1904, Rev. John R. Henderson, a graduate of Dartmouth College, 1897, preached to this people, and since November 1, 1904, the present incumbent, Rev. William A. Remele, Middlebury College, 1876, and Yale Theological Seminary, has been acting pastor.

In 1886, a Young People's Society of Christian Endeavor was organized as a union society of the Congregational and Methodist churches, but in 1890, the latter withdrew to form an Epworth League. In 1890 a Junior Christian Endeavor society was organized.

From the late "fifties" a ladies' society existed in the church, and during the Civil War this organization, uniting with other women of the town, became a branch of the U. S. Christian Commission. In 1867 the old society was formally organized under the name of the "Home Circle," and it has indeed been most helpful in the work of the church. It has had charge of repairs upon the property, has supplied deficiencies in funds, has planned the social activities, and is auxiliary to the Home and Foreign Boards of Missions.



A list of the Deacons of the Congregational Church:

John Barnard—Dec. 28, 1801—Apr. 30, 1813.
Moses Fisk—Dec. 28, 1801—Feb. 5, 1847.
David Phelps—Dec. 4, 1813-1823.
Jedediah Bushnell, July 31, 1825—Feb. 22, 1866.
Ithamar Smith—Jan. 15, 1830—June 9, 1848.
Isaac Hawley—Nov. 25, 1836—Dec. 22, 1848.
Lyman Fisk—June 22, 1844—Dec. 14, 1884.
David Martin Phelps—June 29, 1866-1869.
Henry Newton Bushnell—June 29, 1866—
Edward Anson Fisk—June 29, 1866—
George Myron Jones—Jan. 30, 1889—
John B. Thompson—Dec. 29, 1907—

CHAPTER XI.

ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY—METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH AND SOCIETY.

In 1793 John Langdon, of Vershire, Vt., becoming dissatisfied with Calvinistic doctrine, was converted to Methodism, and through his influence the conference held at Thompson, Conn., in September, 1796, appointed a preacher for the Vershire Circuit, a somewhat indefinite area that included about twenty-five towns extending from the Connecticut River easterly to Montpelier. Preaching in this territory was for many years afforded only by itinerant preachers who covered widely scattered settlements and held their meetings in school-houses, dwellings or barns.

In 1804 the Barre Circuit was formed from a portion of the Vershire Circuit, and a class was organized in Waitsfield with preaching once in four or six weeks. Not for eighteen years was a Methodist Episcopal Society organized, and it requires no stretch of the imagination to picture the struggles of the faithful few to keep the lamp alight. Religious intolerance was still abroad in the land, and the new sect was viewed with strong disfavor by the orthodox church. There seems to be little evidence that this hostility was here carried to the extent that obtained in some towns, and it is clear that Methodism was not singled out from other irregular denominations of that day, but we have record of at least one instance where persistent "attendance at Methodist preaching" was held to be sufficient cause for excommunication.

The ice thawed gradually, however, so that in the early "twenties" we find the Congregational Society tendering to the new church occasional use of its own meeting-house, and in 1833 the Congregational Church voting to recommend its members to "the Church of Christ of the Methodist connection." One example of the gradual breaking down of prejudice may be of interest. Dr. Simeon Stoddard and his good wife, who lived in the Southwest District, several miles from the Common, were



unable to attend the services one Sunday. Their children went, however, and learning before their return that Elder Wilder Mack was to preach that evening in their district, roguishly reported that there was to be a lecture at the school-house. Mrs. Stoddard, who, had she known the truth, would have shunned the heresy, attended with the children. Supposing that the preacher was of her own persuasion, she became intensely interested in the discourse, and when, upon their return, her eldest son asked, "Mother, what 'ism' do you call that, Congregationalism or Methodism, or what?" she replied: "I call it gospelism"—only to be told that she had been listening to the Methodist elder.

Until 1822 Waitsfield remained in the Barre Circuit, and its people were ministered to by the itinerant preachers on that ride. The names of these laborers in the field, so far as they can be gathered at this time, were:

- 1809—Warren Banister and George Gary.
- 1810—Eleazer Wells and Squire Streeter.
- 1811—Nathaniel W. Stearns and Joseph Jewett.
- 1812—Ebenezer F. Newell and Joseph Dennett.
- 1813-1814—David Kilbourn.
- 1815-1816—Joel Steele.
- 1817-18—Leonard Frost.
- 1819—Thomas C. Pierce.
- 1820—Squire B. Hascall and E. Dunham.
- 1821—Abraham Holloway.

During a portion of the time it would appear that Deacon Amasa Cowles worked in the town, as we find the following spread upon the town records under date of November 1, 1814:

Deacon Amasa Cowles' Credential:

"Know all men by these Presents, that I, William McKendree Bishop of the Methodist Episcopal Church in America, under the protection of Almighty God, and with a single eye to his glory, by the imposition of my hands and prayer, have this day set apart Amasa Cowles for the office of a Deacon in the said Methodist Episcopal Church; a man whom I judge to be well qualified for that work; and do hereby recommend him to all whom it may concern, as a proper person to administer the ordinance of Baptism, Marriage and the Burial of the Dead, in the absence of an Elder; and to feed the flock of Christ, so long as his spirit and practice are such as become the Gospel.



In Testimony Whereof I have hereunder set my hand and seal this fourth day of June, One Thousand Eight Hundred and Fourteen.

Durham Conference, Maine."

W. McKendree L. S.

In 1822 Rev. Wilder Mack was appointed by the Vermont Conference to the "Mad River" circuit and in June of that year, the time seeming ripe for the formation of a religious society of the Methodist faith, a formal agreement was entered into by the signers whose names appear below:

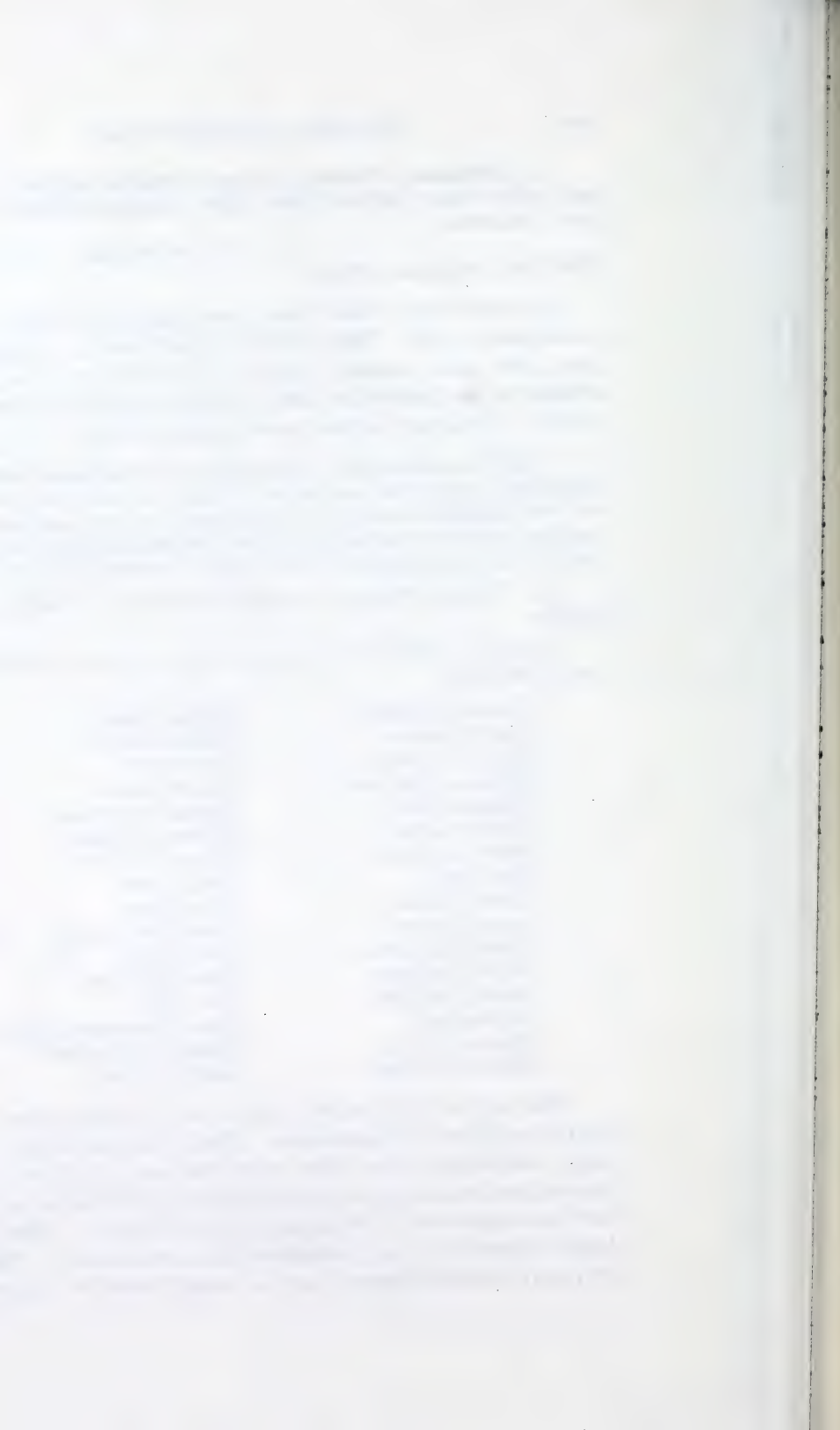
"We the subscribers, inhabitants of Waitsfield, do hereby voluntarily associate and agree to form a society by the name of the Methodist society in Waitsfield, for the purpose of supporting a minister according to the first section of an act entitled 'An act for the Support of the Gospel, passed Oct. 26, 1797.'

In Witness Whereof we have hereunto severally set our hands.

Dated at Waitsfield this 24th day of June, in the year of our Lord 1822.

Lyman Spalding	Foster Dana
Parly Persons	Oliver Colton
James Baldwin	Joel Scott
William Wait 2nd.	Oliver Wood
Edmund Rice	Samuel Bowman
Rufus Barret	Solomon Brown
Jesse Carpenter	Moses W. Rice
Ard Barns	Joel Foster
Richard Gale	Silas Jones
Lewis Holden	Isaac Tewksbury
Wells Hitchcock	Job House
Ira Richardson	John S. Poland
Jacob Tinkham	Levi Wait
Ira Burdick	Amos Robartson (Robinson)
Abijah Cutting	Chester Butterfield
Charles Perkins	John Walton"

Meetings of this society were held for some years in the Southwest District school-house. Wells Hitchcock was its first clerk, and Rufus Barret, who, from his zeal in building up this church, has been often called the Father of Methodism in Waitsfield, was most often moderator in the early years. Elder Wilder Mack became the first preacher of the new society. The scale of yearly church expenses may be noted from the following:



Wilder Mack—table expenses . . .	\$41.00
“ “ —traveling expenses . . .	10.00
“ “ —quarterage . . .	58.74
John Lindsey—P. E. traveling expense50
“ “ —quarterage . . .	6.22
“ “ —table expense . . .	4.00
	<hr/>
	\$120.46

In 1824 the Montpelier Circuit, which in 1823 was set off from the Barre Circuit, was divided, and Middlesex, Moretown, Fayston, Waitsfield and Warren became the new Moretown Circuit, over which Charles D. Cahoon was appointed preacher. That year witnessed a revival in the new church, which started in a South Fayston school taught by Solomon Gleason (a brother of Dea. Huzzial Gleason of Waitsfield) who held a local preacher's license. From that time until June, 1844, when Waitsfield became a separate charge, the following preachers were assigned to duty on the Moretown Circuit:

- 1825—John Foster and Darius Barker.
- 1826—Isaac Barker and Lemuel Harlow.
- 1827—David Leslie.
- 1828—David Leslie and John Cummings.
- 1829—Ashur Smith and John Cummings.
- 1830—Abel Heath.
- 1831-2—Joseph Baker.
- 1833—Nathan Howe and E. G. Page.
- 1834—John Nason and E. G. Page.
- 1835-6—Moses Sanderson and Israel D. Rust.
- 1837—Cyrus Liscomb and E. Copeland.
- 1838—Cyrus Liscomb and A. C. Smith.
- 1839—P. Mason and I. Beard.
- 1840—P. Mason, I. Beard and Eleazer W. Tucker.
- 1841—Henry J. Wooley, John Perrin and Cornelius Fuller.
- 1842—Henry J. Wooley and Albert Carter.
- 1843—William Blake and Otis M. Legate.

During the summer of 1829 two young girls, Abigail Wilder and Lydia Bixby, decided to organize a Sunday School in South Fayston where half the preaching services of the Waitsfield church were held (once in four weeks in each place). On Sundays when there was preaching the school met at noon, but otherwise the pupils gathered at the school-house at 5 P. M. Not until the following year, when the preacher organized a Sunday School for the circuit, was it possible to procure a few question books and about a dozen library books. Until a



meeting-house was built in 1836 the school-house was used for the meetings, and as it was small there was but one class, led frequently by the resident preacher's wife.

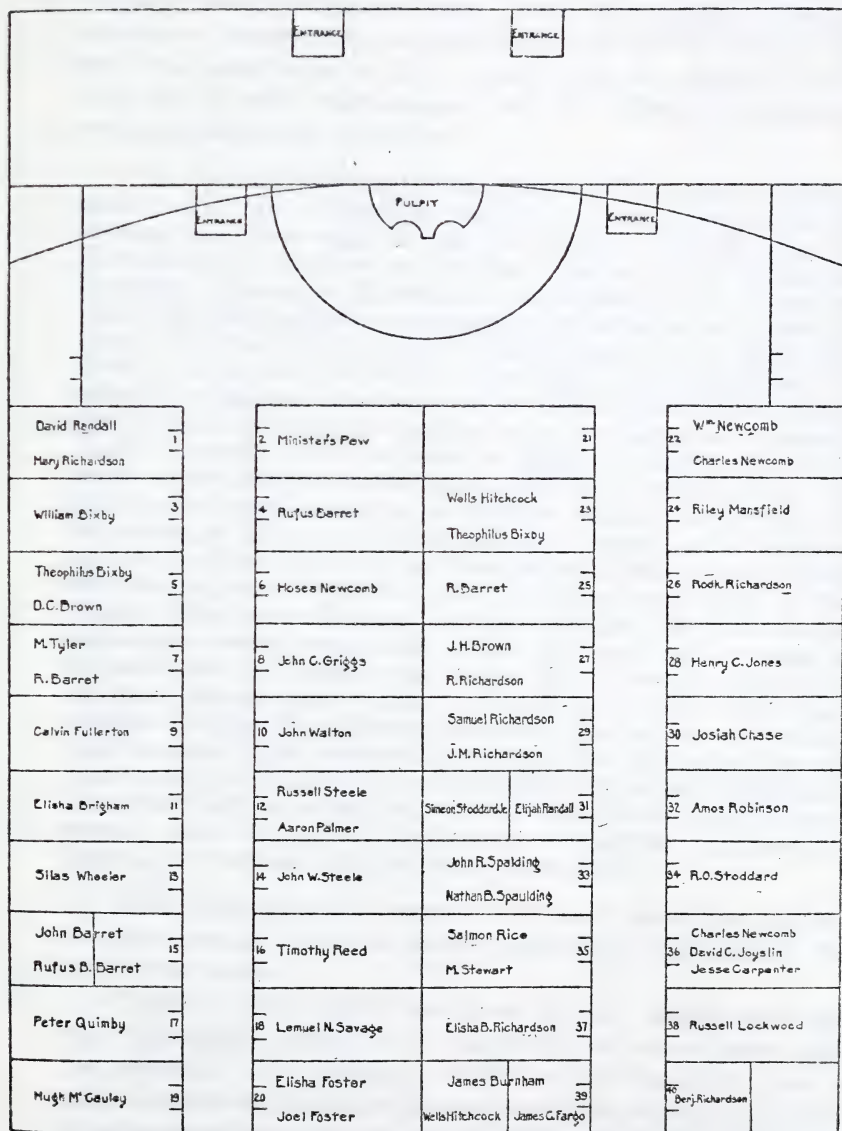
Rufus Barret was the first superintendent, and later the duty was assumed by Roderick Richardson, jr., under whom the school increased greatly in numbers and efficiency, a woman assistant being appointed to see that pupils were present and classes supplied with teachers. Still later Hosea Newcomb became the superintendent, and after him came Cyrus Liscomb, Ira Richardson, Stephen R. Griggs, Thomas Poland, Ira C. Taylor, Dan Boyce, George O. Boyce, Jacob Boyce, Plyn F. Carroll, Fred Fisk, Azro D. Bragg, Frank A. Bragg, Mrs. William T. Miller, Julius E. Berry, and Charles J. Greene.

From the beginning the school has been an efficient aid to the general work of the church.

On October 11, 1824, the recently organized Moretown Circuit voted "to build a house for preachers agreeable to the description drawn by Elder Kilburn," and Stephen Herrick, Nathaniel Stearns and Ira Richardson were chosen a committee to select a site. This committee reported in April, 1825, in favor of locating the building on the Barret farm in Waitsfield, and Rufus Barret, Bro. Randall, Bro. Dana, Bro. Hyser and Stephen Herrick were chosen trustees. This parsonage was erected just northerly of the location later occupied by the meeting-house, and now forms a part of the residence of the late Meriden L. Richardson. It was completed in January, 1829, at which time the trustees reported a debt of \$26.05 due thereon.

Some ten years later the Circuit added a barn, and installed a cow therein, as may be gathered from the fact that in 1841 Rufus Barret and George W. A. Hitchcock were chosen a committee "to dispose of the parsonage cow and procure another for the same."





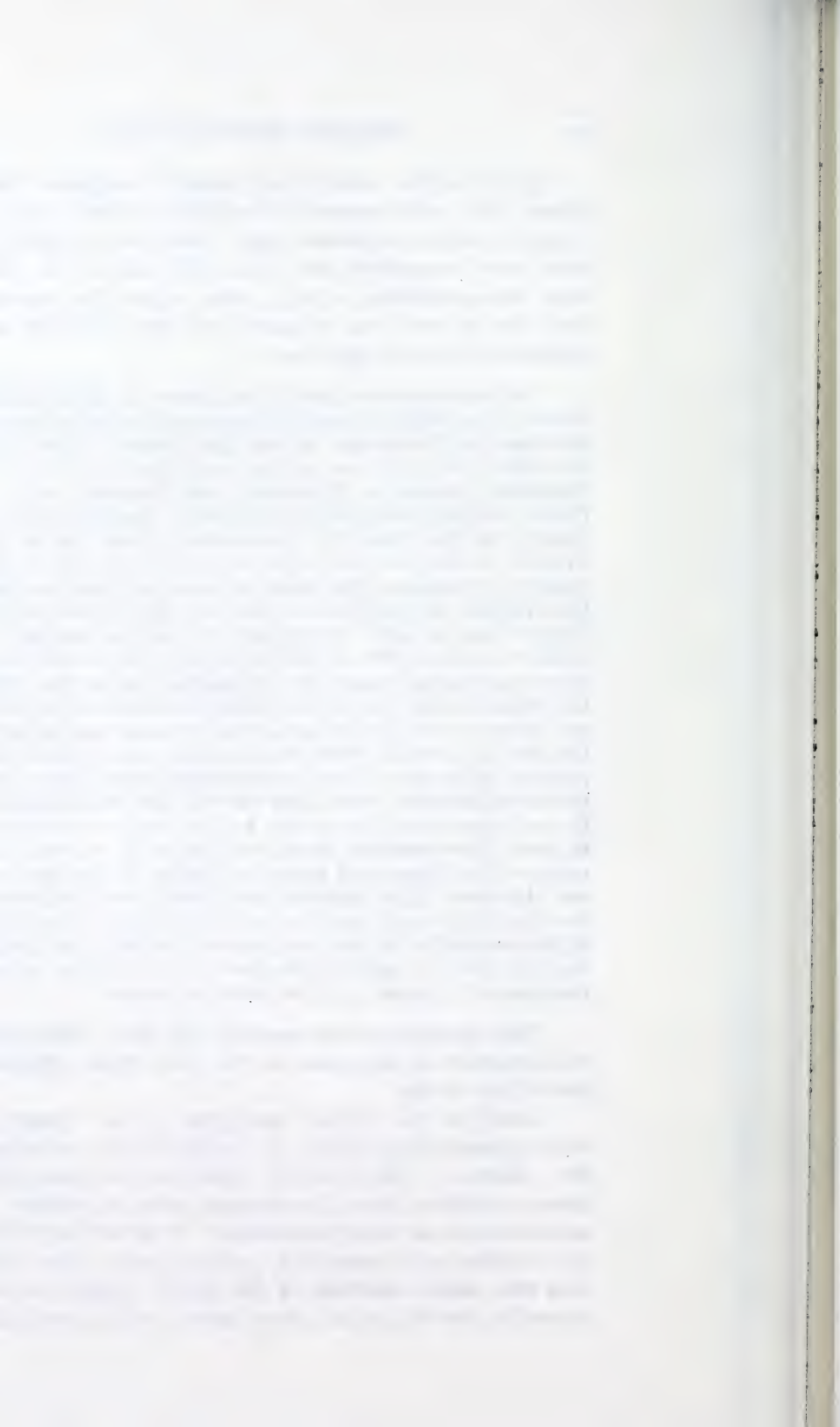
PLAN OF FIRST METHODIST EPISCOPAL MEETING HOUSE

By 1832 the society had entirely outgrown the school-houses, and was frequently compelled to hold its services in "Squire" Barret's spacious barn. Need of a suitable meeting-house was imperative, and under the lead of Mr. Barret the work was undertaken in 1833, when a plan of a house to be 36 x 46 feet in size was prepared and the following agreement indorsed thereon for signature:

"In consideration that Rufus Barret of Waitsfield, Builder, causes to be Built A Meeting House on the spot of ground Lying between the Parsonage lot and Joel Foster's Line (it being in Waitsfield) For the use and accommodation of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Waitsfield and Fayston as a House of Public Worship and secures the same to the Methodist Episcopal Church in Waitsfield by Deed—Said House to be thirty Six Feet by Forty Six Feet—one story and A Half high with A gallery for singers—The frame to be raised and enclosed before the first day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand Eight Hundred and thirty-four if Made of timber, but if of brick to be brought to the same state of forwardness by the above mentioned time—To be finished before the first day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and thirty-five—We the subscribers promise and engage to take the Pew or pews in which we set our names respectively at the price or prices now affixed to such pews in the Plan of the House hereunto annexed,—and that we will pay said sum or sums to Rufus Barret or his order one half in Money and the other half in good Merchantable grain or Neatstock in two equal payments—if in Money and grain the first by the first day of January one thousand Eight hundred and thirty five, the second by the first day of January one thousand Eight hundred and thirty six—If the one half to be paid in grain or Neatstock be paid in Neatstock it shall be paid by the first day of October 1834 and the first day of October 1835 in equal payments."

This agreement was executed by each subscriber placing his signature in the space on the plan which represented the pew of his choice.

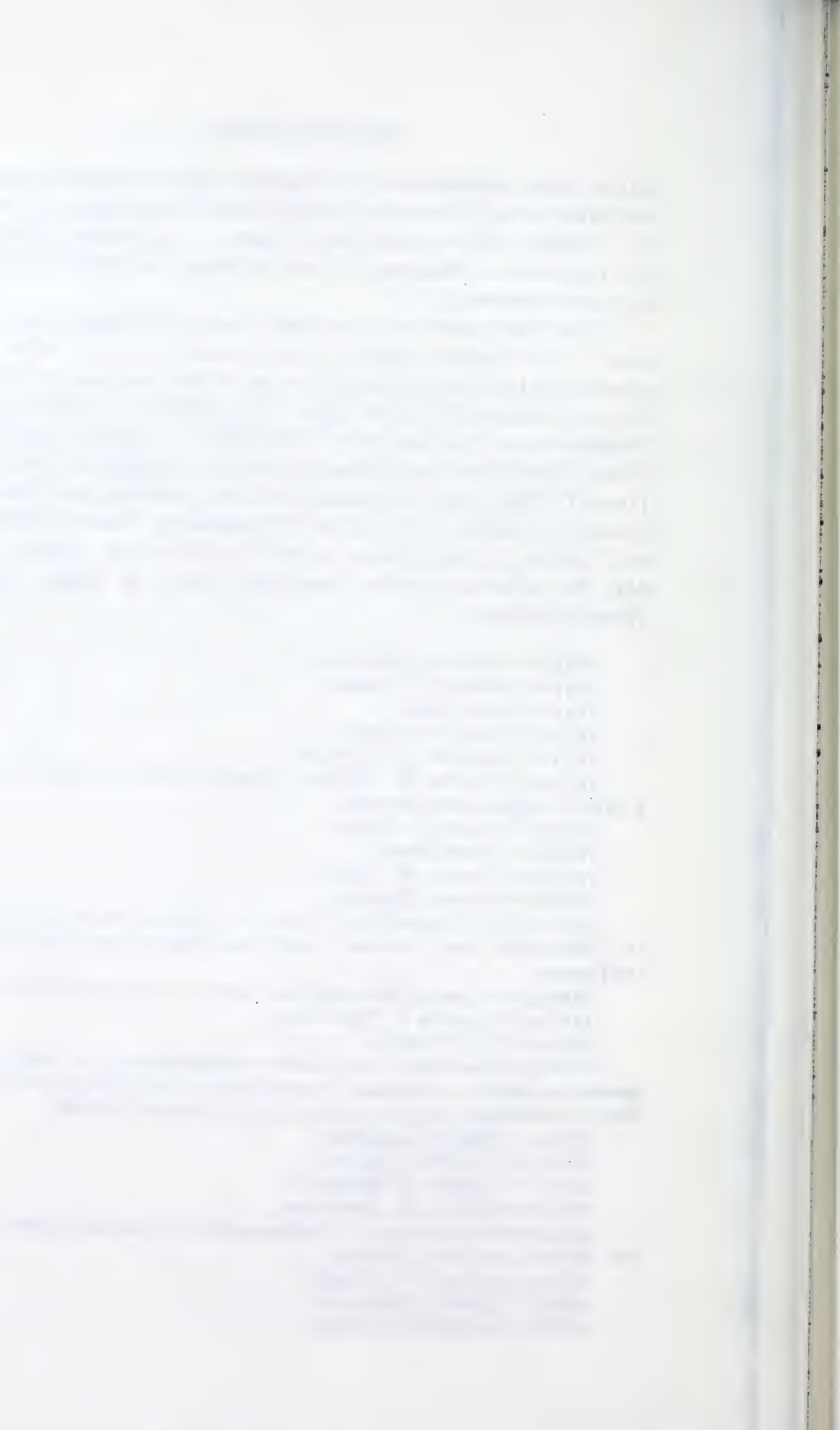
Land for this edifice was given by Mr. Barret, and the work proceeded promptly to completion in accordance with the contract. The building, which is still standing, was a plain, unpainted, barn-like structure with an interior as devoid of ostentation as was the exterior. It served until 1852, when the building was remodeled, painted, and a spire added. At this time many members of the church desired to have it removed to the village as a more central and convenient location,



but so many members of the church resided in South Fayston that after much discussion it was deemed inexpedient to make the change, and in consequence quite a contingent withdrew and organized a Wesleyan Methodist Society, of which mention is made elsewhere.

With the growth of the church, services became more frequent. In 1842 the plan of the Moretown Circuit called for preaching at Waitsfield three-fourths of the time, and at South Fayston one-fourth of the time. Consequently in June, 1844, Waitsfield and Fayston were constituted a station, and Rev. Wilder Hemingway was placed in charge as stationed preacher. James C. Fargo was designated as local preacher, and Samuel Dana as exhorter, while John R. Spaulding, Hosea Newcomb and Lucius S. Griggs were selected as stewards. From that date the following pastors have been placed in charge of the Waitsfield church:

- 1845-6—Harvey Hitchcock.
- 1847-8—Homer T. Jones.
- 1849—Dyer Willis.
- 1850—Plyna N. Granger.
- 1851-2—Andrew J. Copeland.
- 1853-4—Charles W. Kellogg, whose service was marked by a great religious awakening.
- 1855—William J. Kidder.
- 1856-7—Peter Merrill.
- 1858-9—Nathan W. Scott.
- 1860-1—Harvey Webster.
- 1862—C. S. Buswell and Frank H. Roberts were appointed to "Waitsfield and Warren," and the charge has since borne that name.
- 1863-4-5—Lewis Hill—the first pastor to remain three years.
- 1866—Benjamin P. Spaulding.
- 1867—N. M. Granger.
- 1868-9—Frederick M. Miller—remembered as the first pastor to preach a sermon especially for the children, and the first to introduce singing-books in the Sunday School.
- 1870-1—Joseph Hamilton.
- 1872-3-4—Elisha Folsom.
- 1875-6—Joseph A. Sherburn.
- 1877-8—Charles H. Levertton.
- 1879-80-81—George L. Wells—under whom the growth of the church was very marked.
- 1882-3-4—Caleb P. Taplin.
- 1885—Albert S. Maxham.
- 1886-7-8—Orville D. Clapp.



1889-90-91—George O. Howe—during whose pastorate there was a revival in religious interest, and under whom the Sunday School became especially strong.

1892-3-4—William E. Douglass—during whose pastorate the present church edifice was erected.

1895-6-7—Archibald B. Enright.

1898-9—William T. Miller.

1900-1-2—J. Edmund Badger.

1903—James S. Allen.

1904-5—Frederick M. Barnes.

1906-7-8—Frank H. Roberts.

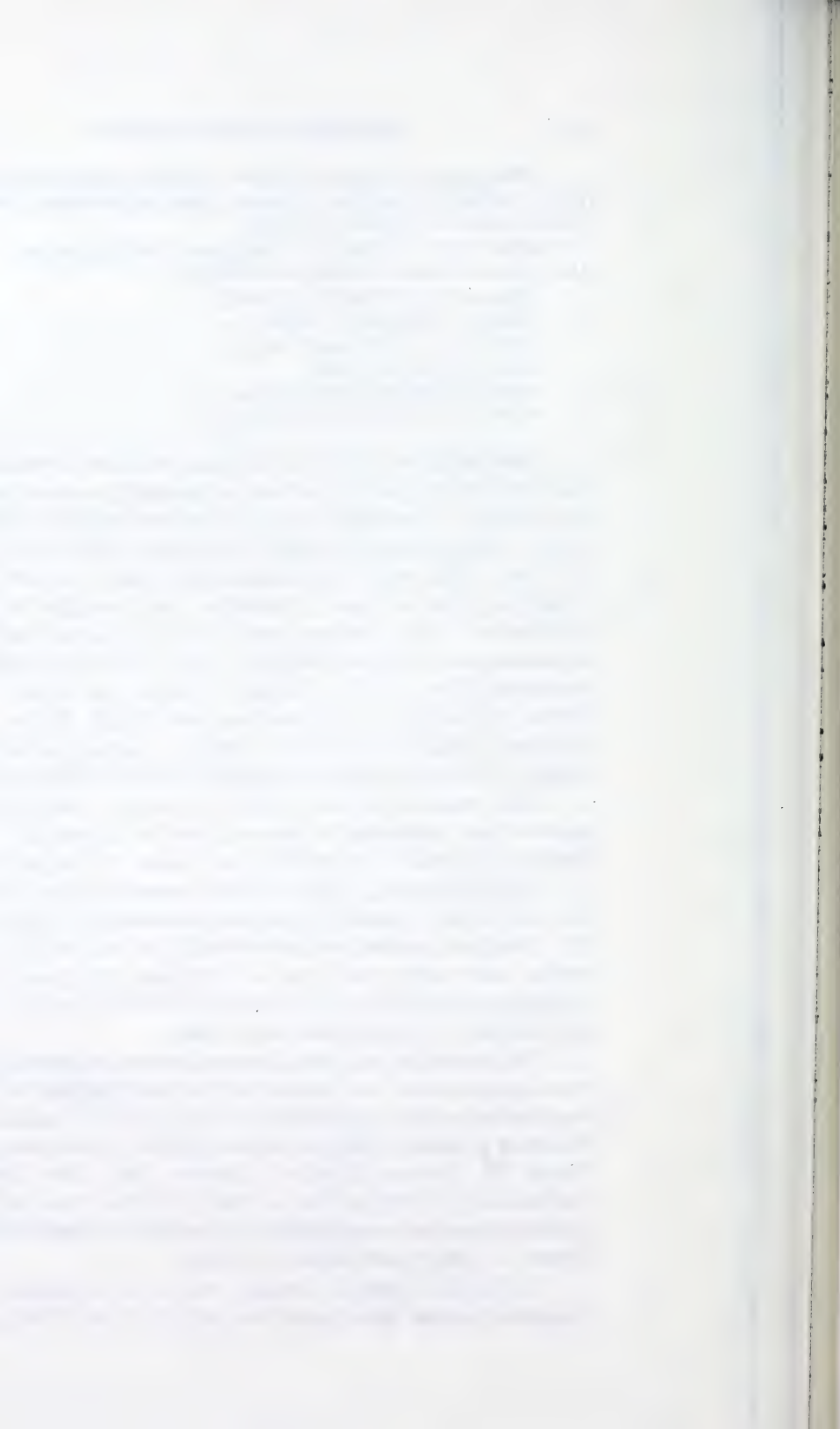
Gradually the old church building in Irasville was outgrown, and wisdom seemed to dictate a removal to some location in the village. A suitable site upon the westerly side of the main street was purchased in May, 1868, and with the opening of the year 1870, work was commenced upon the new building, which in spite of many difficulties was brought to a speedy conclusion. This structure contained an audience room capable of seating about three hundred, with ample provision on the basement floor for the Sunday School and other purposes. Calvin Fullerton, Ira Richardson and Jacob Boyce were the building committee, and by a strange coincidence the new bell tolled for the first time at the death of Mr. Fullerton.

The removal of the centre of activity made it essential that a new parsonage be secured, and in November, 1872, the Society purchased the dwelling now used by its pastors.

On February 24, 1894, the second meeting-house was burned, but the Society, under the efficient leadership of Rev. William E. Douglass, turned enthusiastically to the work of raising funds, and before the close of the year the present modern building had arisen over the ashes of the old, and was dedicated on October 11, 1894, free of all debt.

On November 16, 1890, Chapter 4010 of the Epworth League was organized in this church with a membership of 51 which was subsequently increased to 122. Ziba H. McAllister was the first president and the following have served subsequently: Carrie M. Greene, Charles J. Greene, Mrs. Alice Berry, Mrs. Archibald B. Enright, Mrs. Lovina A. Palmer who served three distinct times and was president at her death, December 3, 1907. Frank A. Bragg and Annie L. Bragg.

A Junior Epworth League was later organized and has flourished under the efficient leadership of Mrs. Curtis Guyette.





THIRD METHODIST EPISCOPAL MEETING-HOUSE.

The second meeting-house, shown in the small picture, stood on the site of the present building and was burned in 1894.

A list of those who have served as stewards of the Waitsfield Methodist Episcopal Church since its organization as a separate charge in June, 1845:

John R. Spaulding	Dan Boyce
Hosea Newcomb	George A. Berry
Lucius S. Griggs	Plyna F. Carroll
Timothy Reed	Eastman R. Long
Theophilus Bixby	Franklin J. Greene
Stephen R. Griggs	Leonard C. Berry
Charles Liscomb	Moses E. Hadley
John P. Souther	Plina E. Lockwood
Joseph Martin	Lyman M. Learned
Moses Stewart	Henry B. Cady
Nathaniel Shepherd	Allen Howe
Ira C. Taylor	Mrs. Miriam Boyce
Ira Richardson	Orlo Linfield Barnard
Lawson P. Carroll	Julius E. Berry
George O. Boyce	Henry T. J. Howe
Thomas D. Poland	Andrew Long
Seth Sterling	Moses Palmer
A. H. Dutton	Frank A. Bragg
Azro D. Bragg	Ziba Hamilton McAllister
George W. Nichols	Joseph A. La Point
Eleazer Wells Tucker	Charles J. Greene
Jacob Boyce	Oramel Smith Joslin
W. B. Porter	Charles H. Clay
George B. Newcomb	Mrs. Alice P. Kelsey
W. P. Harmon	Pearl B. Gaylord
Harry Hawley	James Neill
Silas Eaton	Mrs. Jennie Boyce
Mrs. Isabelle K. Richardson	

A list of persons licensed to preach by the Methodist Society in Waitsfield:

James C. Fargo	Freedom Hill
Samuel Dana	George F. Wells
Thomas W. Kelsey	Orville C. Poland
H. C. Howe	L. Olin Sherburn
Robert Brown	John C. Maxham
Eleazer Wells Tucker	Orlo Linfield Barnard

CHAPTER XII.

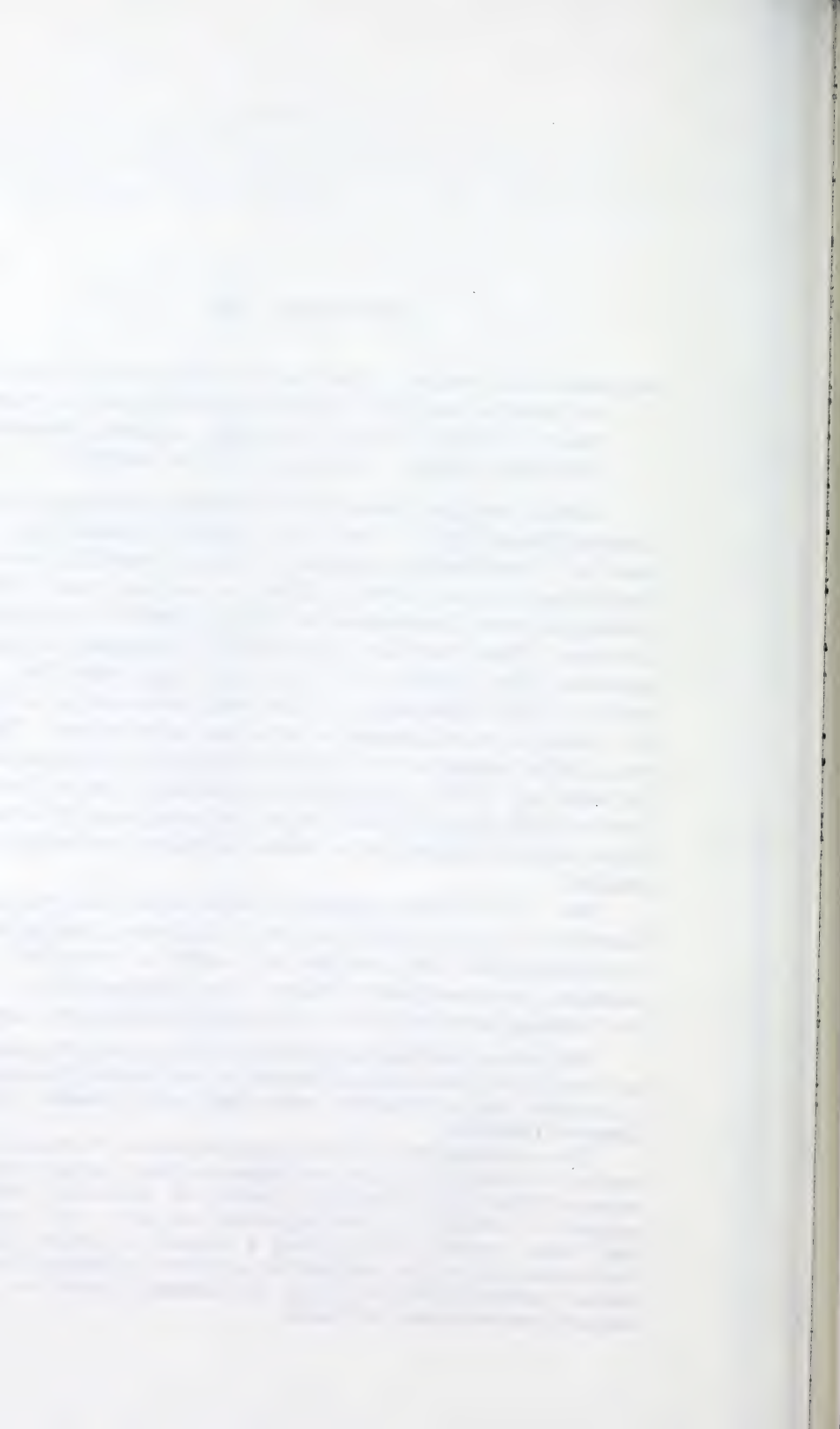
ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY—THE FIRST UNIVERSALIST SOCIETY IN WAITSFIELD, THE UNION MEETING-HOUSE SOCIETY IN WAITSFIELD, BAPTIST SOCIETY, EPISCOPAL CHURCH, WESLEYAN METHODIST SOCIETY, WAITSFIELD UNITY SOCIETY.

During the later years of Mr. Chandler's ministry in the Congregational Church there was a growing tendency on the part of a considerable number of citizens, including several leading men in the town's affairs, to embrace more liberal theological views than those at the time accepted by the orthodox churches. Many were also opposed to the assessment of church expenses upon members, as a tax upon their grand list. As early as 1826 Universalist services were conducted by a Rev. Mr. Fuller in school-houses or other convenient places. There was a belief among some of these men that they had a right to make use of the Congregational meeting-house at least a portion of the time, but this view of the matter was not tenable, and a board of arbitrators to whom the matter was referred so decided.

Rev. Mr. Chandler resigned as pastor of the Congregational Church in 1830, and with the loss of his strong guiding hand it was inevitable that members not wholly in sympathy with orthodox doctrines should withdraw. On Christmas Day, 1830, the following constitution for a Universalist Society was signed:

"We the subscribers, being desirous of promoting Christianity in a way that to us appears reasonable, and wishing to support a doctrine that is consistent with itself and agreeable to the Gospel—Therefore

The undersigners, all being inhabitants of Waitsfield, do hereby voluntarily associate and agree to form a society by the name of The First Universalist Society in Waitsfield, for the purpose of building a meeting-house whenever said society shall think proper, and of hiring a minister according to the first section of an Act entitled 'An Act for the Support of the Gospel' passed October 26, 1797. In Witness Whereof we have hereunto severally set our hands.



Dated at Waitsfield this 25th day of December Anno Domini 1830.

We further agree that we will meet at the house of Roderick Richardson on Thursday the 30th of December inst., at 5 o'clock P. M., and there adopt such bye-laws and choose such society officers as the members of said society may think expedient when met.

Roderick Richardson	Cyren Burdick
Ralph Turner	Ezra Church
Levi Smith	David Wheeler
Daniel Thayer	David Skinner
Fredk. Richardson	Ebenezer Cutler, jr.
John S. Campbell	Jonathan Palmer, jr.
Nathan Thayer, jr.	Avery Kellogg
Dan Richardson	Benjamin Poland
John Campbell	Ezra Jones
Matthias S. Jones	John Wood
Richard Gale	William A. Kelly
Harry Jones	William Ward
Yorrick C. W. Hastings	Chandler Taylor
Cyrus Joslin	Luther Mix
James Dow	Garrinter Hastings

Elias Taylor"

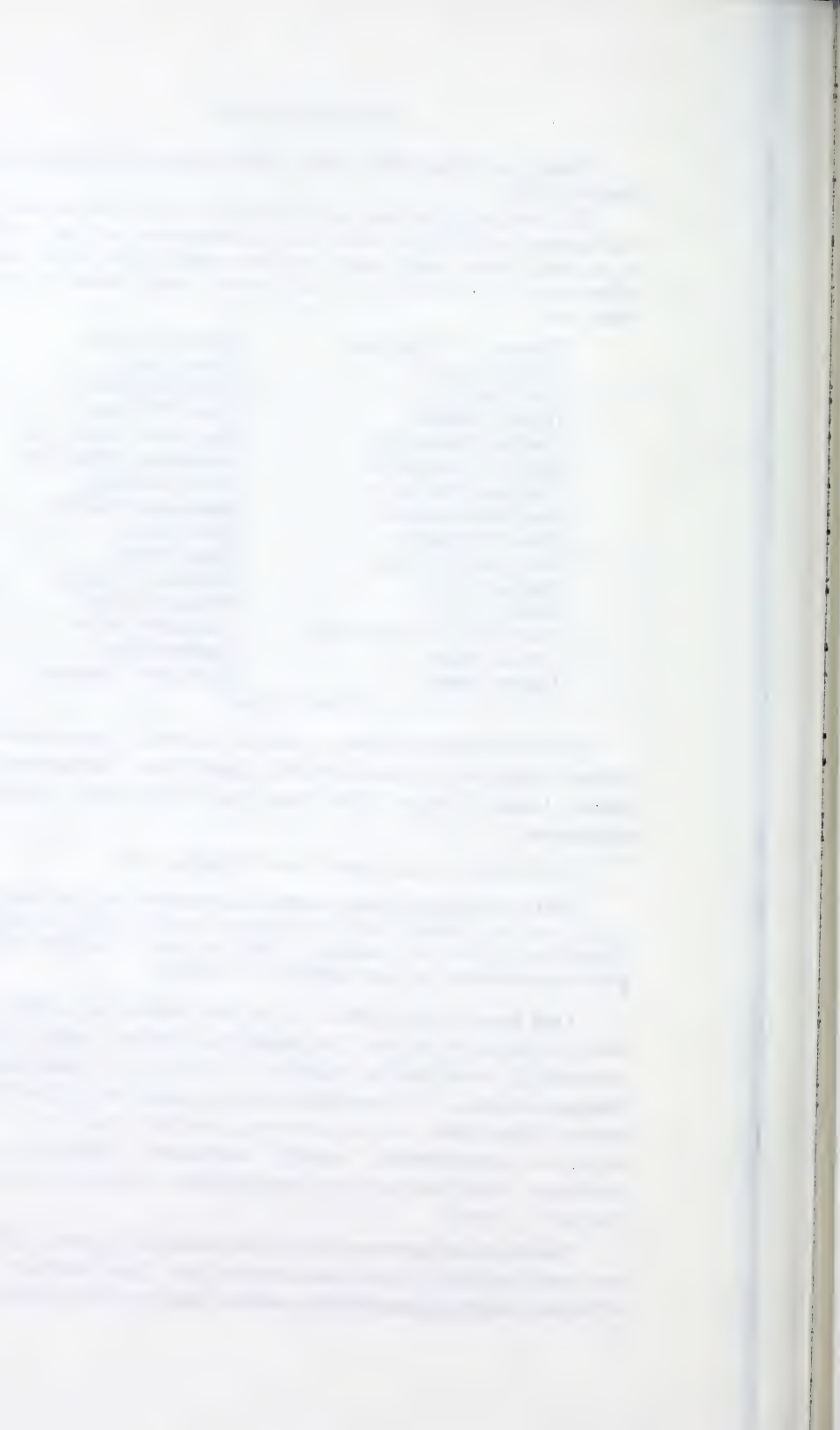
At the meeting called as above Roderick Richardson was chosen treasurer; Cyren Burdick, clerk; Dan Richardson, collector; Daniel Thayer, Ezra Jones and Levi Smith, prudential committee.

The Society also passed the following vote:

"Whereas this Society deem the support of the Gospel by a tax on the Grand List as contrary to the spirit of religious toleration: Therefore resolved that we as a Society will not give countenance to that mode of Taxation."

This was a direct attack upon the method of raising funds then in vogue with the Congregational Society, and doubtless accounts in considerable measure for the size of the exodus to the new church. In 1840 there were 55 members of the Society; in 1855 there were 60; in 1860—94; and in 1864—82. Thereafter the membership steadily decreased, although annual meetings were held and the organization preserved until December 23, 1887.

Society meetings were held at the house of Roderick Richardson until his death, and thereafter in the Union Meeting-house, of which the members of this society were majority owners.



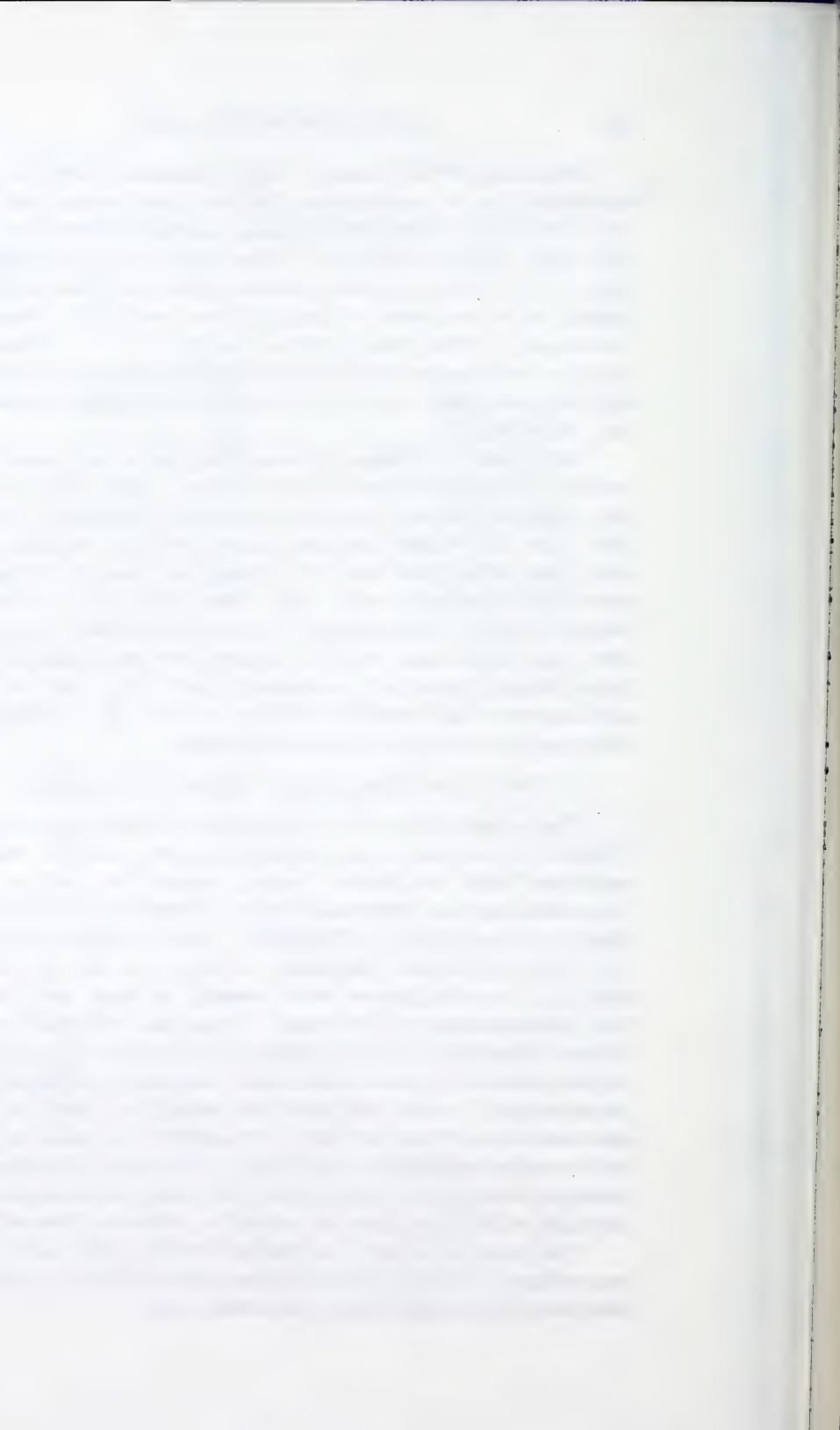
Beginning with January, 1831, preaching services were maintained on an average one Sabbath per month, and after the construction of the meeting-house, already referred to, there were more frequent services. Indeed from 1844 to 1848, and from 1856 to 1862, regular pastors labored in this field, and during the latter period a Sunday School and Bible class were maintained. After the departure of Rev. C. C. Thornton, however, services were maintained with growing infrequency, and, for some years prior to the death of the Society, were held only occasionally.

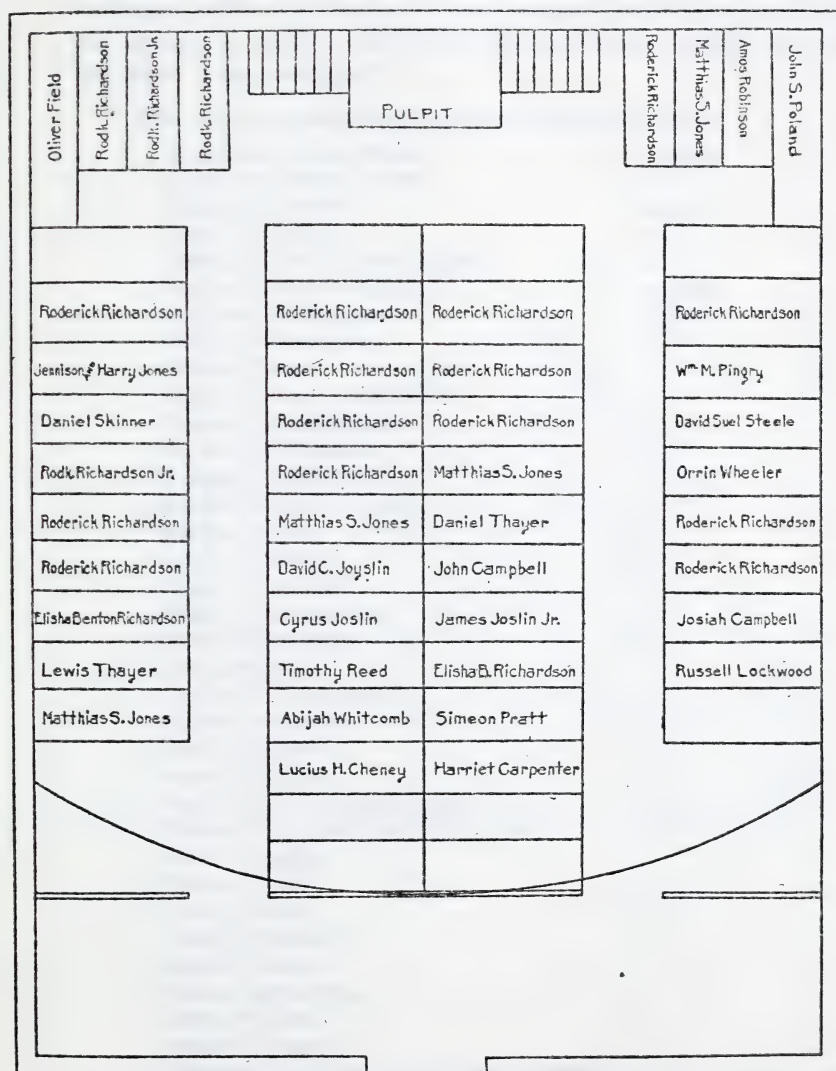
Rev. John E. Palmer followed Mr. Fuller and preached a portion of the time from 1826 to 1837. From 1838 to 1844 Rev. Edward Brown preached on stated Sundays. In 1844 Rev. John E. Palmer became pastor, and so continued until 1848, from which year Rev. T. C. Eaton and Rev. G. S. Gurnsey preached irregularly until 1856, when Rev. C. C. Thornton became pastor. He continued his work here until 1862, and after that date there were no regular services, although Rev. John Gregory preached occasionally until 1875, and in 1874 meetings were held, with Mr. Gregory and Rev. W. H. Walbridge occupying the pulpit on alternate Sundays.

The Union Meeting-house Society in Waitsfield.

The organization of the Universalist Society gave rise to a desire for another church edifice in town, and this was accentuated after the Baptist Society entered the field in 1835. In consequence, an agreement for the formation of "The Union Meeting-house Society in Waitsfield" under the Act of October 26, 1797, was signed December 4, 1835, for the purpose of erecting a meeting-house which should be open and free to "all denominations of Christians" under the rule that owners of pews should have voting powers in the society proportional to the number of pews owned, and that each individual pew-owner might "occupy the desk for worship of Almighty God one week in each year for each pew owned," the week to begin on Thursday morning at six o'clock; but each pew-owner who belonged to a religious society was to be held to have surrendered his right to his denomination unless he otherwise directed.

The number of pews was limited to fifty, and each owner was obliged to indicate at the annual meeting how his allotted time was to be used during the coming year.





PLAN OF UNION MEETING HOUSE

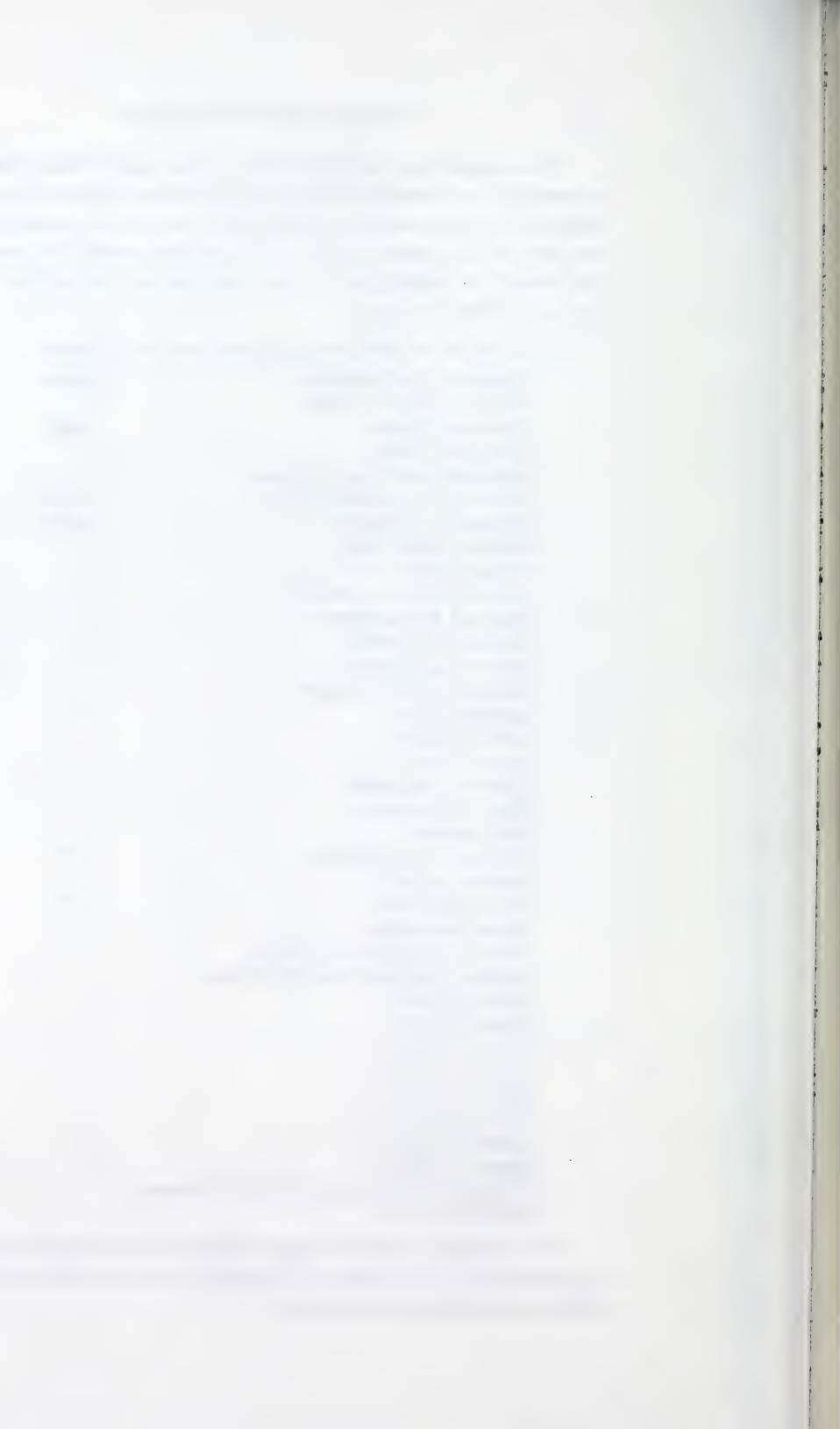


The committee of the Society, upon which there was to be at least one representative from each religious society represented among the pew-owners, could grant use of the meeting-house for any public meeting or to any society, with the consent of the owner or society to whom the use of the edifice was for the time being assigned.

The list of subscribers for pews was as follows:

Roderick Richardson	8 pews
Matthias Stone Jones	3 "
Thomas Prentis	1 pew
John Campbell	1 "
Jennison and Harry Jones	1 "
Roderick Richardson, jr.	2 pews
William M. Pingry	1 pew
Abijah Whitcomb	1 "
Oliver Field	1 "
John Stafford Campbell	1 "
Roswell Richardson	1 "
Lucius H. Cheney	1 "
Russell Lockwood	1 "
David Carlisle Joyslin	1 "
Asahel Rider	1 "
Lewis Thayer	1 "
Josiah Campbell	1 "
Harriet Carpenter	1 "
Dan Richardson	1 "
Levi Smith	1 "
Elisha B. Richardson	1 "
James Joslin, jr.	1 "
Daniel Skinner	1 "
Amos Robinson	1 "
Bissell and Horace Phelps	1 "
Nathan Haskins and Eli Bruce	1 "
Orrin Wheeler	1 "
Simeon Pratt	1 "
Cyrus Joslin	1 "
John S. Poland	1 "
Daniel Thayer	1 "
Philo Harrington	1 "
Elisha Foster	1 "
David S. Steele	1 "
Thomas Tinkham and Hiram Stowell	1 "
Timothy Reed	1 "

The meeting for the organization of the Society was held at the inn of John Stafford Campbell, on the date named, and officers were elected as follows:





UNION MEETING-HOUSE, 1836.



President—Thomas Prentis.

Secretary and Treasurer—William M. Pingry.

Collector—John Stafford Campbell.

Committee—Roderick Richardson and William M. Pingry.

Immediate action looking to the erection of a meeting-house was taken. On December 23, 1835, Roderick Richardson, Lucius H. Cheney, Matthias Stone Jones, David Carlisle Joyslin and Roderick Richardson, jr., were chosen a building committee, and the Society voted to locate the edifice on Roderick Richardson's meadow, "about forty-two rods northerly of the store, on the land William M. Pingry once bought of said Richardson and afterwards sold back."

On January 29, 1836, the building committee entered into an agreement with the elder Richardson under the terms of which he was to build a brick meeting-house 54 x 42 feet in size, to be completely finished except for inside painting and painting of doors at a total cost of eighteen hundred dollars. In case subscriptions did not equal that sum Richardson was to bear two-fifths of the loss, and the committee collectively three-fifths, but any member of the committee might relieve himself from this contingent liability by paying Richardson the sum of ten dollars.

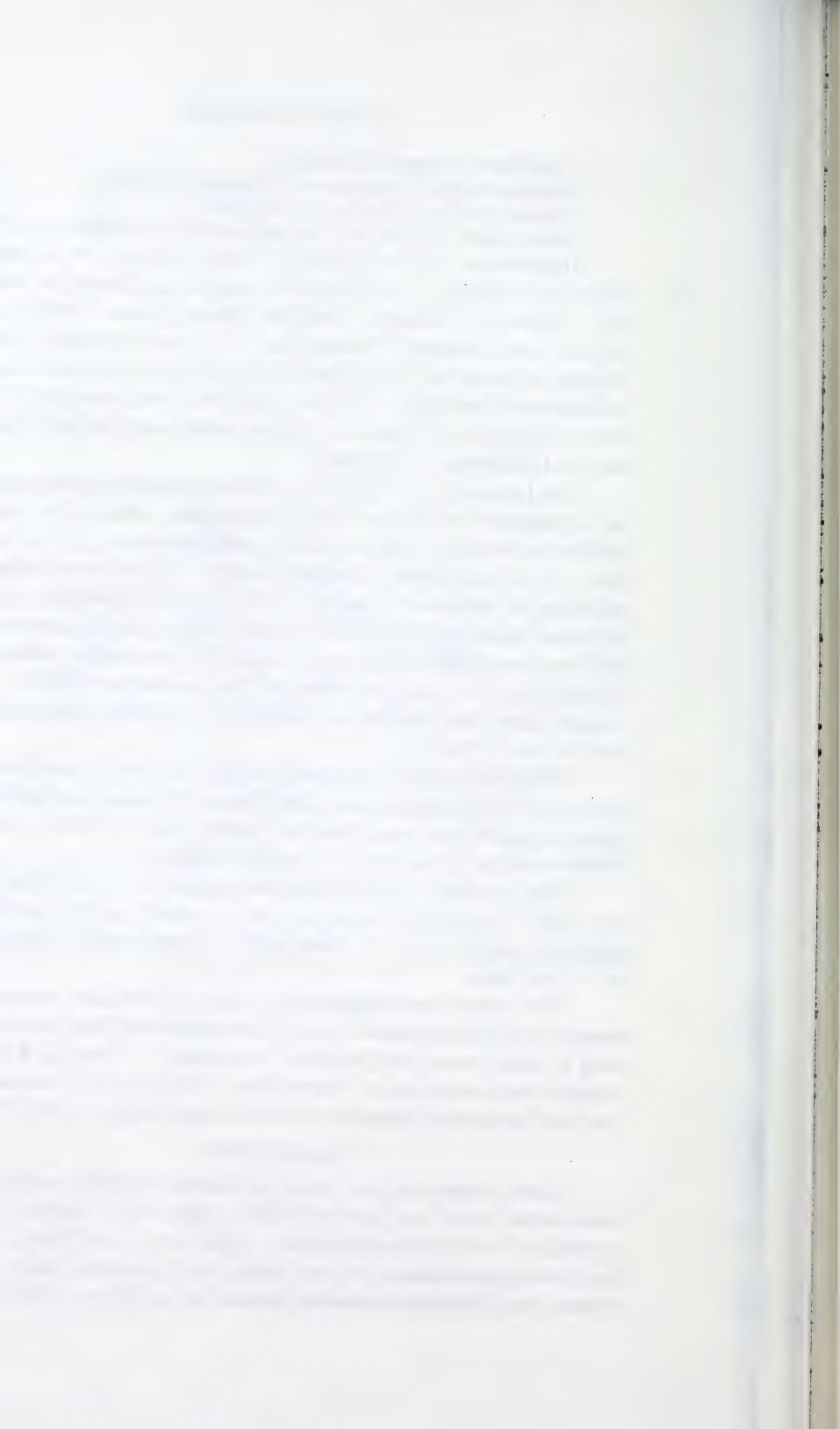
The building was completed during the year, and on February 22, 1837, a vendue for the choice of pews was held. The price of each pew was fixed at twenty-eight dollars, and premiums ranged from one to twenty dollars.

The interior of the building was plain, with the pulpit at the rear end. Over the vestibule was a small gallery reached by stairs on either side. In this gallery a pipe organ was installed at a later date.

The records are fragmentary after the first few years. The meeting-house was used by the Universalist and Baptist societies, and in later years for Unitarian preaching. After 1870 no very regular use was made of the edifice, and in 1903 it was sold by the few remaining proprietors to the local lodge of Odd Fellows.

Baptist Church.

There seems to have been occasional Baptist preaching in town after 1798, but not until May, 1835, was a Baptist Society organized, with eleven members. The Rev. John Ide of Waterbury was instrumental in this work, and preached once in four weeks, the Methodist meeting-house being thrown open to the

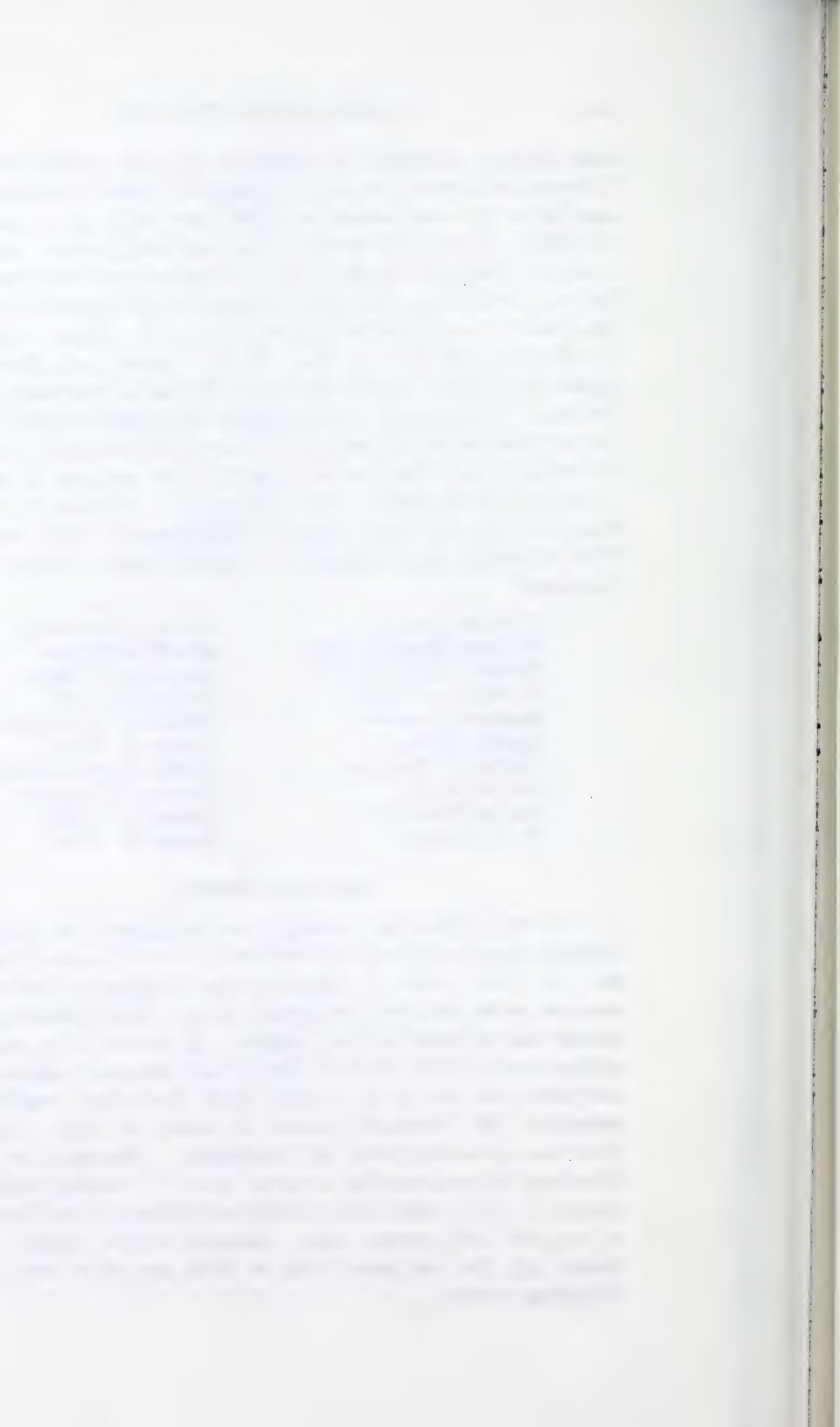


new church, although its members at once joined with the Universalist Society in constructing the Union Meeting-house, and, after its completion, occupied that building a portion of the time. Their first service there was held January 29, 1837, by Rev. William M. Guilford, who thereafter preached irregularly; but not until 1838, when Rev. Friend Blood became pastor, did the church have a settled leader. After Mr. Blood, came Rev. P. Amsden, and in 1847 Rev. H. P. Warren, but after a few years the church, which was never strong in members, ceased to exist. The records of the Society were unfortunately burned in the dwelling of its last clerk, Roswell Richardson, but a few old returns filed with the town clerk for the purpose of securing a portion of the public money show that William M. Pingry was clerk in 1841 and Roswell Richardson in 1843 and later. The following names appear at various times in the lists of members:

Thomas Prentis	Nathan Robinson
William Morrill Pingry	Albert Lockwood
Roswell Richardson	Augustus L. Rice
Russell Lockwood	Daniel Kimball
Andrew Roulston	Benjamin H. Adams
Daniel Skinner	George D. Rice
Luther G. Boynton	Elisha Benton Richardson
Oliver Field	Lorenzo Hitchcock
Charles Newcomb	George W. White
F. L. Upham	Samuel B. Ellis

Episcopal Church.

In 1853 Episcopal worship was established in Waitsfield, in large measure through the efforts of Hon. Roderick Richardson, jr. Rev. John E. Johnston was installed as rector, and services were held with regularity in the Union Meeting-house which was repaired for the purpose. A society of 52 members was gathered, but in 1855 Mr. Richardson removed to Montpelier, and with the loss of its leading spirit the society rapidly lost strength. Mr. Johnston ceased his labors in 1855, and from that time preaching was only occasional, although Rev. J. H. Hopkins labored here for a time, Rev. H. Hazard served as pastor in 1867, and others conducted infrequent services until a comparatively recent date. Returns of the Society can be found only for the years 1854 to 1856, and they contain the following names:



Roderick Richardson	James McKinney
James M. Richardson	Eugene McCarty
Moses H. Sessions	Edmund Dumas
Harry Jones (Clerk)	Daniel Russ
Thomas J. Grosvenor	John Paterson
Florence McCarty	Moses E. Hadley
William McAllister	A. B. Smith
Ebenezer Ainsworth	George R. Tewksbury
Royal I. Fuller	Hugh McKinney
George B. Carroll	Nathaniel A. Stockwell
Daniel McKinney	Stephen C. Parker
James Blair	Asahel Rider
Amos W. Lockwood	Wilder Drew
Pliny F. Carroll	Cyrus Joslin
Almus Stevens	A. S. Adams
Samuel P. Ellis	Julian Dumas, 2nd
Moses Dow	Maurice Dumas
Richardson James Gleason	William Kew
Josiah S. Colby	Loren G. Cutler
Albert G. Murry	W. H. Mead
John Walton	Peter Duphaney
Francis Donohue	John H. Carpenter
Hastings Stafford Campbell	A. B. Smith
Geo. C. Wainwright	J. E. Johnston
Luther Leland Durant	

Wesleyan Methodist Society.

A Wesleyan Methodist Society came into existence in 1853. There were two contributing causes: (1) The desire on the part of some members of other churches to take a more radical position relative to slavery, temperance and other reforms of the day, and (2) dissatisfaction on the part of some members of the Methodist Episcopal Society with the failure of that society to remove its meeting-house to a more central location when the question was agitated in 1851-2.

The old meeting-house on the Common, abandoned by the Congregationalists in 1846, was made use of. Regular services, including a Sunday School, were maintained until 1864, and the organization of the society was preserved for some years longer.

Orvis Jones served as clerk of the society, and the following pastors occupied its pulpit:

Rev. Lyman Prindle—1853-1860.

Rev. L. C. Partridge—1860-1861.

Rev. John Dolph—1861-1863 and 1865.

Rev. Lyman Prindle—1863-1864.



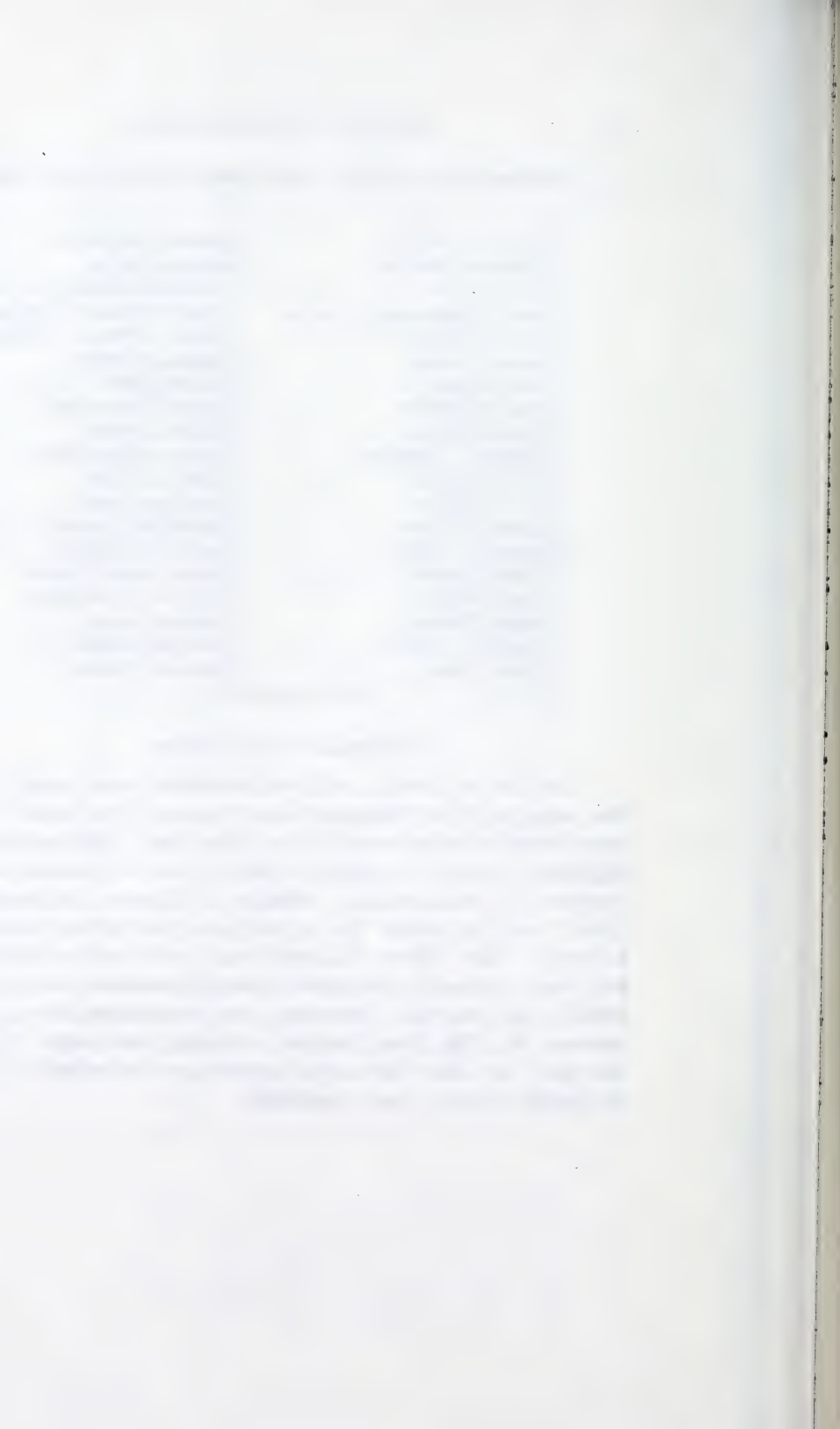
Returns of the society show the following names upon its roll:

Timothy Reed	Daniel Shepherd
Thomas Prentis	Almon Joslin
Orvis Jones	Cornelius Emerson Joslin
Joseph Comstock Prentis	Henry Orlando Skinner
Lloyd Wells	Elisha Benton Richardson
Samuel Long	Ithamar Smith
John Sloan	Cyren Joslin
Joseph Palmer	John Waterman
David Skinner	Julian Dumas
Hiram C. Skinner	Gorham Matthews
F. M. Taylor	Wm. H. Pike
G. N. Griffin	Jennison Joslin
James C. Dow	Chandler Taylor
Samuel P. Ellis	Patrick Moriarty
Harry Hawley	Ezra Osgood Joslin
Otis Wallis	William J. Skinner
Aaron Palmer	Andrew Long
Dewitt C. Strow	Joseph Wallis
Moses Dow	Lyman Prindle

D. Jackson Gale

Waitsfield Unity Society.

On July 28, 1888, a religious association was formed under the name of "The Waitsfield Unity Society," the formal agreement therefor being recorded four days later. This society was organized through the efforts of Miss Helen G. Putnam for the purpose of "maintaining a religion of Liberty, Holiness and Love," and the motto "Not in the Creed but in the Deed" was adopted. Milo Albert Bushnell was clerk, and several who had been previously interested in the Universalist Society were found upon its rolls. Preaching was maintained through the summer of 1888, Miss Putnam occupying the pulpit most of the time; but after the annual meeting on December 27, 1888, no further activity was manifested.



CHAPTER XIII.

EDUCATION.

Samuel Williams, in his History of Vermont (1794) says "one of the first things the new settlers attend to is to procure a school-master to instruct their children in the arts of reading, writing and arithmetic, and where they are not able to procure or hire an instructor the parents attend to it themselves."

The first constitution of the state, adopted in 1777, provided that a school should be established in every town, and in the charter of Waitsfield a share of land was reserved for such schools. Indeed the town has never parted with the title to this land, but has leased it "so long as grass grows and water runs," and to this day the annual rental is applied for the support of schools.

Prior to 1797 the education of the children seems to have been wholly in the hands of their parents, for it was not until September 5 of that year that Jared Skinner, Salma Rider, Benjamin Wait, Francis Dana and Aaron Minor were chosen a committee to make a division of the town into school districts. At the meeting held on the second Tuesday in October, 1797, this committee reported:

"That they have divided the town into districts up to the mountain, the first district beginning at Moretown line on the river.

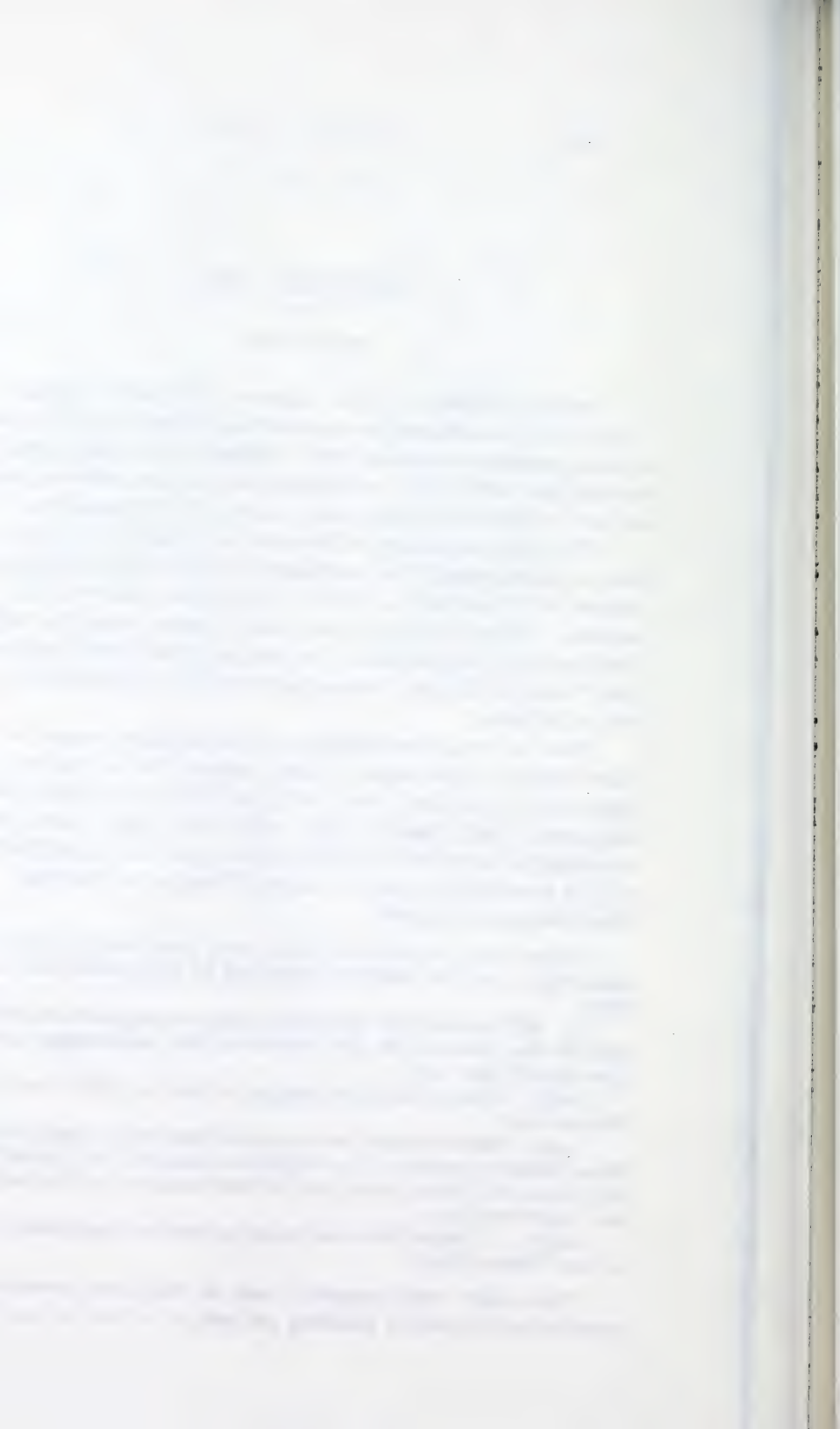
1. All the land the west side and one range of lots the east side of the river up to Mr. Marsh's, (lot 129) taking in Abel Spaulding's (lot 113).

2nd. Thence the same range of lots up the river to the Warren line.

3rd. Thence taking one range of lots to the road from the River District south of the road that leads by Mr. Joiner's (lot 103) up to Mr. Hamilton's, (lot 56) and north up to the mountain and Moretown line.

4thly. Thence the same range of lots last mentioned south to the Warren line."

The report was accepted, and at the same meeting the town voted to erect a building 36 feet by 18 feet in size on or



near the Common in conjunction with the Northeast District, which should be used for a meeting-house and a school-house, the town to bear two-thirds of the expense. The frame of this building was erected, but owing, probably, to dissension as to the proper location for the meeting-house it was never completed, and the frame was finally removed, as we have already seen.

The people of the Northwest District, long known as the "Old North District," have always been peculiarly alive to the necessity of maintaining schools of high standard, and it is not surprising that this district was the first to organize, under the following call of the selectmen:

Notification.

"This is to warn the Inhabitants of the Northwest School District in Waitsfield to meet at the Dwelling House of Phineas Rider in sd District at 2 O'Clock in the Afternoon of the Second Day of November next, to act on the following Articles, viz:

- 1st. To Choose a Moderator to Govern sd Meeting.
- 2nd. To Choose a District Clerk.
- 3rd. To Choose a District Collector.
- 4th. To Choose a Committee to take Care of the Prudential Affairs of sd District.

Given under our hands at Waitsfield, this 20th day of October, 1797.

Jared Skinner,	}	Selectmen."
Stephen Pierce,		
Benjamin Wait, jr.,		

At this meeting Stephen Pierce was chosen moderator and district clerk; James Heaton, collector; and Phineas Rider, John Barnard and Abram Marsh, prudential committee. Two weeks later the district voted to build a school-house 24 ft. x 18 ft. in size, with 9-foot posts, to defray the expense of which it appropriated the sum of \$16.66 in cash and \$30 in lumber. A committee was also chosen to select a site, and provision was made for a school during the ensuing winter, the expense of which was to be defrayed by an assessment on the district list, but "Those who send to school this ensuing Winter shall provide the Wood according to their Number of Schollars."

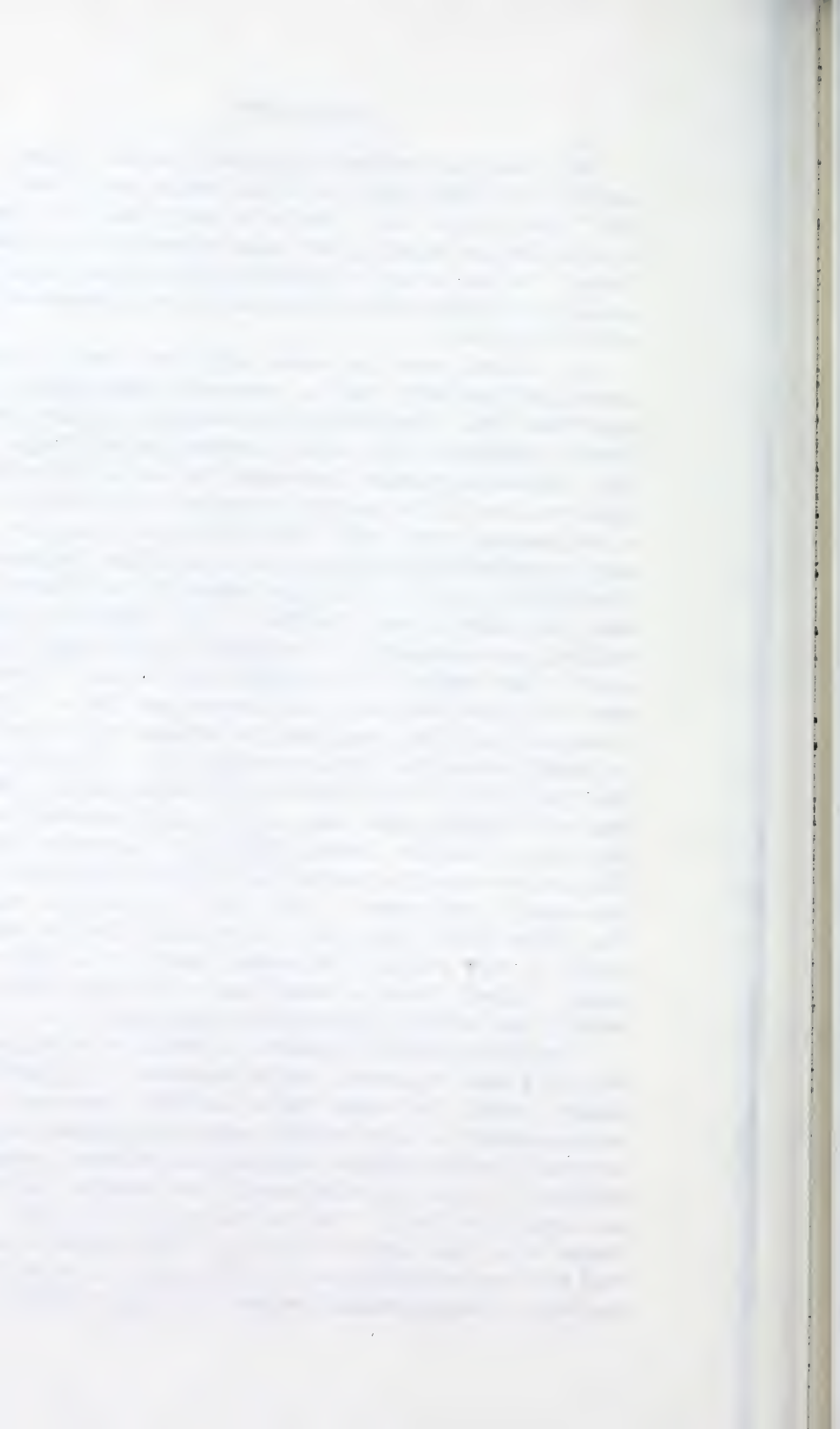
On December 22, 1797, a meeting was held to make definite provision for this school, and it was "put to vote to see if the district would hire Mr. S. (Salah) Smith to keep School and engage him 10 Bushels of Wheat, and passed in the Negative."



Mr. Smith had evidently presumed too far. Other good men and true stood ready to fill the breach, and it was therefore "voted to hire Mr. S. Smith to keep school if he can be obtained without engaging him Grain, otherwise to hire Stephen Pierce." So far as can be ascertained Mr. Smith "kept" the school, and this was without doubt the first regularly constituted school in the town.

For several years the winter school was held in private houses, and probably had no permanent headquarters. We know that Dea. Moses Fisk's best bedroom did duty as the district schoolroom, and others doubtless served in the same way. As was universal in those days, the location of the school-house was fixed by the geographical centre of the district, unless as the meeting voted "said Centre should fall where the Land may be unsuitable for building upon; in such Case the prudential Committee to put it in the place nearest to such Centre as in their Judgment is most Suitable." As a matter of fact the building was constructed on the ledges near the top of the hill south of the location of the present school-house. Apparently some work was done during the summer and fall of 1798, but it was not until May, 1799, that the building was in condition to permit holding the district meetings in it. It would appear that there was no way of warming the building as the chimney was not completed until 1803, and not until December of that year do we find the district making any provision for fuel. This is corroborated, by the fact that Ithamar Smith, who taught the school in the winter of 1803, used an unfinished room in Dea. Moses Fisk's house, so it is probable that the summer school of 1801 was the first session conducted in the school-house. Indeed it was not until 1809 or 1810 that the interior walls of the building received their final finish.

The flimsy structure erected at a total cost of \$73.56 soon fell into a state of disrepair, and in September, 1815, we find the district voting "to repair the school-house previous to the commencement of next winter's school, to plaister the room overhead, lay the chamber floor and nail the same, supply the deficiency of glass, provide outside door-handles, latch, etc., and repair the hearth," the job being let out to the lowest bidder at a total expense of \$11.75. It is doubtful whether this work was actually done, for in December, 1817, the building was no longer tenantable, and the district chose Asaph



Burdick, Levi Wilder and Ithamar Smith to report a plan for a new building. Capt. Phineas Rider gave the ground where the school building now stands, and the district voted to build a school-house of brick 36 ft. x 22 ft. in size, with a chimney at each end of the room. This vote was reconsidered a year later, and it was not until the summer of 1821 that a wooden building was erected by Ithamar Smith and the old school-house sold at auction to Dr. Frederick T. Minor, for the sum of \$10.75.

In the new building was installed the first stove ever erected in a Waitsfield school-house, and this was done only after lengthy discussion and appointment of numerous committees to procure that article. A tax of \$390 was voted by the district to defray the expense of this school-house, and procure stove-pipe therefor.

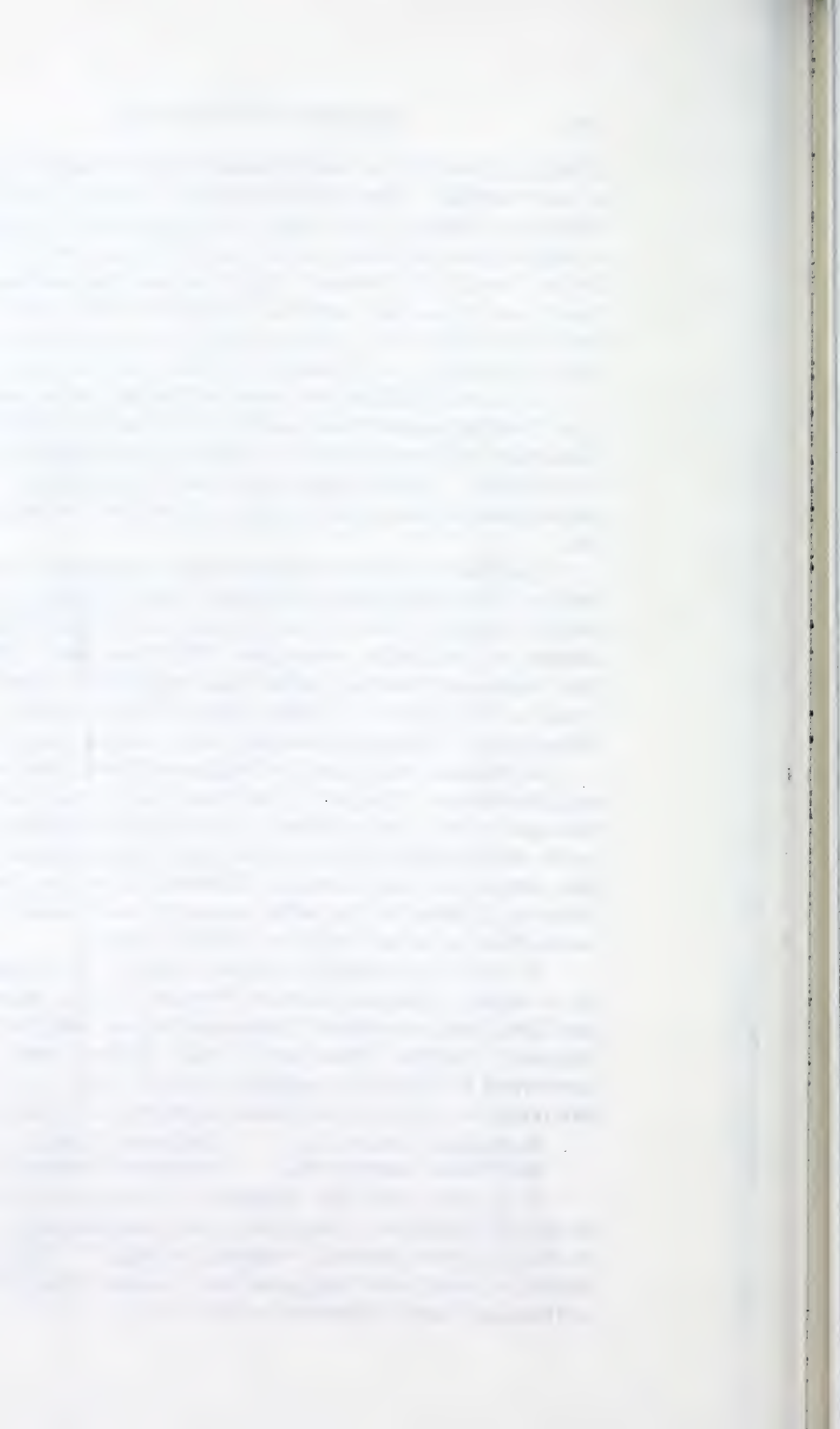
The Southwest School District was organized at a meeting held at the dwelling-house of Isaac Trask, March 20, 1798, at which Benjamin Wait, Henry Dana, and Elijah Sperry were elected as prudential committee. This was soon followed by the Northeast District, which was organized September 16, 1798, at the home of Salma Rider—Moses Chase, William Wheeler and Nathaniel Bartlett being chosen committee.

In the same year, also, the Southeast District was organized, and the return of pupils for the year 1799 showed 60 between the ages of four and eighteen years in the Northwest District; 41 in the Southwest District, and 24 in the Southeast District. The return for the Northeast District cannot be found, but from the division of the public money it would seem that there were about 40 school children within its limits.

In 1802 we find the first general action of the town relative to its schools; Samuel Barnard, Benjamin Wait, Aaron Minor and Ezra Jones were elected trustees of schools, and Rev. William Salisbury, Stephen Pierce and Amasa Skinner were chosen a committee to inspect the several schools in town. In this year the return of pupils for the various districts shows the following:

Southeast District—29.	Southwest District—52.
Northwest District—63.	Northeast District—57.

It appears that the committee of inspection was not a lasting institution as there is no further mention of it. In 1823 we find the town electing "visitors of schools." This board was elected annually until 1833 and Rev. Amariah Chandler served continuously as its chairman until 1829.



The location of the school-house of the Northeast District which was placed well to the east side in the northerly part of lot 78, proved rather inconvenient for pupils living near the Common, and at a meeting held on June 3, 1806, the inhabitants presented a petition requesting a division of the district. In the following September a committee consisting of Aaron Minor, Moses Fisk and Jared Skinner reported that a new district, to be known as the Centre District, should be created, and it was voted that the Northeast District should consist of the following territory: "Beginning at the northwest corner of Lot 108, running east to the northeast corner of Lot 107, thence south on the same lot to the northeast corner, thence east on the line of the lots to the mountain; the Centre District to consist of the remainder of the former Northeast District, together with Lot No. 108, the lot Ezra Jones lives on (106) and the lot Nathaniel Bartlett lives on (104) with William Chase, the Southwest District to consist of the remaining territory formerly belonging to it."

The new Centre District was organized at the house of Samuel Stow Savage on November 26, 1806, and in the following month the farm occupied by Matthias Stone Jones was set off from the Southeast District and made a part of the Centre District.

The school population continued to grow to such an extent that in 1812 the returns for the five districts showed the following number of children between four and eighteen years of age:

Northeast District—40.	Northwest District—58.
Southwest District—63.	Southeast District—44.
Centre District—64.	

The school-house in the Southwest District had been located not far from the foot of the Dugway in the valley of Mill Brook, and while near the geographical centre of the district, it was quite inconvenient for the growing population in the northerly portion of this district. In 1813 the question of dividing the district came up, and John Burdick, Bissell Phelps and Jennison Jones, who served as a committee on the matter, reported that a division should be made, and that the southerly line of the land of Jeduthan Wait and Lewis Holden, and the south line of the public lands, that is, the south line of lots 136, 135 and 102, should become the southerly line of the new district, to be known as District No. 6, the other districts to remain as they then were.



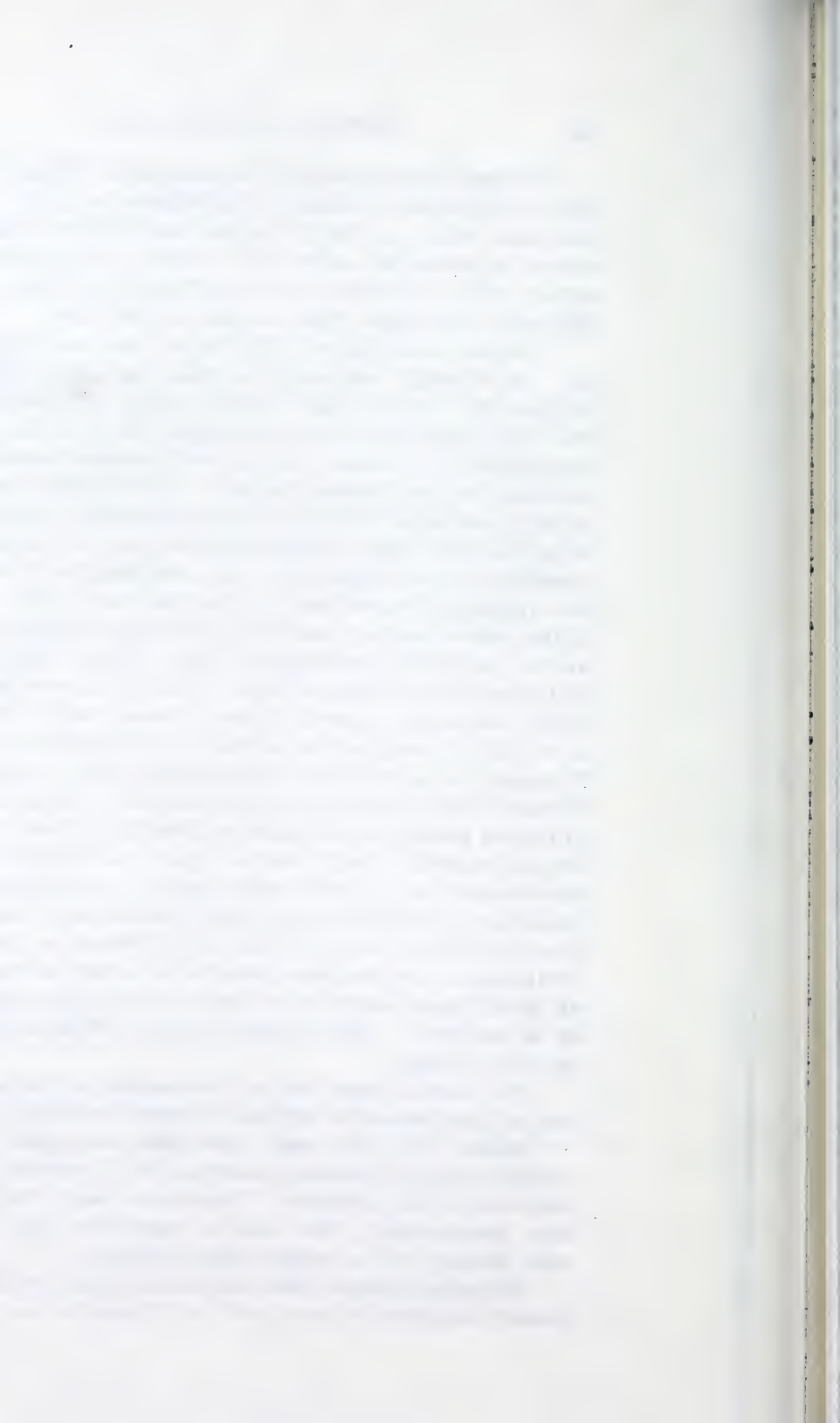
The new district was later known as the Village District, and was organized at General Wait's house on April 26, 1813, Benjamin Wait, jr., Ralph Turner and Edmund Rice being elected as prudential committee. In 1815 it was enlarged by setting off to it from the Northwest District the farms of Gaius Hitchcock and Amasa Russ, in lots 129 and 130.

The first school-house in this district also was long in building. An attempt was made to raise funds by subscription sufficient for the purpose, but, this failing, the district voted that a tax should be levied on the grand list, and that a school-house should be located "on the road between General Wait's barn and Stephen Durkee's house." The building was, in fact, so built, and stood directly at the northeasterly end of the big ledge that has been elsewhere referred to. So far as can be ascertained, the building was not completed until 1816, and was apparently burned early in the year 1817, as in February of that year a meeting was held at the home of James Baldwin, and a committee, consisting of Aaron Phelps, Edmund Rice and Joseph Wait, chosen to report a plan for a new school-house, which committee reported in the following words: "the house to be built of wood, and set on the old foundation, to be 20 x 24 ft. square, to be well lathed and plastered, with a ceiling to the bottom of the windows, to be constructed in the same manner of the old house, with the same number of windows, to be built of good materials, and done in a good, workmanlike manner, the chimney to be built with stone to the mantle-tree, the remainder of brick of the same size at the bottom to the chamber floor, the whole to be laid in lime, to be finished by the first day of November next, the person who builds to have all the materials of the old house, and to give bond for the faithful performance of his contract." The job was bid in by Wells Hitchcock for the sum of \$189.

The district voted also at this meeting to procure a sheet-iron to place before the fireplace to secure the house against fire.

About 1820 (the exact date does not appear from the records) the school district known as No. 7 was erected on the east side of the mountain. This district seems to have been large geographically, but small in population, the return for 1820 showing only 24 pupils within its limits.

The nomenclature which had been adopted for the districts proved somewhat clumsy, and on December 20, 1820, we



find the town voting "to alter the names of the districts as follows:

"The district formerly called Northwest to be No. 1, and that called Northeast No. 2, and that called Centre to be No. 3, and that called Southeast to be No. 4, and that called Southwest to be No. 5, and that formerly called No. 6 to remain the same, and the south part of District No. 7 running with the north line of Sewell Davis' lot that he lives on and with that to the Northfield line east and to the top of the mountain west to remain No. 7, and all that part of the town on the east side of the mountain north of District No. 7 to be a school district by the name of No. 8."

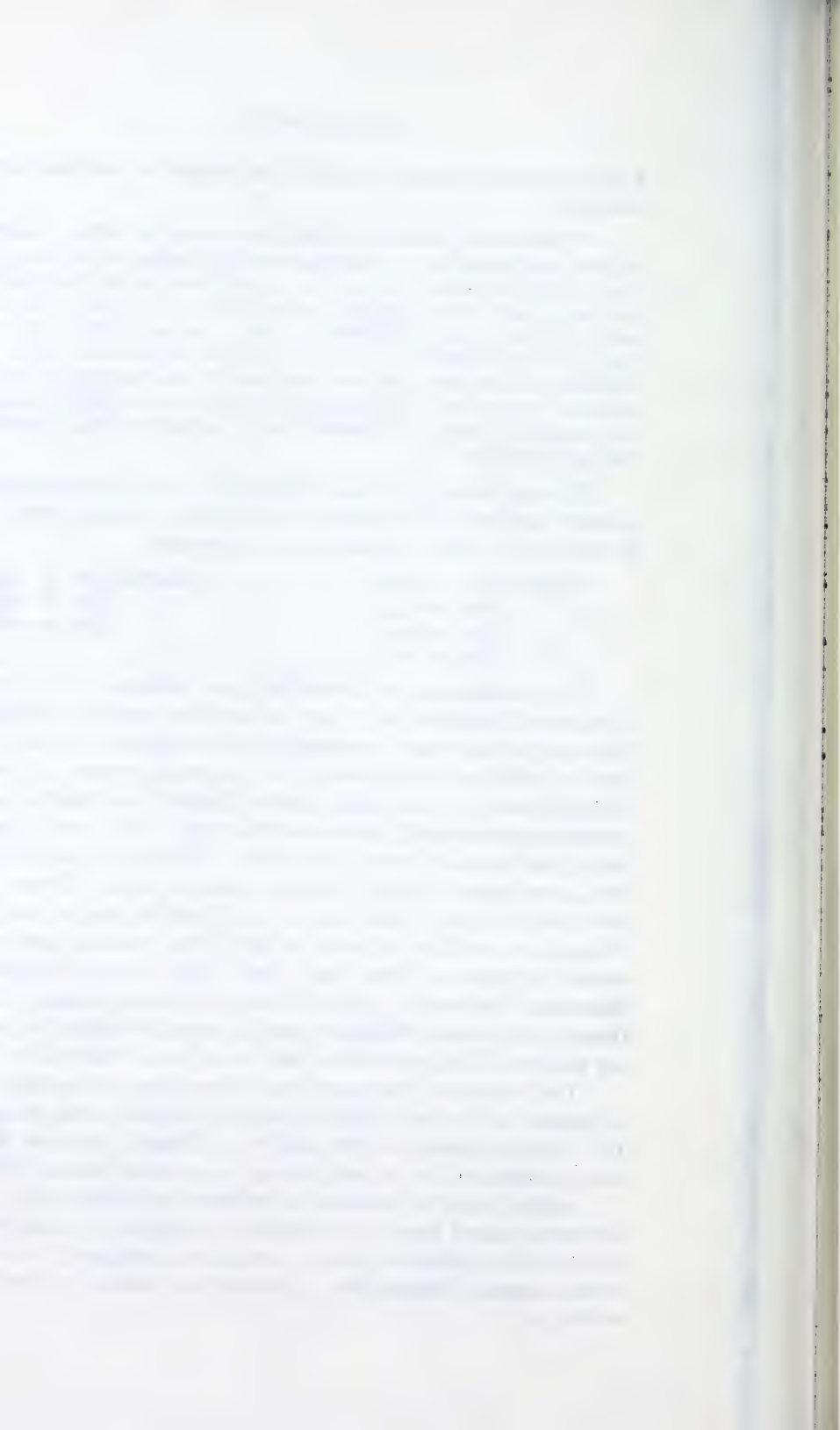
The last return of school children previous to setting off the easterly portion of the town to Northfield is found under date of March 18, 1822, and shows the following:

District No. 1—46.	District No. 5—39.
" No. 2—43.	" No. 6—43.
" No. 3—53.	" No. 7—28.
" No. 4—64.	

The annexation to Northfield just referred to of course eliminated Districts No. 7 and 8, but the general tendency of the time to seek mere geographical convenience without reference to efficiency or economy in the management of schools persisted, and in 1825 still another district was created in the extreme southwesterly portion of the town—the vote to modify the school districts being as follows: "To set off from District No. 4 30 acres of John Leach's land on which Henry Dana now lives, and off from No. 5 the following lands, viz: John Poland's, a small lot of land on which the furnace now stands owned by Edmund Rice, Esq., Jesse Mix's, Ashbell Stoddard's, Hezekiah Stoddard's, Samuel Dana's, Francis Dana's, Foster Dana's, and David Wheeler's, and a second division lot belonging to John Wait and sisters, and to call said District No. 7."

The return of the next year shows that there were only 12 pupils in this new district, but still another was created in 1827 from a portion of the old No. 5 District, the new district being known as No. 8, and taking in a part of Dana Hill.

About 1830 the number of scholars in District No. 7 had become so small that it was clearly inexpedient to continue the territory as a separate district, and it was annexed to and became a part of District No. 5, District No. 8 being re-christened as No. 7.



.On May 3, 1838, District No. 6 was divided, that portion lying east of Mad River and south of the northerly line of Daniel Thayer's land being designated as School District No. 8, and a few months later the farms of Josiah Campbell and James Joslin, jr., in District No. 4 and the farm of James Joslin, sr., in District No. 3, were transferred to the new district.

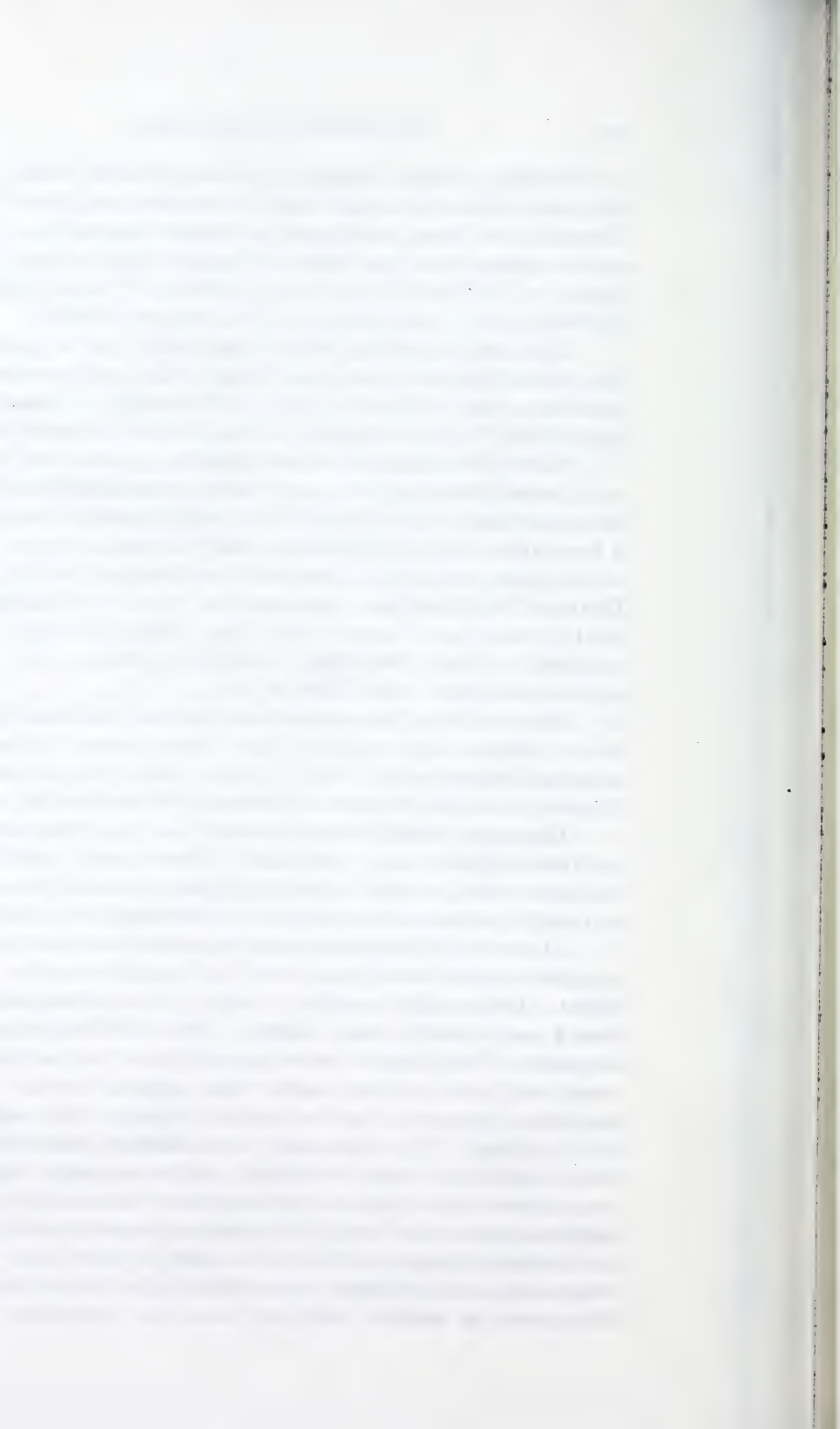
It is also interesting to note that until 1848 a portion of the town of Fayston lying near Green's Mills had been incorporated as a part of District No. 5 in Waitsfield, as many as 25 pupils from Fayston attending in that district in some years.

No further change in school districts appears until March, 1851, when Districts No. 5 and 7 were consolidated, and about the same time a new district, No. 9, which seems to have been a re-creation of the older District No. 7 in the southwest corner of the town, was set up, but with the dropping out of No. 7, Districts No. 8 and No. 9 became Nos. 7 and 8. This was the final division until, some years later, Districts 6 and 7 consolidated to form the village school and District No. 8 was again consolidated with District No. 5.

The number of separate school districts was thus reduced to six, and so continued until the "town system" of schools, so-called, was adopted, March 7, 1871, under the provisions of Chapter 22 of the Statutes as amended November 22, 1870.

The early school-houses were of the type then common in New England, small, low-posted, ill-ventilated, standing, as we have noted, as near to the geographical centre of the district as possible, without other reference to the suitability of the land.

At one end of the single room was built the huge fireplace, supplied usually with green wood just hauled from the nearby forest. In fact this question of wood for school-houses was a vexed one in nearly every district. From the beginning other expenses of the district were assessed upon its tax list, but wood and board for the teacher were supplied by the various families in proportion to the number of pupils that each sent to the school. Of course many were dilatory, and oftentimes the school-house went unwarmed, and occasionally upon the records one finds a vote to the effect that "no schollar shall be admitted into school until his parents or master has delivered at the school-house one-third of a cord of wood, and in case the wood is not delivered before the schollar enters the house his parents or master shall pay unto the committee of the



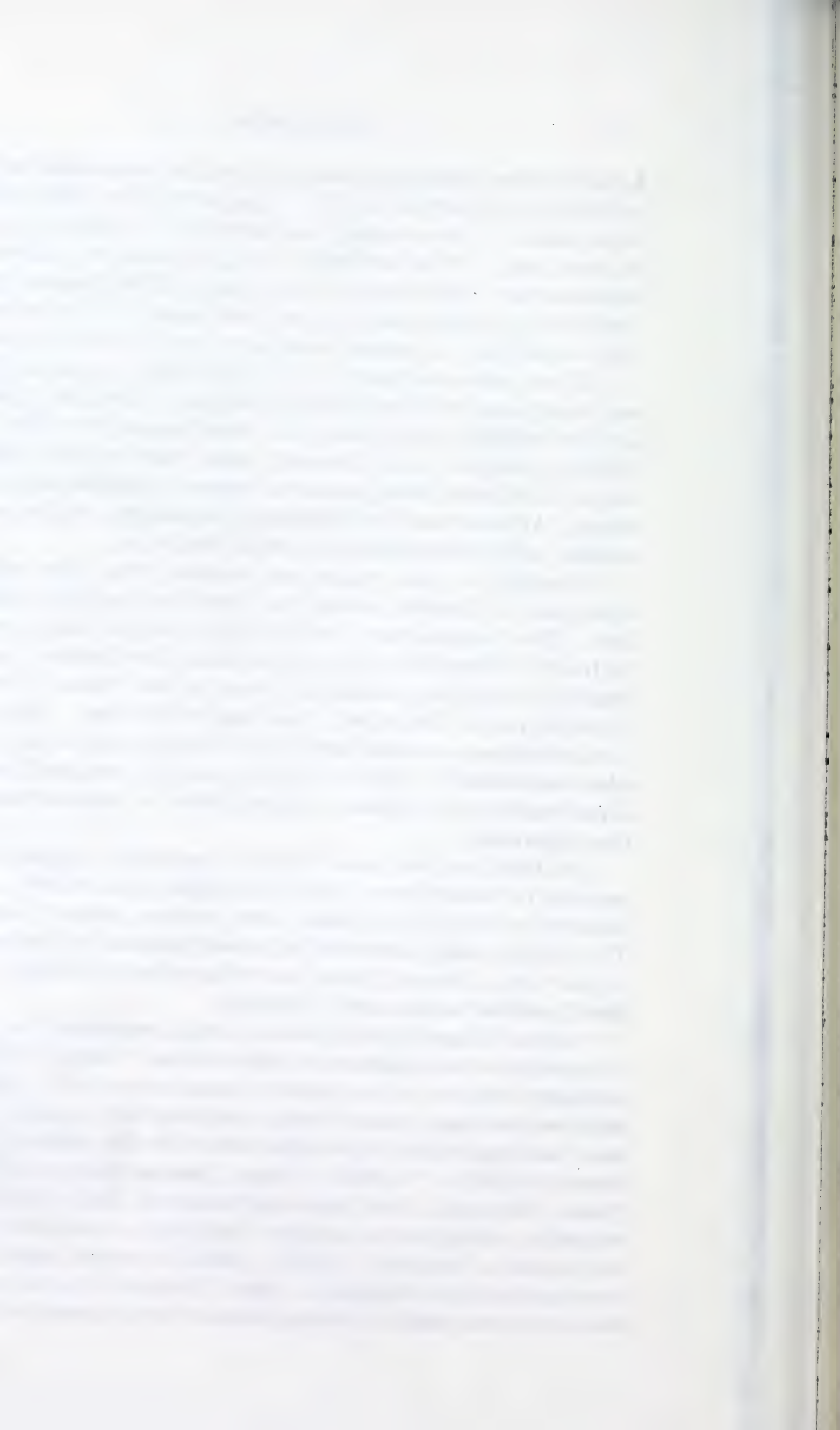
district at the rate of one dollar per cord, to be recovered of him or them by an action of debt." In general the allowance of wood seems to have varied from one-third to one-half a cord for each pupil. This method of doing business was extremely unsatisfactory, and soon after 1815 nearly all the districts raised a tax for providing fuel, the price of which for a number of years varied from 30 cents to 50 cents per cord for two-foot wood.

It was also everybody's job to see that the school-house was kept clean and fires properly builded. The girls attended to the sweeping, and dusting, the boys looked after the fires. Indeed it was not until January, 1821, that we find the first record of a district hiring some one person to care for the school-house. At that time the Northwest District put up the job at auction, and Phineas Rider bid it off for \$1.50.

Benches for the pupils ran around three sides of the room, and at the end nearest the fireplace stood the master's desk. The benches next the wall were for the larger pupils. In front of these there ran a rude desk, then another row of benches for the tots, although in some school-houses there was a double row of desks and three rows of benches. This type of school-house prevailed throughout Vermont until about 1850, when considerable agitation on the part of state and county superintendents of schools brought about an improvement in many quarters.

In 1850 the Northwest District appointed a committee to remodel its school-house, and the building was entirely reconstructed on broader and better lines, but upon the old location. This is the building now used for school purposes in that section of the town, although like all our other school buildings it has been furnished with modern furniture.

In the Village District (No. 6), also, it was found necessary to provide other quarters for the schools. The old building evidently fell into a bad state of repair at an early day. In 1836 we find that it was in such condition that it could not be used, and the district voted that school for the ensuing winter should be held in "A. Rider's shoop," and at the same meeting James Chipman, Ziba Rice and Roderick Richardson were elected a committee to see about building a school-house and to provide a location. Nothing could be agreed upon, however, and in 1840 the district voted "To repair the old school-house in a cheap and convenient manner for the present winter."



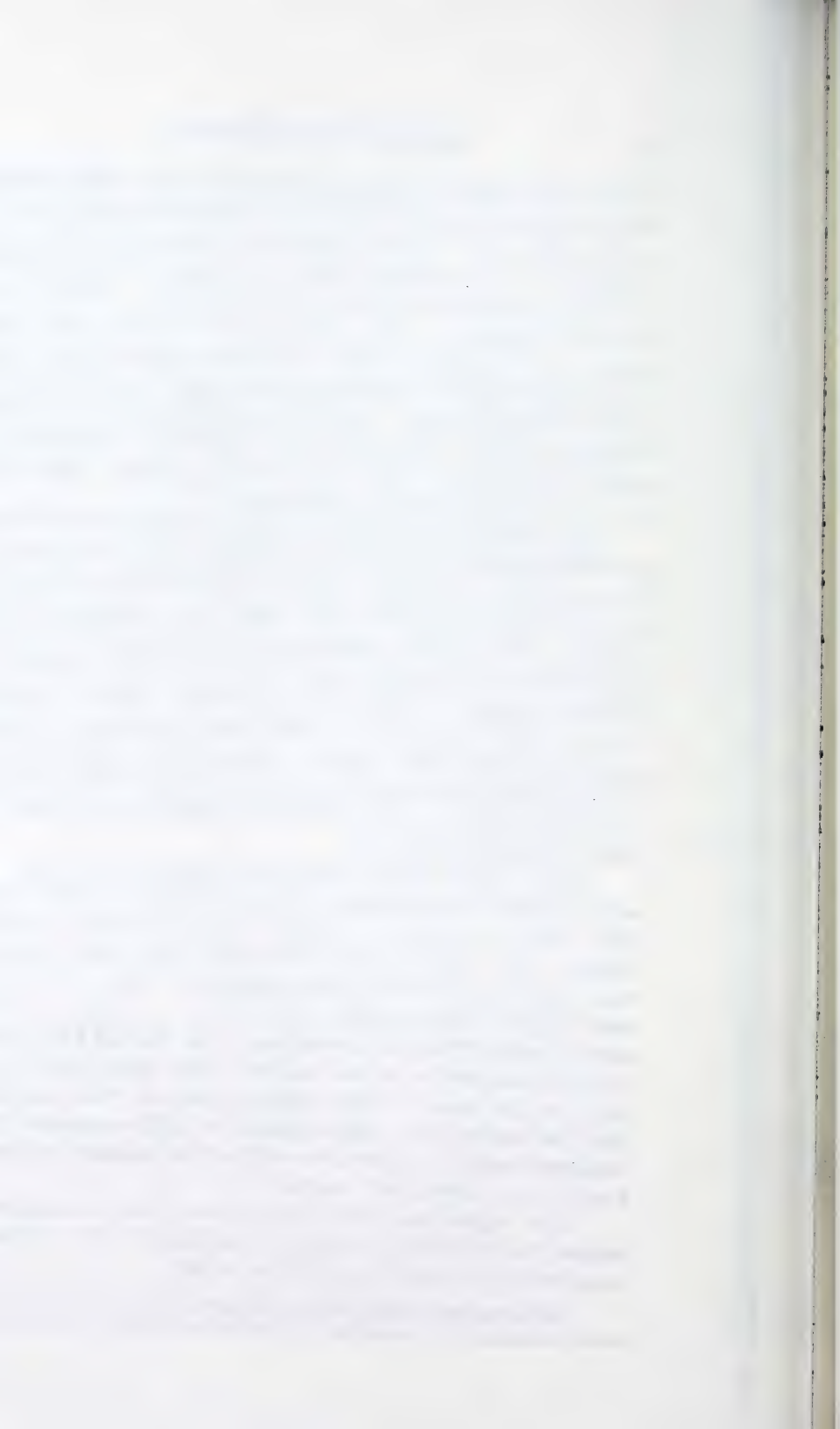
In fact this matter of a new school-house in the Village District was not settled for nearly ten years. Committees were appointed nearly every year, and each committee reported favorably some location for a school-house, but each time the district refused to accept the report and placed it on the table. Finally, however, on February 4, 1847, it was voted to build a new school-house, and "Locate the same on the east side of the road south of Horatio Fullerton's adjoining to the road or path that leads to the Burying-ground," and Roderick Richardson, George D. Rice and Charles Newcomb were appointed a committee to erect the building. Two days later the present school-house lot was purchased of Dan Richardson.

The district also voted to construct the building of brick, provided the brick could be obtained for \$3.00 a thousand, but the brick-maker evidently was not in the market at this price, for the building erected in that year was a two-story wooden structure, with a belfry, well remembered by those of the present generation who attended school there. One room of the building was occupied for the first time in the winter of 1847-48, but not until 1850 was the building finally completed. Numerous pupils from other districts attended this school for more advanced work, the district having voted "to divide the school so as to have the more advanced scholars occupy the upper room in the school-house."

Those whose school experience begins earlier than 1880 will remember the condition of the desk tops in this building. The names of former occupants were elaborately engraved thereon, and channels down which shot and other substances were rolled in school time were plentiful. This work seems to have begun at an early day, for in October, 1852, we find the district voting "that the committee of the district be instructed to call the attention of the teacher of the High School to the injury to the desks and the writing about the front doors, and that the teachers now and hereafter be held responsible for all damages done to the premises and for the necessary expense of keeping said school well washed."

Such regulations seem not to have been uncommon, as witness the following adopted by the District No. 2 upon the completion of a new school-house in 1867:

"Whereas we—legal voters in School district No. 2, in Waitsfield, deeming it desirable that the school house in said district



should be kept and preserved in as perfect order and condition as possible—Therefore we hereby adopt the following rules and regulations

1st Any scholar who shall wilfully or intentionally break, mar, or injure in any manner said house shall be subject to be publicly reprimanded at the discretion of the Teacher, and shall pay a fine for each and every offense of not less than twenty five cents, and not exceeding five dollars, said fine to be assessed by Prudential Committee or, punished otherwise as the law may direct at the discretion of Committee

2nd Any scholar carelessly or accidentally breaking or injuring said house, shall make the injury good by repairing the same, or paying the damage done to said house

3d No scholar can select and appropriate to their own use a seat of higher grade, to the exclusion of an older Scholar—but the School shall be seated with reference to height of desk and age and size of Scholar

4th It shall be the duty of the Prudential Committee to see that the house is kept securely locked at all hours except when in actual use for School, or public purposes—It shall be his duty in connection with the Teachers to see that the foregoing regulations are faithfully executed and carried out

5th It shall be the duty of the Clerk in said district to furnish a copy of the foregoing regulations to the Teachers at the commencement of each succeeding term of school, the same to be read before the school

Lucius D. Savage

Dist. Clerk

To Miss Jones Teaching winter term of 1868 and 1869

L. D. Savage

Dist. Clerk"

For some years no schools were attempted except in winter, a man being employed to teach for three months during the cold weather. It was the custom to have this winter school begin about Thanksgiving. In fact, the general custom is well shown by vote of 1800 to the effect that "a school shall be begun as soon as may be after Thanksgiving, and continued till the money raised be expended."

Not until 1800 do we find any mention of a summer school, generally called in the records a "woman's school" because of the fact that a female teacher was employed. These summer schools usually continued from May to September, and were attended by the small children and the girls.



The expense of summer schools was slight as compared with that of the winter schools, although neither would be deemed expensive at the present time. For example, the summer school of the year 1800 in the Northwest District cost \$10 and the winter school in the same district the sum of \$30. The funds for summer schools seem to have been raised for a considerable time by an assessment in proportion to the number of children sent, and not in proportion to the grand list, showing clearly that it was then considered as an extra. After a time an effort was made to have the cost apportioned on the list, but in several instances the full step could not be taken at once, and a compromise was made under which a portion of the expense was levied on the list and a part in proportion to the number of children sent.

For many years the general scale of expenses for district schools did not vary greatly, except that the more populous and wealthy districts were accustomed to expend a somewhat larger sum of money than did the smaller ones. Here is a treasurer's statement of the Waitsfield District No. 1 for the year 1838, of interest for purposes of comparison with modern standards of expense:

L. Durant—for washing schoolhouse	\$ 1.50
Eliza Jones—for teaching summer school	15.00
Interest	.06
Postage of three letters	.30
12 lights of glass	.42
Repairing windows	.58
One broom	.25
C. Matthews for wood	4.00
Mr. Taylor, for teaching school	57.00
J. S. Wilder for building fires	1.34
J. S. Wilder for banking schoolhouse	.50
	<hr/>
	\$80.95

A total expenditure for the year of \$80.95 covering the cost of a year's schooling for more than fifty pupils.

A few years before this time the surplus revenue of the national government had been divided, and the share of the town of Waitsfield was invested, and proceeds used for the benefit of schools. This district received in the year in question \$16.59 as its share of income from that source. It received in cash from the selectmen—presumably on account of revenue



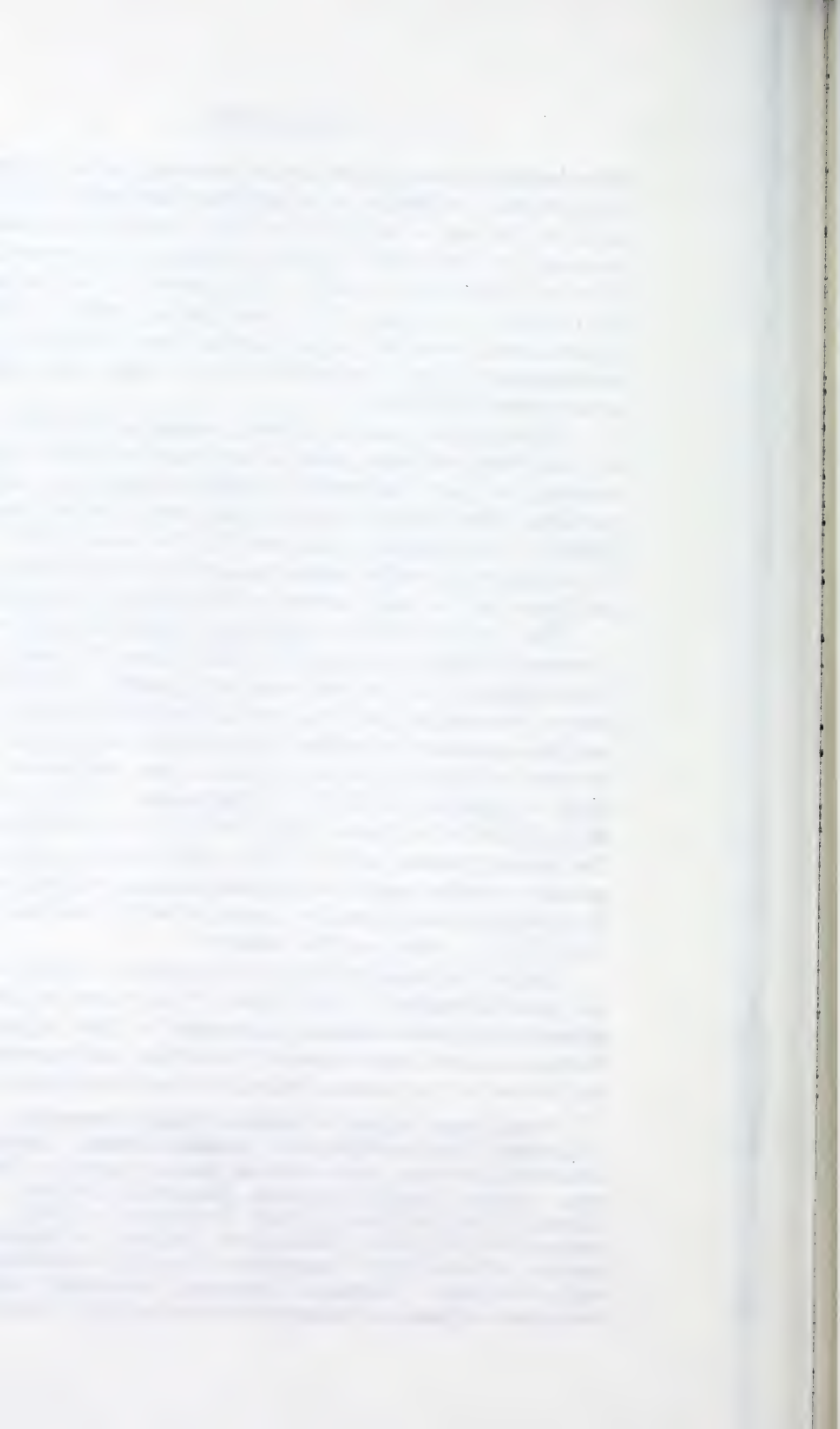
from leased lands and other similar sources, \$34.66. It received on account of collection of a note due the district, \$5.84, and cash for the sale of its old stove, \$5.60, leaving as a balance to be raised by the district the sum of \$18.66, on account of which a tax of $1\frac{1}{2}$ cents on a dollar of the grand list was levied. In 1841 the tax in District No. 2 was but six cents on the list. Indeed small taxes for school purposes were common until the development of state supervision led to larger expenditure to secure greater efficiency.

Of course the teacher boarded around, as was the custom at that time, although after a few years we find a growing tendency to have the teacher boarded at some one place, the privilege being put up at auction and struck off to the lowest bidder. For example, in the year 1848 the board of the teacher for sixteen weeks in the summer was bid off at $66\frac{1}{2}$ cents a week, and board for the male teacher in the winter at 73 cents a week.

The curriculum was a simple one. Under the early statutes a mastery of the first principles of the "three R's" was all that was demanded, but as time went on grammar, geography and history were added, and in a few of the districts logic, algebra, and the elementary principles of natural philosophy and chemistry were occasionally taken up and at rare intervals a student made a beginning in Latin. In September, 1812, we find one of the Waitsfield districts voting, "to have three months' school the ensuing winter, and that the committee be instructed to procure a teacher capable of teaching reading, writing, arithmetic, grammar and geography, provided such a one can be procured for any other pay than money."

One of the chief drawbacks to progress in the schools, was the great diversity in text books. The report of the Commissioners for town schools submitted to the legislature of Vermont in 1828 deals especially with this, and recommends a list for use in the common schools of the state as follows:

"For Young Pupils,—Franklin Primer, Worcester's Primer:—Spelling Books—Marshall's Spelling Book, Hazen's do. Emerson's National do:—Reading Books—Leavitt's Easy Lessons, Boston Reading Lessons, Pierpont's National Reader, Murray's English Reader, New Testament, without note or comment:—Geography—Goodrich's Outlines of Modern Geography, Woodbridge's Geography:—English Grammar—Murray's Grammar, Nutting's Grammar, Greenleaf's Grammar Simplified:—History—Goodrich's History of the United States,

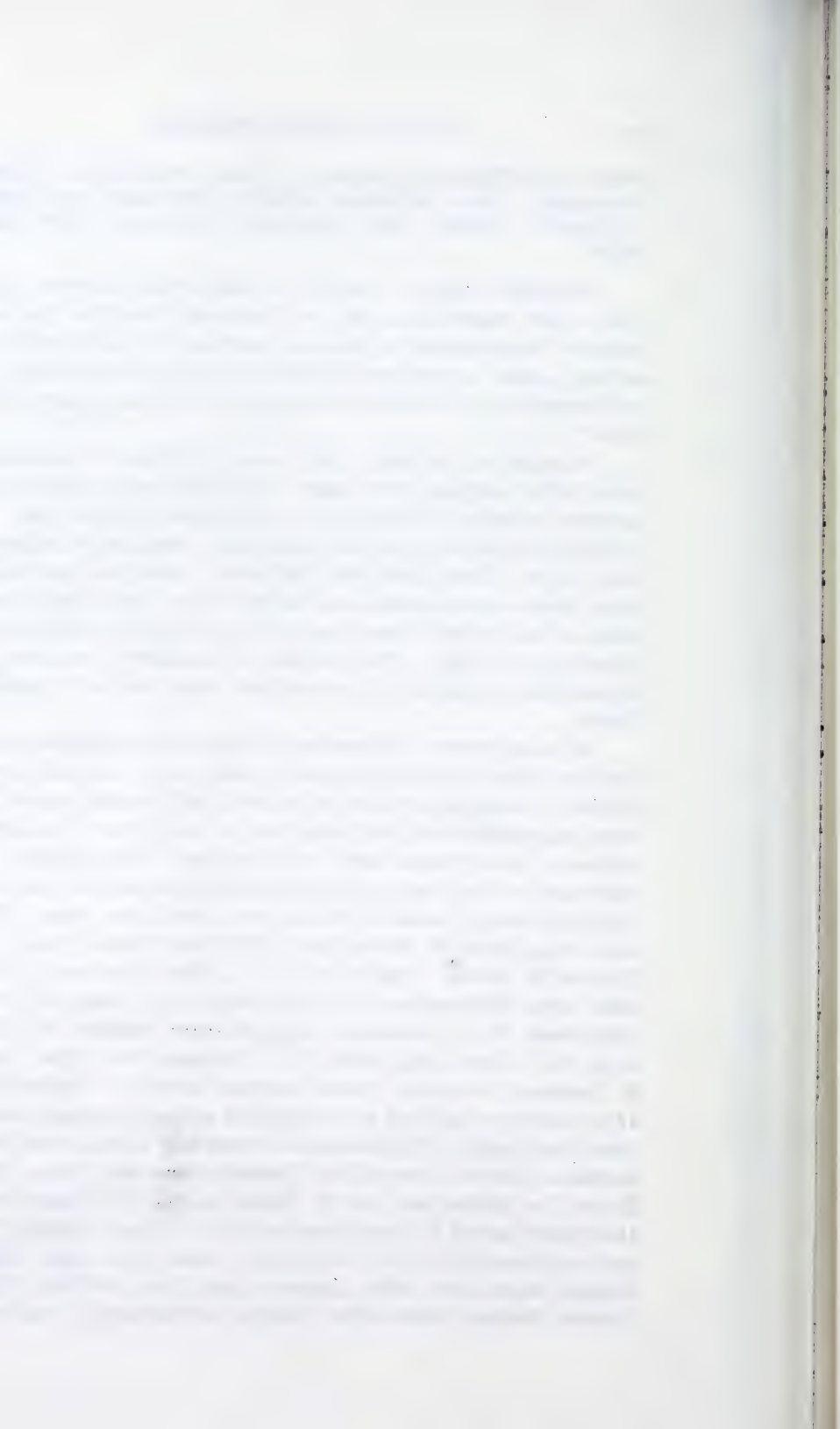


Hale's do. Whepley's Compend, Tytler's Elements of History, Worcester's do.—Arithmetic—Smith's Practical and Mental Arithmetic, Adams' New Arithmetic, Thompson's New Arithmetic."

Waitsfield had not waited for this action, however, as we find a vote recorded in 1827 to the effect that the Visitors of Schools "be requested to make a selection of school books such as they would recommend for the use of the schools and post up a catalogue of the same seasonably, in different parts of the town."

In spite of the wide publication of these recommendations, little progress was made. The first superintendent of common schools in Vermont in his report for the year 1846 laid especial stress upon the unfortunate situation in regard to text books. More than fifty different books are specified as being in use in the schools of a single county, and others besides these are said to have been used more or less in the same schools. Indeed, as he says, "the caprice of successive teachers, the convenience or profit of book-sellers" were the only guides to choice.

In consequence, the number of classes was extremely large, the time given to each extremely small, and it was not until a system of state supervision of schools, with state, county and town superintendents, had been long in force that a reasonable efficiency along these lines was obtained. This system was organized in 1845, and in 1846 Waitsfield elected her first town superintendent, James T. Phelps, who served two years. After him came James M. Richardson, 1848; Joel Foster, 1849; Rev. Charles M. Duren, 1850-51 and 53-54; Rev. Andrew J. Cope-land, 1852; Richardson James Gleason, 1855; George N. Dale, 1856; Rev. C. C. Thornton, 1857-58; Rev. Nathan W. Scott, 1859; A. V. Spaulding, 1860; H. F. Thomas, 1861; Rev. Alfred B. Dascomb, 1862-66; Hiram Carleton, 1867-71. Beginning in 1871 the town has had a board of six school directors, serving three year terms. The members of the first board were Hiram Carleton, Edward Anson Fisk, Cornelius Emerson Joslin, Jacob Boyce, Ira Richardson and R. Rush Leach. The chairman of this board served as superintendent, and as such Hiram Carleton continued from 1871 to 1875. After him came Walter Alonzo Jones, 1876-1886; Clarence Jean Allen, 1886-89; Henry Newton Bushnell, 1887-1891; George L. Walbridge, 1891-1892;



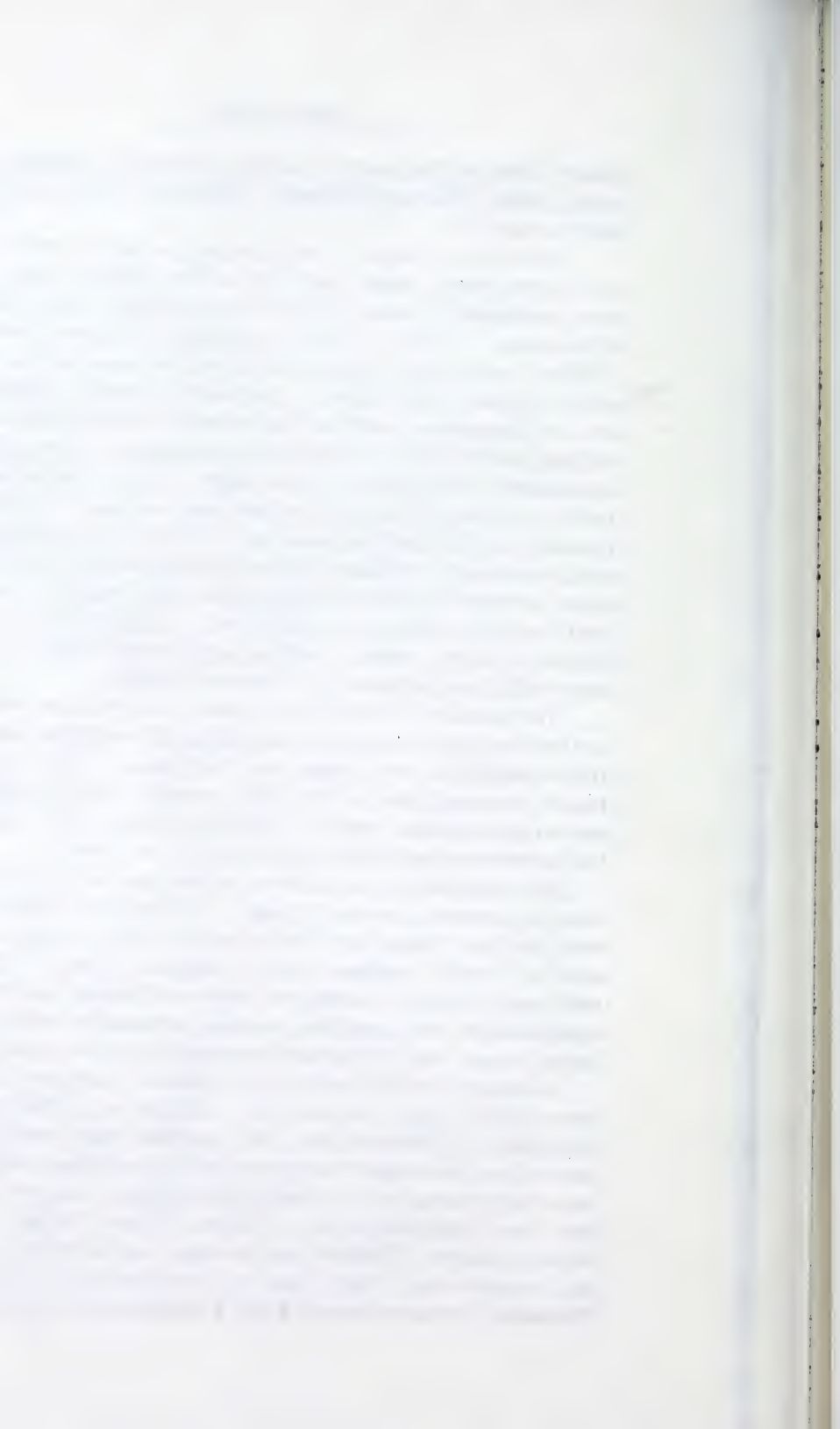
Henry Newton Bushnell, 1892-1895; John W. Gregory, 1895-1899; Henry Newton Bushnell, 1899-1901; Mrs. Lucia Joslin Bisbee, 1901——.

During the "forties," and especially after the construction of the two-room school building in the village, select classes were conducted in some of the higher and more polite branches of learning. In fact, we find occasional reference during the "fifties," and early "sixties" to the upper room in the village school as the High School. Gradually, however, these select schools disappeared, and the two rooms in the school-house were utilized merely for a division of the grammar grades, although occasionally the presence of an older class of students would result in a class in Latin or other more advanced studies. In general the Waitsfield schools have for many years maintained a high standard of efficiency in the subjects generally found in the more advanced schools of that grade, and beginning with the year 1906 the town has maintained a High School providing for the first two years of college preparatory course in accordance with the provisions of Vermont Statutes.

The standard of efficiency among the teachers employed in the town has been at all times high, although the compensation awarded in early years was very small. Ten dollars a month to a male teacher for three months' work in the winter was at first deemed ample, while the woman who conducted the summer school received less than \$1.00 a week.

Nor was there much advance in the standard of compensation for teachers for many years. In 1850 the average pay for male teachers throughout the state was only \$13.55 a month, and for female teachers, \$5.63 a month, although Waitsfield took very high rank among the towns in the state in respect to compensation thus paid, her average payment for male teachers being \$15.91, and for female teachers, \$7.20 per month.

During the winter some of the districts attempted to supply their schools with students from Middlebury College or the University of Vermont but for the most part teachers were drawn from the bright young people of the neighborhood. They were very young, and a great drawback was that few of them saw long continued service. Indeed Horace Eaton, the first Superintendent of Schools for the state, exclaims in his report for the year 1846, "few, if not evil, are the days of teachers in Vermont," and the report of the Commissioners of 1828 refers



to the great necessity for skilled teachers in the following language:

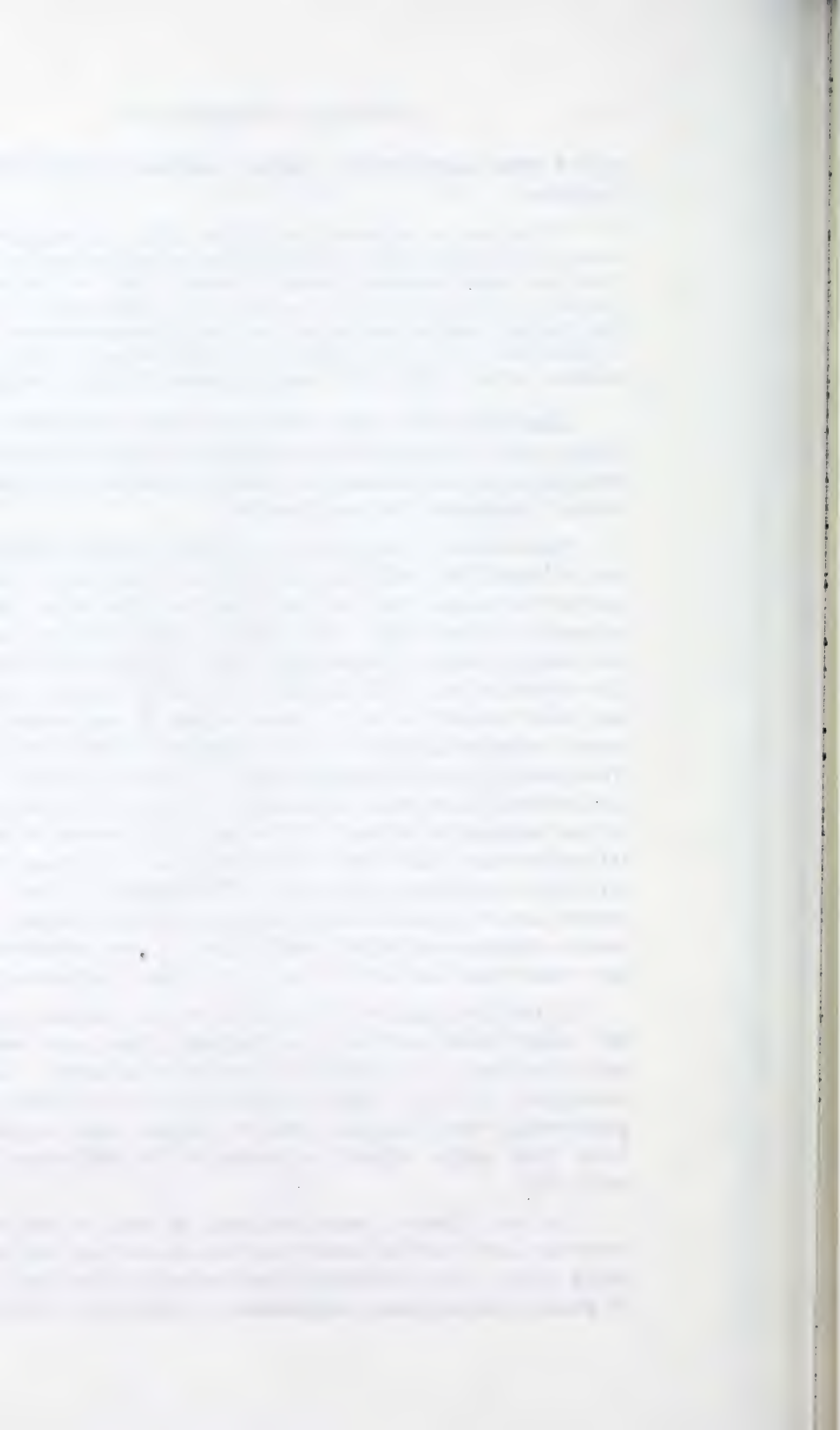
"That an experienced, is better than an inexperienced, teacher, is a proposition to which no man will refuse his assent. And yet how frequently does it occur, that, in procuring a person to take charge of a school, this distinction is wholly disregarded, and he who is not qualified by experience or study, is preferred to one who enjoys the advantages of both, solely because he will undertake to teach for some \$8 or \$10 per month!"

This advice was sadly needed, for until 1846, when a state system was adopted, the employment and examination of teachers as to their fitness was wholly in the hands of the Prudential Committee for each district.

The teachers' desk in the old North District school-house had a hinged lid, and it is said that the first teacher duly inscribed his name upon the under side of this cover, and his successors followed suit. In course of time this desk top fell into such a state of decrepitude that Mr. Ithamar Smith, at the request of one of his daughters, replaced it with a new one, and took the old one to his home, where it was preserved for many years on account of the autographs which it contained. That would be an interesting relic if it could be found today, and it would be yet more interesting if we could know something of the personality of each of the men and women who have labored in our schools since their inception; but there is now no way of gathering up the list. The memory of our oldest people cannot go back to the beginning, and the records of the various districts are either wholly lost, or very defective, and any record that can now be made is at best fragmentary.

Of the first teacher in Waitsfield we have already spoken. Mr. Salah Smith was born in Deerfield, Mass., and received such education as the schools of that town afforded. He was throughout his life a leader in church and town affairs. His penmanship was beautiful, and the records kept by him as town clerk might almost be mistaken for old copper plate engraving.

His son Ithamar began teaching in 1804 at the age of seventeen, and took an active part in educational matters for many years. His advantages were limited, but he was a man of ability and scholarly attainments. Cicero and Virgil were



mastered by him in middle life without assistance. He was also an advanced thinker along religious lines, and was the original anti-slavery man of the town. In his teaching he was thorough, and in his demonstrations practical. It is said that he studied a long time to find some way to bring home to his pupils in a convincing way the proof of the proposition that the area of a circle is equal to that of a parallelogram the length of which is one-half the circumference and the width one-half the diameter, and finally hit upon the following: taking a pie to school for his dinner, and cutting it into very small pieces, he laid them together "crust to point," thus building up before his pupils' eyes a parallelogram that fulfilled the terms of the rule—at least to their reasonable satisfaction.

Another very early teacher was Luther Leland, who taught a few terms, during his course at Middlebury College, from which institution he graduated in 1806. After serving for a few years as preceptor of the Essex County (Vt.) Grammar School, he was ordained to the Congregational ministry and preached at Derby, Vt., from 1809 until his death, November 9, 1822.

Rev. Harvey D. Kitchell, a graduate of Middlebury in 1835, and president of the college from 1866 to 1873, was a teacher in the "North" district in the early "thirties." In fact, for many years this district levied heavy tribute upon Middlebury students to teach the winter school. Among them may be noted:

John L. Burnap, Middlebury, 1819, a native of Windham, Vt., who for some years after his graduation served as a home missionary; John Spaulding, of Mason, N. H., Middlebury, 1825, Andover Theological Seminary, 1828, who became secretary of the Western Educational Society, 1833-7, and secretary of the American Seaman's Friend Society, 1841-57; Charles Whipple, of Hardwick, Vt., Middlebury, 1827, who after teaching in the East for some years finally settled in Menasha, Wis.; John Stocker, of Danville, Vt., Middlebury, 1830, Princeton Theological Seminary, 1831-2, who became a minister and had charges in various towns in New York, Indiana and Iowa, the last in Muscatine, Iowa, where he died March 17, 1848; Bela Fancher, of Verona, N. Y., Middlebury, 1831, Andover, 1835; a teacher and preacher in Ohio, New York and Michigan, residing in Homer, Mich., after 1855 (he found his wife among the girls of the district, and is elsewhere spoken of); Clarendon F. Muzzey, of Dublin, N. H., Middlebury, 1833, Andover, 1836,



who went as a missionary of the American Board to India, 1836-1857, and subsequently preached in various towns in Vermont, New York, Pennsylvania and Connecticut. He died at Amherst, Mass., 1878.

Enoch Cobb Wines taught for some time in the Northeast District, and was a frequent visitor at other schools in town. He is remembered by one or two now living as a fine orator, and an acceptable teacher. In later life he became a noted philanthropist, engaging especially in prison work, in connection with which he became founder of the National Prison Association and first president of the International Prison Association.

Rev. Amariah Chandler taught for several winters in the Northeast District during the "twenties," and brought to the work the qualities that made him a leader in the ministry.

John Chandler Wilder, of Burlington, a student in the University, was another early teacher. He was a grandson of Daniel Witherbee Wilder, and later entered the ministry.

Cyren Burdick was a local man who turned his hand to teaching in the winter when the duties of his farm did not claim his time so closely.

Among other Waitsfield men who figured in our schools are Charles Smith Carpenter, who, after graduating from the University of Vermont in 1838, made teaching his profession with marked success, until his death in 1846; Horace Skinner Jones, in later life a prominent man in Orleans County; Cornelius Emerson Joslin, oftentimes a teacher in the Centre District; John Nelson Phelps; Lucius Stearns Shaw, who entered upon the practise of law at Lawrence, Kan., but lost his life during the Civil War; Ira Bushnell, a graduate of the University of Vermont in 1856; Hiram C. Skinner; Edwin Alonzo Jones, who became a successful physician but died before reaching the age of thirty; Cyrus Skinner, merchant and town clerk during the "forties" and early "fifties"; Norman Durant, a brilliant young lawyer, who died at an early age.

Matthew Hale Carpenter, then a law student in the office of the elder Paul Dillingham at Waterbury, and later United States Senator from Wisconsin, served a brief apprenticeship in the Northwest District during the winter of 1846-7, and it is said of him that while he made the bullies toe the mark in all things with true West Point precision, the school was



finally broken up because so many left in preference to yielding to his discipline.

Henry Ballard, well-known as a successful practitioner of the law, a graduate of the University of Vermont in 1861, taught for a time, during his college course, in the little red school-house of District No. 7.

Rollin Warner and his sister Susan kept a select school in the village in 1848, and Colonel Andrew C. Brown, now of Montpelier, with his sister Mary, were the teachers of a similar school in 1849 and 1850, as was B. W. Bartholomew in 1858; Jennie F. Quimby and Mary R. Carpenter in 1860; and C. A. Bunker, for many years principal of Peacham Academy, in 1862.

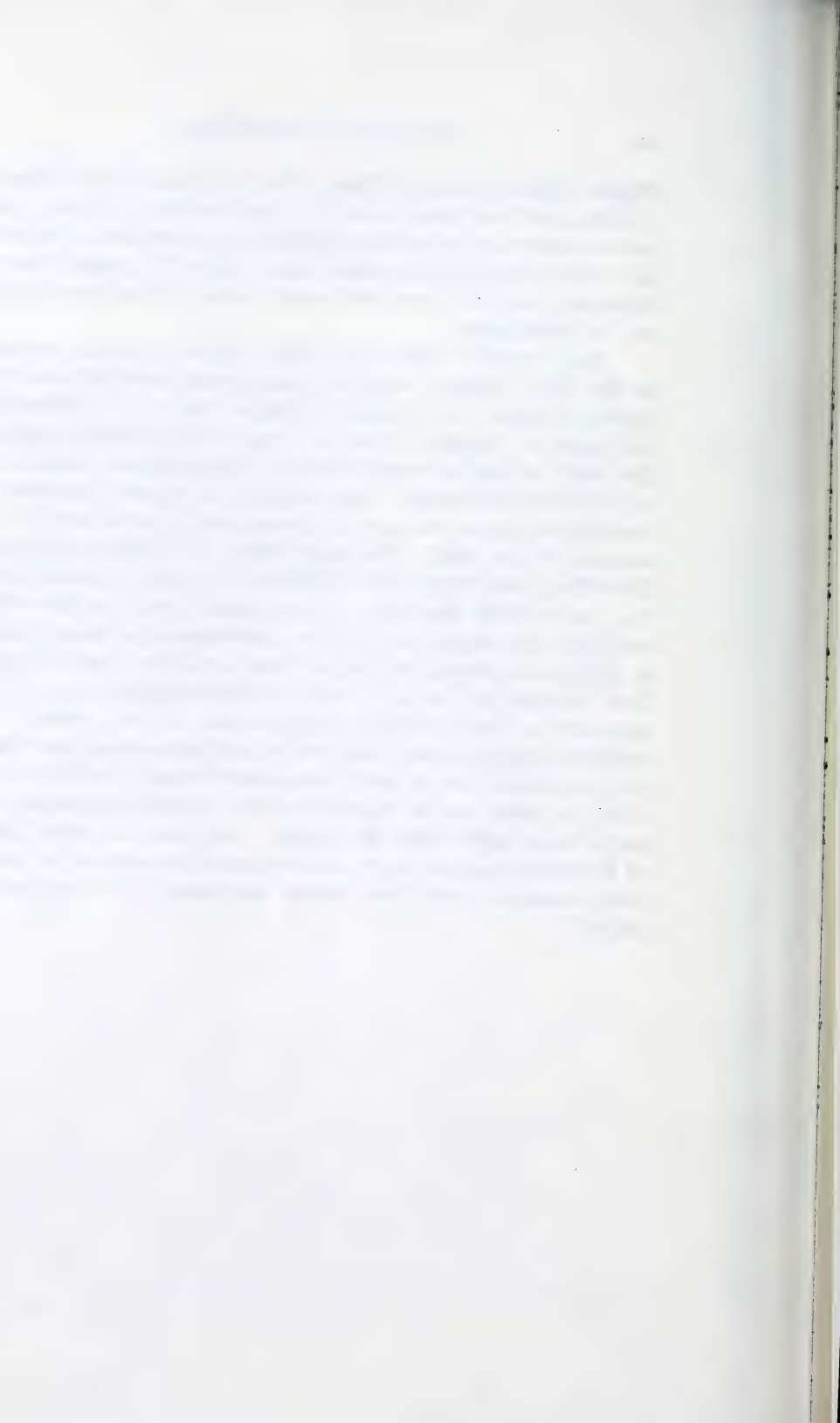
Among other teachers of these and later years may be named Dr. Gershom N. Brigham, A. W. Barry, F. D. Hemenway, William Skinner, Harvey S. Clapp, Thomas Slade of Northfield, C. J. Guernsey, C. C. Bliss, L. M. Tuttle, H. W. Fuller, Justin P. West, O. R. Leonard, Ezra Jones of Claremont, N. H., A. O. Edson, Edson J. More, and Alfred Wheeler.

In later years there have been fewer male teachers, and from the first many noble women have labored in our schools. No attempt can here be made to even name them all, but among them may be mentioned Lucinda Washburn, of Montpelier, who later went as a missionary among the Cherokee Indians; Joanna Barnard, who became the wife of Anson Fisk; Esther Jones, daughter of Ezra Jones; Olive W. Skinner; Sarah A. E. Walton; Julia Skinner and her sisters Celia M. and M. Jane, daughters of Col. Orson Skinner; Betsey M. Clapp; Abigail H. Smith, daughter of Ithamar Smith, and later Mrs. Charles Caverno of Lombard, Ill.; Mary E. Holden (Mrs. Orcas C. Wilder); Mary A. Jones (Mrs. Orville M. Tinkham); Julia A. Richardson, daughter of Dan. Richardson (Mrs. Nelson A. Taylor); Susan McAulay; Fanny Joslin; Susan Griggs; Marion Childs, daughter of Rufus Childs; Mary A. Brown, sister of Col. Andrew C. Brown; Mary J. Folsom, who began teaching in our schools as early as 1852, and now rests after practically half a century spent in the schools of this and other towns; Harriet F. Chapman; Deborah Mayo; Rhoda Griggs; Zilpha B. Dewey, who became the wife of David Martin Phelps; Lovina Richardson (Mrs. Carlos E. Richardson); Mary E. Prentiss (Mrs. Alden Ladd); Lydia A. Bigelow, and her older sister,



Harriet (Mrs. Perrin B. Fiske); Eva O. Joslin (Mrs. Clarence J. Allen), and her sister Lucia R. (Mrs. Burton D. Bisbee), who has in later years become an efficient superintendent of schools; Ella Van Deusen (Mrs. Leslie Reed), Mary E. Joslin, Alice M. Bushnell, Laura A. Jones, and many others whose names might well be mentioned.

This chapter cannot be closed, however, without reference to the little woman, who for many years presided over the primary school in Waitsfield village. Sarah M. Thompson was born in Fayston, June 10, 1845, of Scotch-Irish parents. Her early education was obtained in the common schools and in Montpelier Seminary. She showed an especial aptitude for teaching and from the age of fifteen nearly her entire life was devoted to the work. For many years she taught in Fayston, Gaysville, Cambridge and Northfield, Vt., and in Marshalltown, Ia., but in 1882 she came to the primary room in the village and with the exception of a few years spent in the schools of a neighboring town, she stayed here until her death in 1905. Her devotion to her aged parents was exceeded only by her devotion to her beloved profession and to her pupils. Her methods were her own, and within her little realm she was a very autocrat, but no child who came beneath her sway ever failed to build a solid foundation for the later education that she always urged him to acquire. She was the embodiment of the spirit that has fought and conquered in acquiring a sound, sane education with the scanty implements of the country school.



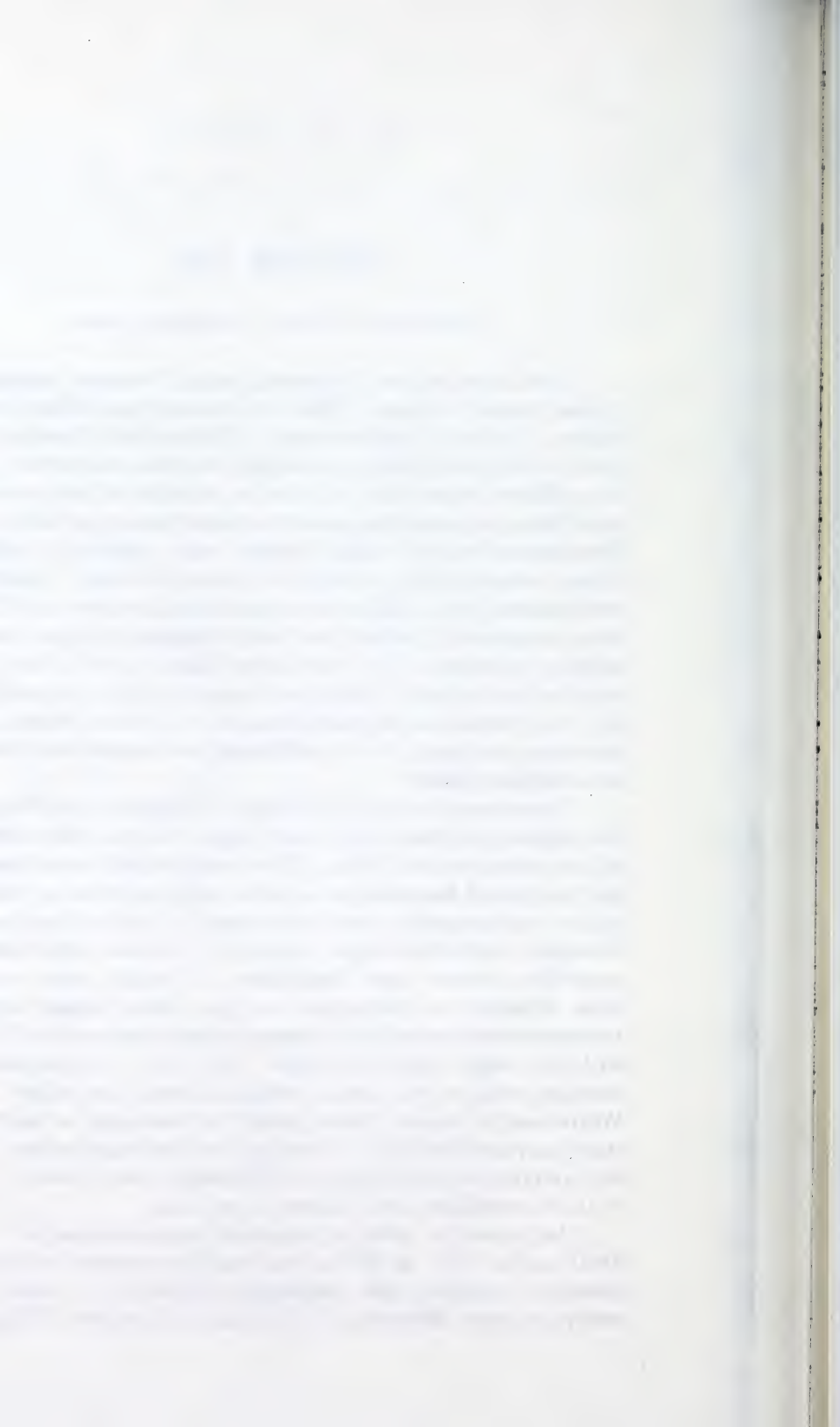
CHAPTER XIV.

COMMUNICATION AND TRANSPORTATION.

Until the Act of February, 1784, Vermont enjoyed no official postal facilities. That Act created post-offices at Bennington, Rutland, Brattleborough, Windsor and Newbury, and gave to the post riders a monopoly on their respective routes. In addition to postage collected, a subsidy of two pence per mile from the state (increased to three pence per mile on the Bennington-Brattleborough route) was provided, and post riders were required to keep an account of their "profits and emoluments" and exhibit the same to the Governor and Council when requested. Indeed, not until October 13, 1790, was the subsidy withdrawn. By the Act of March 9, 1787, the offices were to be conducted "under such regulations as are established for the government of post-offices in the United States," and provision was made for an additional post route from Rutland into Addison County.

These were the postal facilities of Vermont when Waitsfield was settled, nor were they much improved upon the admission of the state into the Union. For nearly thirty years the town had no postal facilities of its own, and residents on the east side of the mountain were accustomed to receive their mail at Randolph while the larger number on the west side found no post-office nearer than Montpelier. A weekly stage running from Windsor to Burlington *via* the towns named afforded transportation for mail and passengers, and connected at Windsor with the stage lines for Boston. By 1811 the proposals for carrying mail on this route, which followed the valley of the White and Winooski rivers, called for two trips a week, the stage leaving Windsor on Tuesday and Saturday at one P. M., and arriving at Burlington on Wednesday and Sunday at six P. M., thus making the distance in 29 hours.

On January 1, 1818, a post-office was established in Waitsfield, and on July 15 of that year the Department invited proposals for carrying mail, beginning November 16, 1818, on a new route from Montpelier by Middlesex, Moretown, Waitsfield,



and Warren, to Rochester, a distance of forty miles. The stage made two trips a week, and its advent must have marked an epoch in the life of the town.

Erastus Woodward was the first post-master. Of him we know little, except that he was an early merchant with a place of business just beyond the ledges northeast of General Wait's house. He continued in office until George Frederick Kidder became post-master May 17, 1822. The office was then moved to the east side of the river, into the building already spoken of as having been occupied by Mr. Kidder, and later by Lewis Holden, as a store. Mr. Kidder's term was short, as Roderick Richardson was commissioned to the office October 14, 1823. This of course established the post-office in Mr. Richardson's store in the village square, and in that building (now standing) or in its successor, the Brick Store on the corner, it remained during the term of the elder Richardson, that of his son Roderick Richardson, jr., who was appointed September 9, 1829, and that of James M. Richardson, who was appointed July 30, 1844. At some time during this period the mail route ceased to be No. 13, and became No. 406, with Warren as the southern terminus. Trips were then made three times a week, and so continued until daily service was established, July 1, 1864, Waitsfield and Middlesex then becoming the termini of the route. On June 14, 1861, Richardson James Gleason was appointed post-master by the Lincoln administration, and on April 1, 1862, the office was removed to the building adjoining the Brick Store. Mr. Gleason continued to serve as post-master until November 11, 1889, when the present incumbent, Ziba Hamilton McAllister, was appointed, for although the change of administration in 1885 resulted in the successive appointments of Lewis R. Joslin on August 14, 1885, and Henry T. J. Howe, on November 23, 1885, both of those gentlemen declined to serve. Thus it appears that, beginning in 1823, five men have served the town in the capacity of post-master for a period of 85 years.

In 1899 twice-a-day mail service was established, and on July 1, 1903, rural free delivery went into operation from this station.

Among the early stage drivers were Crowell Matthews, then of Rochester, but later a resident of Waitsfield, and Gates Van Deusen, of Warren. In the early "sixties" E. M. Dutton



ran the route, and from 1865 to 1872 William Hudson, now of Middlesex, was the jehu. Then came Benjamin Barrett, and after him (in 1874) Albert Carlie Jones, and still later John J. Kelty, who ran the route for twenty years, or more, until in 1904 Frank L. Eaton received the appointment.

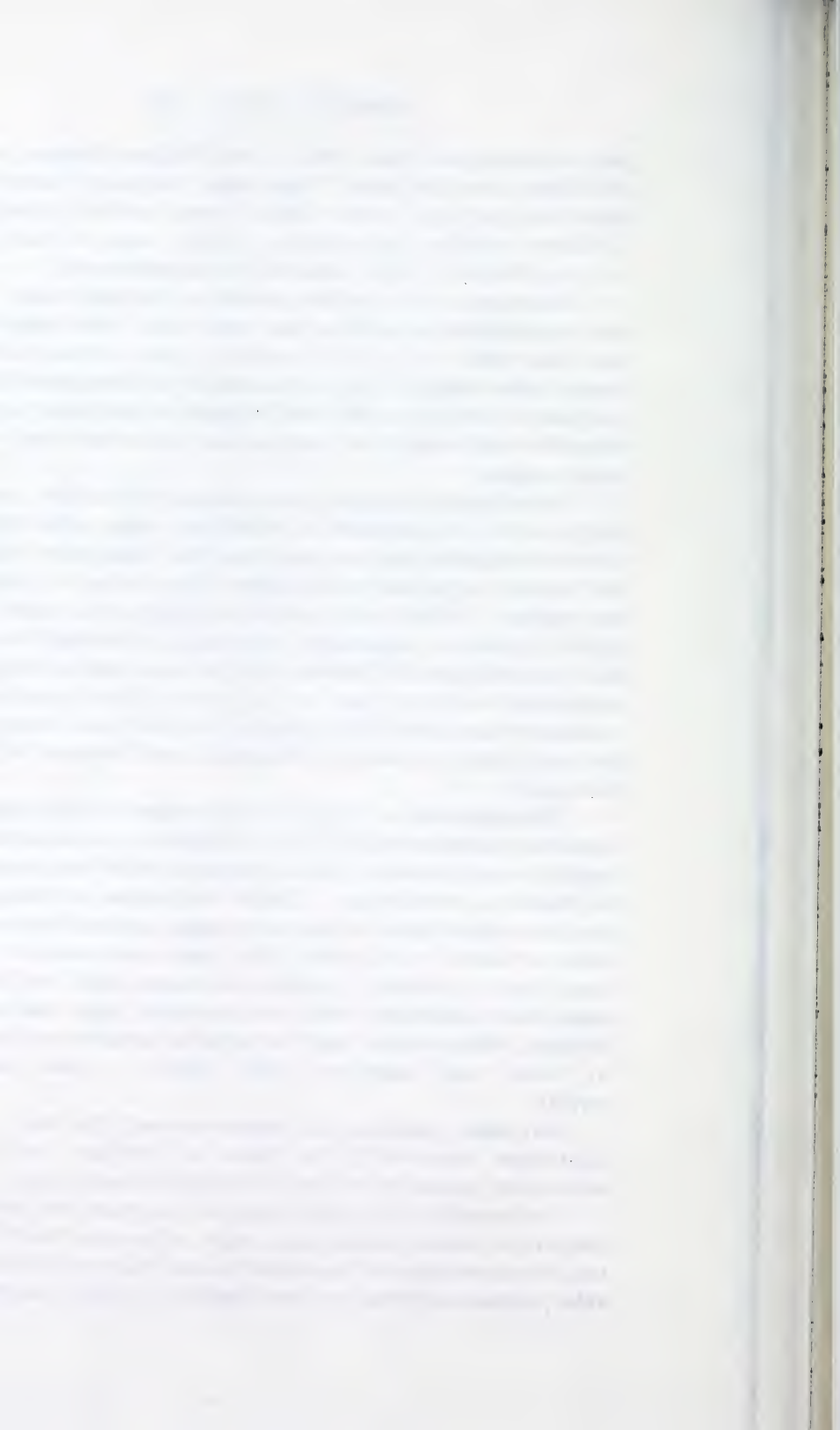
Passengers were regularly carried by the mail route stages, and dependable connection was thus made with stage lines, and later with the railroad service. James Rider for many years made weekly trips on horseback to Montpelier for the purpose of bringing in the weekly papers rather more promptly than the mail could do it, and he also did errands and carried small express.

No telegraph line has ever traversed the valley, but very early in the development of telephony—soon after 1880, in fact—a telephone line was run from the Montpelier exchange to Warren, a popular subscription being taken to encourage the project. About 1900 a local exchange was started, and quickly grew to respectable proportions, covering this town and the south part of Fayston with its lines, and making direct connection with toll lines to all parts of the country. The voluntary association which started the work was incorporated in 1905, under the name of Waitsfield and Fayston Telephone Company.

Transportation of freight stands where it did when roads were first constructed, although the distances to be covered by freight teams are small when compared with the trips direct to Boston a century ago. Trade was barter in those days; merchants went down to Boston by stage, sending their accumulation of butter, wool, cheese, flax, grain and seeds of various kinds, and, in winter, dressed and frozen pork and beef by teams that took many weeks for the round trip. Bartering in his turn, the merchant sent his stock of country staples back by team, and journeyed home again, to meet it upon arrival.

Our older residents can remember well the four, six and eight-horse teams of Oliver Clark, of Duxbury, and others which went regularly to Boston during the early years.

Occasionally in winter when the sleighing was good the desire for a broader market and a sight of the great world beyond the mountains induced the farmer to load his pung with barterable produce and start out for the New England metropolis,



to return weeks later laden with goods and wondrous tales of what his eyes had seen and his ears heard.

The slow approach of the steam railroads gradually reduced the length of these teaming trips, and the completion of the Central Vermont Railroad so far opened the markets not only for produce but for dressed lumber, that at present numerous teams make daily trips to Middlesex or Waterbury.

Of course efforts have been made to secure steam or electric transportation for the valley. The first was in 1875-6 when numerous town meetings were held to secure financial assistance from the town for the Green Mountain Railroad Company, but by close votes the town refused to bond itself to purchase stock in the proposed line. On December 20, 1898, the town voted overwhelmingly (123 to 36) to assist in the construction of an electric road from Montpelier, and in 1907 a corporation was organized to construct a steam road from Montpelier to Rutland, through this valley, but in neither case has actual construction work ever materialized.

CHAPTER XV.

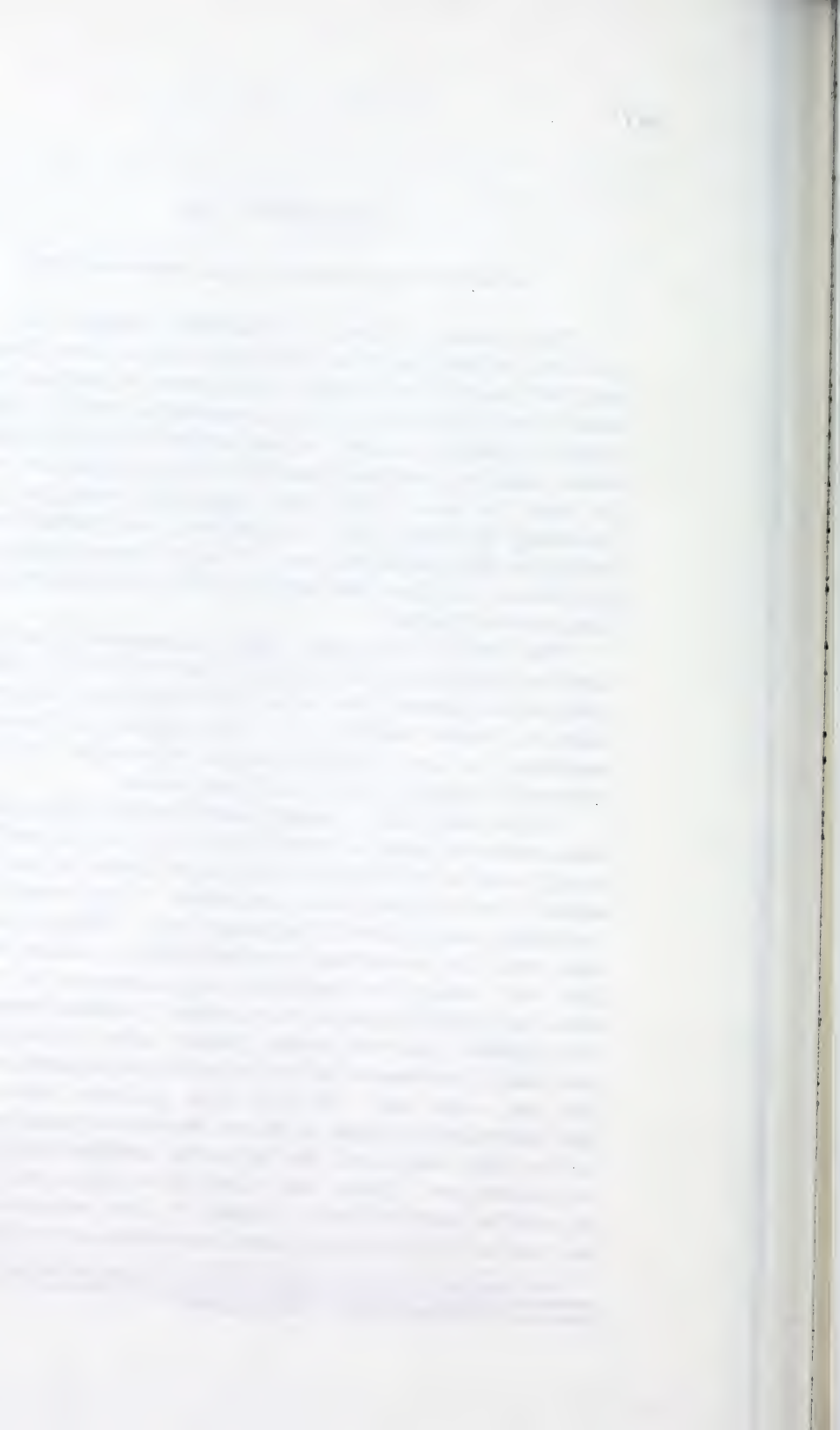
AGRICULTURE, COMMERCE AND MANUFACTURES.

The present territory of Waitsfield occupies the major portion of a beautiful basin in the heart of the Green Mountains, and the general conformation would seem to indicate that at some time it was the bed of a considerable pond or lake. It would be difficult, indeed, to find within the state more fertile lands than the intervale along Mad River, while the uplands in many portions of the town, especially along the plateau extending southerly from the Common, lend themselves most readily to the agricultural art. It is, of course, apparent that agriculture has from the beginning been the dominant occupation of our people.

The town is a successful dairying community, and is rendered so not alone by the fertility of the soil, but by the intelligence of her farmers, who have at all times been leaders in the effort to better conditions by the adoption of labor-saving machinery, so far as adapted to the topography, and by improving the strain of their cattle and horses.

In the early days farming meant merely the gratification from one's own acres, of practically all the modest needs of the family, with a small surplus left over to barter for such necessities as were beyond home production. Crops were raised in far greater variety than at the present day. Wheat, rye, barley, corn, oats, flax, buckwheat, potatoes and hay not only furnished food and clothing for the family and sustenance for the live-stock, and paid the taxes, the minister, the school-teacher and the publisher, but with butter, cheese, ashes and salts of lye, were readily bartered at the local store for cotton goods, crockery, salt, tea, cured fish, rum and other spirituous liquors, iron, steel and sugar, the latter in limited amounts for state occasions, as the sugar maple and the big kettle furnished sufficient for all ordinary use. Sheep were raised in far larger and cattle in far smaller numbers than at present.* This was made necessary not only by the large home consumption of woollen cloth,

*The grand list for 1803 shows that there were 679 sheep and 165 cows and three-year-olds in town, and in 1826 the numbers were 3,212 and 550, respectively, while in 1908 there were 113 sheep and 1,843 cows and young stock.

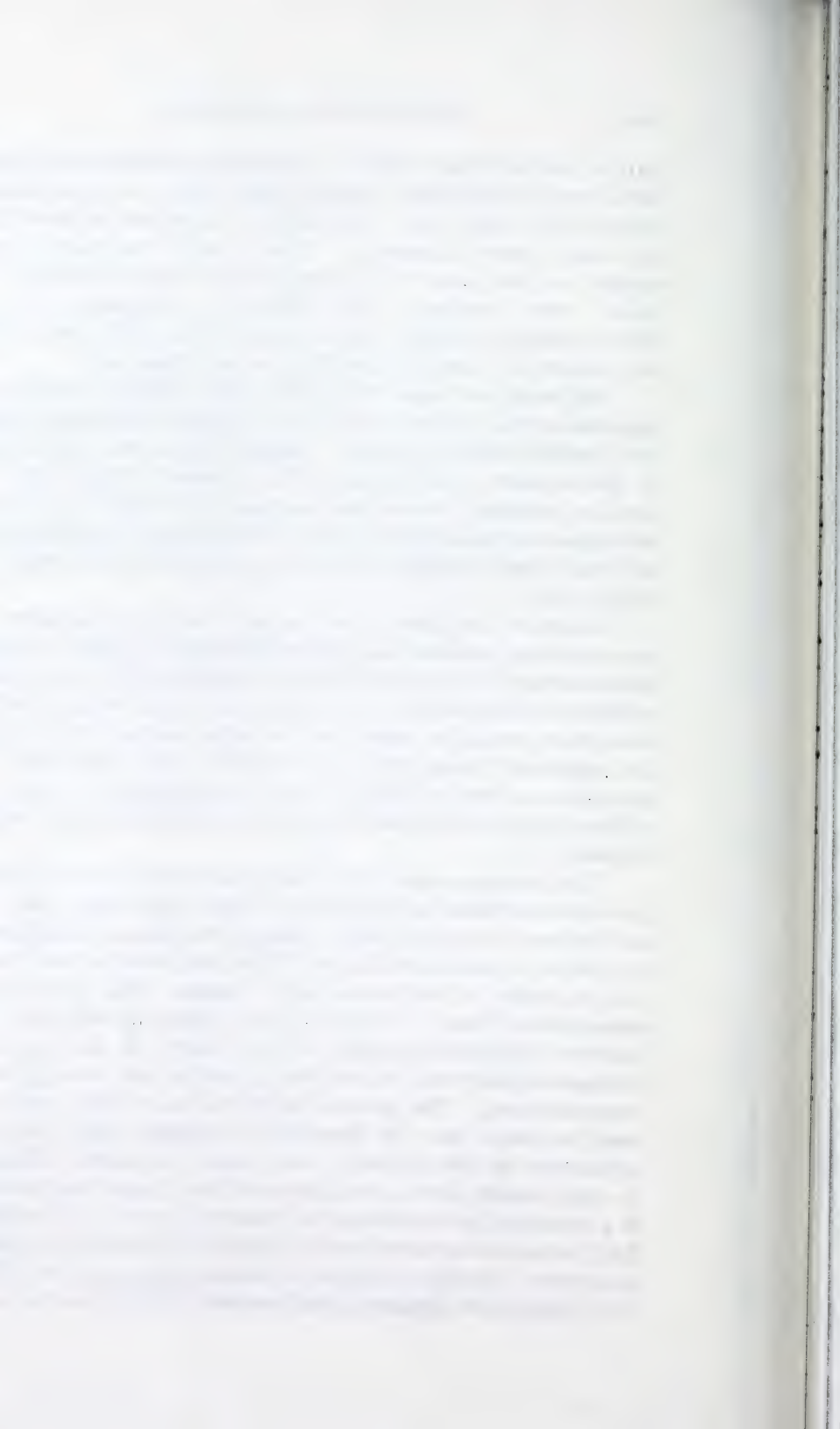


but by the fact that wool was a far less perishable and hence more surely marketable product than butter or even cheese, which in the early days was made in considerable quantities by nearly every housewife. Indeed, until 1804 there was a statute on the books "to encourage the increase of sheep" by which every tax-payer was entitled to a deduction of one dollar from his rateable estate for each sheep (his own property) shorn by him between May 10 and June 20.

Nor must we forget to mention the old-time drover who gathered up the surplus of the flocks and herds and drove them two hundred miles to market. Daniel Thayer was best known in this capacity, and before his day General Wait, until age forbade, regularly drove his purchases to Boston and then swung out to Brookfield to see the old home and try conclusions with his eldest brother at driving nails with bullets from the trusty rifle.

To secure the little actual money absolutely necessary for the conduct of business was a difficult matter, but ashes produced from clearing the farm and from the household fires were readily salable or barterable at a low price at the potash works, of which there were several in town, and the salts produced by leeching the ashes and boiling the lye, commonly called pearl ash and potash, according to quality, were in turn salable at from four to five dollars per hundred-weight, and produced a small money income.

The development of the country and the growth of transportation facilities have, however, made themselves felt here as elsewhere, and, as in other callings, the farmer specializes in that form of production for which his farm may be best fitted, and in which he can successfully compete with the broader acres of the West. As has been said, dairying, with the production of hogs and poultry as by-products, is now the main business of the town, and especial attention has been given to winter dairying. The grade of cattle has been vastly improved over the early days by breeding to blooded stock, and the appearance of the creamery has greatly increased efficiency. In 1893 Jesse B. Norton and Solomon Fitch began the operation of a creamery in the village, and were succeeded by Charles F. Eddy, who in turn was followed by Harry W. Belden, the present proprietor. In 1897 a number of farmers organized the Waitsfield Cooperative Creamery, and erected buildings on the main



road in lot 125, with several skimming stations in distant portions of the town. This creamery also has conducted a successful business.

Many fine horses have been raised upon the farms of Waitsfield. Indeed for many years the raising of good Morgan stock was a very appreciable part of our agricultural business, but with the decline of that breed and the decrease of horse values in the early "nineties" this business was in large measure abandoned, and has not been renewed.

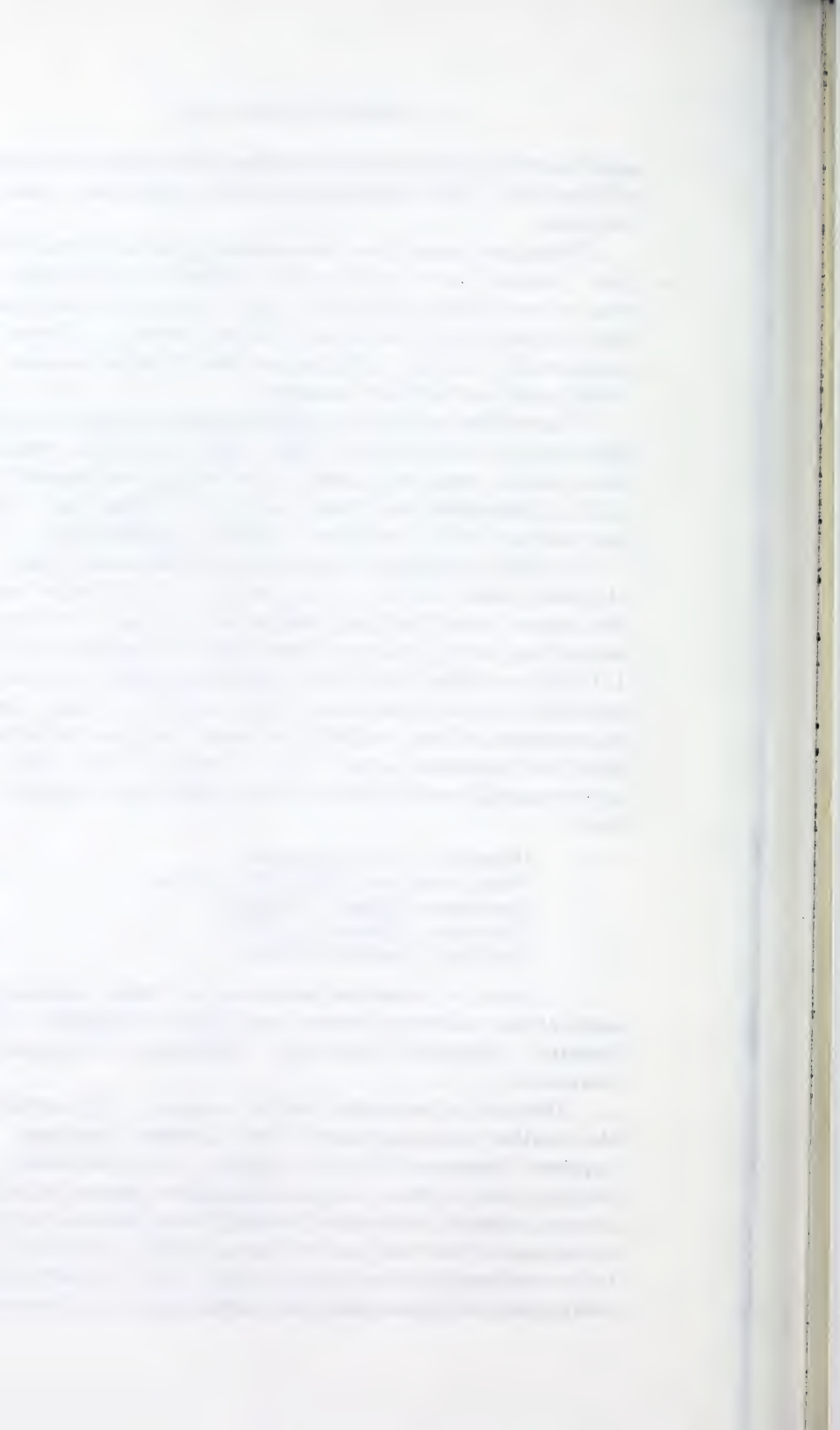
The earliest record of an agricultural association is a passing reference to a Mad River Valley Agricultural Fair which was held on the meadows north of the village on September 22, 1858. Occasional fairs were held here during the "sixties," but not until 1872 was there a definite organization.

In 1871 an informal association of the owners and lovers of horses raised funds for the grading of a half mile track on the terrace near Stoddard Bridge in lot 139. On September 20 and 24, 1872, meetings were held at the hotel of Robert J. Coffey and the Mad River Valley Agricultural Society was organized with a constitution which stated its object as "the improvement of our people in the theory and practice of agricultural and mechanic arts." It was voted to hold a fair on the newly opened trotting grounds, and officers were elected as follows:

President, Ira Richardson.
Vice President, Elijah W. Bisbee.
Secretary, Robert J. Coffey.
Treasurer, Edward A. Fisk.
Auditor, Chester S. Dana.

A board of directors consisting of three members from each of the following towns was elected: Waitsfield, Warren, Fayston, Moretown, Duxbury, Middlesex, Waterbury and Granville.

The first fair was held October 16 and 17, 1872, and although the weather was unpropitious the fair was a success. It was apparent, however, that the grounds were not suited to this purpose, and in May, 1873, a committee chosen at an earlier meeting reported in favor of holding future fairs on the grounds subsequently laid out on the farm of Capt. Orcas C. Wilder in the northerly part of the town (lot 122). A half mile track was constructed, and a floral hall, cattle pens, and other necessary



structures were erected in time for the fair on September 24 and 25, 1873.

For some years the society was active and annual fairs were held until 1886, when interest seemed to wane and for a period of ten years nothing was done. In 1896, however, a reorganization was effected, and successful fairs were held for two or three years, but since 1899 the society has been in a quiescent state.

So far as can now be ascertained there were no stores in town prior to 1801. On July 19, 1802, Gen. Wait sold to Samuel Chandler, of Worcester, Mass., and Levi Mower, of Royalton, Vt., a site for a store just beyond the ledge northerly of his house, to which reference has been made elsewhere, but the early tax lists show conclusively that this firm were operating a store at least a year earlier. Two months later Levi Mower sold out his share of the enterprise to Henry Mower of Woodstock, Vt., and in 1806 John Bement of Royalton was a partner. These men, with the exception of the latter for a few years, were never residents of Waitsfield, their store here being but one of many which they operated in connection with a trading business large for the times. A potash was operated in connection with this store and it is probable that it was started as early as 1800, indeed it is possible that the store had a beginning in that year.

Joseph Lyon was the first local representative of the new firm, but a year later John Bement had charge of the store. He very soon returned to Royalton and Edmund Rice assumed the duties, although he was but a youth. The firm also conducted a nursery on the east side of the river in lot 135, although they sold it out to Jonas Holden in 1806. They continued to operate the store until December 12, 1807, when they sold to Thomas Wait and Edmund Rice. This partnership continued less than a year, having been dissolved October 11, 1808. The store was then sold to Joseph B. Collom and Joseph Wait, who continued the business until 1810, when it again came into Edmund Rice's hands, and was probably conducted by him until his death in 1829, although he sold part of the land to Ralph Turner and Jesse Carpenter in 1813, on which they erected a cordwainers' establishment.

By 1814 Samuel Hebard of Bethel, Vt., James Baldwin and Erastus Woodward were conducting a store just to the



north of the first store on the old road, and continued in trade until 1824. This building is not now standing, but the dim outlines of its cellar may be seen on the west side of the road, just a few rods southerly of the old Garinter Hastings tavern (now the Walter C. Joslyn place). These men also purchased from Edmund Rice the potash works that stood just back or west of the ledge, near the little brook from which the necessary water was obtained.

About 1806 Roderick Richardson settled on lot 108 and in its southeast corner, on the northerly side of the Common built his store, while nearby he erected a potash to care for ashes taken in trade. Some years later he sold this store and constructed one on the present village square, elsewhere referred to. During the "twenties," his son Roderick, jr., became a partner, and for a time the business was conducted under the name of Roderick Richardson & Son. About 1830 the Brick Store, so-called, was erected, and a few years later the business was taken over by a partnership composed of Roderick Richardson, jr., Cyrus Skinner and James M. Richardson. About 1845 this store building burned and the firm dissolved. Roderick Richardson, jr., erected the present structure, of which James M. Richardson occupied the upper portion, while Mr. Skinner occupied the basement with an independent line, although he removed after a few years (1849) to the so-called "Tinshop" block. A "Protective Union Store" of which Timothy Reed was for a time president, occupied the quarters which Mr. Skinner vacated from 1854 to 1857. James M. Richardson continued in business until April 1, 1858, when the firm of Gleason and Hastings (Richardson James Gleason and Jonathan Hammond Hastings) purchased the building and established itself in trade. Four years later this firm removed to the adjoining building, and there continued until June, 1864, when the partnership dissolved, the business continuing to the present time under the proprietorship of Mr. Gleason. On April 1, 1862, Jacob Boyce leased the Brick Store, and not long afterwards became its purchaser. Here he conducted a successful general business until his death, when he was succeeded by his son, Francis A., upon whose death in 1903 the present firm of C. J. Greene & Co., was formed to continue the business.

Another early place of business was that of George Frederick Kidder, who occupied the building known in later years as the



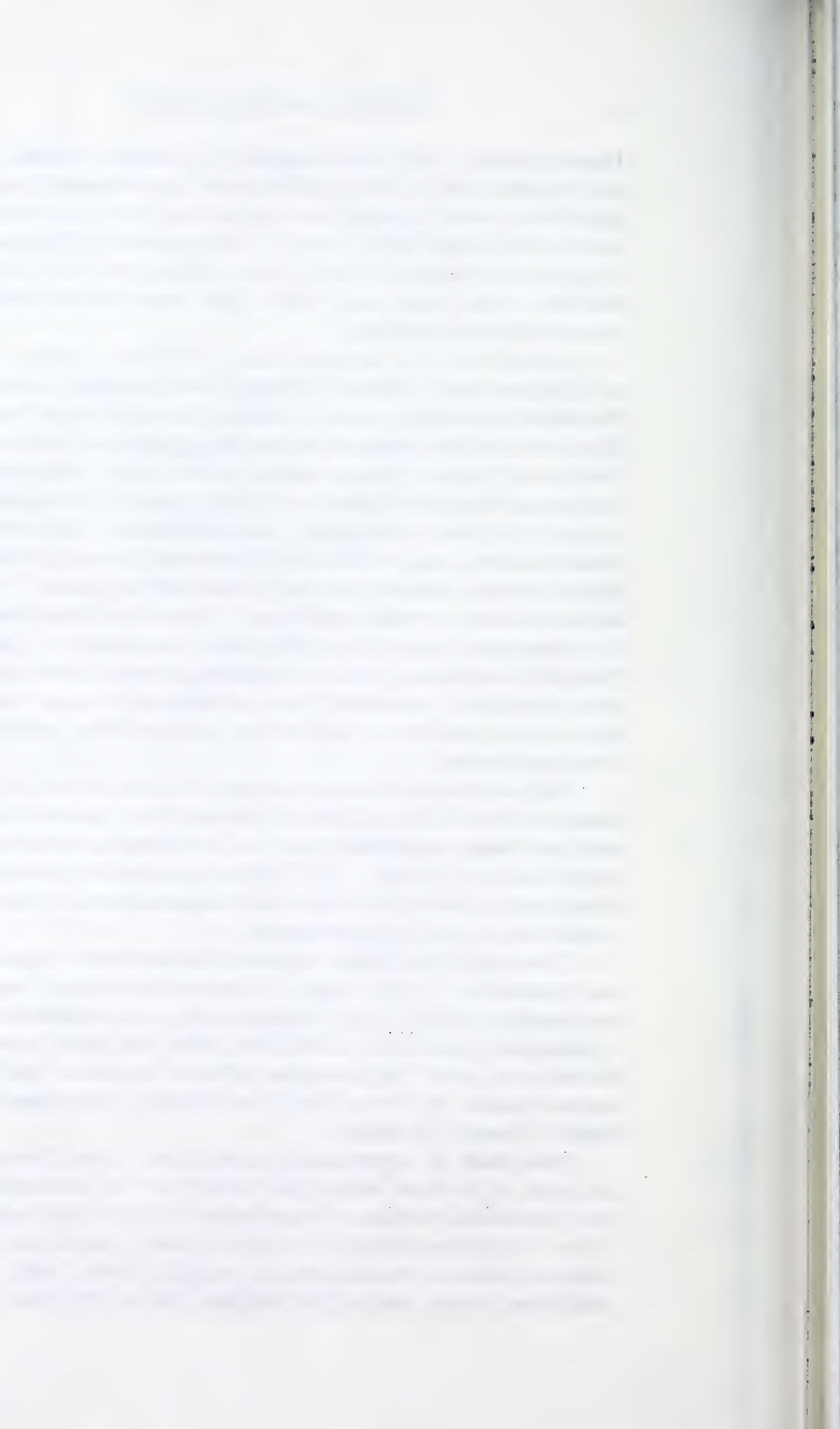
Prentiss house, and now occupied by Arthur Poland. Only the wooden part of the building was then standing, but this must have been occupied as a store not far from 1820, and nearby Mr. Kidder had a potash. He removed to Illinois about 1835, and his brother-in-law, Lewis Holden, was the proprietor for five or six years, and after a few years the building was remodeled into a dwelling.

As early as 1832 Amplias Blake, of Chelsea, Moses L. Hart, of Middlesex and Zebina C. Sleeper were engaged in trade in Waitsfield under the name of Blake, Hart & Sleeper, but they dissolved in a few years and about 1835 (perhaps a little earlier) Blake and Roswell Morris erected a two-story brick structure just across the street from the Kidder place and occupied it as a store, but their partnership was short-lived. The store was leased in May, 1840, to Jonathan Morse and James L. Chapman and after their removal in 1845 it was sold to James T. Phelps who continued in trade until 1850. For a short time thereafter the store stood vacant and after brief occupancy by Jonathan Campbell and Moses Johnson beginning in 1851 it was partially torn down and remodeled into a blacksmith shop, but that business did not thrive, and in the "eighties" the building was completely razed.

Still another early store was that of Elias Taylor, jr., which stood on the old North Road in the southerly part of the town and has been remodeled into the comfortable farmhouse of Orrin Hubbard Joslin. Mr. Taylor operated a potash which stood near his store, but the whole business seems to have been closed out in 1829 or thereabouts.

These early merchants depended almost wholly upon barter for the conduct of their trade. The scarcity of legal tender in the country towns is well illustrated by the advertisement of a Montpelier merchant of the time, who says that he will sell his stock of goods "for good clear salts of lye, ashes, beef cattle, butter, cheese (or even Good Bank Bills) and almost every kind of Country Produce."

The stock of merchandise came chiefly from Boston and included only those things that could not be produced upon the farm—India cottons; broadcloths in blue, black and drab; a few of the finer flannels in black, green, yellow and white; pelisse cloths and bombasetts in "lalack," fawn, drab, scarlet and other colors; tea in the varying grades of hyson, young



hyson, hyson skin, souchong and bohea; crockery; codfish; rice; loaf and brown sugar; West India molasses and its product New England rum; iron and steel; raisins; pepper; Turks Island salt; indigo; logwood, and other dye stuffs. Prices of those days also are not without interest. Salt was \$3 a bushel, loaf sugar 42 cents a pound, and brown sugar 17 to 20 cents, molasses \$1.17 per gallon, green tea \$2 the pound, pepper, 75 cents, broadcloth \$8 to \$10 per yard, calico 50 to 75 cents per yard, and rum cheapest of all at \$2 the gallon.

Soon after 1850 Oliver Carlisle Campbell built a shoe-shop in the village, on land owned by Roderick Richardson. This was purchased in 1855 by Matthias Stone Jones, jr., and his brother, Loren Washburn Jones, and remodeled. They opened a general store and continued the business until the death of the senior partner in 1859, and from that date the junior member conducted the business until 1869 (during 1865-7 as Jones & Ward), when he sold it to a firm composed of Dr. Walter Alonzo Jones, Hiram Edgar Jones and George H. Goodrich. The withdrawal of the last two in 1871 left Dr. Jones the sole proprietor. He so continued until his death in 1892, when his son Walter Edwin Jones, took over and has since conducted the business.

The so-called "Tinshop" building was erected by W. Jasper Walton in 1848 and has been devoted chiefly to the hardware, plumbing and tin-smithing business. Of the proprietors we note Hastings S. Campbell, 1855-67, George J. Ainsworth, Winfield S. Rich, Orville M. Eaton, Oscar G. Eaton and Julius D. Davis. Frederick Richardson, jr., was proprietor of a tin-smithing and hardware business for some years prior to 1850.

Soon after 1880 Lewis R. Joslin erected a store building on his farm at the northerly end of the village and conducted there a general business until his death, since which date the building has been remodeled for other uses. George H. Fullerton, who was for some years associated with Mr. Joslin, established a grocery and feed business in the Hastings Block, which had a few years previous furnished quarters for the store of Hastings Stafford Campbell, and the business has been continued since Mr. Fullerton's death in 1906 by George N. Billings. For some years, beginning in 1860, Henry and James K. Fullerton were proprietors of a shoe store.

At the Mill Village or Irasville no store was established until 1852 when Ira Richardson opened the general store later



owned by Meriden Lee Richardson and now conducted by the latter's sons.

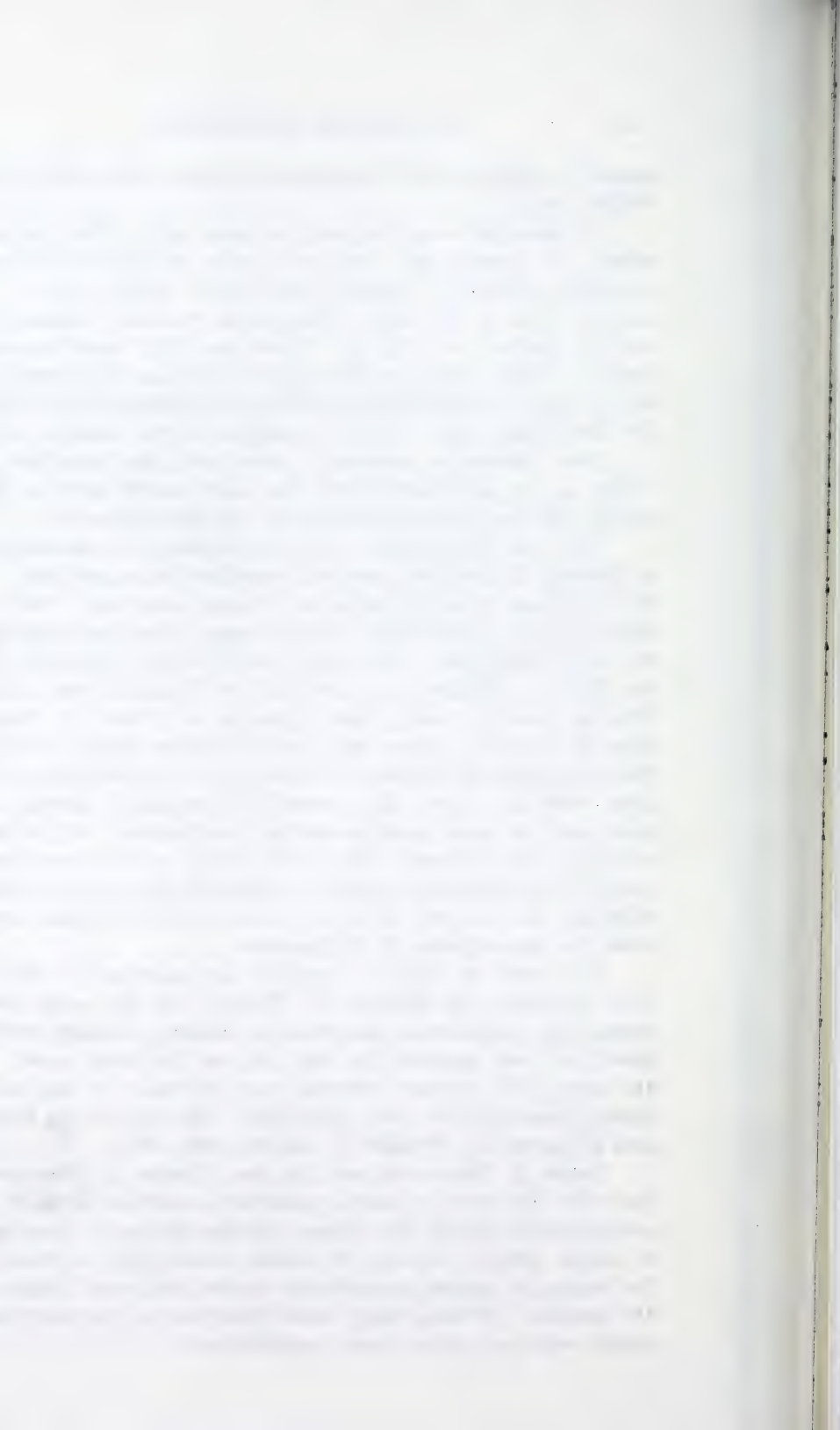
Of manufacturing the story is soon told. The first mills sawed and ground only for local trade, as did all the mills scattered wherever a farmer could find a water power. The same is true of the early fulling-mills, or cloth dressing and carding factory, of Guy C. Nichols on Mill Brook operated later by Daniel and John Kimball, and William McAllister, and of the similar establishment of George F. Kidder in the village, for they dealt only with the homespun of the farmers' wives.

Jesse Carpenter operated a boot and shoe shop on the ledges as we have noted, but that also catered only to local needs, and used the skins tanned in the local tanneries.

With the development of transportation the manufacture of dressed lumber has assumed considerable proportions, and to it the best of the old mills have turned attention. The first mills, built by John Heaton, have for many years been controlled by the Richardsons. The mills erected in the village in 1830 by Roderick Richardson, John Stafford Campbell and Daniel Thayer, were for many years operated by Edwin A. Dumas, later by Oscar G. Eaton, and now by Walter Henry Moriarty. The mills built on Shepherd's Brook by Crowell Matthews about 1850 were for a long time owned by Franklin J. Greene, and have been for some years owned by Levi Seaver. All of these mills, as well as steam mills in the village and at some other points, are constantly engaged in shipping high-grade lumber, although the distance from rail transportation hampers somewhat the development of the business.

Nor must we omit to mention the tanneries of William Tell Stoddard and Stephen C. Parker, that for some years turned out considerable quantities of leather, although neither plant has been operated for that purpose for many years. In the same brief manner reference may be made to the starch factory operated for some years after 1850 by Erastus Parker and continued by Franklin J. Greene until 1867.

James S. Newcomb and his son Charles H. Newcomb, have for fifty years or more conducted a carriage shop at the southwesterly end of the village, but the changes of time have of course greatly reduced the actual construction of vehicles. No longer do coopers manufacture butter and sugar firkins for the farmers. In fact, today, aside from lumber, manufacturers might well be omitted from consideration.



CHAPTER XVI.

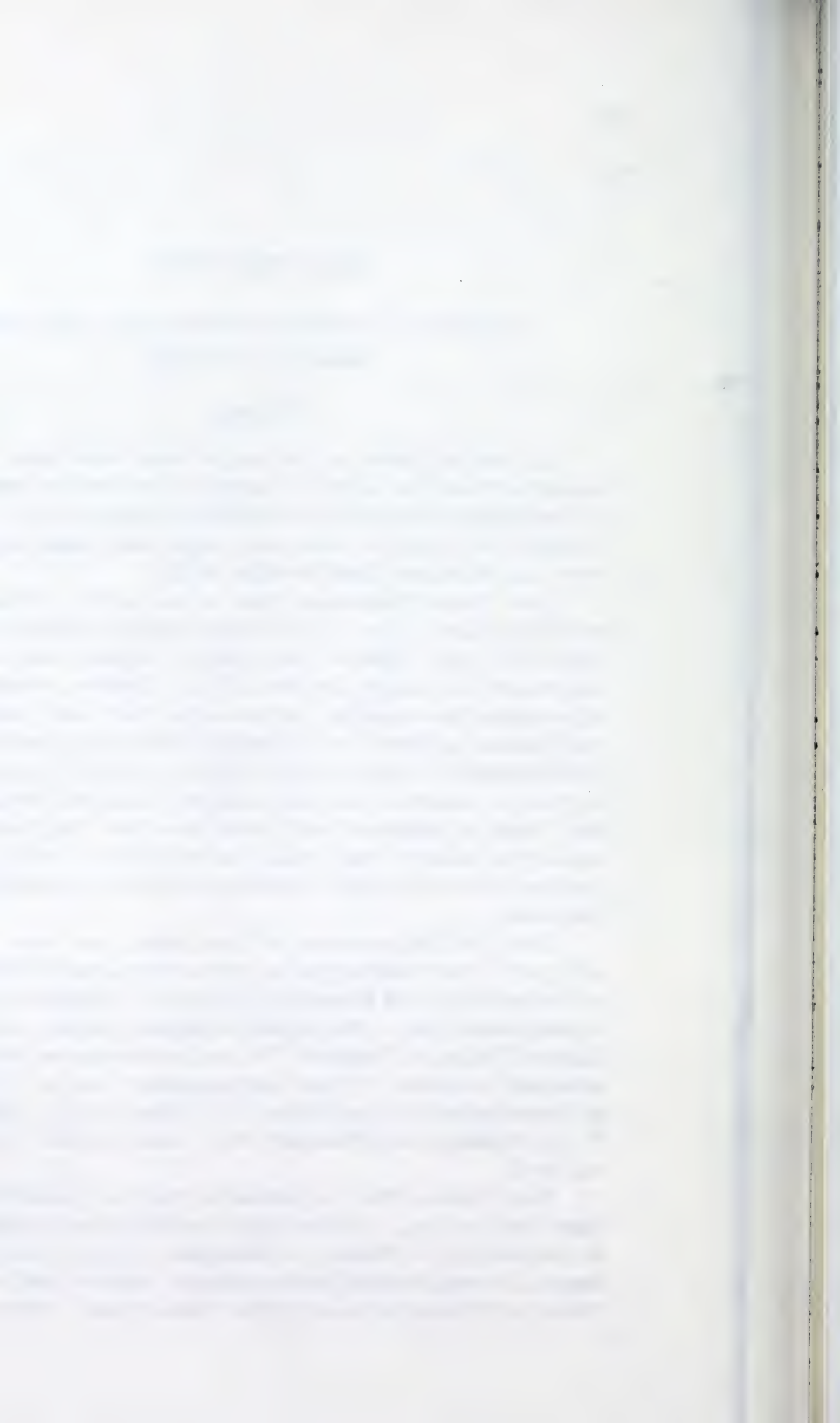
NATIVE AND RESIDENT PROFESSIONAL MEN AND
PROMINENT CITIZENS.*Ministry.*

Of the ministers of the gospel who have been directly connected with our churches mention has already been made in the chapters devoted to ecclesiastical matters, and it remains to speak here only of those who have been raised up in the town and have gone forth to other fields:

Rev. Perrin Batchelor Fisk, a son of Dea. Moses Fisk, was born July 6, 1792. As a young man he resided in Montpelier, Vt., and followed the trade of saddler, but after his conversion he sought the field of the ministry, although his opportunity for acquiring an education had been small. He was licensed to preach by the Baptist Church, and finally settled in Wardsboro, Vt., where he died March 19, 1846. In appearance he was far removed from the accepted ministerial type of his day, being a corpulent and jovial man who delighted to sit around the country store, smoke and tell stories. As a preacher he rose above mediocrity, however, and was successful in his profession.

Rev. Joel Fisk, also a son of Dea. Moses, was born October 26, 1796. After reaching the age of twenty he dedicated himself to the ministry, and at length graduated at Middlebury College in the class of 1825. For a year he studied theology with Rev. Charles Walker, of Pittsford, Vt., and at the age of thirty was ordained a minister of the Congregational Church. His field of labor included New Haven, Vt., Essex, N. Y., Montreal, P. Q., Irasburg and Plainfield, Vt., where he died December 16, 1856.

Rev. Harvey Fisk, a brother of the two preceding, was born April 12, 1799. At the age of fourteen he was apprenticed to the elder E. P. Walton, of Montpelier, to learn the printer's trade. He was destined for the ministry, however, and entering Hamilton College, graduated in the class of 1826. Subsequently



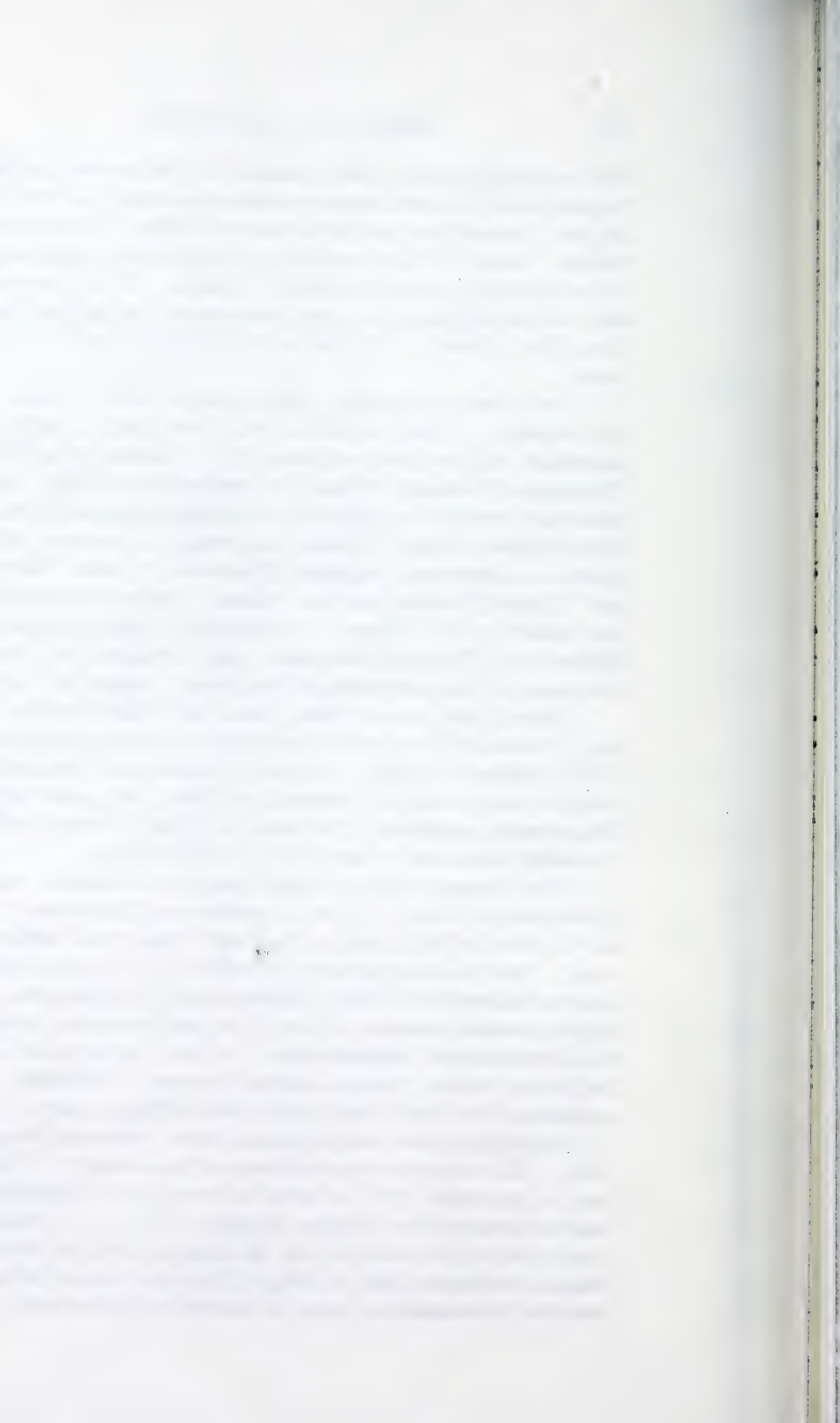
his theological studies were pursued at Princeton Theological Seminary, and he then became a state missionary in New Jersey. He was the compiler, and for a time publisher of the American Sunday School Union, and also compiled and published the Union Question Books for Sunday Schools. It is in connection with this work that he is best remembered, as he died in New York City, March 5, 1831, after less than a year of pastoral work.

Rev. Perrin Batchelor Fisk, son of Dea. Lyman Fisk, and nephew of the preceding, was born July 3, 1837. His education was obtained at Barre, (Vt.) Academy, and Bangor Theological Seminary, where he graduated in 1863. He immediately settled as pastor of the Congregational Church in West Dracut, Mass. Thence he went to various charges, chiefly in Vermont, including Peacham, Lyndon, Morrisville and Plainfield, where he now resides. He was the author of the sketch of the history of Waitsfield, which appeared in Hemenway's Vermont Gazetteer, and preached the historical discourse at the centennial of his parent church in 1896.

Henry Jones, son of Ezra Jones, and a half-brother of the early Waitsfield settlers of the name, was born in Claremont, N. H., January 8, 1788. He was a resident of Waitsfield from 1809 to 1829, when he removed to Cabot, Vt., and became a Presbyterian minister. He later identified himself with the Adventist faith and removed to New York City.

Ezra Jones, jr., son of Ezra Jones of Waitsfield, was born November 16, 1804. He was a graduate of Middlebury College in the class of 1831 and of Andover Theological Seminary in 1834. His first charge was at Greenfield, N. H., and he preached later in Bakersfield, Dorset, Johnson, and Clarendon, Vt. After some years he removed to New York and became a minister of the Presbyterian denomination. In that capacity he labored in Junius, Medina, Canoga, Akron, Somerset, Pendleton, Phelps and other New York towns, and died in Phelps, May 4, 1888.

Matthias Joslin, son of James Joslin, was born August 19, 1807. His education was received in the schools of Waitsfield, and at Royalton, Vt. In 1830 he went as a missionary and teacher among the Choctaw Indians. Upon the removal of that tribe to lands west of the Mississippi River he became the head of the boys' school at Dwight, Cherokee Nation, Mississippi, but died November 21, 1833, in the midst of his work.



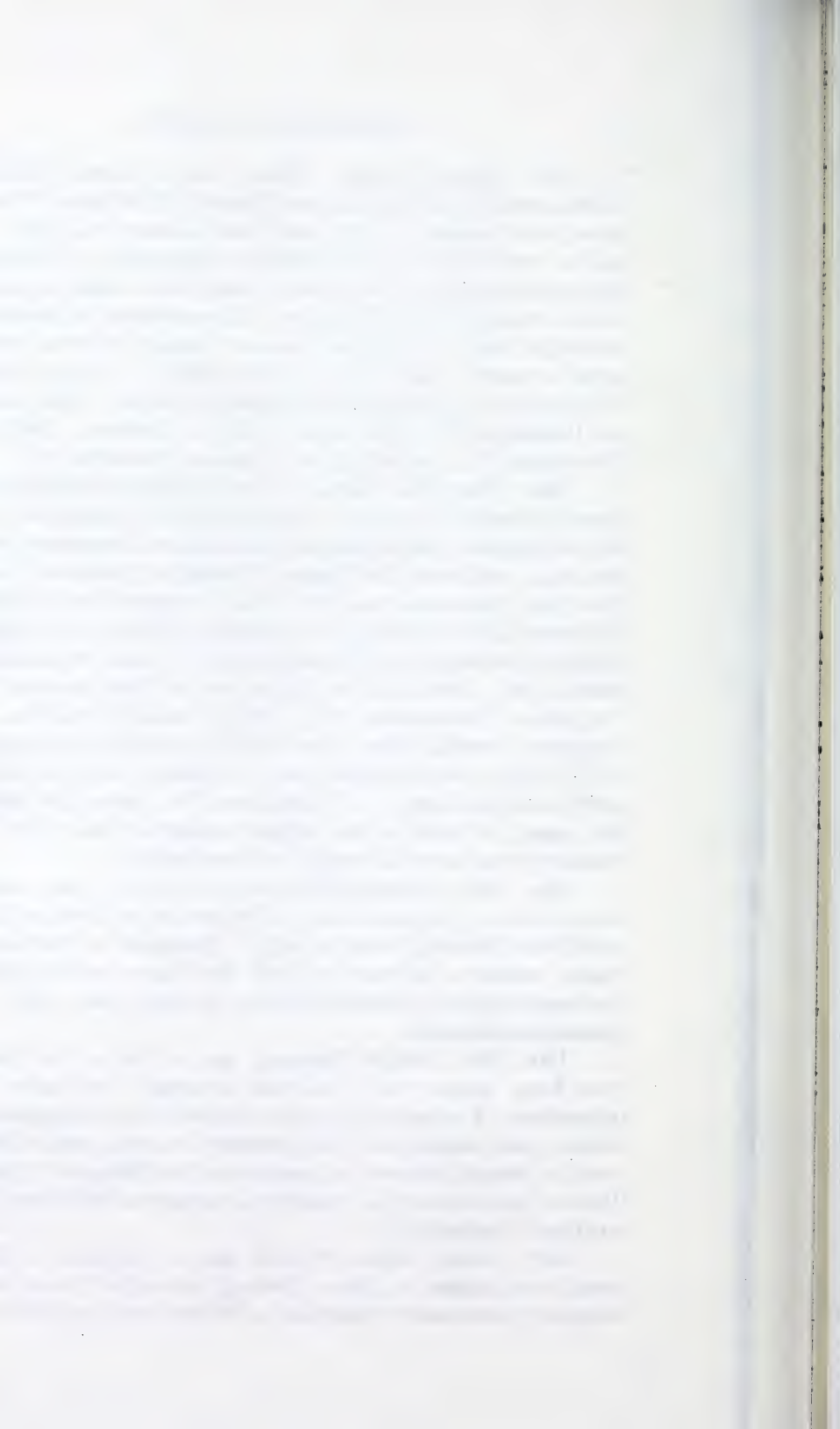
Rev. John Chandler Wilder, son of Daniel Wilder, of Burlington, Vt., and grandson of Daniel W. Wilder of Waitsfield, was born August 1, 1802, and died January 20, 1892. Much of his youth and young manhood was spent in Waitsfield at his grandfather's, and he naturally came much under the influence of his uncle, Rev. Mr. Chandler. He was drawn to the ministry, attended the University of Vermont during the year 1828 and after a course of theological study under Dr. John Todd, was ordained as a Congregational minister in 1836. After preaching at Randolph, Vt., Charlestown, N. H., Enosburg, Jericho and Ferrisburg, Vt., he settled on a farm at Charlotte, Vt.

Rev. Pliny Fisk Barnard, son of Ebenezer Barnard, was born November 9, 1820. He prepared for college at Jericho and Montpelier academies and graduated at Dartmouth College in 1843, and from the Bangor Theological Seminary in 1846. His first pastorate was with the Congregational Church in Richmond, Me., where he was ordained January 14, 1847. In 1856 he removed to Williamstown, Vt., and remained there until 1870. From 1870 to 1873 he was at Westhampton, Mass., 1873-80 at Westminster, Vt., 1880-83, South Royalston, Mass., 1883-90, Wendell, Mass., and finally 1890-98 at Dummerston, Vt. In his seventy-eighth year he retired from the ministry and made his home at Westminster, Vt., where he died May 28, 1908. A man of the highest character, his work in the ministry was devoted, earnest and successful.

Rev. Pliny Barnard Fisk, son of Anson Fisk, was born May 6, 1850. He graduated at University of Vermont in 1877 and Yale Divinity School in 1881. Ordained to the Congregational ministry, he went at once into home missionary work in South Dakota, where he labored for many years, but is now located at Ceres, Cal.

Rev. Orlo Linfield Barnard, son of Rufus H. Barnard, was born August 19, 1854, and received a common school education. For some years he followed the occupation of a farmer, but feeling that the ministry was his proper field he was at length licensed to preach by the Methodist Episcopal Church, and has been in charge of churches at Middlesex, Wolcott and Underhill, Vt.

Rev. Henry Carlton Parker, son of Stephen C. Parker, was born August 9, 1852. During his earlier years he was engaged in mercantile pursuits in Warren and Brookfield, Vt.,



and in Minneapolis, Minn., but in 1875 he entered Meadville College, Pa., and graduated in 1878. He was ordained and installed as pastor of the First Unitarian Church of Nashua, N. H., on December 4, 1878, and remained there until April 15, 1888, when he removed to his present church in Woburn, Mass. He is recognized as a deep thinker and an especially effective preacher in his denomination.

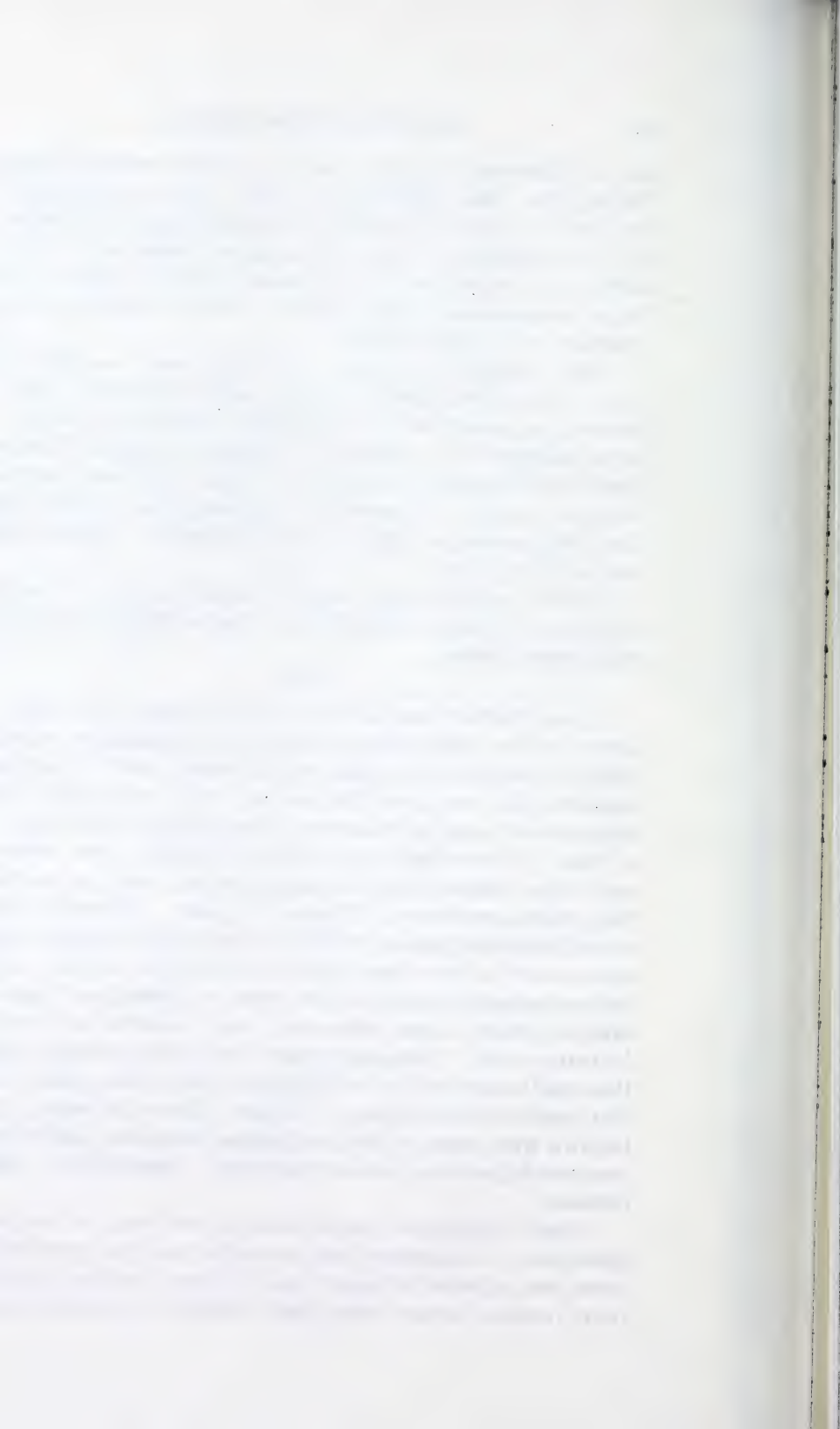
Rev. George W. Alonzo Hitchcock was born March 29, 1814. He studied theology with resident clergymen and was licensed to preach by the Methodist Episcopal Church. He served acceptably in Albany, St. Johnsbury, Bethel, Randolph, Bradford, Plainfield, Proctorsville, Cabot, Middlesex, and other Vermont towns, and spent the declining years of his life at Northfield serving as agent for the Methodist Conference Seminary at Montpelier.

Other clergymen who may be claimed as sons of the town are Hiram Freeman, Rufus Childs, Lucius Barnard, Silas Jones and Harvey Bates.

Law.

John Burdick was the first, and for many years the only lawyer in the town, although the word *pettifogger*, using the word in its old-time sense, would more nearly describe his position. He was born October 29, 1762, and came with his father about 1793 to Moretown, where he was first town clerk in 1795. A year later he came to Waitsfield, and settled on one of the ministry lots, his house having stood on the site of the present residence of Charles E. Jones. He was a man of varied activities, farmer, builder, lawyer, and in personal appearance is said to have been stout and somewhat florid. In 1805 he was appointed agent of the town to defend and prosecute suits in which it was interested, and doubtless so continued for many years. In the early years the equally versatile Edmund Rice and Roger Buckley, of Moretown, were often pitted against him, and after the coming of "Squire" Jason Carpenter in 1818 the two were prone to try conclusions before the justice courts, over which Jennison Jones or his brother, "Squire Matt." oftenest presided.

Such a statement means little to one living in the present generation. It is indeed hard to realize that this peaceful little town ever afforded sufficient cases to keep the court machinery from rusting, but an hour spent among the discarded papers



of a town clerk's office will disclose old writs almost by the bushel, and one soon learns that in the first half of the nineteenth century creditors were less merciful, neighborly disputes went more frequently to law, and small litigation was far more prevalent than now.

Not until 1832 did a man with regular legal training and duly admitted as a member of the bar settle in the town:

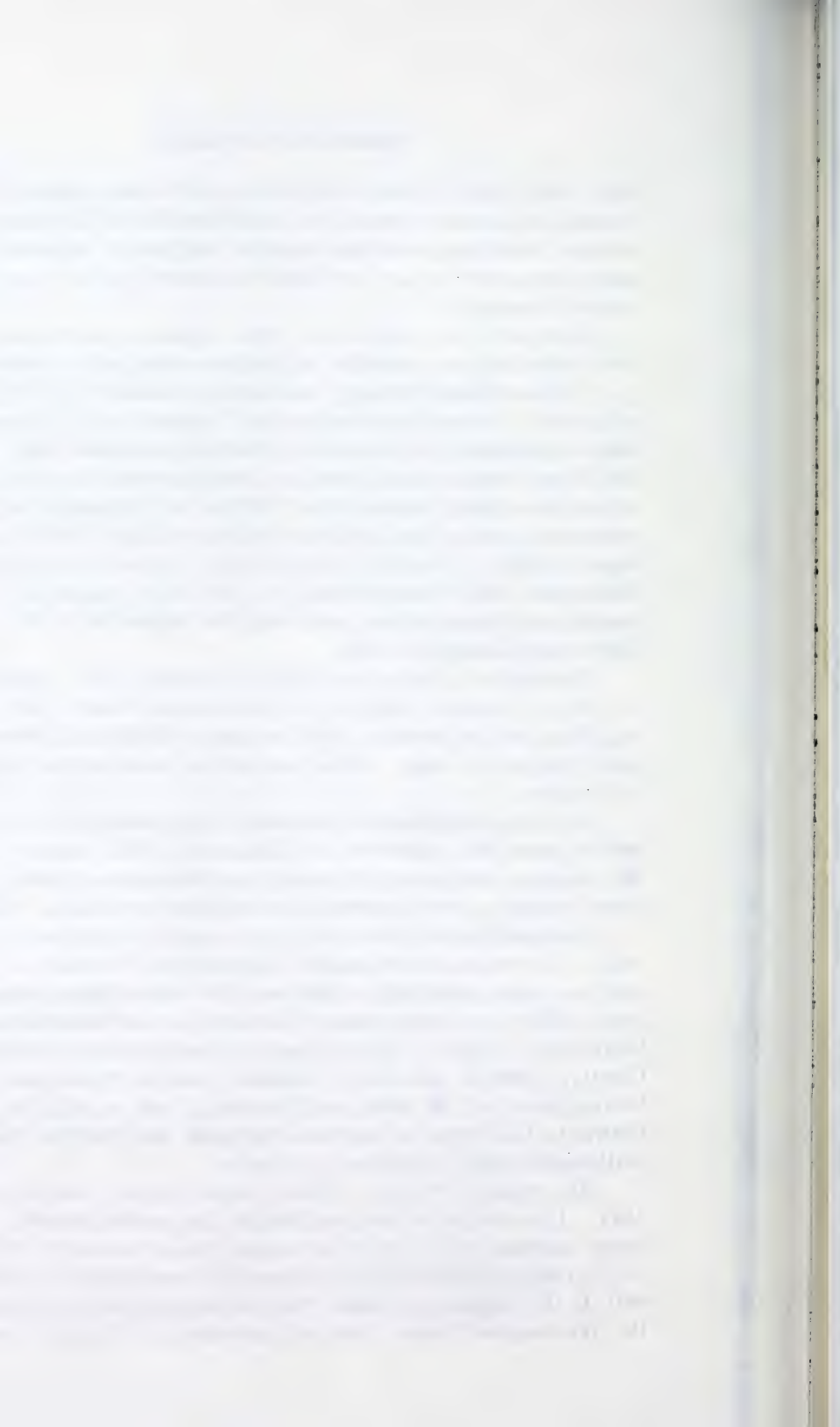
William Morrill Pingry was born in Salisbury, N. H., May 28, 1806. He was admitted to the Vermont bar in 1832, and came immediately to Waitsfield, where he remained nine years. Mr. Pingry was a strong man, and well deserved the confidence which was freely shown him. While in Waitsfield he held numerous town offices, and was assistant judge of the County Court in 1838. After his removal from this town he resided in Springfield and Weathersfield, Vt., and held numerous town, county and state offices, receiving the degree of A. M. from Dartmouth College in 1862.

Benjamin H. Adams was born in Tunbridge, Vt., November 17, 1810. He was admitted to the Orange County bar June 15, 1836, and in January, 1838, settled in Waitsfield, where he died October 13, 1849. Able, but erratic, must be the verdict in his case.

In 1852 came Moses H. Sessions from Randolph, Vt., a tall, portly man who departed to Waupacka, Wis., about 1855. Mr. Sessions was State's Attorney for Washington County and later became a very successful practitioner in Omaha, Neb.

Norman Durant, born in 1820, came to this town about 1835. He was a student at the University of Vermont in 1843 and was soon admitted to the bar. He was a young man of great ability, and represented Waitsfield in the Constitutional Convention of 1843. Soon after this he removed to Orange County, where he was State's Attorney, and in 1848 he received the degree of A. M. from the University, but in 1849 he was drawn to California in the rush for gold, and lost his life at Rattlesnake Bar, November 5, 1850.

His younger brother, Luther Leland Durant, was born in 1827. His education was confined to the public schools, and upon reaching his majority he entered upon the study of law in the office of Benjamin H. Adams, and completed his course with C. W. Upham, of Barre, Vt. In 1850 he was admitted to the Washington County bar and practised in Waitsfield until



1855, when he removed to Waterbury, where for some years he was associated with Gov. Paul Dillingham. In 1866 he removed to Montpelier, where he practised successfully until his death, February 23, 1888.

From 1857 to 1860 N. A. Taylor was the only attorney in Waitsfield, and beginning in 1860 A. V. Spaulding practised here, but removed in 1863 to Burlington, Vt., where he remained until his death.

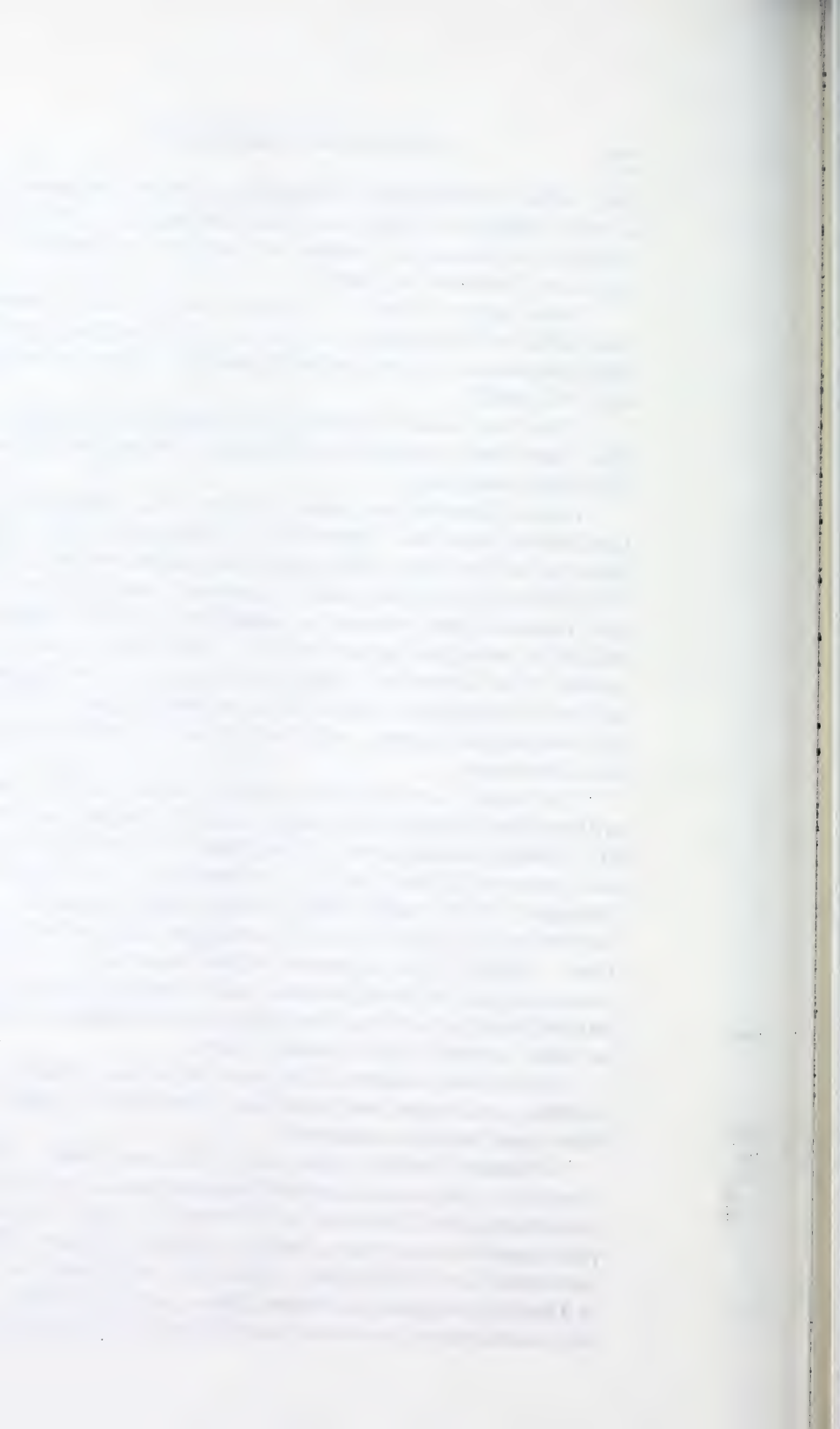
After him came Columbus F. Clough, who tarried until 1866, and then removed to Waterbury, where the remainder of his life was spent.

Hiram Carleton was born at Barre, Vt., August 28, 1838. Graduating from the University of Vermont in 1860 he was admitted to the bar in 1865, and in May, 1866, settled in Waitsfield, where he at once took a prominent part in town affairs and rendered able service in connection with the schools, of which he was first superintendent under the so-called town system. In December, 1875, he removed to the larger field offered in Montpelier, and in 1883 was elected Judge of Probate for Washington County, which office he has continued to hold since that date.

For some years after Mr. Carleton's removal the town was without legal talent, but in 1879 John W. Gregory settled here. Mr. Gregory was a native of Northfield, Vt., born July 13, 1854, and prepared himself for his profession at the University of Michigan. For nearly thirty years, until his sudden death, September 14, 1907, he was the only practicing attorney in the town. While never obtrusive in his leadership, his influence was always upon the right side, and his earnest efforts to bring parties together and to discourage actual litigation made him an ideal attorney for a country town.

Among the natives of the town who have chosen the law for their profession, but have found their field in other places, a few may be here mentioned:

Chauncey Smith, eldest son of Ithamar Smith, was born January 11, 1819, and inherited the keen mentality of his father. He entered the University of Vermont in 1845, but, after two years spent in work there, took up the study of law with Henry Levenworth, of Burlington. After his admission to the bar in 1848 he practised in Boston, Mass., until his death, April 5, 1895, and for many years was regarded as one of the most eminent



patent lawyers of the country, and without doubt the foremost in New England. He was the editor of *Caldwell on Patents* and the author of *Influence of Inventions upon Civilization*. He was an authority upon electrical matters.

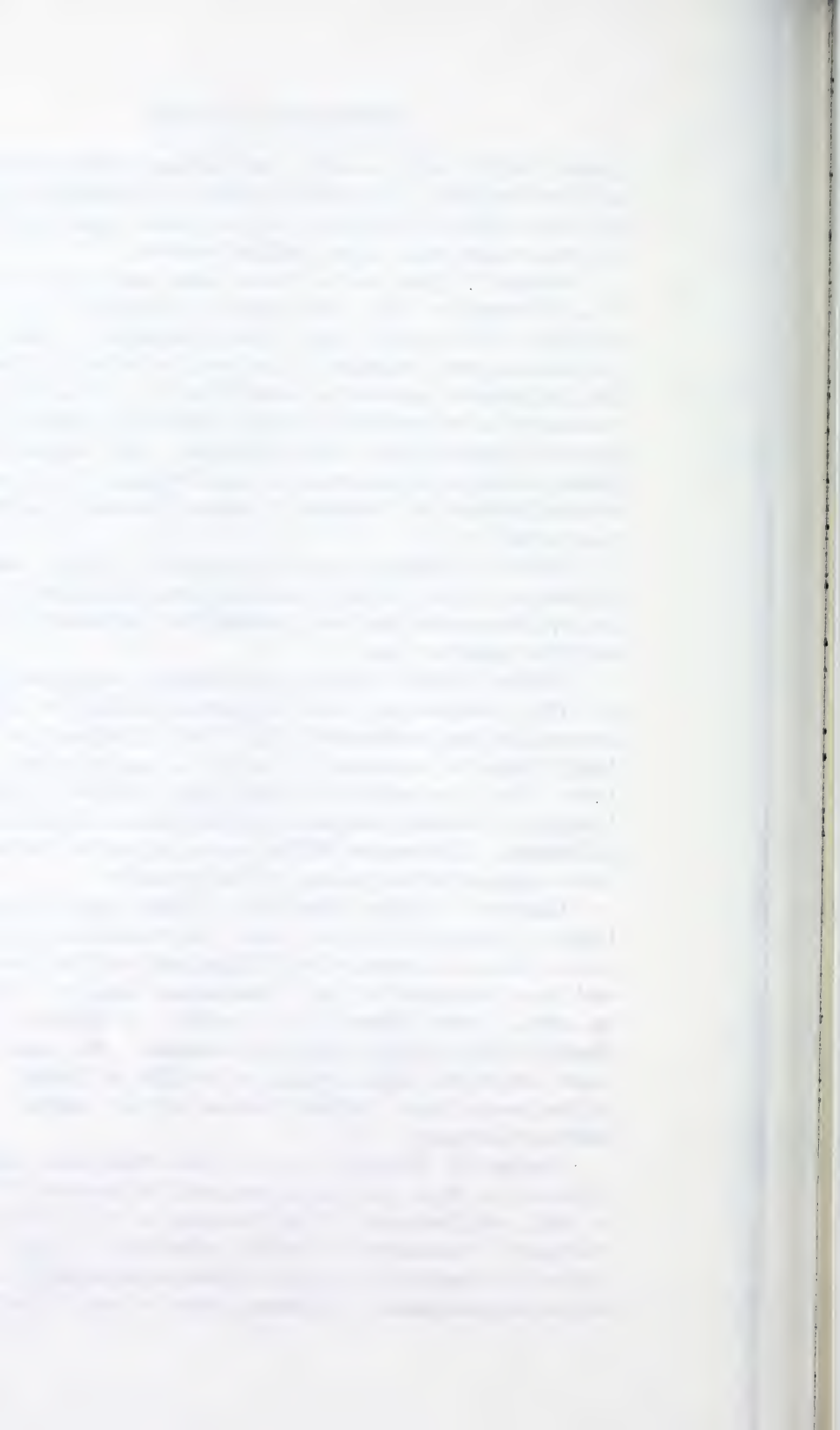
George N. Dale, son of James Dale, was born in Fairfax, Vt., February 19, 1834, but came to Waitsfield as an infant, and grew to manhood here. After admission to the bar in 1856 and a year's practice in this town he settled in Guildhall, Vt., but in 1861 removed to Island Pond, Vt., where he became prominent in his profession,—State's Attorney of Essex County, 1857-61; Representative from Guildhall, 1860; Senator, Essex County, 1866-70; Representative from Brighton, Vt., 1892; Lieutenant Governor of Vermont, President Vermont Bar Association, 1886.

Edwin A. Phelps, son of Alexander S. Phelps, was born October 29, 1841. After graduating from Dartmouth College in 1870 he studied law and practised his profession in Boston until his death in 1904.

Edwin F. Palmer, son of Aaron Palmer, was born January 22, 1836. Graduating from Dartmouth College in 1862, he pursued his legal studies with Hon. Paul Dillingham, of Waterbury. Since his admission to the bar he has practised in that town. He is the author of "Camp Life," a history of the 13th Vermont Volunteers, and has served his state as Superintendent of Schools. His brother William was admitted to the bar, but never engaged in the practice of the profession.

Charles D. Joslyn, eldest son of Ezra Osgood Joslyn, was born in Waitsfield, June 20, 1846. He studied his profession in the office of Governor Paul Dillingham, at Waterbury, Vt., and was admitted to the Washington County, Vt., Bar in 1873. Soon afterward he settled in Detroit, Mich., where he has since practised his profession. He was for eight years one of the legal advisers of the City of Detroit, and is at the present time General Counsel of the Detroit United Railway Company.

Charles W. Waterman, son of John Waterman, was born November 2, 1859, graduating from the University of Vermont in 1885, and pursuing his legal studies in the University of Michigan. Immediately after his admission to the bar he removed to Denver, Col., where he became immediately successful in his profession. For many years he was a partner of



Senator Wolcott of that state, and is counsel for the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad system.

Matt Bushnell Jones, son of Walter A. Jones, was born May 15, 1871. He graduated from Dartmouth College in 1894, and from the Harvard Law School in 1897, being admitted to the Suffolk County, Mass., bar in August of that year. Residing in Newton, Mass., he engaged in the general practice of law in Boston for six years, and since 1904 has been General Counsel of the New England Telephone and Telegraph Company.

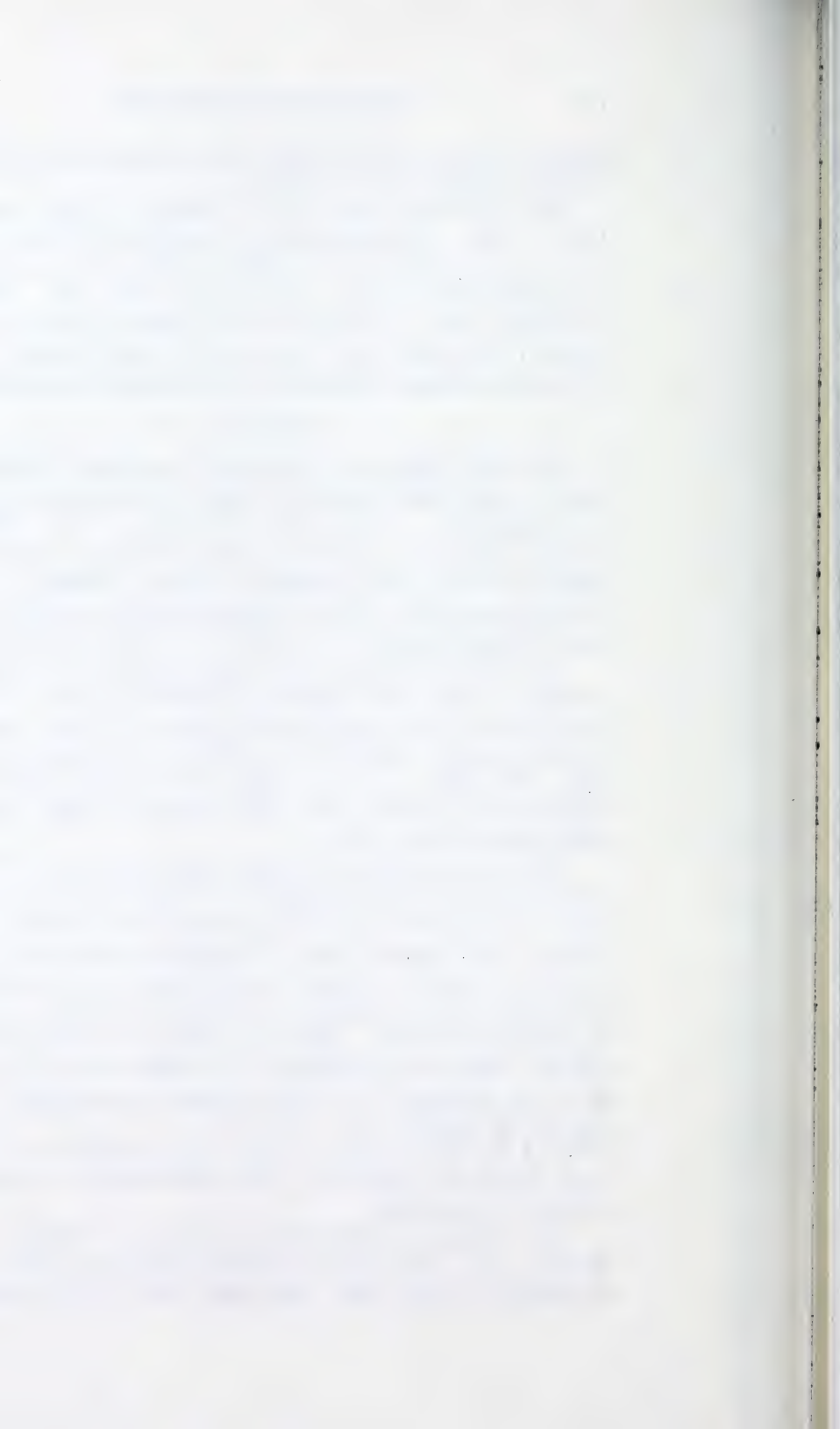
Medicine.

The first physician in Waitsfield was Moses Heaton, who came in 1793 from Charlemont, Mass., where he had practised for many years. He was born in Swanzey, N. H., December 2, 1747, and was a brother of James Heaton. The farm on which he lived is now occupied by Julius I. Palmer. He was the first town clerk of the town, but moved away early in 1796, and of his subsequent history little or nothing is known.

Dr. Simeon Stoddard was born in Saybrook, Conn., December 12, 1761, and settled in Waitsfield in 1794. He was the physician of the southwesterly part of the town, and lived on the farm, now occupied by Robert J. McAllister, until his death, December 15, 1841. Some of our older residents can remember the ancient horse and carriage in which the aged doctor took his daily drive.

The third physician to settle here was Stephen Pierce, a family connection of the Heatons. He came from Charlemont, Mass., in 1795, and took up his abode in the extreme northwesterly corner of the town. Like other professional men of the time he farmed, and his farm lay mostly in Moretown, but his buildings were in Waitsfield, and it was with the latter town that he was identified. Not only was he a successful physician, but few were more prominent in the educational and political life of the community; he was selectman, representative, delegate to the Constitutional Convention of 1814, and Assistant Judge of the County Court. About 1822 he removed to Waterbury, and later to Berlin, Vt. He died February 28, 1854, and is buried in Moretown.

Dr. Frederick Richardson was born in Tolland, Conn., March 9, 1781, and came to Waitsfield about 1802, the first of his family to settle here. His home stood at the southwest



corner of the Common, and was occupied by his descendants until within a few years. Like other early physicians he had a farm, and after some years he acquired the potash works erected by his brother Roderick. On December 25, 1806, at a special town meeting, he and Benjamin Wood were licensed "to set up the Innoculation of the Small Pox," and it was further voted "That the Selectmen and Civil Authority be Instructed to License Physitians therefor, under the restrictions of keeping their Patients Confined to the limits they shall proscribe from the time of the Innoculation till they are perfectly cured and cleaned."

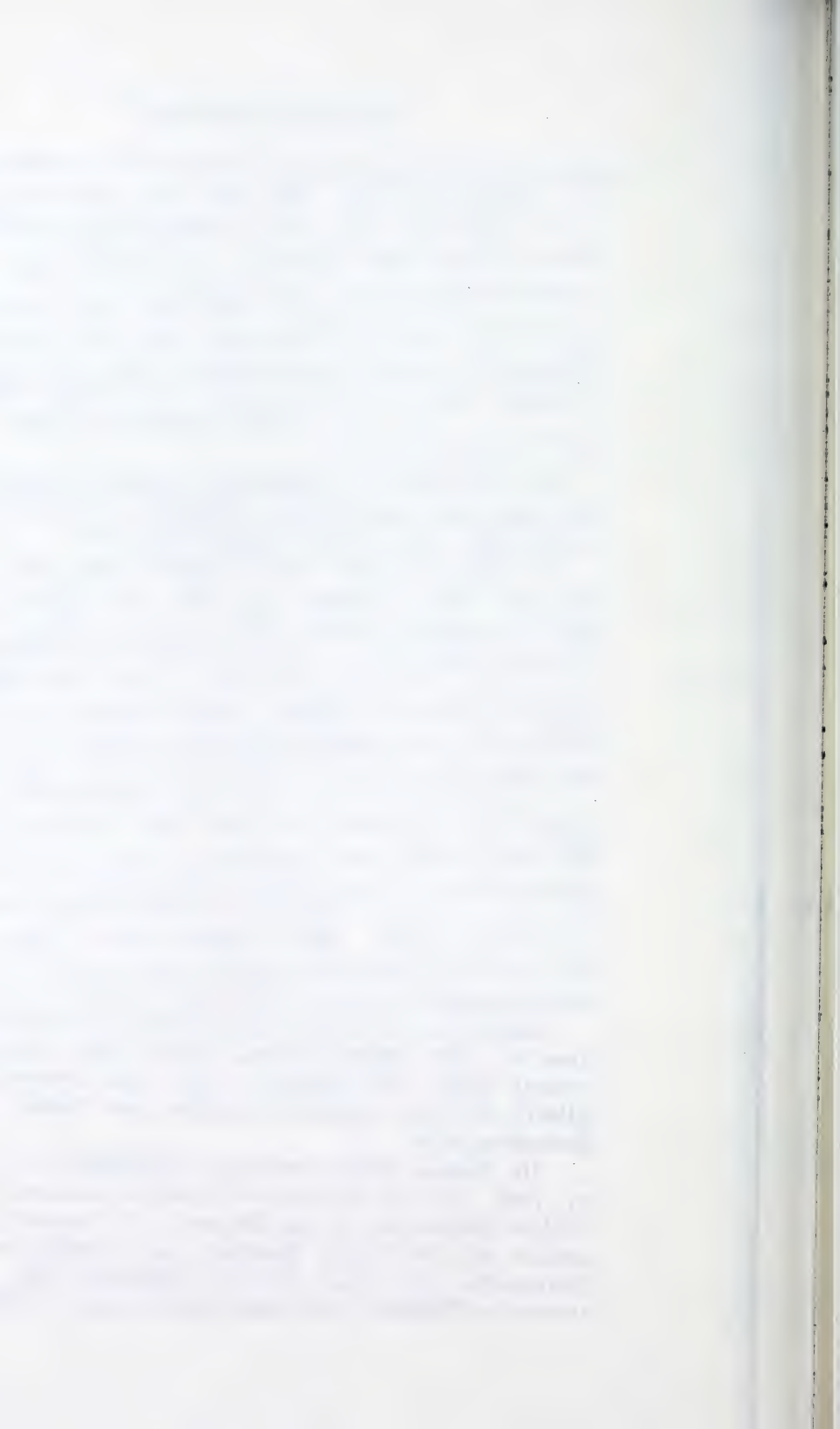
For some years Dr. Richardson served as Deputy Sheriff, and during that period lived in Waterbury, but soon returned to Waitsfield, where he died December 30, 1860.

Dr. William Joslin, son of Joseph Joslin, was born in Lancaster, Mass., October 27, 1780. He studied medicine with Dr. Corbin of Newport, N. H., and in 1805-6 came to Waitsfield, where several of his brothers had already settled. He lived on a farm that lay in lots 103 and 104, and is now occupied by Daniel H. Skinner. He was reputed a very successful physician, and amassed considerable property for the times, but died in the midst of his usefulness, June 23, 1834.

Dr. Frederick T. Minor was a son of Aaron Minor, an early settler, and came hither, as a child, with his father in 1794. The family came from Connecticut by way of Windsor, Vt. He was the first of our physicians to be trained up in the town. His home was in the north district on the small farm now owned by William A. Farr. After a time he went to Williston, Vt., but returned in a few years, and in 1833 removed with several other Waitsfield families to Elk Grove, Cook County, Ill.

About 1812 Dr. Joseph Whitcomb, born in Littleton, Mass., June 28, 1788, settled in town, near the Great Eddy, in the present village. He removed in a few years, however, to New Albany, Ind., and thence to Louisiana and Texas, where he died about 1830.

Dr. Orange Smith was born in Brookfield, Vt., January 27, 1796. He was educated at Randolph Academy, and the Medical Department of the University of Vermont, and also studied with Dr. Daniel Washburn, and attended lectures at Dartmouth. He settled first at Starksboro, Vt., removed thence to Williston, and came about 1824-5 to Waitsfield.



where he remained until his death, December 6, 1863. He purchased Dr. Minor's house and practice, and lived there many years, but at length moved to the village. He was a much beloved man, and a successful physician, active in town affairs, and in the church, having been clerk of the Congregational Society for about twenty years prior to his death.

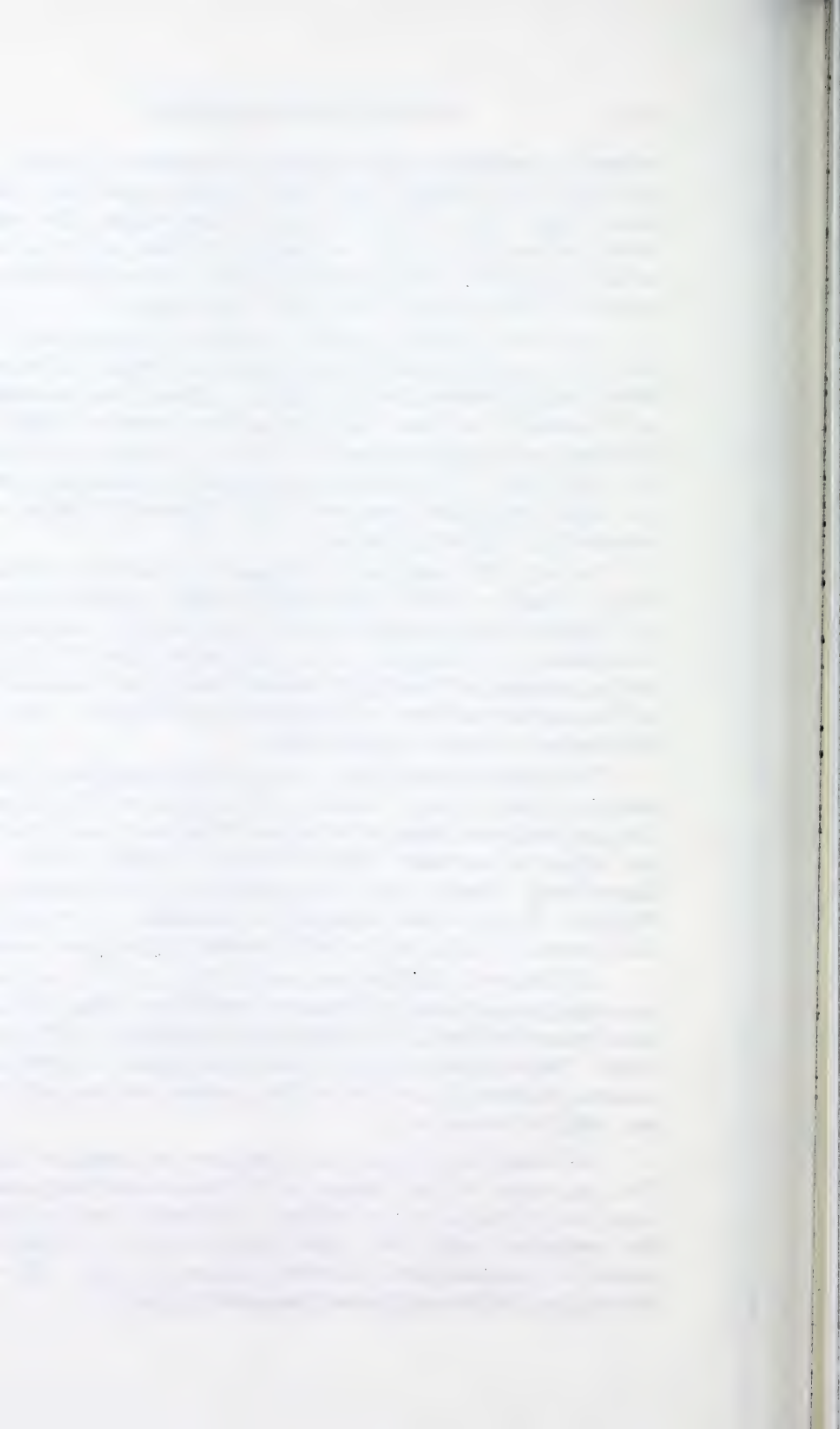
Dr. David Carlisle Joyslin was born in Springfield, Vt., May 15, 1799, and received his education at Randolph Grammar School and Castleton Medical College. About 1825 he settled in Waitsfield, and soon acquired a large practice, which he retained until advancing years led him to lay aside the burden for lighter toils. He purchased, and until his death, November 19, 1874, lived in the house erected by William M. Pingry, now occupied by Charles J. Greene.

In 1852 Dr. Gershom N. Brigham, a native of Fayston and a physician of the homeopathic school, opened an office in Waitsfield and remained until 1855 when he removed to Montpelier. Dr. Brigham was a pupil of Dr. David C. Joyslin and a graduate of Woodstock Medical College, but became one of the earliest converts to homeopathy in Vermont. In 1878 he removed to Grand Rapids, Mich.

Dr. Edwin Alonzo Jones, a son of Matthias Stone Jones, was born June 3, 1825. He studied for a time with Dr. Joyslin, (1851-2) took one course of lectures at Woodstock, and obtained his degree at Berkshire Medical College, Pittsfield, Mass. He immediately entered upon the practice of his profession in Vershire, Vt., but soon removed to Strafford, Vt., where he died October 18, 1854, at the very opening of a promising career.

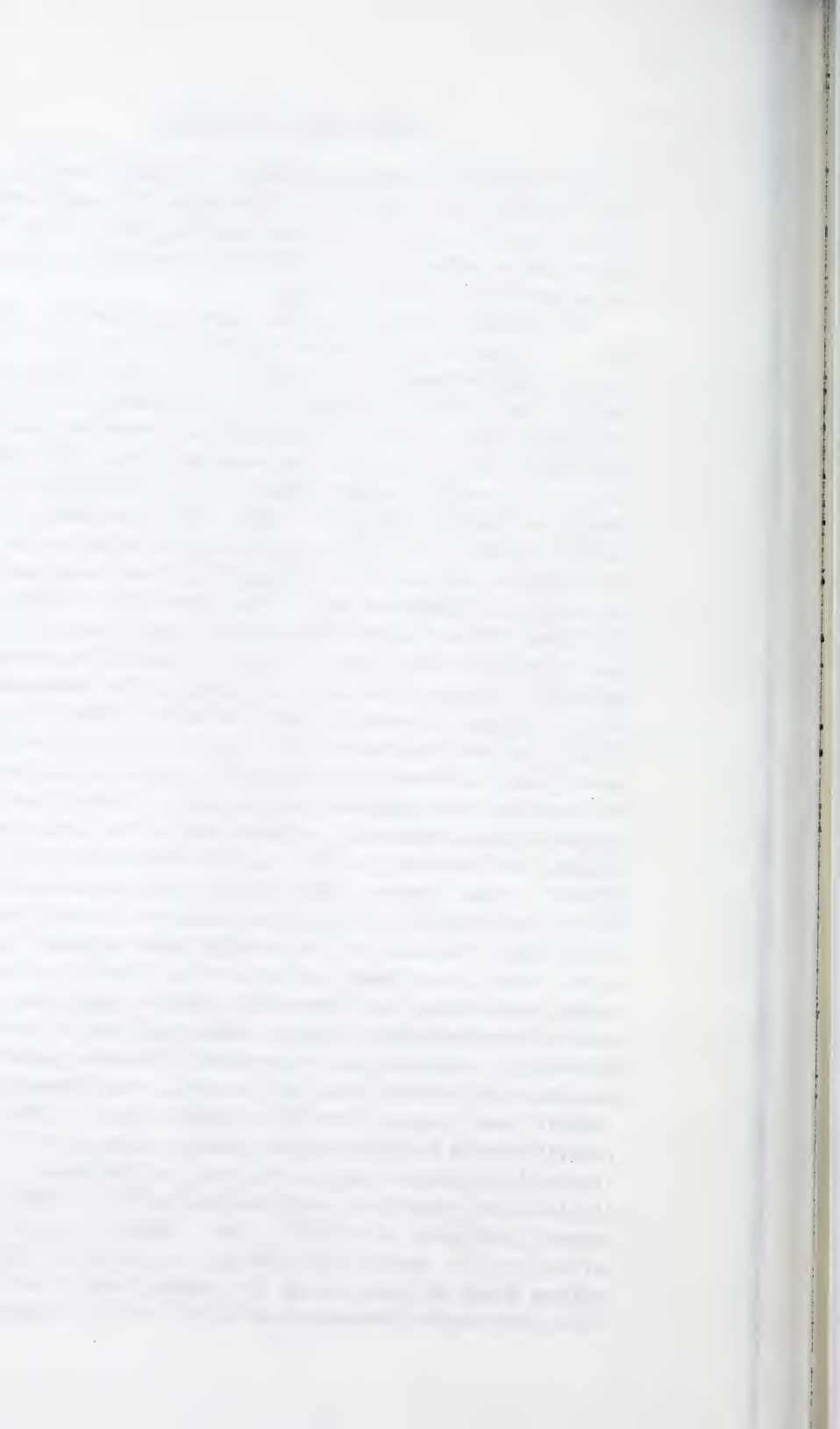
Dr. Emery G. Judkins was born in Unity, N. H., and after practicing a short time in Claremont, came about 1860 to Waitsfield, where he lived in the house now occupied by Mr. Harvey Wait. He was an able man, but the dread disease of diphtheria, contracted through devotion to his patients, cut him off June 29, 1863, at the age of 33.

Dr. Emory G. Hooker, born February 19, 1839, in Cabot, Vt., graduated at the College of Physicians and Surgeons in 1865, and in the same year settled in Waitsfield, and practised his profession until 1881, when he removed to Waterbury, where he remained until his death, August 13, 1902. He was throughout his life an able and successful physician.



Dr. Gurley A. Phelps was born in Waitsfield, June 30, 1822. His education was received at Montpelier, Vt. and Castleton, Vt., and the College of Physicians and Surgeons, of New York. He settled in Jaffrey, N. H., and speedily acquired a reputation as an especially skilful physician.

Dr. Walter Alonzo Jones was born in Waitsfield, July 27, 1840. He graduated at Barre Academy in 1860, and at once entered the University of Vermont. Ill health cut short his college course before the close of his freshman year, but with returning ability to take up his work, he entered at once upon the study of his profession at the same institution, and, although most of his work was done there, he took his degree at the Berkshire Medical College in 1865. After practising a short time at Fabius, N. Y., he returned in 1868 to his native town, and took the practice of Dr. George W. Nichols, who was about to remove to Northfield after a four years' stay in Waitsfield. Dr. Jones did not follow his profession long, however. It was not congenial to him, and in 1869 he became interested in a mercantile business that soon engrossed all his attention, and this he pursued successfully until his death, February 9, 1892. Perhaps no man was more closely identified with the life of the town during the twenty years from 1870 to 1890, and certainly no man was more effectively so identified. During that entire period he was an unusually efficient clerk of the Congregational Society, and from 1875 to 1889 was superintendent of its Sunday School. From 1875 to 1886 he was town Superintendent of Schools, and during a much longer period was closely identified with them. His work for the so-called town system of schools in the early years when a return to the district system was yearly threatened, was especially effective, and during his term as superintendent all the school buildings in town were thoroughly renovated and refurnished. He was chairman of the Board of Auditors from 1873 to 1890, was Representative, 1880-84, and Senator from Washington County, 1888-89, his natural term in the latter position being cut short by ill health. During his legislative service he was the chairman of one of the taxation committees, and was the author of many of the present provisions of the tax law. Almost his last public service was to prepare and deliver the admirable historical address which he presented at the meeting held in celebration of the centennial of the settlement of the town, in August, 1889.



Dr. James M. Van Deusen, a son of Abraham Van Deusen, born in Middlebury, Vt., March 28, 1822, was educated in the Homeopathic School of Medicine, and in 1870 settled in Waitsfield, where he continued in practice until his death, October 13, 1901.

After the removal of Dr. Hooker his practice was taken up by Dr. Clayton F. Camp, who was born in Orange, Vt., in 1855, but after a stay of a few years he removed to Barre, Vt., where he now resides.

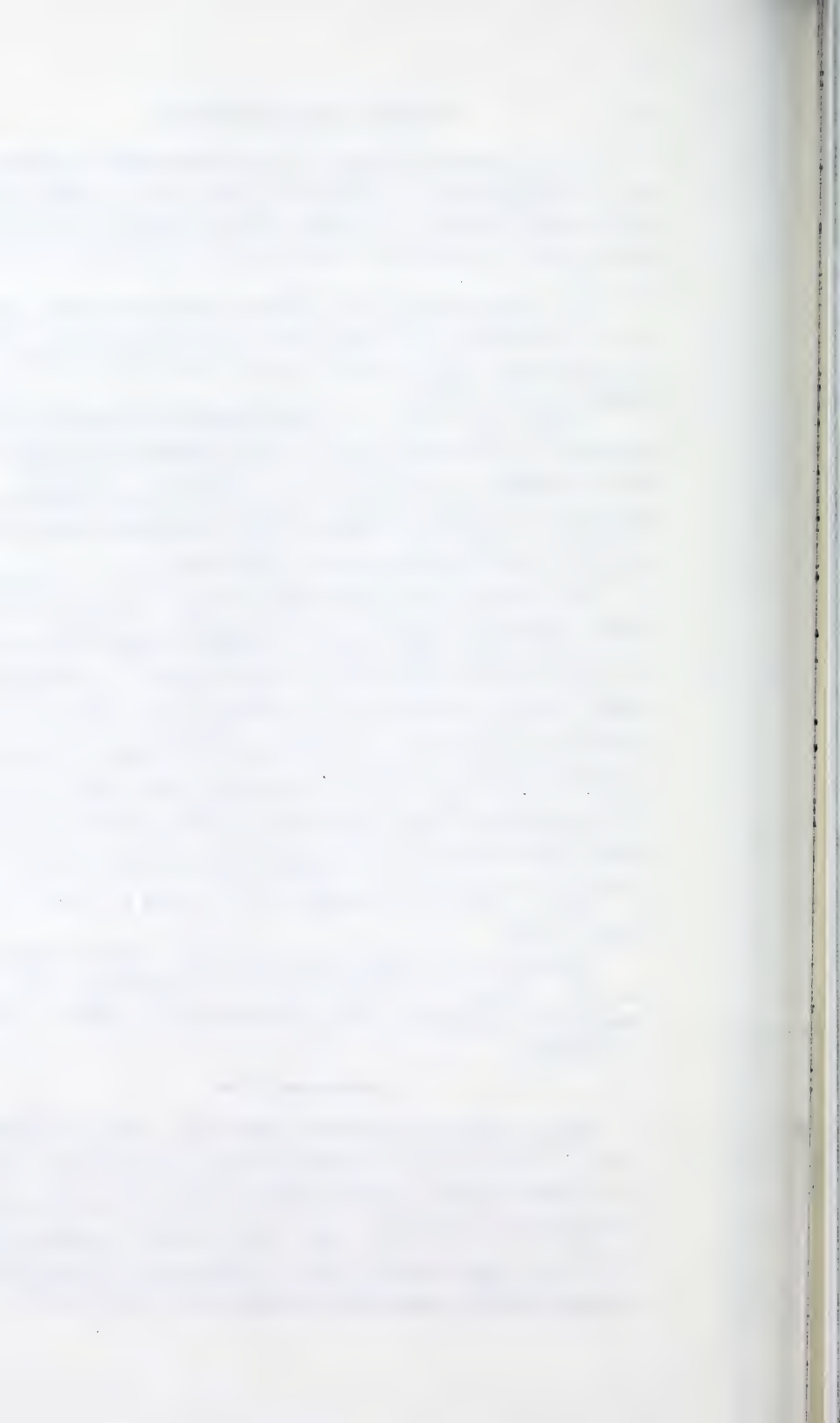
In 1882 Dr. Henry T. J. Howe began the practice of his profession in Waitsfield, and is at the present time (1908) the only physician in town. He is a native of Northfield and graduated from the Medical Department of the University of Vermont in 1876, and, until he came to Waitsfield, was a practitioner in the adjoining town of Moretown.

Dr. Clarence Jean Allen, eldest son of Edwin and Ruth L. Allen, was born in Pomfret, Vt., July 24, 1853. After graduating at the Green Mountain Perkins Institute at South Woodstock, Vt., and the Randolph State Normal School, he engaged for some years in the profession of teaching, but at length devoted himself to the study of medicine, attending lectures at the Dartmouth Medical College and at the University of Vermont, receiving the degree of M. D. from the latter school in 1884. He immediately began the practice of his profession in Waitsfield, and remained there for five years. During much of this time he was prominently identified with the schools of the town. In 1889 he removed to Peterboro, N. H., and in 1898 to Winchester, Mass.

Other physicians who have spent a few years in Waitsfield are Dr. George S. Bidwell, now of Waterbury, Vt.; Dr. Frederick K. Jackson, now of Burlington, Vt., and Dr. Harry D. Hopkins.

Prominent Men.

Jason Carpenter was born August 15, 1772, in Coventry, Conn. In early life he removed with his parents to Sharon, Vt., where he resided until he came to Waitsfield in 1818. From this time until his death, October 1, 1845, he was one of the leaders in the life of the town. The judicial qualities of his mind were often availed of for the settlement of neighborhood disputes, and he was much in demand as a trial justice. He

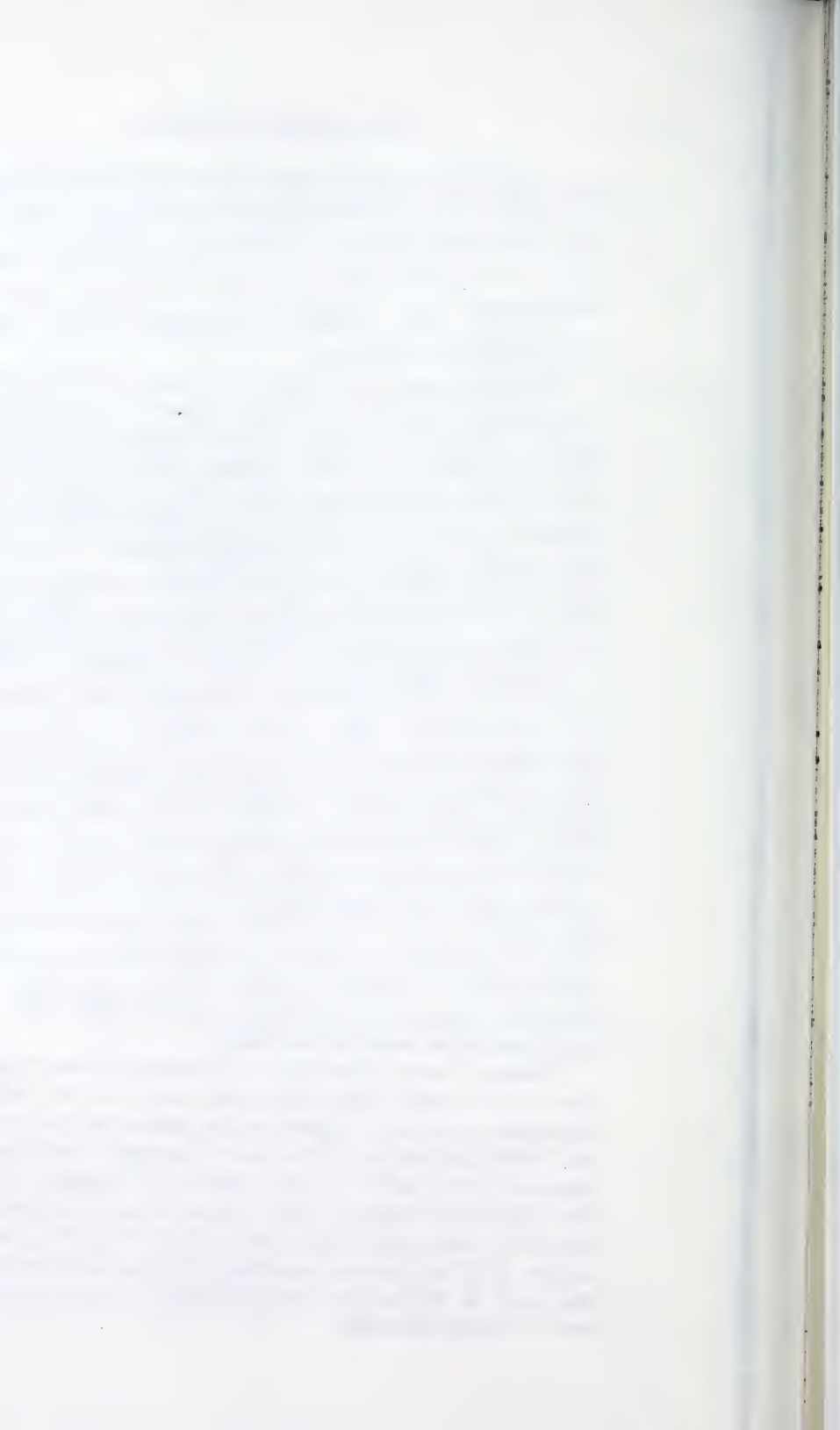


represented the town six times in the General Assembly, was a member of the Constitutional Convention of 1828, and in 1836 was chosen Judge of Probate for Washington County; but it was in the affairs of the town that he was peculiarly useful, where he served four years as selectman, eleven years as treasurer, and presided as moderator at no less than twenty-eight town meetings.

Jennison Jones was born in Claremont, N. H., January 1, 1777, and came to Waitsfield when twenty years of age. From the first a successful farmer, he found time as a young man to serve acceptably as a school teacher, and at an early date became an active factor in town life. For thirty-six years he was a justice of the peace, and many times held the offices of selectman, treasurer, town clerk and Representative. Shortly before his death, December 22, 1852, he prepared a sketch of the early history of the town and a list of the freemen resident there in 1797, from which much valuable material has been drawn.

Matthias Stone Jones was born in Claremont, N. H., April 12, 1778, and, like his brother, Jennison Jones, came to this town when twenty years of age. He had a strong, forceful character, and it is safe to say that until his death on June 25, 1851, no man was more prominent in the life of the town. For thirty-five years he was a justice of the peace, much sought after to preside at trials; for ten years he was town clerk, and for fourteen years town auditor, and served often as selectman. In 1822 and 1835 he represented the town in the Constitutional Conventions, and for seven years was Representative in the General Assembly, a length of service never exceeded, and equalled only by that of General Wait. For many years he occupied a farm in the southerly portion of the town, but late in life builded a home in the village.

Hiram Jones, eldest son of Matthias Stone Jones, was born in Waitsfield, June 26, 1808, and, like his father, was throughout his life a leader in the affairs of the town. He was often moderator of the town meetings, was three times Representative, and in 1855-6 served as Assistant Judge of the Washington County Court; but for his services as selectman, especially during the trying period of the Civil War, when the burden of filling quotas, providing bounties and looking after the needs of the soldier boys fell largely on his shoulders, the town is chiefly indebted.



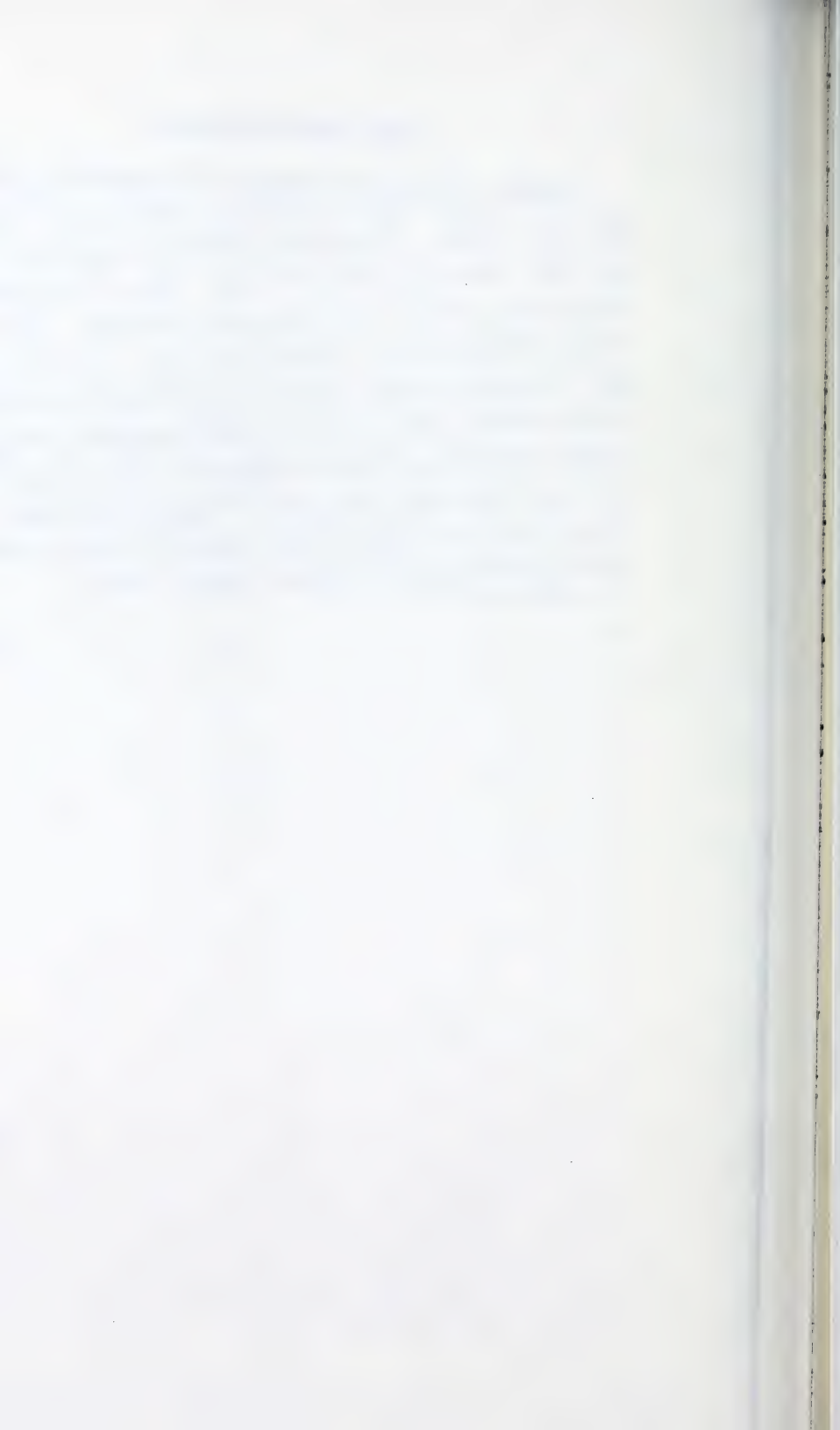
Roderick Richardson, sr., was born in Tolland, Conn., February 15, 1779, and in early life removed to Stafford, Conn., where he plied his trade as saddler. In 1807 he came to Waitsfield, and almost immediately established a store at the northerly corner of the Common, which he operated in connection with a large farm. From the first he demonstrated himself to be a successful business man, and rose quickly to affluence. About 1817 he removed to the site of the present village, and after a few years became the owner of a large part of the old Wait farm. He was often selectman, and in 1835 and 1837 was Assistant Judge of the Washington County Court. From 1823 to 1829 he was post-master. Through his influence the Universalist Church was established in Waitsfield in 1830, and in 1836 the Union Meeting-house was built under his supervision, and largely at his expense. His death occurred June 8, 1844.

Roderick Richardson, jr., was born in Stafford, Conn., August 7, 1807. Soon after reaching his majority he became associated with his father in business, and was a successful merchant throughout his residence here. For fifteen years, 1829-44, he was post-master, represented the town five years in the legislature, and for four years was a Senator from Washington County. In 1848 he was Assistant Judge of the County Court. It was through his endeavors that a church of the Episcopalian faith was established in the town in 1852, and after his removal to Montpelier in 1855 he was an active member of Christ Church. While resident in the latter town he engaged in banking, and was first president of the Montpelier and Wells River Railroad. About 1870 he took up his residence in Newton, Mass., and engaged with his sons in the commission business in Boston. He died at Newton, December 13, 1882.

Ira Richardson was born in Waitsfield, October 6, 1816. During his youth his family resided in Fayston, but as a young man he returned to this town and established himself upon the large farm since owned by his family. Throughout his life he was an active and successful business man, establishing a tannery, lumber mills, and a store that led to the building up of the thriving hamlet that has been called Irasville after its founder. Mr. Richardson was Representative in 1856 and 1866, Assistant Judge of the County Court in 1868-9, and Senator for Washington County 1876-8. He also held numerous town offices. His death occurred December 17, 1877.



Jonathan Hammond Hastings, the youngest son of Garinter and Hannah (Olcott) Hastings, was born in Waitsfield, February 10, 1824. During his childhood his father occupied the farm which lay next north of Gen. Benjamin Wait's home farm, and there kept a tavern. After a few years the family removed to a farm just south of Irasville. From early manhood Mr. Hastings showed the traits which have made him throughout his life a successful business man, and, as well, those qualities which have led the people of his native town to confer upon him through his long life practically every honor that it was in their power to confer upon him. Mr. Hastings has also served his county as Sheriff, Assistant Judge of the County Court, and State Senator. Although long since retired from business, Mr. Hastings is, as always, a leader in town life, a courtly gentleman, a typical "country squire."



CHAPTER XVII.

LODGES, SOCIETIES AND OTHER ORGANIZATIONS.

Masonic Order.

The first secret organization to establish itself in Waitsfield was the King Hiram Lodge, No. 45, F. and A. M.

It would seem that numerous citizens of the town had affiliated themselves with the Masonic Order at an early day, for on July 7, 1817, a meeting of Masons residing in the vicinity was held at the home of Roderick Richardson, at which meeting L. Q. C. Bowles was chosen chairman, and Matthias S. Jones acted as Clerk. It was voted to petition the Grand Lodge for a warrant of constitution for a local lodge, and on October 6, 1817, the petition was granted and a charter issued.

The first meeting of King Hiram Lodge was held November 6, 1817, at "Masons Hall," with the following officers:

John Wakefield, Worshipful Master.

Henry Jones, Senior Warden.

Matthias Stone Jones, Junior Warden.

Giles R. Eldridge, Treasurer.

Jennison Jones, Secretary.

Timothy Dolbear and Levi Wilder, Deacons.

Lewis Holden and Jonathan Shattuck, Stewards.

Edward Fales, Tyler.

The first "work" of the new lodge was conferring the third degree upon Abijah Cutting and Zerah Munsel, November 19, 1817. The following members of the lodge served at various times as Worshipful Master:

John Wakefield, elected Nov. 6, 1817.

Ezra Jones, elected Dec. 15, 1820.

Matthias Stone Jones, elected Dec. 24, 1822.

Denslow Upham, elected Dec. 17, 1823.

Ezra Jones, elected Dec. 1, 1824.

H. B. Peabody, elected Dec. 21, 1825.

Jesse Carpenter, elected Dec. 13, 1826.

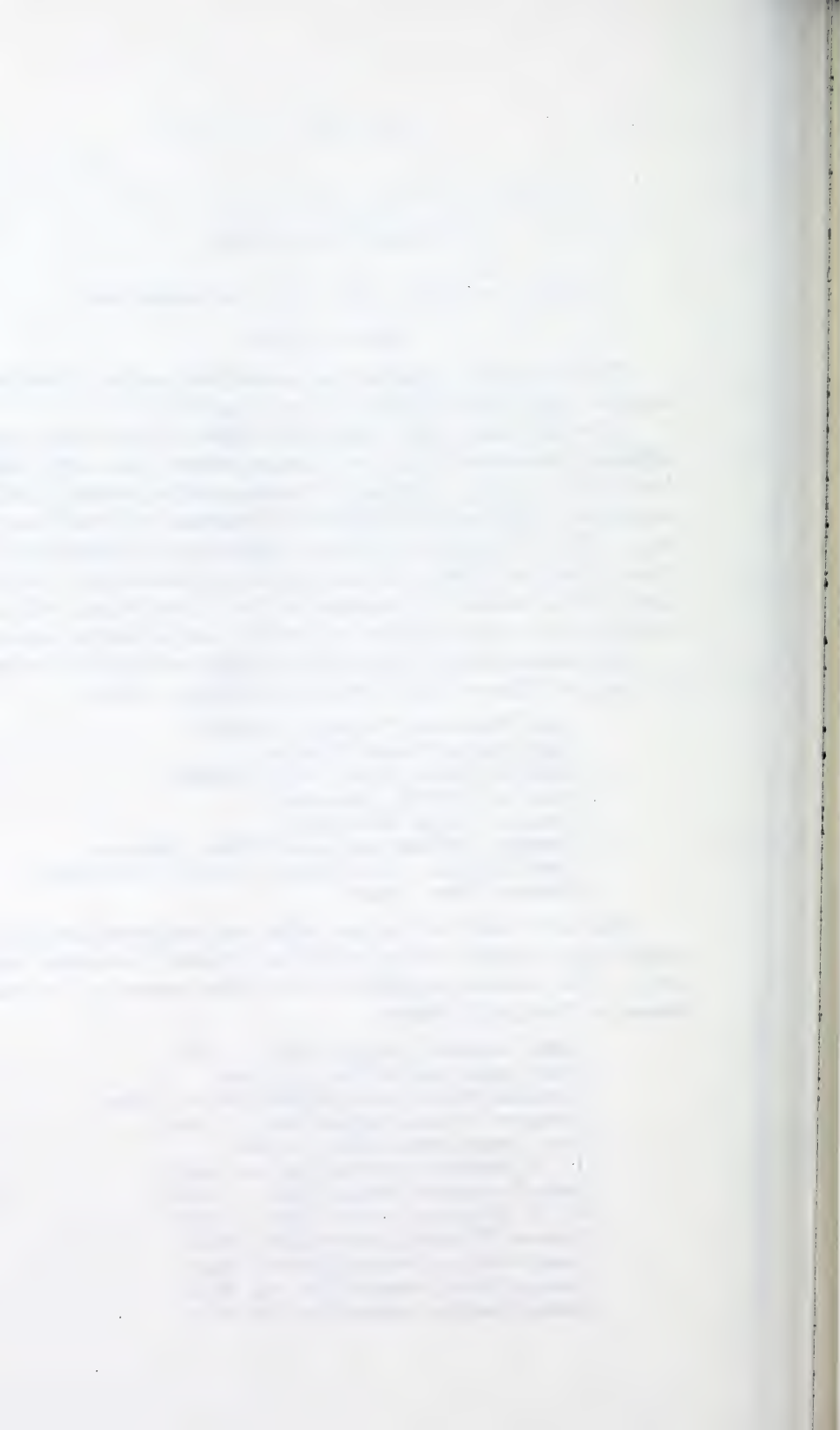
H. W. Carpenter, elected Dec. 5, 1827.

Oramel Williams, elected Dec., 1828.

Joseph Sawyer, elected Dec. 9, 1829.

Orange Smith, elected Dec. 29, 1830.

Joseph Sawyer, elected Jan. 18, 1832.



From June 1, 1832, to September 25, 1834, the society seems to have been inactive, as all records are lacking, and on the latter date, the anti-Masonic agitation being then at its height, the lodge unanimously adopted a resolution dissolving the organization and its union with the Masonic institution.

Mad River Lodge, F. and A. M.

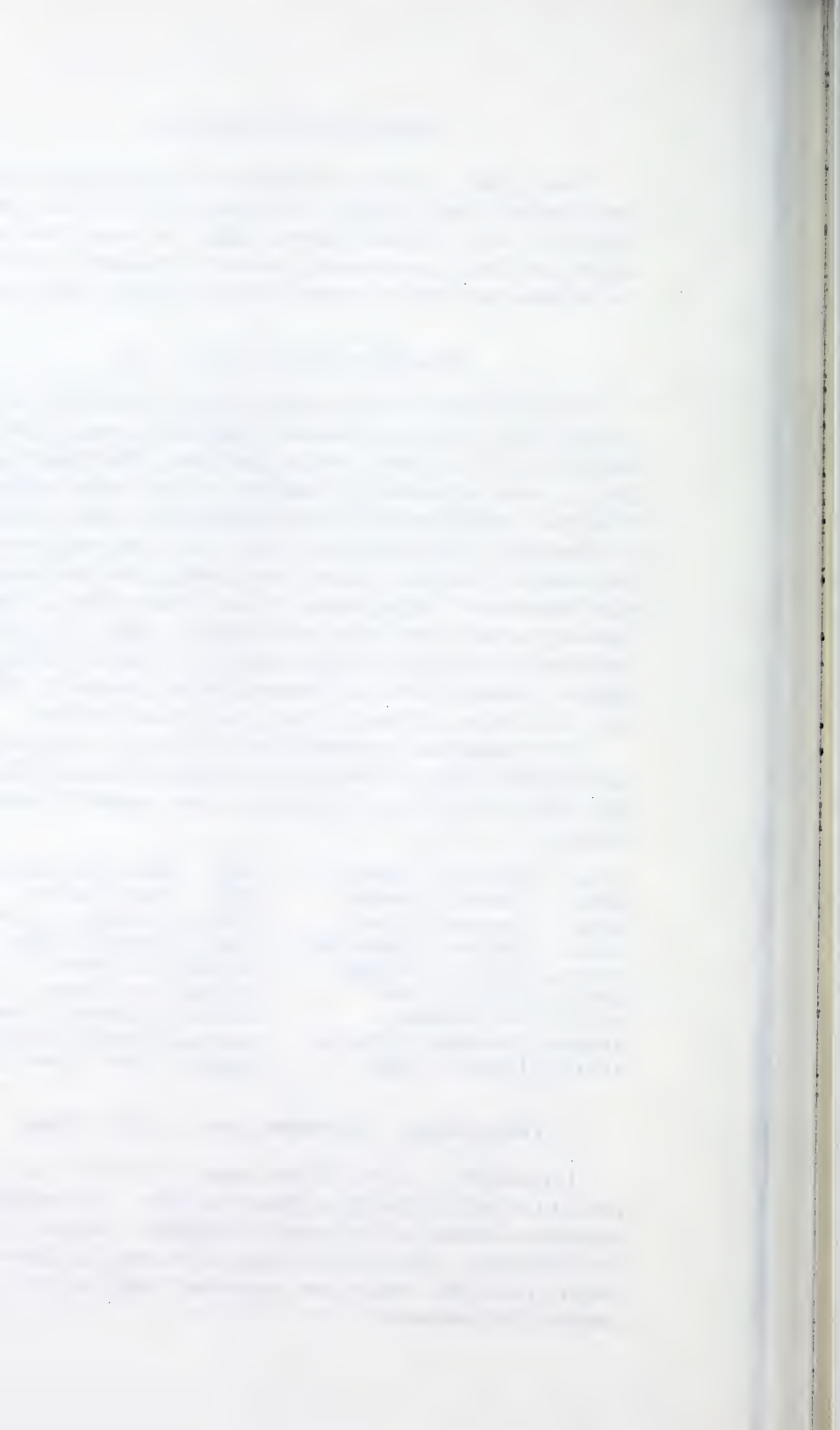
For more than thirty years after the dissolution of King Hiram Lodge, No. 45, no Masonic organization was in any way identified with the town, but in April, 1867, Mad River Lodge, No. 77, was organized by members of the order resident in Waitsfield and Moretown, and headquarters were established at Moretown. In November, 1882, the lodge was moved to Waitsfield by an order of the Grand Lodge, and has since that time maintained lodge rooms in the Belden Block, the first meeting in this town being held March 5, 1883. The charter members of Mad River Lodge were E. C. Smith, William M. Sawyer, Austin G. Prentis, Freeman Parker, Nathan R. Spaulding, I. S. Bailey, Wilder S. Drew, and Hiram Carleton.

E. C. Smith was appointed Grand Master by a dispensation of the Grand Lodge of Vermont, and held his office until October, 1869, since which date Masters have been regularly elected as follows:

1869, William M. Sawyer.	1884, George W. Bulkley.
1870, Austin G. Prentis.	1885, Pliny Parker.
1871, Freeman Parker.	1886-89, Chandler A. Prentis.
1872, Nathan R. Spaulding.	1890-93, James R. Dale.
1873-74, William S. Badger.	1894-95, Dr. Henry T. J. Howe.
1875-77, James R. Dale.	1896-98, John Ferris.
1878-79, Pliny Parker.	1899-1900, Edwin R. Prentis.
1880-81, Chandler A. Prentis.	1901-04, Daniel McLaughlin.
1882-83, James R. Dale.	1905-07, Walter Cyrus Joslyn.

Valley Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows.

On January 25, 1883, Valley Lodge, I. O. O. F., was organized in the hall of the Eaton Block, so-called. Its membership included residents of the towns of Waitsfield, Warren, Fayston and Moretown, although the town of Warren has since withdrawn from this lodge and organized independently. The charter members were:



O. F. Childs
Orville M. Eaton
Moses John Long

William E. Slayton
Harlan Page Stoddard
William Mitchell Strong

and the first officers were:

Noble Grand, William Mitchell Strong.
Vice Grand, Moses John Long.
Secretary, Orville M. Eaton.
Treasurer, Harlan Page Stoddard.

The lodge maintained its quarters in the hall where it was organized until 1895, when it removed to the Norton Block, and occupied commodious rooms to the time of the destruction of that building by fire in 1902, in which disaster the lodge lost all its records.

In 1903 the old Union Meeting-house, which had been for a long time practically unused for religious services, was purchased from the remaining members of that society, and the whole building thoroughly remodeled, at an expense of about \$5000. The first floor of this building is utilized as a public hall, and at the present time the town makes use of it for all gatherings of its voters.

In 1905 the Rebecca Lodge was organized in connection with the Valley Lodge, and has maintained a prosperous existence.

Owing to the destruction of all records of the lodge it is impossible to give a list of the officers in the order of their election, but the following members have served in the capacity of Noble Grand:

William Mitchell Strong
Orville M. Eaton
Oscar G. Eaton
Thomas J. Ferris
John J. Kely
Moses John Long
Willard Edmund Long
Robert J. McAllister
Edward E. Neill

Arthur J. Neill
Charles Henry Newcomb
Warren J. Robinson
George W. Wallis
Frank E. Story
Walter Cyrus Joslyn
Charles A. Cady
Frank E. Atkins
Frank H. Sawyer

Temperance Societies.

The great temperance movement of the first half of the nineteenth century found its expression in this town in the organization and active work of numerous temperance societies.



Among them was the Young Men's Temperance Society in Waitsfield, organized in 1835. Its constitution was a pledge "to abstain altogether from the use of intoxicating liquors, and to discourage by all proper means and on all fit occasions the use thereof by others," and the names of nearly two hundred and seventy-five of the younger men and women of the town are found upon its rolls. William Morrill Pingry was its first president, and Dr. Orange Smith its first secretary.

Occasional meetings were held at which resolutions dealing with various phases of the temperance question were formally debated.

After some years of activity this society ceased to exist, but its place was taken by a chapter of the secret temperance order of Rechabites, which flourished for some years.

In 1868 a lodge of the Order of Good Templars was organized in town, and for thirty years did active work in promoting the objects of the order, but about 1900 this society also became inactive. Coincident with the early years of the Good Templars the Waitsfield Reform Club, also a temperance organization, held frequent meetings but it was disbanded in 1877 because of the feeling that its work duplicated that of the Good Templars.

Waitsfield Band.

The first band organization in town was that connected with the militia company. It was called the Regimental Band, and attended regularly on June Training. The earliest records now existent are for the year 1824, but it is probable that it was organized a few years earlier.

Levi Smith was the leader for some years, with title of major, and after him came Ezra Jones, jr., and Daniel Kimball, jr. The following names appear at various times upon its roster as "equipt" in accordance with the statutes: Levi Smith, Arad Sherman, Danford Cutler, Ezra Jones, jr., Nathan Thayer, jr., John Kimball, Daniel Kimball, jr., Amos Robinson, Daniel Shepherd, Leonard Loomis, Loren Gilson, William Lamson, Jacob C. Steele, Jared S. Wilder.

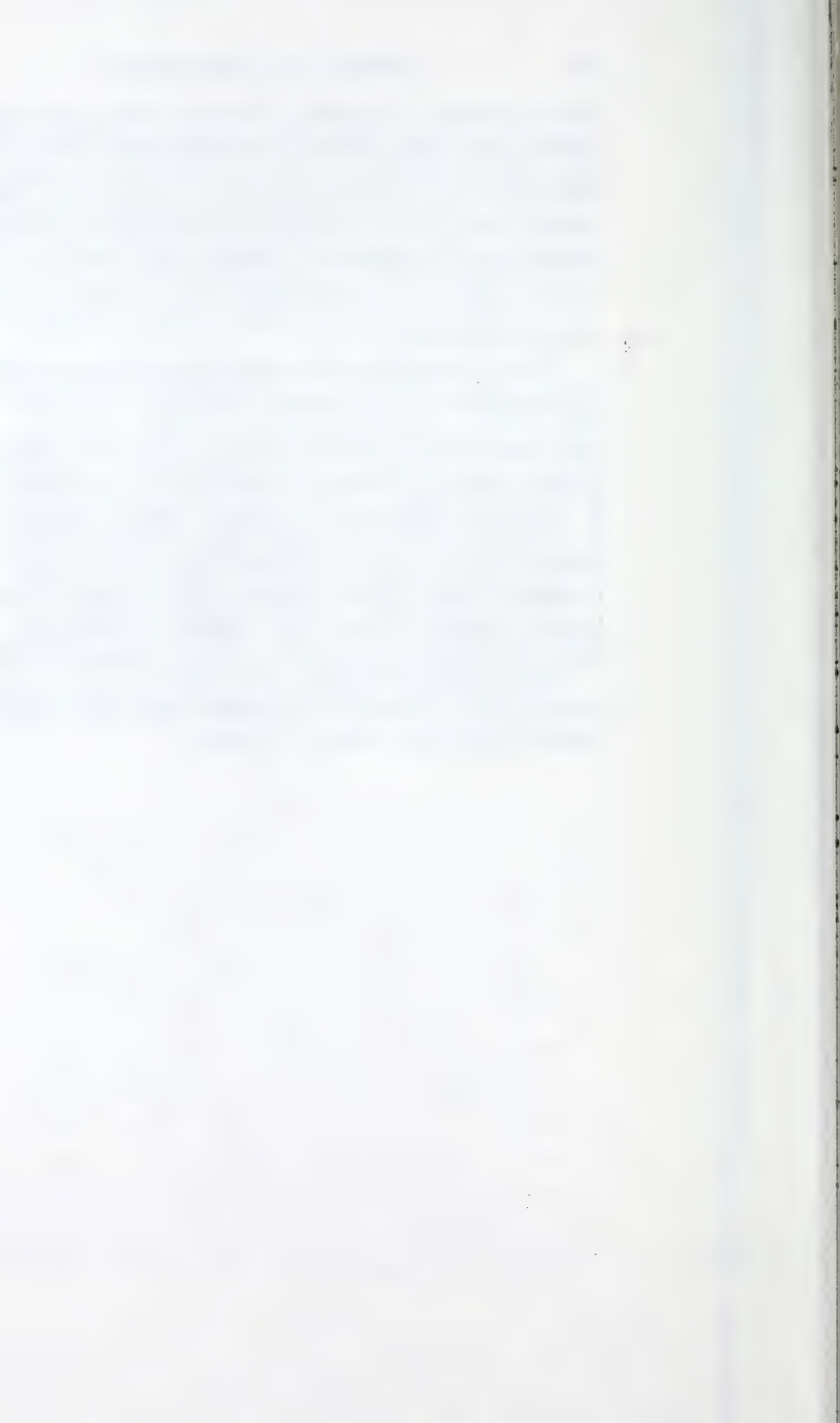
January 15, 1859, the Waitsfield Cornet Band was organized largely through the efforts of James M. Richardson, who served as leader. Among its members were Richardson James Gleason, Ezra Osgood Joslin, Cassius Joslin, James R. Dale,



Albert Frederick Richardson, Loren B. Reed, Oscar C. Reed, Charles Cullen Reed, Allen Gorham Matthews, Henry F. Matthews, Henry Skinner, and Romeo W. Green. A teacher was obtained in the person of James Rice, of Burlington, and several concerts were given in Waitsfield and neighboring towns. The organization maintained an existence until 1865 but the outbreak of the Civil War weakened it and its last public service was to escort Company G, Sixth Vermont Volunteers, on its march to Montpelier.

During the fall of 1872 a second organization started under the leadership of Ziba Hamilton McAllister, which for a dozen years or more furnished music on public occasions. Among those who were members at various times were Julius Carlisle Joyslin, Herbert C. Gleason, Charles Henry Newcomb, Melvin J. Waterman, Benjamin A. Holmes, George A. Berry, Charles W. Richardson, Burton Dewey Bisbee, Edward Wyatt Bisbee, Arthur Bisbee, Clarence M. Davis, Frank Azro Bragg, William C. Bragg, Fred C. Carroll, James R. Dale, Leslie O. Reed, Orlo Linfield Barnard, Charles W. Locklin, William M. Strong, George E. Dumas, W. F. Bates, Charles Hammond Hastings.

During the late "nineties" the band was again reorganized, and has since continued its existence under the leadership of Fred C. Carroll and Harry W. Belden.



CHAPTER XVIII.

BURIAL GROUNDS.

Cemetery on the Common.

The old cemetery on the Common is the only one in Waitsfield that was from the beginning under town control. As elsewhere noted the Common was acquired by gift and purchase, and on September 6, 1796, the town raised money "to Chop over the Public Yard," and a year later the vote to clear this patch of forest was renewed.

A section on the westerly side was at once devoted to the uses of a burial ground, and the oldest tombstone bears date March 19, 1797, although it is not improbable that interments were made at a slightly earlier date.

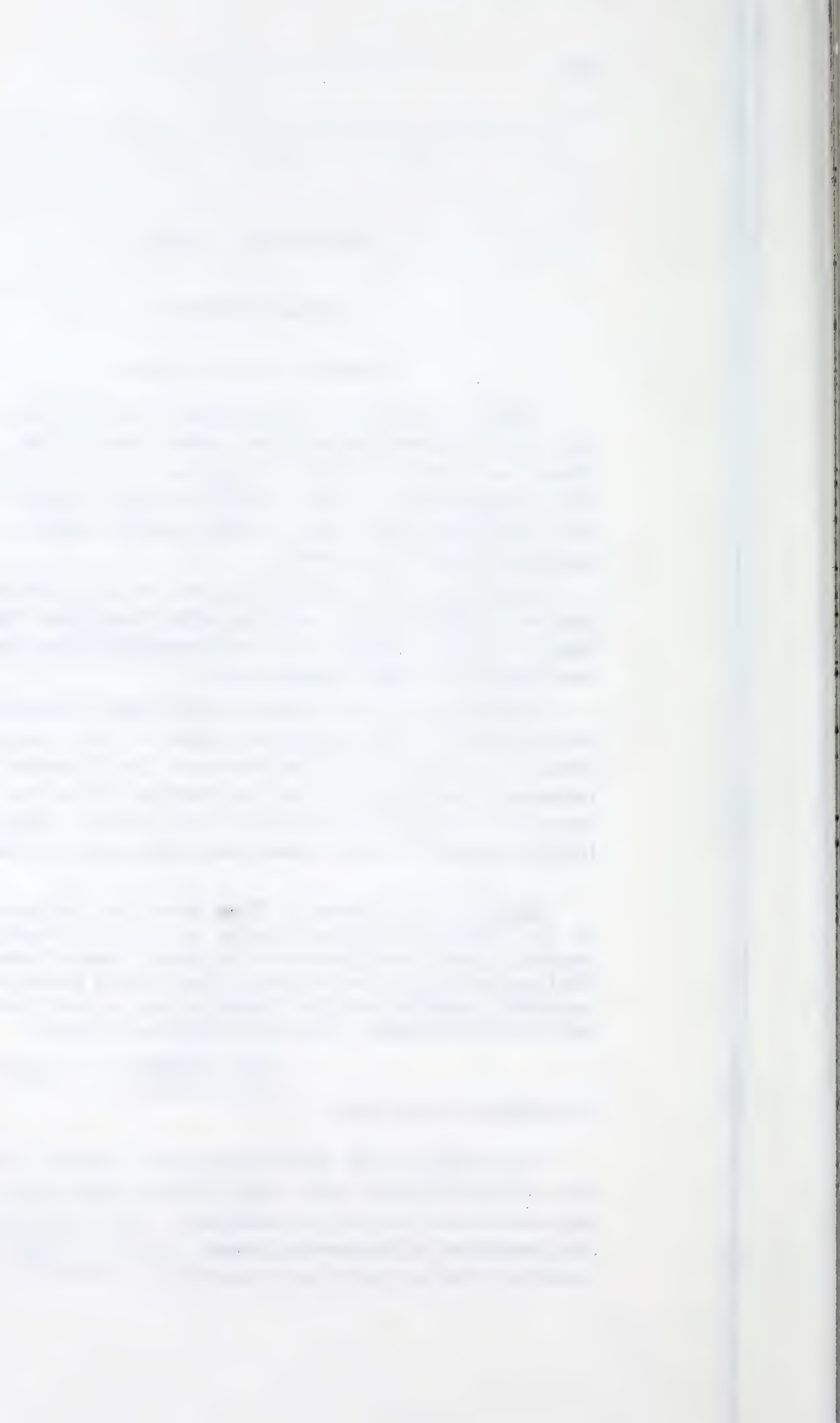
Not until 1807 was formal action taken relative to this burial ground. The permission given to the Congregational Society to erect its meeting-house on the Common and the consequent necessity of fixing its location, led to the appointment of a committee in March of that year to "stake out the burying ground," and it was actually surveyed as follows:

Beginning at a Stake 11 Rods from the Southwest corner of the Common; thence Running 20 rods Northerly on the westerly Line of said Common to a Stake; thence Easterly eight Rods parrallel with the Northerly Line of said Common, thence southerly parrallel with the Westerly Line of said Common 20 rods, thence westerly to the first Mentioned Bounds.

Bissell Phelps,	} Committee.
Aaron Minor,	

Waitsfield, 30 April 1807.

The meeting-house was constructed a little to the south-east of the cemetery, there being room between for a line of horse-sheds and an ample passageway. In later years, after the demolition of the meeting-house, all this land was incorporated into the cemetery, and is now largely taken up.



The elder Roderick Richardson, whose store stood at the northerly corner of the Common, and had slightly encroached upon the town property, was very desirous of obtaining a narrow strip across the north end. In 1807 he made an offer that was liberal, but attached a condition that the money be expended in clearing and fencing the cemetery, and the town refused. In fact, little was done to better its condition, and so rough and unkempt was it that in September, 1810, General Benjamin Wait, Col. Elias Taylor, and Capt. Bissell Phelps were chosen to enlist volunteers to level the Common and to act as a committee of arrangements, but the work was by no means completed, for in 1814 another committee was chosen to "plan and level the burying-grounds," and again in 1817 the selectmen were instructed to seed it down and repair the fence, which by 1822 had fallen into such disrepair that subscriptions were by vote of the town solicited to renew it, and this method failing, a tax was voted for the purpose in the following year. Indeed, the only attention paid to this spot for nearly a century consisted in an occasional renewal of the fences.

Here were buried most of the early fathers of the town, but the removal of the business and religious centre to the village on the river accentuated the lack of interest in this cemetery until it fell into a deplorable state of neglect, from which it has happily been rescued by an efficient Cemetery Commission chosen for the first time in 1904.

Meadow Cemetery.

The little cemetery located in the meadows northerly of the village was the second in point of age. It stands upon a mound or hillock that is supposed to mark closely the site of General Wait's first house, and was started as his family burial ground, although other neighboring families were soon allowed to acquire rights in it; it was until 1882 exclusively controlled by the lot owners. In 1863 the town voted to procure title to the various cemeteries in town if possible, but it was not until May 13, 1882, that Roderick Richardson and Lewis R. Joslin, as trustees for the proprietors, deeded this one to the town, it being the last to come within general control.



Methodist or Irasville Cemetery.

This cemetery was started as the churchyard of the Methodist denomination. On January 16, 1847, Rufus Barret deeded to the stewards of the Society a parcel of land lying in lot 138, on the flat northeasterly of the meeting-house and parsonage. Its convenient location led to its use by many families resident in the southerly part of Fayston, and the ground soon ceased to be closely identified with one denomination. Nothing was done by the town looking to acquiring title under the vote of 1863 until after the removal of this church to the village, but in 1872 it was voted to take control if the Society could give good title, and soon after this the transfer was made. Lots were rapidly taken up, and in 1877 and again in 1897 it was found necessary to enlarge the grounds by purchase of adjoining property.

Village Cemetery.

In January, 1845, Orson Skinner, Samuel Chipman, Artemas Brown, Hiram Joslin and Elijah Wyatt Bisbee, as building committee of the second Congregational Meeting-house, took title to six acres of land on the edge of the terrace south of the village. That portion of the land which lay in the rear of the meeting-house was at once devoted by them to the purposes of a cemetery. An undivided fractional portion of this cemetery was conveyed to the Congregational Society in 1856, but the remainder became vested in the town on February 27, 1864, by deed of such of the trustees as had not already conveyed to the Society. In 1875 the meeting-house was demolished, and the Society conveyed the site and yard to the town upon condition that it be kept forever as "an open frontage for the cemetery," and that no burials ever be made in any part of it except a strip twenty feet in width on the south end, and upon further condition that it never be sold for the purpose of erecting buildings thereon. Other parcels have been added from time to time, and the natural beauty of the spot, together with the public spirited interest of many citizens to see that it is well cared for, make it at this time well nigh a model country cemetery, while through this awakened interest, wisely fostered by the Cemetery Commission, a fund for its perpetual care is growing in a manner that augurs well for its future.

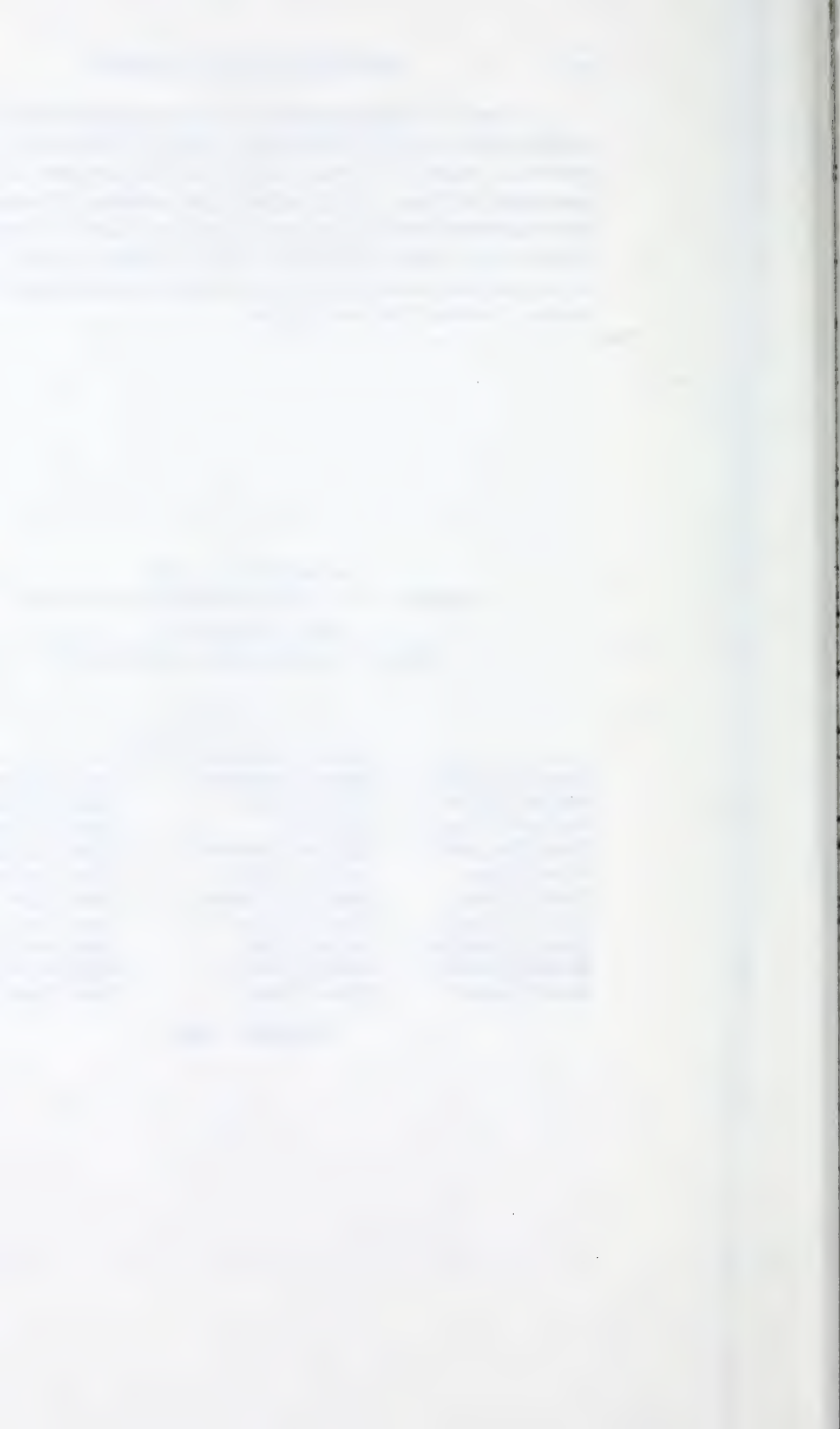


In 1906, it appearing that a large number of Revolutionary soldiers were buried in the town, many of them in unmarked graves, a movement was started for the erection of a fitting memorial to them. A great feldspar boulder of some eight or ten tons weight was taken from its resting place on a neighboring hillside and erected upon the lawn in front of this cemetery. In a panel cut in one face was set a bronze tablet, 27 x 36 inches in size, bearing this inscription:

IN MEMORY OF THE
SOLDIERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION
WHO LIE BURIED
WITHIN THE BORDERS OF THIS TOWN.

Samuel Barnard	General Benjamin Wait	
Abijah Brown	Gaius Hitchcock	Beriah Sherman
Nathaniel Brown	Joseph Joslin	Amasa Skinner
Doud Bushnell	Jesse Mix	Jared Skinner
Moses Chase	William Newcomb	Salah Smith
Caleb Colton	Joseph Osgood	Elias Taylor
Thomas Green	Jonathan Palmer	Daniel Taylor
Joseph Hamilton	Bissell Phelps	Ezra Wait
Ezekiel Hawley	Samuel Pike	Jeduthan Wait
John Heaton	Phineas Rider	William Wait
	Salma Rider	John Wells

ERECTED 1906.



APPENDIX A.

A list of voters in the town of Waitsfield in the year 1797
prepared by Jennison Jones:

<i>N. W. District.</i>	<i>S. W. District.</i>	<i>N. E. District.</i>
Stephen Pierce	Benjamin Wait	Moses Chase
John Barnard	Ezra Wait	Bissell Phelps
Elias Wells	Benjamin Wait, jr.	David Phelps
James Heaton	Thomas Sherman	Eli Skinner
Durin Still	Thomas Sherman, jr.	Salma Rider
Daniel Wilder	Daniel Sherman	Jonathan Palmer
Levi Wilder	Elijah Sperry	Samuel S. Savage
Phineas Rider	Jeduthan Wait	Nathaniel Bartlett
Jared Skinner	Joseph Trask	William Palmer
David Symonds	Isaac Trask	William Joiner
Elijah Freeman	Silas Trask	Harba Child
John Burdick	Simeon Stoddard	Joshua Pike
Jonathan Seaver	Nathan Sterling	William Wheeler
Joseph Barns	Jesse Mix	Elijah Grandy
Gaius Hitchcock	Eli Abbott	Joseph Hamilton
Abram Marsh	Jonah Strickland	
Samuel Barnard	Francis Dana	<i>S. E. District.</i>
Moses Fisk	Henry Dana	Evan Clark
Salah Smith	Foster Dana	Aaron Minor
Elijah Smith		Ezekiel Hawley
Daniel Taylor		Samuel Bailey
Beriah Sherman		
Abel Spaulding		



APPENDIX B.

MEMORANDUM OF COUNTY AND STATE OFFICES HELD BY
RESIDENTS OF WAITSFIELD.*Members of Constitutional Conventions.*

- | | |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1814, Stephen Pierce. | 1843, Norman Durant. |
| 1822, Matthias Stone Jones. | 1850, Benjamin Reed, jr. |
| 1828, Jason Carpenter. | 1857, Samuel Chipman. |
| 1836, Matthias Stone Jones. | 1870, Hiram Carleton. |

Assistant Judges of the County Court.

- 1814, Stephen Pierce.
 1835-37, Roderick Richardson, sr.
 1838, William Morrill Pingry.
 1840, Orson Skinner.
 1848, Roderick Richardson, jr.
 1855-56, Hiram Jones.
 1863-64, Calvin Fullerton.
 1868-69, Ira Richardson.
 1880-84, Jonathan Hammond Hastings.
 1892-98, Charles Edward Jones.
 1908, Clarence Milton Richardson.

Judge of Probate.

- 1836, Jason Carpenter.

State's Attorney.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1853-54, Moses H. Sessions. | 1870-72, Hiram Carleton. |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------|

Sheriff.

- 1854, James M. Richardson.
 1857-58, Jonathan Hammond Hastings.

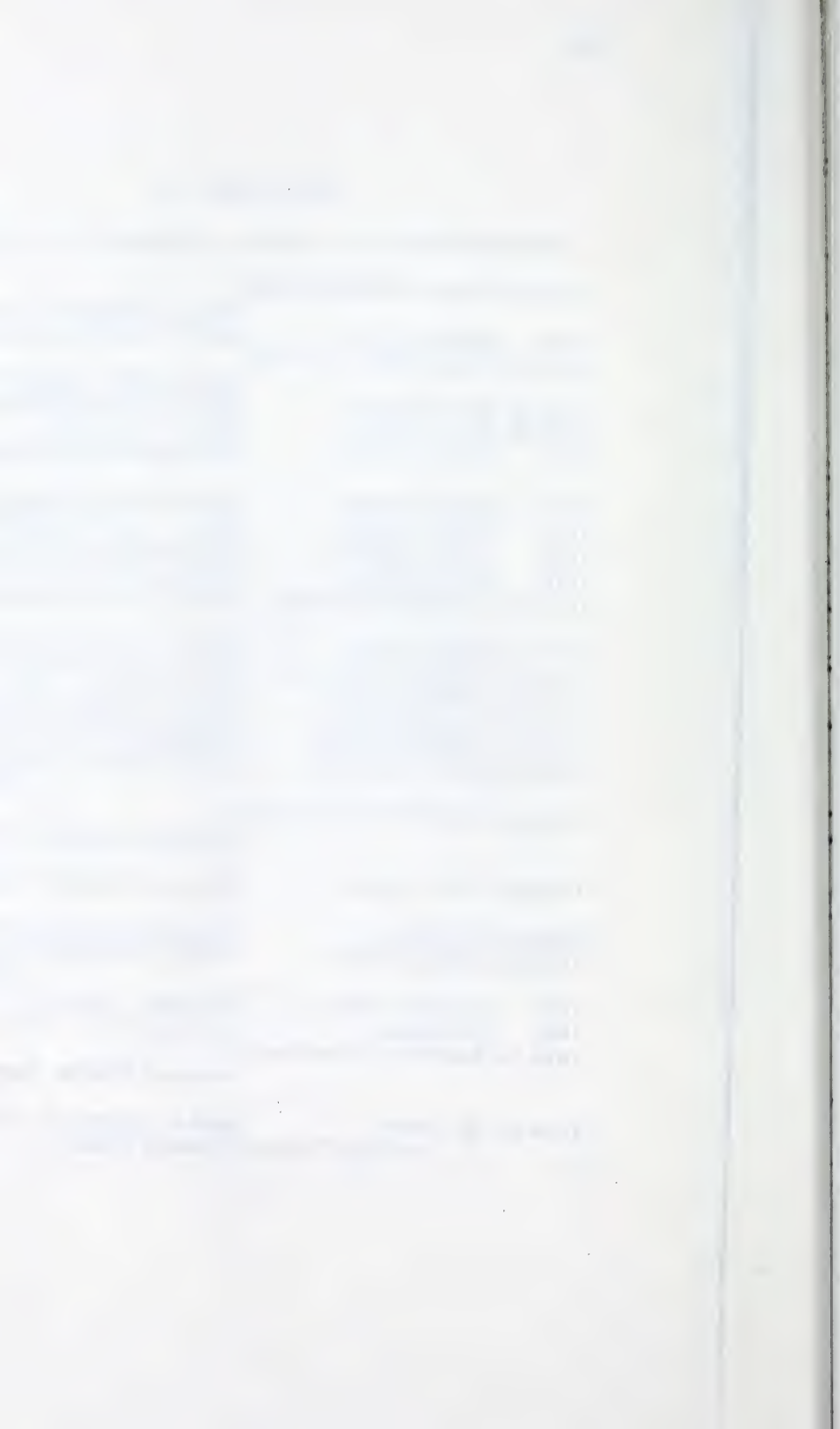
State Senators.

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1844, Roderick Richardson. | 1876-78, Ira Richardson. |
| 1861, Calvin Fullerton. | 1888-90, Walter Alonzo Jones. |
| 1870-72, Jonathan Hammond Hastings. | |
| | 1904-06, Oscar G. Eaton. |

APPENDIX C.

REPRESENTATIVES TO GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF VERMONT.

1795-99, General Benjamin Wait.	
1800, Stephen Pierce.	1854-55, Benjamin Reed, jr.
1801-02, General Benjamin Wait.	1856, Ira Richardson.
	1857-58, Rev. Lyman Prindle.
1803-07, Bissell Phelps.	1859-60, Pardon Bushnell.
1808-10, Amasa Skinner.	1861, No choice.
1811, Stephen Pierce.	1862-63, Jonathan Hammond Hastings.
1812-13, Amasa Skinner.	1864-65, David Martin Phelps.
1814, Stephen Pierce.	1866, Ira Richardson.
1815, Amasa Skinner.	1867-68, Benjamin Reed, jr.
1816, Edmund Rice.	1869-71, Hiram Carleton.
1817-20, Matthias Stone Jones.	1872-73, Henry Newton Bushnell.
1821-23, Ralph Turner.	1874-75, Moses E. Hadley.
1824-26, Matthias Stone Jones.	1876-79, Lucius Merrill Tyler.
1827-28, Jennison Jones.	1880-83, Walter Alonzo Jones.
1829-31, Jason Carpenter.	1884-85, Lucius D. Savage.
1832-33, Thomas Prentis.	1886-87, Orville M. Eaton.
1834-36, Jason Carpenter.	1888-89, Clarence Milton Richardson.
1837-39, Roderick Richardson, jr.	1890-91, Richardson James Gleason.
1840-42, Hiram Jones.	1892-93, Jonathan Hammond Hastings.
1843-45, No choice.	1894-95, Oramel Smith Joslin.
1846-47, Ithamar Smith.	1896-97, Meriden Lee Richardson.
1848, Benjamin Reed, jr.	1898-1901, Jesse B. Norton.
1849, No choice.	1902-03, Oscar G. Eaton.
1850-51, Roderick Richardson, jr.	1904-05, Charles Henry Newcomb.
1852-53, No choice.	1906-07, George W. Wallis.
	1908-09, Frederic Fremont Wilder.



APPENDIX D.

TOWN OFFICERS.

Town Clerks.

1794-95, Moses Heaton.	1826, Edmund Rice.
1796-1801, Benjamin Wait, jr.	1827, Jennison Jones.
1802, Salah Smith.	1828-35, Lewis Holden.
1803, Benjamin Wait, jr.	1836-40, William Morrill Pingry.
1804, Ezra Jones.	1841-42, Orange Smith.
1805-06, Salah Smith.	1843-44, Jonathan Morse.
1807-09, Ezra Jones.	1845, Orange Smith.
1810-15, Edmund Rice.	1846-47, Cyrus Joslin.
1816-25, Matthias Stone Jones.	1848 to June, 1855, Cyrus Skinner.
*June, 1855—, Richardson James Gleason.	

Selectmen.

1794, Benjamin Wait, James Heaton, Moses Chase.
1795, Benjamin Wait, John Barnard, Salma Rider.
1796, Benjamin Wait, Phineas Rider, Aaron Minor.
1797, Jared Skinner, Stephen Pierce, Benjamin Wait, jr.
1798, Stephen Pierce, Aaron Minor, James Heaton.
1799, Benjamin Wait, Jared Skinner, Samuel Bayley.
1800, Stephen Pierce, Jared Skinner, Aaron Minor.
1801, Stephen Pierce, Benjamin Wait, jr., Simeon Stoddard.
1802, Bissell Phelps, Samuel Bayley, John Burdick.
1803, Bissell Phelps, Phineas Rider, Moses Fisk.
1804, Bissell Phelps, Moses Fisk, Aaron Minor.
1805, David Symonds, Aaron Phelps, Levi Wilder.
1806, David Symonds, Aaron Phelps, Levi Wilder.
1807, Bissell Phelps, Simeon Stoddard, Jennison Jones.
1808, Bissell Phelps, Jennison Jones, Simeon Stoddard.
1809, Jennison Jones, Amasa Skinner, Edmund Rice.
1810, Matthias Stone Jones, John Burdick, Edmund Rice.
1811, Edmund Rice, Elias Taylor, Matthias Stone Jones.
1812, Edmund Rice, Elias Taylor, Constant Freeman.
1813, James Joslin, Salah Smith, Levi Wilder.
1814, James Joslin, Phineas Rider, Matthias Stone Jones.
1815, John Burdick, John Campbell, Aaron Phelps.
1816, Ezra Jones, Andrew B. Minor, Ithamar Smith.
1817, Ezra Jones, Andrew B. Minor, David Symonds.

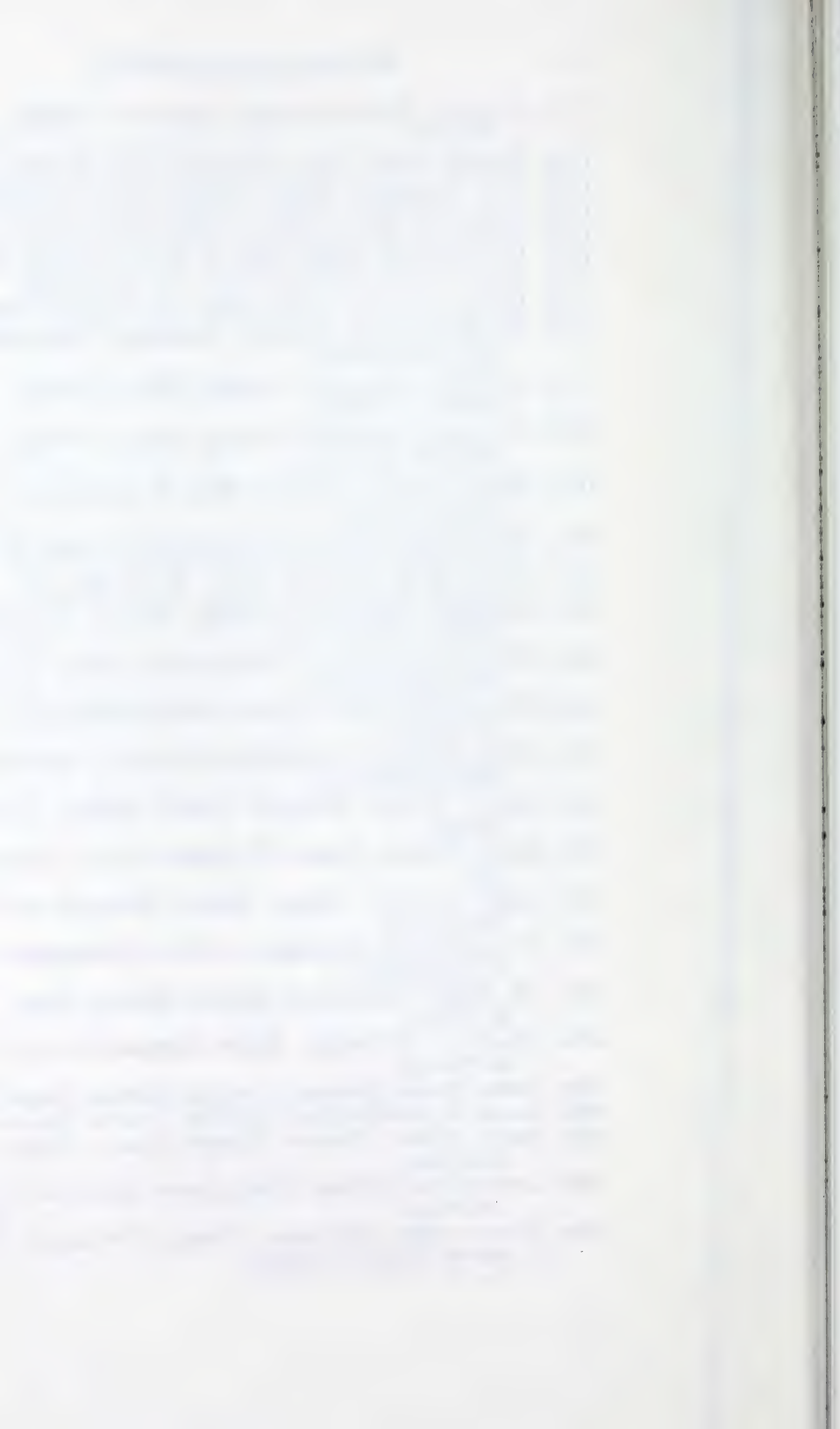
*It is believed that the length of Mr. Gleason's service is without equal in the State of Vermont.



- 1818, Ezra Jones, Edmund Rice, Erastus Woodward.
- 1819, Roderick Richardson, John Campbell, Levi Wilder.
- 1820, Roderick Richardson, John Campbell, James Joslin.
- 1821, Jason Carpenter, Asaph Burdick, Orson Skinner.
- 1822, Jason Carpenter, Matthias Stone Jones, Lynde Wait.
- 1823, Roderick Richardson, Jennison Jones, Andrew B. Minor.
- 1824, Jennison Jones, Lynde Wait, Roderick Richardson.
- 1825, Ralph Turner, John Campbell, Orson Skinner.
- 1826, Ralph Turner, Matthias Stone Jones, Nathan Stowell.
- 1827, Matthias Stone Jones, James Joslin, Elias Taylor, jr.
- 1828, James Joslin, Orson Skinner, Jason Carpenter.
- 1829, Roderick Richardson, Robert Leach, Francis Wilder.
- 1830, Robert Leach, John Campbell, Jennison Jones.
- 1831, John Campbell, Rufus Barret, Jedediah Bushnell.
- 1832, Orson Skinner, Robert Orton Stoddard, Thomas Prentis.
- 1833, Thomas Prentis, John Campbell, Lewis Holden.
- 1834, John Campbell, Timothy Reed, Jonathan H. Brown.
- 1835, Jason Carpenter, Lyman Fisk, Roderick Richardson.
- 1836, Roderick Richardson, Lyman Fisk, Robert Orton Stoddard.
- 1837, Roderick Richardson, Lyman Fisk, Robert Orton Stoddard.
- 1838, Jennison Jones, Orson Skinner, Roderick Richardson.
- 1839, Jennison Jones, William Morrill Pingry, Samuel Chipman.
- 1840, Roderick Richardson, jr., John Campbell, Samuel Chipman.
- 1841, Samuel Chipman, James Joslin, Hiram Jones.
- 1842, Hiram Jones, Jonathan Morse, Cyrus Joslin.
- 1843, Hiram Jones, Cyrus Joslin, Crowell Matthews.
- 1844, Cyrus Joslin, Crowell Matthews, Cornelius Emerson Joslin.
- 1845, Crowell Matthews, Cornelius Emerson Joslin, Hiram Joslin.
- 1846, Roderick Richardson, Hiram Jones, Nathaniel Graves Joslin.
- 1847, Cornelius Emerson Joslin, Jedediah Bushnell, Nathaniel Graves Joslin.
- 1848, Jedediah Bushnell, Nathaniel Graves Joslin, Cyrus Joslin.
- 1849, Cyrus Joslin, Elijah Holden, John Stafford Campbell.
- 1850, Roderick Richardson, John Stafford Campbell, Stephen Perry Joslin.
- 1851, John Stafford Campbell, Stephen Perry Joslin, Timothy Reed.
- 1852, John Stafford Campbell, Timothy Reed, Hiram Jones.
- 1853, Nathan Robinson, Almon Joslin, Luther Durant.
- 1854, Luther Durant, A. G. Murray, James M. Richardson.
- 1855, A. G. Murray, Ira Richardson, Pardon Bushnell.
- 1856, Ira Richardson, Pardon Bushnell, Horatio Fullerton.
- 1857, Horatio Fullerton, Cornelius Emerson Joslin, Orvis Jones.



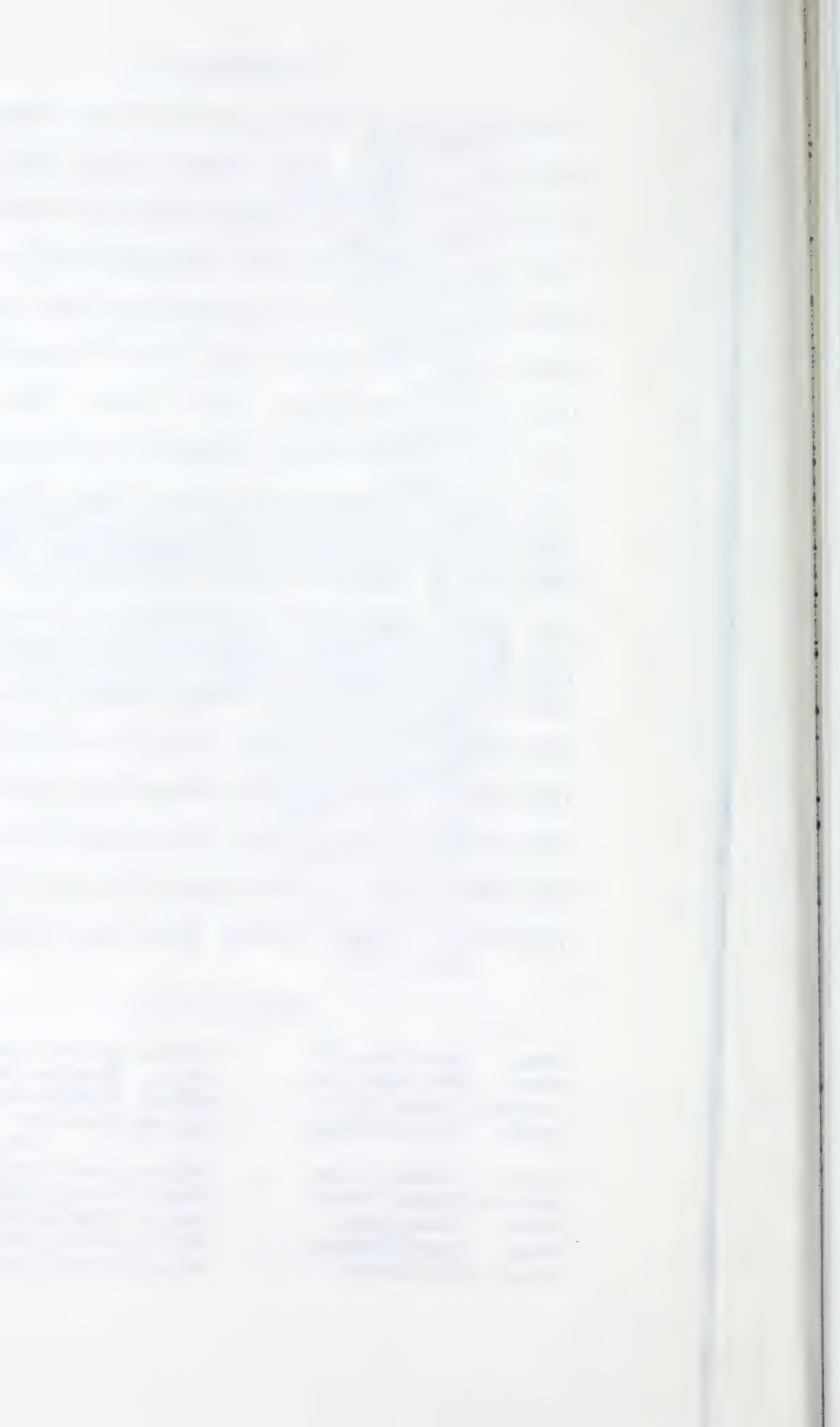
- 1858, Cornelius Emerson Joslin, Stephen C. Parker, Orcas C. Wilder.
- 1859, Erastus Parker, John Waterman, Samuel Chipman.
- 1860, John Waterman, John C. Parker, Orcas C. Wilder.
- 1861, John C. Parker, Thomas D. Poland, David Martin Phelps.
- 1862, Thomas D. Poland, David Martin Phelps, John C. Parker.
- 1863, David Martin Phelps, John C. Parker, Hiram Jones.
- 1864, John C. Parker, Hiram Jones, Ira Richardson.
- 1865, Hiram Jones, Ira Richardson, David Martin Phelps.
- 1866, Ira Richardson, Jonathan Hammond Hastings, Henry Newton Bushnell.
- 1867, Jonathan Hammond Hastings, Henry Newton Bushnell, Moses E. Hadley.
- 1868, Jonathan Hammond Hastings, Henry Newton Bushnell, Plina E. Lockwood.
- 1869, Henry Newton Bushnell, Plina E. Lockwood, Cornelius Emerson Joslin.
- 1870, Hiram Jones, Abel Alonzo Kneeland, Lucius D. Savage.
- 1871, Abel Alonzo Kneeland, Lucius D. Savage, Otis Wallis.
- 1872, Lucius D. Savage, Otis Wallis, Rufus Bucklin.
- 1873, Jonathan Hammond Hastings, Charles Edward Jones, Edward Anson Fisk.
- 1874, Charles Edward Jones, Edward Anson Fisk, Albert Frederick Richardson.
- 1875, Edward Anson Fisk, Albert Frederick Richardson, Thomas D. Poland.
- 1876, Albert Frederick Richardson, Thomas D. Poland, Henry Newton Bushnell.
- 1877, Henry Newton Bushnell, Josiah Holden, George W. Fisher.
- 1878, Josiah Holden, George W. Fisher, George Hiland Hastings.
- 1879, Josiah Holden, George Hiland Hastings, Ira Edwin Richardson.
- 1880, George Hiland Hastings, Ira Edwin Richardson, George L. Walbridge.
- 1881, Ira Edwin Richardson, Charles Edward Jones, George W. Fisher.
- 1882, George L. Walbridge, Henry Newton Bushnell, Lucius D. Savage.
- 1883, Henry Newton Bushnell, Lucius D. Savage, Josiah Holden.
- 1884, Lucius D. Savage, Josiah Holden, Charles Edward Jones.
- 1885, Josiah Holden, Charles Edward Jones, Wesley Green McAllister.
- 1886, Charles Edward Jones, Wesley Green McAllister, Plina E. Lockwood.
- 1887, Wesley Green McAllister, George Weymouth Folsom, George Hiland Hastings.



- 1888, George Hiland Hastings, John Gunnison Lewis, Edward Anson Fisk.
 1889, John Gunnison Lewis, Edward Anson Fisk, Clarence Milton Richardson.
 1890, Edward Anson Fisk, Clarence Milton Richardson, Charles Edward Jones.
 1891, Clarence Milton Richardson, Charles Edward Jones, Oramel Smith Joslin.
 1892, Charles Edward Jones, Oramel Smith Joslin, Abel Alonzo Kneeland.
 1893, Oramel Smith Joslin, Abel Alonzo Kneeland, Levi O. Wilder.
 1894, Oramel Smith Joslin, Levi O. Wilder, George Hiland Hastings.
 1895, George Hiland Hastings, Meriden Lee Richardson, Julius E. Berry.
 1896, Meriden Lee Richardson, Julius E. Berry, Nathan Boyce.
 1897, Julius E. Berry, Nathan Boyce, Frederic Fremont Wilder.
 1898, Nathan Boyce, Plina E. Lockwood, John L. Baird.
 1899, Plina E. Lockwood, John L. Baird, Melvin John Waterman.
 1900, John L. Baird, Melvin John Waterman, Julius I. Palmer.
 1901, Richard J. Browne, Chandler Prentis, Eugene C. Berry.
 1902, Richard J. Browne, Chandler Prentis, Robert J. McAllister.
 1903, Robert J. McAllister, Frederic Fremont Wilder, Clarence Milton Richardson.
 1904, Frederic Fremont Wilder, Walter Henry Moriarty, George Weymouth Folsom.
 1905, Frederic Fremont Wilder, Walter Henry Moriarty, George Weymouth Folsom.
 1906, Frederic Fremont Wilder, Walter Henry Moriarty, George Weymouth Folsom.
 1907, Walter Henry Moriarty, George Weymouth Folsom, Walter Cyrus Joslyn.
 1908, Frederic Fremont Wilder, Walter Cyrus Joslyn, Edward Anson Fisk.

Town Treasurer.

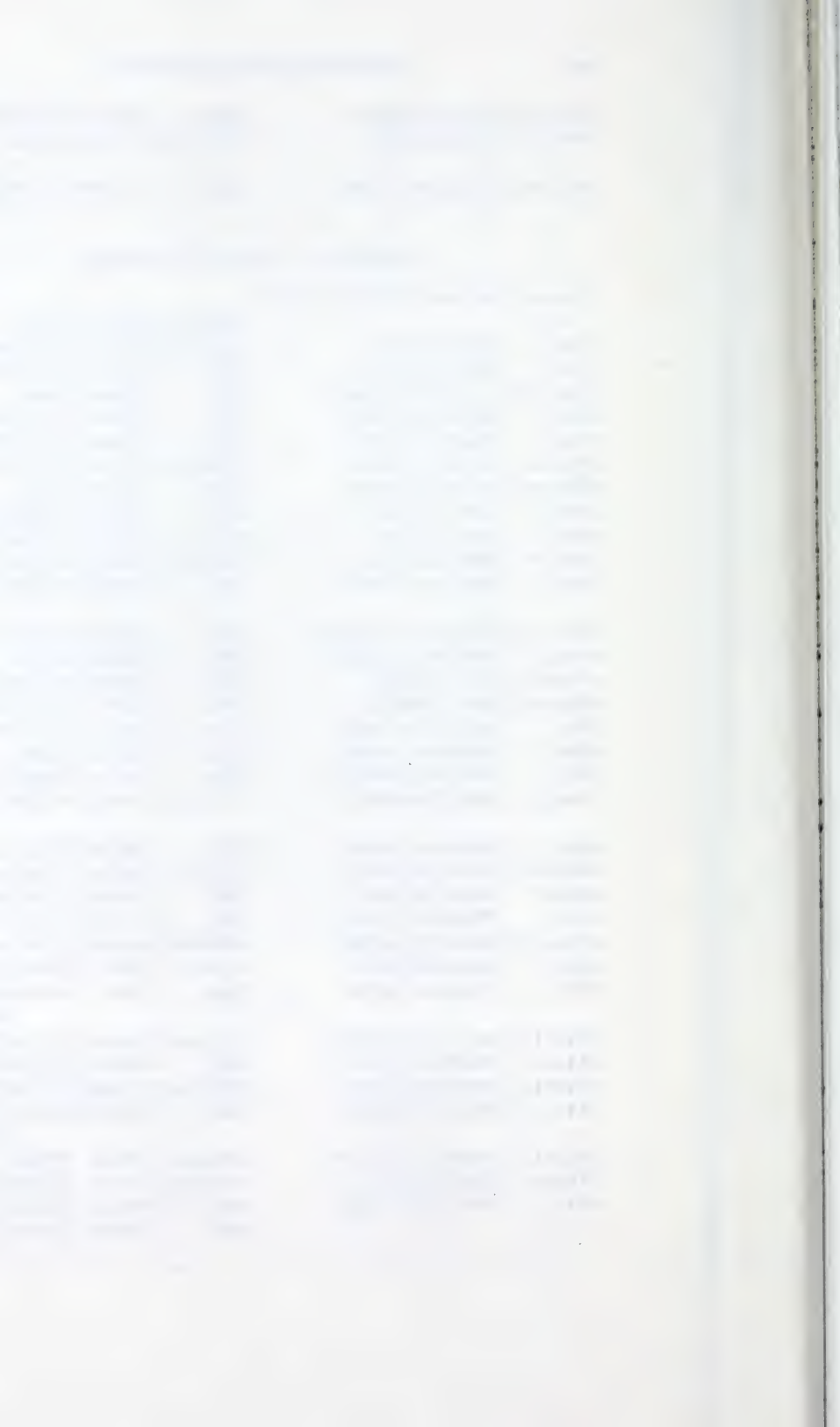
- | | |
|--------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1794, John Barnard. | 1823-34, Jason Carpenter. |
| 1795, Benjamin Wait. | 1835, Matthias Stone Jones. |
| 1796-97, Abram Marsh. | 1836-37, William Morrill Pingry. |
| 1798, Jared Skinner. | 1838-40, Roderick Richardson, jr. |
| 1799, Phineas Rider. | 1841-42, Jonathan Morse. |
| 1800-01, Bissell Phelps. | 1843-46, Orange Smith. |
| 1802, Ezra Jones. | 1847-51, Dan Richardson. |
| 1803, Jared Skinner. | 1852-53, Calvin Fullerton. |
| 1804-05, Eli Skinner. | 1854-55, Cyrus Skinner. |



1806-07, David Phelps.	1856, Dan Richardson.
1808-14, Salah Smith.	1857-1904, Richardson James Gleason.
1815-22, Jennison Jones.	1904—, Henry Newton Bushnell.

Moderators at March Meetings.

1794-95, General Benjamin Wait.	
1796-97, Salah Smith.	1848-51, Hiram Jones.
1798, John Barnard.	1852-53, Calvin Fullerton.
1799-1800, Jared Skinner.	1854, Samuel Chipman.
1801, Stephen Pierce.	1855, Hiram Jones.
1802, Bissell Phelps.	1856, Samuel Chipman.
1803-04, Stephen Pierce.	1857, James M. Richardson.
1805-06, Bissell Phelps.	1858-59, Samuel Chipman.
1807, Levi Wilder.	1860, Hiram Jones.
1808, Aaron Minor.	1861, Calvin Fullerton.
1809-11, John Burdick.	1862, Samuel Chipman.
1812, Stephen Pierce.	1863-64, Ebenezer Ainsworth.
	1865, Cornelius Emerson Joslin.
1813-14, Constant Freeman.	1866, Ebenezer Ainsworth.
1815, Stephen Pierce.	1867, Hiram Jones.
1816-18, Salah Smith.	1868, Ebenezer Ainsworth.
1819-20, John Burdick.	1869, Loren Washburn Jones.
1821, Jason Carpenter.	1870-71, Franklin J. Greene.
1822, Jennison Jones.	1872, Hiram Jones.
1823, Jason Carpenter.	1873, Lucius Merrill Tyler.
1824, John Burdick.	1874-75, Cornelius Emerson Joslin.
1825, Jennison Jones.	1876, Lucius D. Savage.
1826-28, Jason Carpenter.	1877-85, Charles Edward Jones.
1829, Orson Skinner.	1886, Lucius D. Savage.
1830, Jennison Jones.	1887, Charles Edward Jones.
1831-33, Jason Carpenter.	1888-89, Lucius D. Savage.
1834, Orson Skinner.	1890-91, Charles Edward Jones.
1835, Jennison Jones.	1892, Henry Newton Bushnell.
1836-38, Jason Carpenter.	1893-94, Charles Edward Jones.
1839, Orson Skinner.	1895, Nathan Boyce.
1840-41, Jennison Jones.	1896-1901, Jesse B. Norton.
1842, Orson Skinner.	1902, Henry Newton Bushnell.
1843-44, Samuel Chipman.	1903-04, Daniel Ralph Bisbee.
1845-46, Hiram Jones.	1905-06, Charles Edward Jones.
1847, Dan Richardson.	1907, Daniel Ralph Bisbee.
	1908, Burton Dewey Bisbee.



APPENDIX E.

CENTENNIAL.

At the annual town meeting held March 5, 1889, it was voted to arrange for a suitable observance of the one hundredth anniversary of the settlement of the town by General Benjamin Wait. A small appropriation was made, and Edward Anson Fisk, Walter Alonzo Jones, Ziba Hamilton McAllister, Milo Albert Bushnell and Abel Alonzo Kneeland were chosen a committee to have the matter in charge.

An invitation to "come home" on this occasion was sent to hundreds of former residents of the town and their descendants, and on Sunday, August 4, a large audience listened to a commemorative sermon preached in the Congregational Meeting-house by Rev. Pliny Fisk Barnard, a son of the town.

Wednesday, August 7, 1889, was chosen as the day for the general centennial exercises, and no event in the history of the town has ever brought together a larger company than gathered on the lawn between the Methodist Meeting-house and the Union Meeting-house on the morning and afternoon of that beautiful summer day. Conveyances, both public and private, were taxed to bring home the returning children of the town.

At half past ten in the morning the procession formed in the village square, and marched to the spot chosen for the exercises, which were opened with singing, and a prayer by Rev. Harvey Webster. Abel Alonzo Kneeland welcomed the assembly in the name of the town, and the song Old New England was rendered by a choir under the leadership of Ziba Hamilton McAllister.

An historical address dealing with the life of General Wait and the early days of the town, delivered by Walter Alonzo Jones, and listened to with marked interest by all present, closed the morning exercises.

Immediately a bountiful dinner was spread by the women of Waitsfield in the vestry of the Congregational Meeting-house, and several hundred guests sat around the tables. Dinner over, all paid a visit to the museum of ancient relics gathered for the



day in the vestry of the Methodist Meeting-house, and then repaired to the scene of the morning exercises, where after preliminary exercises a centennial poem was read by Dorric A. Kneeland. Edwin F. Palmer, Esq., of Waterbury, a son of the town, delivered a scholarly oration, and at its close a centennial hymn, of which both words and music were written by Rev. Perrin Batchelor Fisk, was sung by the choir. Following this Mrs. Alice (Wilder) Richardson recited Ithamar Smith's poem "The Burning House," and the formal exercises of the day closed with the reading of letters from absent friends and a benediction by Rev. Elisha S. Fisk.

CENTENNIAL POEM.

My friends: The music of a hundred years
Is far too grand a theme for my rough rhyme;
The pleasures and the pains, the hopes and fears,
And what we've gained, and lost, in all that time.

One hundred years ago, no melody
From blended cornets' brazen throats was heard.
The only song was one trilled merrily
By some wild, happy and unfrightened bird.

Luxuriantly beech and maple grew
Where now are grassy fields and fertile farms;
And yonder, where the corn is waving now,
The graceful elms entwined their giant arms.

Our predecessors, sturdy men and strong,
Trode paths marked only by the settler's axe;
In easy carriages we roll along,
And sometimes grumble at the highway tax.

Full often they at night were roused in fear,
By wild beasts prowling round their homes for prey;
But now about the only growls we hear
Are those which listers list to annually.

They read and studied by the firelit hearth,
Or used a tallow candle, sputtering low;
But light we bring from the bowels of earth,
And heaven's lightning tame to steady glow.

It used to be that crops were cut by hand;
The mower and the reaper had to sweat.
Machines now swiftly glide o'er all the land,
And farmers long to harvest faster yet.



They carried grist so very far to mill
That on the road they'd quite devour the whole;
The handy miller grinds it now, and will,
Perhaps, with practice, take it all for toll.

New England rum, in times of long ago,
Was drunk by kegs and barrels in each home;
The peddled pints we get are poisoned so
That General Wait would never dream 'twas rum.

The streams were teeming then with sportive trout,
Requiring pole and line quite thick and strong;
The little newly-hatched ones we pull out
Are estimated at six inches long.

In those good times the folks were rarely ill,
As we've heard many aged people tell;
They had both strength of body and of will,—
When sick, they drank some herb tea and got well.

We scarce can realize a change so great,
As forty years will make in friendly faces;
In place of early chum or gay schoolmate,
We see but aged forms, or vacant places.

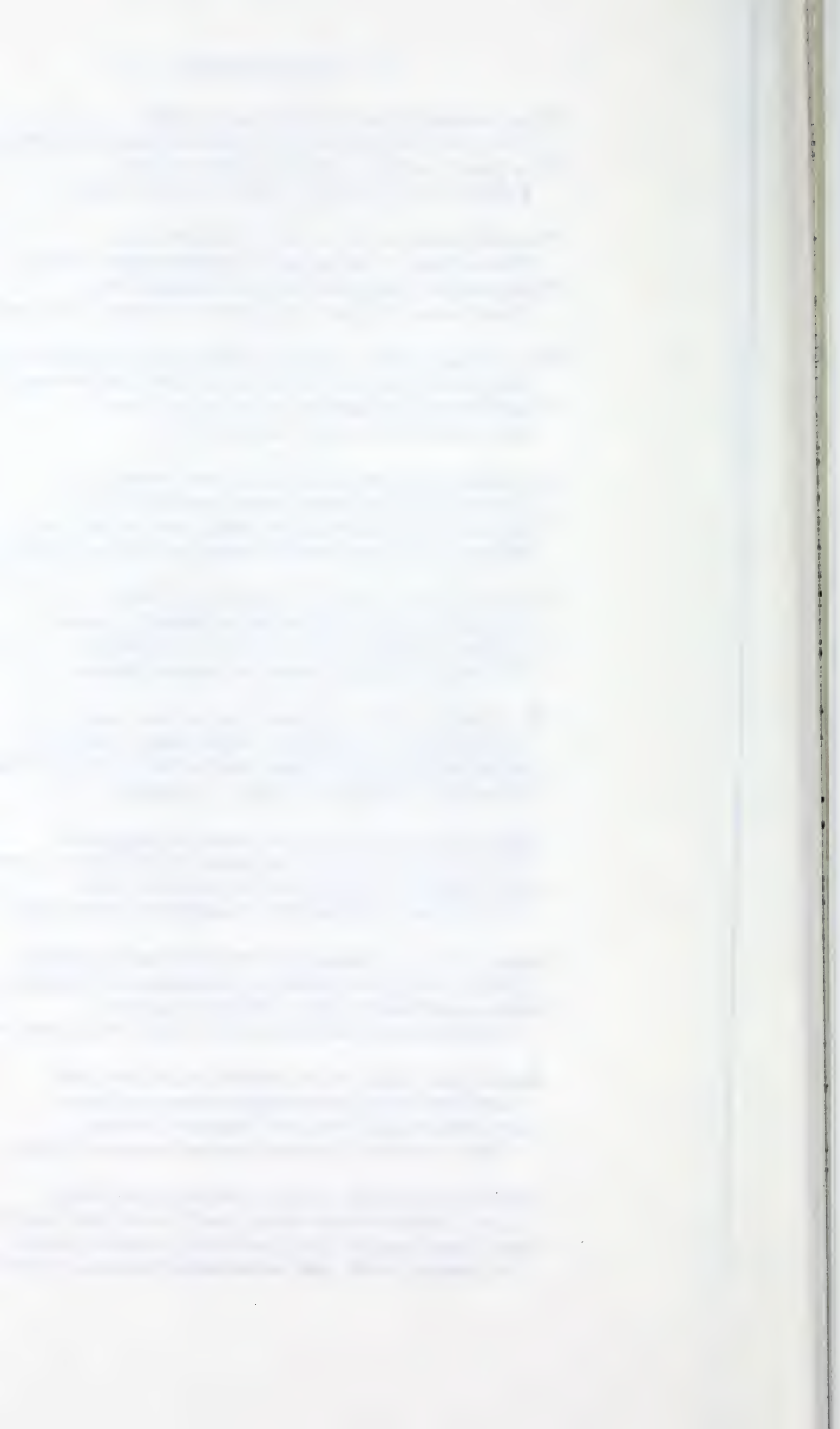
We gladly greet all those who gather here,
And shake long-absent hands most heartily;
But something sometimes starts the blinding tear,—
Fair faces formed in many a memory.

Where are the friends we loved so long ago?
Have they checkmated been in life's great game?
How happens it in this wide world of woe,
That some of them have wealth and some have fame?

Some left their homes to seek the lauded West;
Some sent their children, thinking that might do;
Some sent their mighty dollars to invest,
And sometime they may wish they had them, too.

But if you think we've parted with our best,
And sent away no sample drone or dunce,
Just look around you and size up the rest,
Then own that Waitsfield raised smart children once.

But why so prone to leave these fertile fields,
And fonder friends than you'll soon find again,
For "down east's" stony soil and scanty yields,
Or lonely, wild, and wind-swept western plain?



Equipped with health and strength, we need not fear
Life's battle in Vermont, although she's rough;
Those qualities we all need anywhere,
Whatever gives them not, gives not enough.

Ungrateful we should never be, indeed,
To those who donned the blue at duty's call.
The nation borrowed them for time of need,
But when the need was past, returned not all.

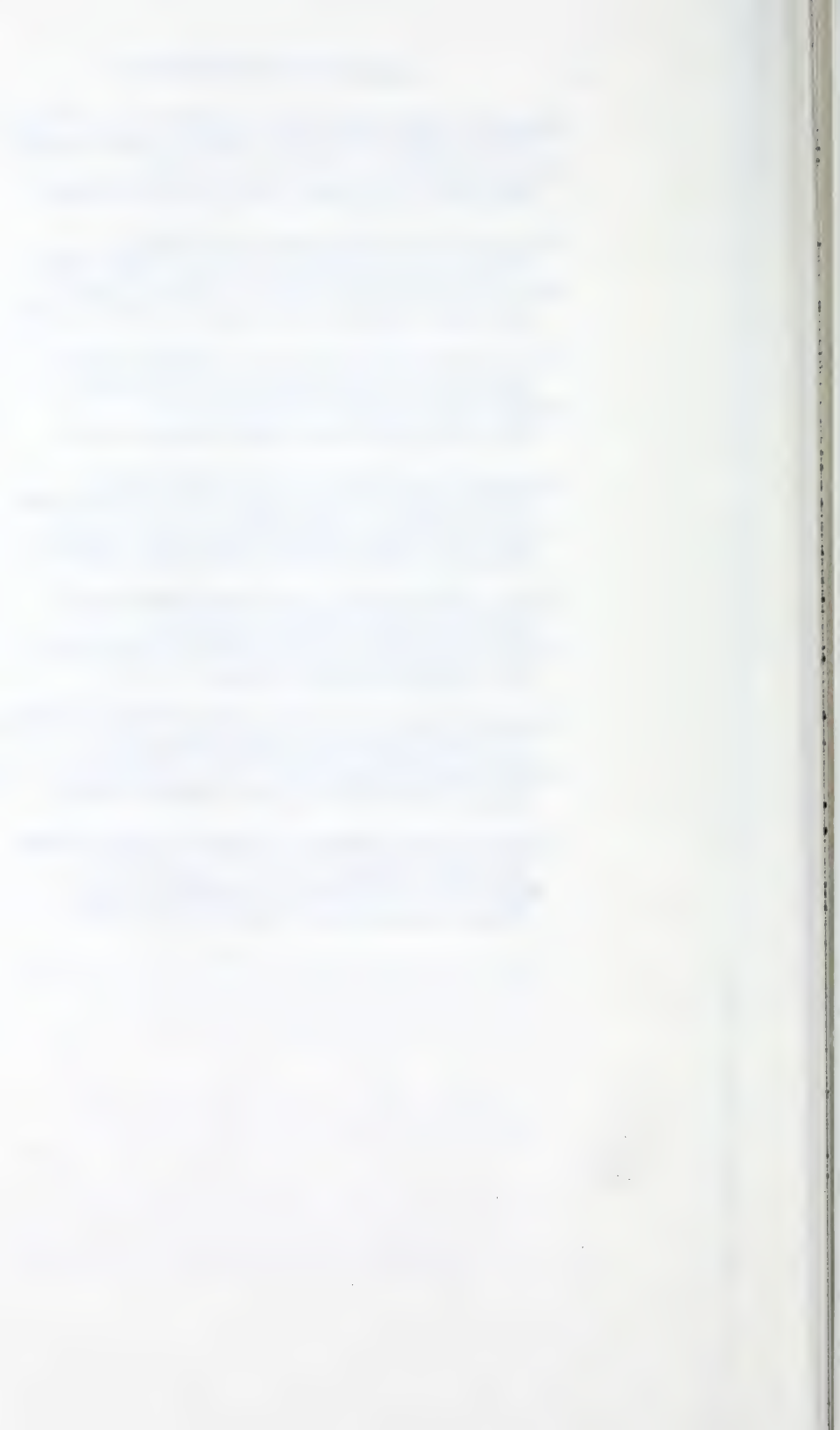
Some, with devotion that we well may prize,
Believing all men should like brothers be,
With worthy spirit of self-sacrifice,
Have shortened life in toil beyond the sea.

May each one here today, or old or young,
Draw lessons from the past and con them well;
And in the future, with both pen and tongue,
The story glad of God's great good next tell.

When other hundred years have rolled away,
And each been added to eternity,
When Waitsfield's people-gather that glad day,
To celebrate another century,

May that dear flag, our own Red, White and Blue,
In freedom float o'er faces just as fair,
O'er homes as happy and o'er hearts as true,
As e'er have fallen to *our* century's share.

Not ours, dear friends, to mingle in that throng,
But on a brighter and far happier shore,
We'll raise our voices in triumphant song,
Where centuries are counted never more.



GENEALOGIES OF WAITSFIELD FAMILIES.

Throughout these records it has been the general intention to begin the record with the emigrant ancestor or with the earliest known generation. In the case of families not now resident in Waitsfield, whose record may be found in print elsewhere, only the briefest mention is made of the generations preceding the first of the name to settle in Waitsfield.

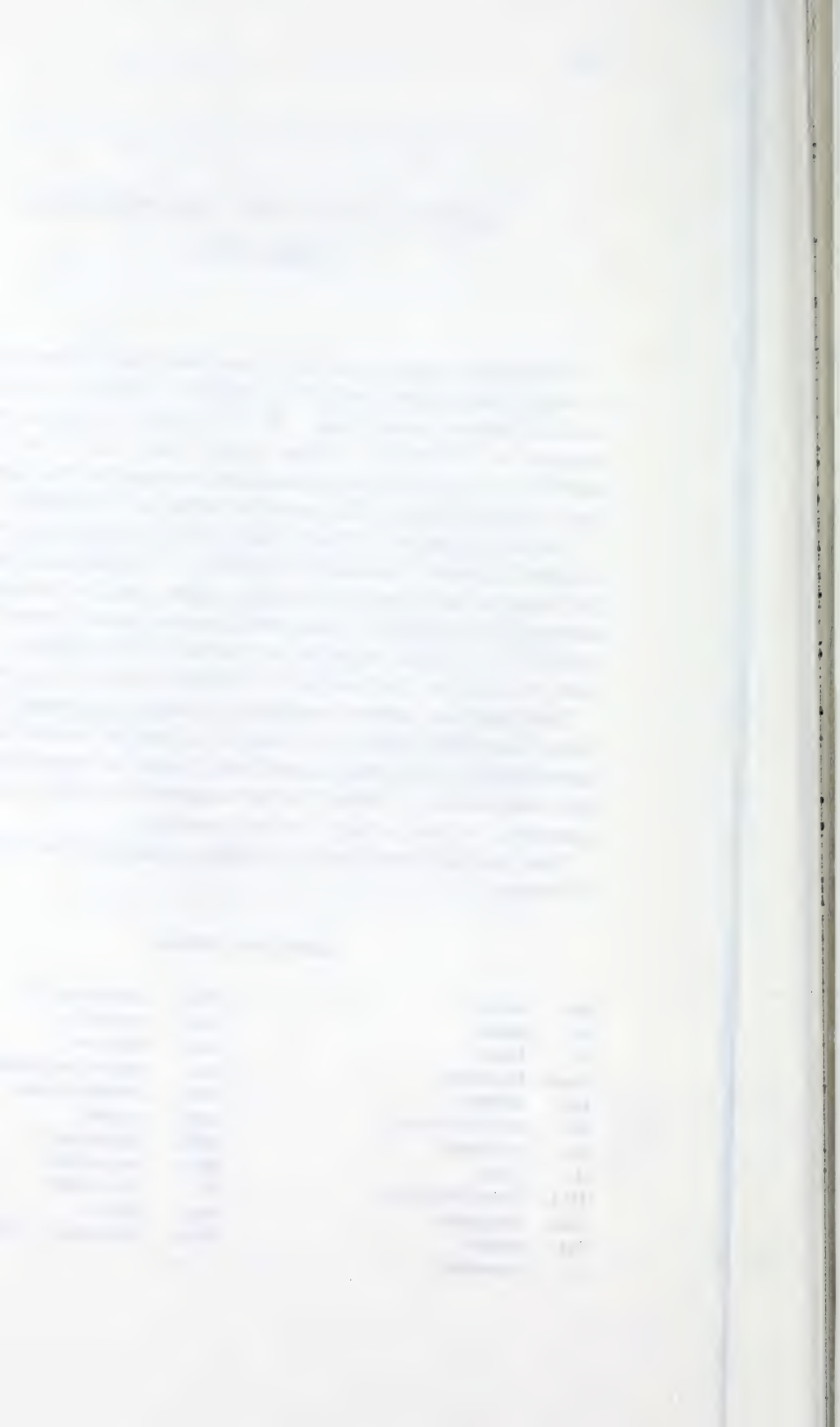
The arrangement follows closely that adopted by the New England Historic Genealogical Society. The numeral preceding the name of each head of a family refers back to the immediate ancestor, in the list of whose children the same person is designated by the same number at the left of the Roman numeral used to indicate the number of children in each family.

The Christian names numbered in order and found in parenthesis after the name of a head of a family denote the direct ancestral line, the generations being given in consecutive order and the number 1 given to the emigrant ancestor, or if he is unknown, to the earliest known ancestor.

Free use has been made of certain abbreviations, chiefly the following:

ABBREVIATIONS

abt.	about.	Nfd.	Northfield, Vt.
ae.	aged.	prob.	probably.
b.	born.	rem.	removed.
bapt.	baptised.	res.	resided or residence.
bef.	before.	Rev.	Revolutionary.
ch.	child or church.	sett.	settled.
chn.	children.	Spfld.	Springfield.
d.	died.	unm.	unmarried.
Dfd.	Deerfield, Mass.	W.	Waitsfield.
dau.	daughter.	wid.	widow.
est.	estate.	Wtby.	Waterbury, Vt.
m.	married.		



ABBOTT.

GEORGE¹ ABBOTT was a resident of Rowley, Mass., in 1642; died 1647; had three children, of whom the second was George² Abbott, born in England about 1631; husbandman and tailor; settled in Andover 1655; freeman May 19, 1669; died Mar. 22, 1688-9; m. in Ipswich, Mass., Apr. 26, 1658, Sarah, probably dau. Ralph and Alice Farnum.

Of his ten children the eldest was George³ Abbott, farmer and shoemaker; born Jan. 28, 1658-9; died Jan. 24, 1724; m. (1) Sept. 13, 1689, Elizabeth, probably dau. Joseph and Elizabeth (Phelps) Ballard, who d. May 6, 1706; (2) July 21, 1707, Hannah Estey of Topsfield, Mass.

He had nine children, of whom the sixth was Moses⁴ Abbott, yeoman and joiner; born Feb. 14, 1698; married in Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 5, 1725, Bathsheba, dau. Capt. Thomas and Martha (Barns) Gilbert. His farm was in that part of Brookfield that became New Braintree, but he later removed to Greenwich, Mass. Of his ten children the fourth was Obed⁵ Abbott.

1. OBED⁵ ABBOTT (*Moses⁴, George³, George², George¹*), son of Moses⁴ and Bathsheba (Gilbert) Abbott, was born in Brookfield, Mass., May 8, 1730.

He married, Apr. 24, 1755, Elizabeth Edmunds.

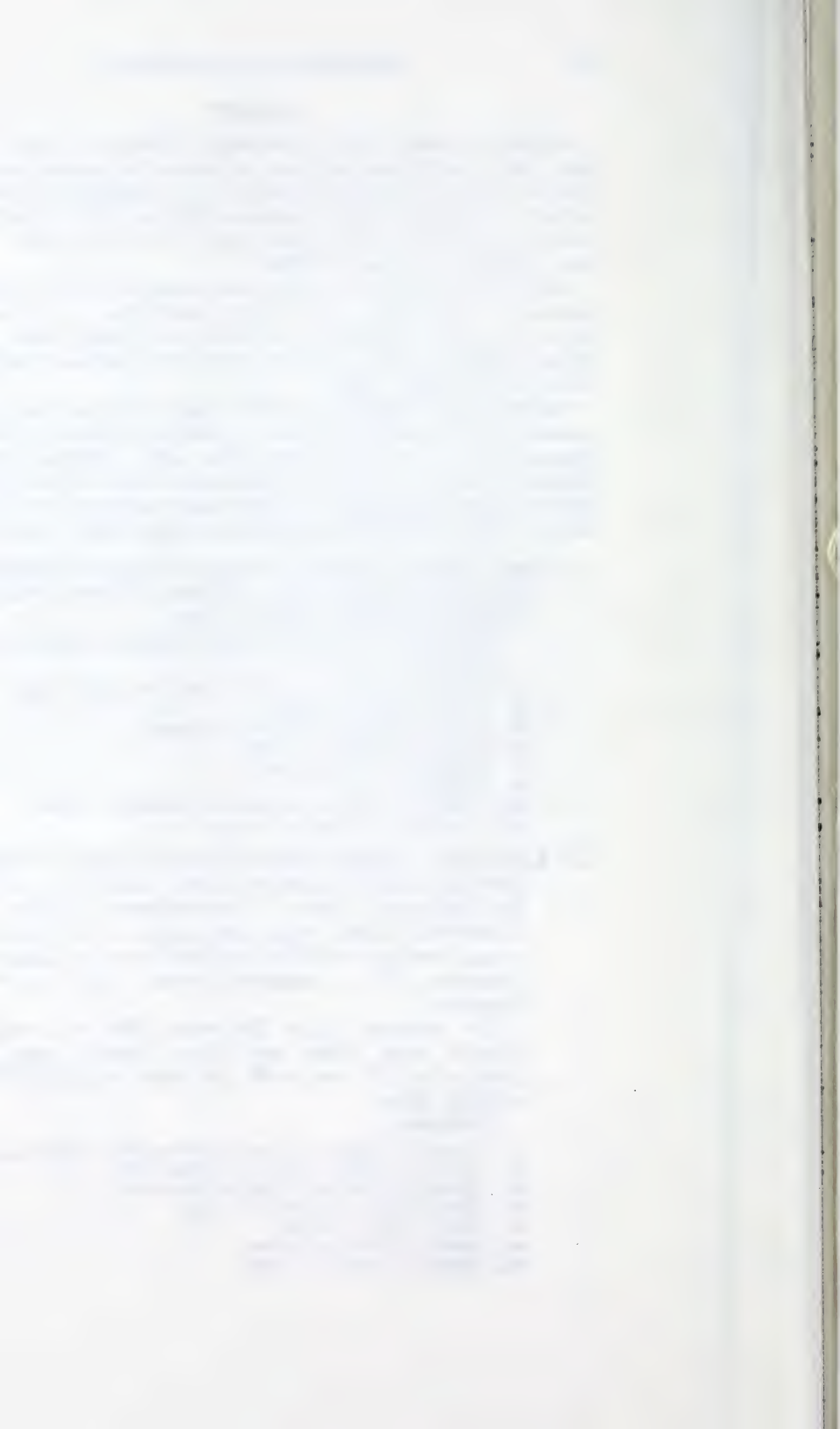
Children:

- i. PHEBE, b. Apr. 12, 1756 in New Braintree, Mass.
 2. ii. ELI, b. Mar. 25, 1758.
 - iii. SARAH, b. Aug. 13, 1760; d. young.
 - iv. SARAH, b. Apr. 3, 1762.
 - v. MOSES, b. May 23, 1763.
 - vi. LYNUS.
 - vii. ESQUIER, b. June 19, 1770 in Brookfield, Mass.
 - viii. HANNAH, b. Aug. 27, 1773.
2. ELI⁶ ABBOTT (*Obed⁵, Moses⁴, George³, George², George¹*) was born in New Braintree, Mass., March 25, 1758; sett. in Shelburne, Mass.; Revolutionary soldier; was in Greenfield, Mass., 1792, and came to W. before March, 1794, having lived for a short time in Kingston, now Granville, Vt.; removed, about 1808, to "Southern Vermont."

He married (1) at Shelburne, Feb. 28, 1788, Eunice Hawks, dau. Abner and Mary Hawks, bapt. Sept. 6, 1761; died May 20, 1788; (2) Sept. 17, 1789, Mary Allen of Gill, Mass.

Children:

- i. OBED,⁷ b. Sept. 14, 1790 in Shelburne; d. Feb. 24, 1797.
- ii. EUNICE, b. Apr. 5, 1792 in Greenfield.
- iii. EMILY, b. Mar. 24, 1794 in Waitsfield.
- iv. DAVID ALLEN, b. June 4, 1796.
- v. ELI, b. Mar. 4, 1798.
- vi. OBED, b. Feb. 15, 1800.
- vii. ANSON, b. Mar. 21, 1802.



- viii. SALLY, b. Mar. 24, 1804; d. Mar. 29, 1804.
- ix. AMBROSE, b. June 20, 1805.
- x. SAMANTHA, b. Dec. 11, 1807.

ISOM ABBOTT was summoned to depart the town Jan. 16, 1813.

ADAMS.

BENJAMIN H. ADAMS, son of Benjamin 2nd and Susan (Hutchinson) Adams, was born in Tunbridge, Vt., Nov. 17, 1810. He was admitted to the Orange County Bar June 15, 1836, and removed to Waitsfield in January, 1838, where he practiced his profession until his death, Oct. 13, 1849. He married (1) Nov. 4, 1837, Malvina M. Cushman, who married (2) Apr. 14, 1852, Nathaniel Stockwell.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CATHARINE, b. Nov. 25, 1839; d. Apr. 1, 1842.
- ii. BENJAMIN HENRY, b. Feb. 17, 1843.
- iii. WALTER FRANCIS, b. Nov. 23, 1844.
- iv. MARCELLE F., b. July 20, 1848.

ABRAM S. ADAMS, son of George and Sally Adams, came from Middlesex in 1850 and purchased the chair factory on Carding Machine Brook; rem. after a few years to Fayston, where he married Oct. 30, 1870, Nancy (Templeton) dau. Peter and Eunice Seaver. She was his third wife.

AINSWORTH.

EDWARD¹ AINSWORTH, born about 1652, was married at Roxbury, Mass., Jan. 1, 1687-8 to Joanna, dau. Joshua Hemingway, and died at Woodstock, Conn., Mar. 5, 1740. He had thirteen children, of whom the third was Edward² Ainsworth, born in Roxbury, Aug. 18, 1693. He married Apr. 5, 1722, Joanna, dau. Matthew Davis of Pomfret, Conn., and died at Woodstock, Conn., June 16, 1758.

Of his five children the third was Edward³ Ainsworth, born in Woodstock, Nov. 21, 1729. He was a physician and farmer, and settled early in Richmond, N. H., but removed to Claremont, N. H., where he died Feb. 10, 1806. He married (1) May 22, 1755, Keziah Corbin; (2) Mar. 15, 1758, Sybil, dau. Thomas Child.

1. EBENEZER⁴ AINSWORTH (*Edward³ Edward² Edward¹*), son of Edward³ and Sybil (Child) Ainsworth, was born, prob. in Richmond, N. H., Jan., 1762; sett. in Brookfield, Vt., where he kept a tavern; rem. abt. 1835 to Nfd., Vt., where he died Nov. 5, 1846. He married Joanna (or Anna) West of New Haven, Conn., b. at Tolland, Conn., June 23, 1763; d. Aug. 16, 1846.



Children, born in Brookfield, Vt.:

- i. SUSANNA ROWENA, b. June 2, 1786; m. Oct. 7, 1805, Samuel Stow.
 - ii. MARTHA, b. abt. 1790; d. May 8, 1868, unm.
 2. iii. LUTHER, b. Nov. 17, 1791.
 - iv. CALVIN, b. July 15, 1794; merchant; d. in Williamstown, Vt., Mar. 25, 1872; m. Jan. 7, 1821, Laura Lynde.
 - v. ALBAGENCE, b. abt. 1796; merchant; d. in Nfd. Oct. 18, 1831; m. Dec. 25, 1822, Emily Lyman.
 - vi. RODOLPHUS, b. Nov. 8, 1800; merchant; d. in Williamstown July 1, 1856; m. Oct. 18, 1835, Hannah Coburn.
 - vii. MATILDA, b. July 29, 1802; m. Feb. 14, 1828, Lucius Edson.
 - viii. LORENZO, b. Nov. 24, 1808; d. May 4, 1809.
2. LUTHER⁵ AINSWORTH (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *Edward*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Brookfield, Vt., Nov. 17, 1791; moved from Brookfield to Waitsfield, thence to Warren, where he kept a tavern, and finally to Roxbury, Vt., where he died Jan. 30, 1855.

He married Nov. 13, 1816, Lovina Smith, who married (2) Horatio Smith, and d. Aug. 15, 1870.

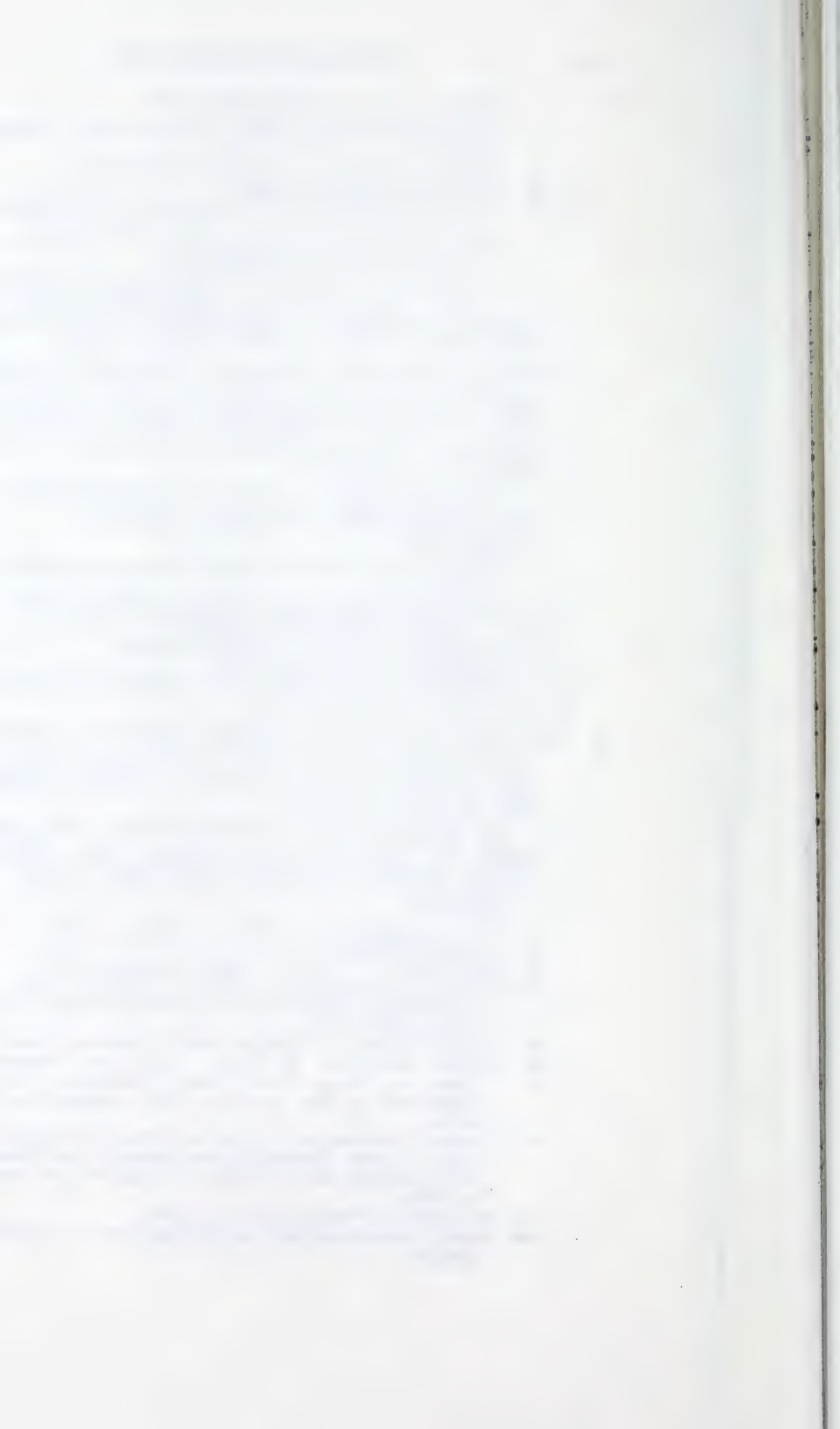
Children:

- i. ROXANA KINGSBURY,⁶ b. June 18, 1819; d. abt. 1879 at Waitsfield.
 - ii. ANGELINA TOTTINGHAM, b. Dec. 7, 1820; m. Dec. 1843, Dr. Asahel Kendrick of Randolph, Vt.
 - iii. LORENZO, b. Apr. 3, 1823; died young.
 3. iv. EBENEZER, b. July 27, 1826.
 - v. LOIS LOVINA, b. 1828; d. Jan. 12, 1832, ae. 3 yrs., 9 mo.
 4. vi. LUTHER, b. May 13, 1831.
3. EBENEZER⁶ AINSWORTH (*Luther*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *Edward*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Waitsfield, Vt., July 27, 1826; farmer and tavern keeper; resided in Fayston and W.; d. Oct. 10, 1882.

He married (1) 1846, Melinda Orcutt, who died Dec., 1850; (2) Aug. 29, 1852, Caroline, dau. Horatio and Sophia (Jefferds) Fullerton, born July 2, 1831.

Children:

- i. EVELYN MELINDA,⁷ b. May 25, 1847; m. Mar. 8, 1868, Dr. Charles Hebard.
- ii. HENRIETTA, b. Feb. 23, 1849; d. June 20, 1876.
- iii. CHARLES FULLERTON, b. May 28, 1854; m. Aug. 29, 1883, Harriet, dau. Ezra O. and Harriet (Matthews) Joslin; res. Minneapolis, Minn.
- iv. CARRIE FRANCIS, b. Mar. 2, 1856; d. June 21, 1859.
- v. CALVIN FRANKLIN, b. July 7, 1858; res. Minneapolis; m. Mar. 20, 1895, Grace Stuart Meacham. Chn.: *Stuart Meacham*,⁸ b. Dec. 12, 1897; *Ruth Fullerton*, b. Sept. 26, 1899.
- vi. GEORGE FERDINAND, b. June 11, 1860; res. Minneapolis; m. May 15, 1886, Harriet E., dau. Azro D. and Anna Bragg. Chn.: *Caroline Ray*,⁸ b. Mar. 20, 1888; *Walter Scott*, b. Apr. 7, 1889.
- vii. ELIZABETH SOPHIA, b. Jan. 24, 1863.
- viii. MARY JEFFERDS, b. Apr. 3, 1865; m. June 6, 1903, Homer O. Brooks.



- ix. WINIFRED EBENEZER, b. Oct. 8, 1871; res. Minneapolis; m. Dec. 25, 1893, Grace Myrtle Wilson. Chn.: *Marion Virginia*,⁸ b. June 29, 1898; *Robert Ebenezer*,⁸ b. Aug. 6, 1894.
4. LUTHER⁶ AINSWORTH (*Luther*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *Edward*,² *Edward*¹) was born May 13, 1831. Enlisted Co. H., 6th Vt. Vols., Aug. 14, 1861; Capt., Sept. 20, 1862; killed at Banks Ford, Va., May 4, 1863, while leading a charge. Ainsworth Post 36, G. A. R., is named for him. He married July 2, 1851, Betsey P. Silsby, b. Sept. 1, 1832; d. Nov. 4, 1857. Children, born in Roxbury, Vt.
- i. IDA BETSEY,⁷ b. June 11, 1852; m. May 4, 1881, Irwin Rowe.
 - ii. EVERARD LUTHER, b. May 20, 1854; m. Sept. 28, 1879, Ella E. Fuller; rem. to Chippewa Falls, Wis.
 - iii. FRANK SILSBY, b. May 19, 1856; m. (1) Dec. 25, 1878, Mary D. West; (2) Oct. 8, 1891, Nellie West; res. So. Royalton, Vt.
 - iv. IDA LOVINA, b. Oct. 22, 1857; m. Aug. 13, 1885, Charles O. Hinckley.

HENRY AINSWORTH came from Claremont, N. H., and bought land on the east side in 1817. After 1822 he was a resident of Northfield.

LEONARD W. AINSWORTH was for a few years a resident of W., but removed soon to Middlesex and thence to Burlington, Vt. Children:

- i. MARY.
- ii. CHARLES.
- iii. GEORGE J., b. 1843; m. Aug. 18, 1865, Addie E., dau. Peter and Ann Drew. Ch: *Addie A.*, b. June 13, 1867.
- iv. SARAH.

LORENZO D. AINSWORTH came from Barre, Vt., and was proprietor of the mills in the village from 1855 to 1863.

ALLEN.

EDWARD¹ ALLEN, weaver, of Ipswich, Mass., 1658; removed about 1678 to Suffield, Conn., where he died Nov. 21, 1696; married Nov. 24, 1658, Sarah, dau. Richard Kimball of Ipswich. Of their thirteen children the eighth was Benjamin² Allen, born Sept., 1673, weaver, of Springfield, Mass., 1717-24, after which date he disappears.

He married Oct. 4, 1699, Mercy Towsley. They are given seven children, of whom the third is said to have been Joseph³ Allen, born 1702, although proof fails. He settled in Bernardston, Mass., 1759, and died there July 17, 1786, ae. 84; married Apr. 4, 1727, Hannah, dau. Joseph Clesson of Northampton. They had eight children, of whom the eldest was Zebulon⁴ Allen, born Oct. 22, 1727, in Springfield, Mass.; Lieut. in the French War, 1755-8; sett. in Bernardston, Mass., 1756, and died there



Feb. 15, 1786. He married Nov. 21, 1751, Freedom Cooley of Sunderland. Of their eight children the second was Sem⁶ Allen, born Apr. 6, 1755, settled in Leyden, Mass., and married Experience——.

ERASTUS⁶ ALLEN (*Sem*,⁵ *Zebulon*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Edward*¹) son of Sem⁵ and Experience Allen of Leyden, Mass., was born, probably, in Shelburne, Mass., May 16, 1782. His father died when he was a child and he was adopted by Jared Skinner, with whose family he came to Waitsfield. About 1830 he removed to Fayston and thence in 1836 to Gouverneur, N. Y., where he died Feb. 6, 1858.

He married Apr. 23, 1806, Paulina, dau. Daniel Witherbee and Elizabeth (Barnard) Wilder, b. Aug. 29, 1788; d. Aug. 3, 1864.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. AURELIA,⁷ b. Feb. 26, 1807; m. Joseph Russ; res. Stockton, N. Y.; d. Dec. 24, 1887.
- ii. ELECTA, b. Dec. 12, 1808; m. Eli Mix of Gouverneur, N. Y.; d. Mar. 20, 1899.
- iii. PAULINA, b. Jan. 31, 1811; d. Feb. 6, 1829.
- iv. LOVINA, b. May 20, 1813; m. Sept. 6, 1835, Rev. Bela Fancher, who sett. in Homer, Mich.; d. Apr. 30, 1854. Chn: *Laura L., Mary P., David B., Lucy L.*
- v. HORACE, b. Feb. 24, 1815; m. Philinda Thrall; d. at Gouverneur, N. Y., July 9, 1895.
- vi. KATHERINE, b. Sept. 30, 1818; d. Mar. 24, 1842.
- vii. LUCINDA S., b. June 10, 1821; m. Dr. Thaddeus Murdock of Glens Falls, N. Y.; d. July 28, 1876.
- viii. LUCRETIA, b. Nov. 26, 1823; m. Erwin S. Barnes, of Gouverneur, N. Y.
- ix. HENRY MARTIN, b. Mar. 7, 1826; d. Feb. 22, 1832.
- x. FRANCIS WILDER, b. Mar. 11, 1829; res. Freehold, Pa.; d. Jan. 17, 1894.

WILLIAM ALLEN, a resident in Waitsfield 1798–1801.

DAVID ALLEN had the following children of school age in 1849: Lucy B., Clarinda P. and Oriama E.

CLARENCE JEAN⁹ ALLEN (*Edwin*,⁸ *John*,⁷ *Gilbert*,⁶ *Elnathan*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Nehemiah*,² *Samuel*¹), son of Edwin and Ruth Lull (Keith) Allen, was born in Pomfret, Vt., July 24, 1853, the eldest of three children; after teaching for some years he took the degree of M. D. at the University of Vermont, 1884, and at once began the practice of his profession at W. In 1889 he removed to Peterboro, N. H., and in 1898 to Winchester, Mass.

He married Aug. 31, 1875, Eva Ophelia, dau. Cornelius Emerson and Josette (Dumas) Joslin, b. Mar. 5, 1853.

Child, born in Marengo, Ill.

CLARE JEAN,¹⁰ b. June 1, 1880; m. June 28, 1903, Arthur E. Joslin. Ch: *Jean*,¹¹ b. May 6, 1906.



ASHCROFT.

NATHAN B. ASHCROFT, a resident in Waitsfield about 1828, was born Aug. 15, 1787.

He married Dec. 27, 1812, Betsey Lawrence, b. Mar. 26, 1784. Children:

- i. HESTER ANN RYDER, b. Oct. 20, 1814.
- ii. NATHAN SIAZ, b. Sept. 8, 1816.
- iii. JOHN WESLEY, b. Oct. 23, 1823.
- iv. A son, b. Feb. 28, 1826.
- v. ELIZA ANN, b. Mar. 10, 1828.

ASHLEY.

1. PHILEMON² ASHLEY (*James*¹ of Deerfield, Mass., or vicinity) was born Apr. 18, 1785. Removed from Deerfield to Waterbury, Vt., and thence to Moretown, where he died Feb. 6, 1865.

He married Sylvia Keete, b. Aug. 2, 1789; d. Jan. 29, 1865. Children:

2. i. STEBBINS,³ b. Feb. 24, 1810, in Waterbury, Vt.
- ii. IRA, b. Jan. 30, 1811.
- iii. SYLVIA, b. Aug. 3, 1812; d. Nov. 17, 1885.
- iv. HARRIET, b. May 24, 1813; d. Feb. 17, 1899.
- v. DEXTER, b. in Moretown, May 4, 1818; d. at Moretown, July 15, 1892. Had issue.
- vi. NANCY, b. Apr. 23, 1821; d. Dec. 2, 1846.
- vii. JANE, b. June 16, 1824; d. Oct. 20, 1842.
- viii. MALINDA, b. Oct. 14, 1827; m. Solomon Hutchins of Moretown; d. May 19, 1896.

2. STEBBINS³ ASHLEY (*Philemon*,² *James*¹) was born in Waterbury, Vt., Feb. 24, 1810; cooper; died Nov. 13, 1892, at Waitsfield.

He married (1) Zilla Foster, b. Jan. 25, 1811; d. June, 1872; (2) Aug. 5, 1873, Eunice Montague, dau. Peter W. and Eunice Seaver of Moretown.

Children:

- i. SYLVIA K.,⁴ b. Aug. 1, 1832; m. Sept. 26, 1848, Geo. C. Marshall.
- ii. ZILLA, b. July 3, 1836; m. Oct. 31, 1857, Henry A. Daniels of Fayston, Vt.
- iii. STEBBINS, b. Feb. 18, 1845; m. Aug. 5, 1870, Martha, dau. Nathan B. and Julia E. (Carpenter) Smalley. No issue.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 20, 1833; resided in Waterbury, where he d. Apr. 28, 1893; m. Ellen F. Moody. Chn: *Arthur*,⁵ *Jessie*.

3. IRA³ ASHLEY (*Philemon*,² *James*¹) was born in Waterbury, Vt., Jan. 30, 1811; he was for some years a resident of W., and died there, Dec. 3, 1889.

He married (1) Nancy Gladding; (2) May 5, 1847, Sophronia, dau. Henry and Hannah (Keete) Ball of Dfd., Mass., b. Dec. 4, 1815; d. Aug. 27, 1898.

Children:

- i. EMELINE,⁴ m. Christopher Spaulding.
- ii. JENNIE M., b. May 8, 1843; m. (1) Mar. 8, 1863, Franklin J. Greene; (2) Mar. 22, 1894, Francis A. Boyce.
- iii. NANCY G., b. 1851; m. Feb. 8, 1881, David E. Turner of Greenfield, Mass.



ATHERTON.

JOHN B. ATHERTON was born in Canada and died at Waitsfield, Mar. 11, 1888, *ae.* 46; stone mason; private, 17th Vt. Vols. He married Marcia, dau. Oscar Scribner.

Children:

- i. HENRY, m. ——— Tubbs; res. Essex, Vt.
- ii. JOHN.
- iii. ELIZABETH, m. Luther Shattuck of Morristown, Vt.

AVERY.

CHRISTOPHER AVERY and wife Polly had a son, Seth Morse, b. in W., June 13, 1805, but removed within a year.

BABBITT.

REV. JAMES H. BABBITT, pastor Cong'l. Church, Sept. 10, 1868 to Dec. 24, 1876, was a son of James Howard Babbitt, and grandson of Charles Babbitt of Taunton, Mass.; he was born Jan. 13, 1839; Amherst Coll., 1865; Andover Theological Seminary, 1868; pastor at Swanton, Vt., Jan., 1877 to Dec., 1887, and at West Brattleboro, Vt., Jan., 1888 to Sept. 10, 1900, when he retired from active work in the ministry and settled at Andover, Mass., where he died Sept. 14, 1903. A leader in the Sunday School work in Vt.

He married Aug. 12, 1868, Mary F., dau. Rev. Sereno and Sarah Abbott of Andover.

Children:

- i. JAMES ADDISON, b. Oct. 22, 1869; Yale Univ., 1893; m. Sept. 11, 1895, Mary Abigail Adams of Swanton; physician at Philadelphia, Pa. and Haverford Coll.
- ii. WINIFRED HOWARD, b. Aug. 4, 1871; Williams Coll., 1895; Supt. Public Instruction, Hawaii, 1906; m. Nov. 28, 1901, Sarah Mitchell Carter.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 15, 1875; d. Aug. 4, 1875.
- iv. HAROLD FRENCH, b. Sept. 21, 1876; m. Sept. 21, 1904, Katharine M. Dexter.
- v. THEODORE PERLEY, b. June 27, 1880; m. July 10, 1907, Cora M. James.
- vi. ALICE EVELYN, b. Oct. 19, 1882; d. Apr. 19, 1899.

BAILEY.

SAMUEL BAILEY came to Waitsfield about 1795-6 from Windsor, Vt., and had probably lived in Cornish, N. H. at an earlier date. Private in Col. Jonathan Chase's Regt.; on service at Ticonderoga June 27-July 11, 1777; selectman, 1799, 1802; charter member of church in W., 1796; dismissed to church in Chazy, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1809.

He married Olive ———, who was, on Jan. 6, 1813, apptd. admx. of her husband's estate, but died before Mar. 24 following.

Children, births recorded in Windsor, Vt., and Waitsfield:

- i. MARTHA, b. Mar. 11, 1786.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 19, 1788.
- iii. ALICE, b. Feb. 15, 1790; d. Aug. 9, 1795.



- iv. SUSANNAH, b. Nov. 1, 1792.
- v. JOSHUA, b. Jan. 25, 1795.
- vi. MANSON, bapt. Sept. 3, 1800.
- vii. OLIVE, bapt. July 4, 1802; m. —Nott, and went to Antwerp, N. Y.

BAIRD.

1. JAMES² BAIRD (*James*¹) was born in Ballymoney, county Antrim, Ireland, about 1790; came to America about 1850 and resided in Fayston, Vt., where he died Feb. 28, 1870, ae. 81.

He married Sarah, dau. Alexander Stewart of Lisan, county Antrim, who died Mar. 11, 1860, ae. 78.

Children, born in Ireland:

- i. MARY JANE,³ b. Aug. 1, 1813; m. 1838, James Thompson.
- 2. ii. WILLIAM, b. 1815.
- iii. ROSETTA, b. 1817; m. Dec. 15, 1867, Robert Fulton of Fayston.
- 3. iv. JOHN, b. Mar. 17, 1820.
- v. NANCY, b. 1826; m. James H. Baird.
- vi. JAMES, b. Jan. 3, 1828; d. Sept. 7, 1906; m. June 27, 1865, Sarah, dau. Andrew Blair; came to Fayston 1851, and rem. late in life to W. Chn.: *Sarah*,⁴ b. Apr. 27, 1866; *Elizabeth*, b. Apr. 15, 1868; *Frederick J.*, b. Aug. 27, 1870; *Hattie*, b. Feb. 28, 1873; *Rose Fulton*, b. May 11, 1875; *Andrew*, b. Apr. 10, 1878.
- vii. SARAH, b. Nov. 9, 1829; m. May 3, 1853, John Long of Fayston.

2. WILLIAM³ BAIRD (*James*,² *James*¹) was born in Ireland, 1815; came to America, 1837 and lived for some years in New York City, but removed soon to Fayston where he died, 1861. He married Isabelle McLennon, b. 1814.

Children:

- 4. i. JAMES³ (called 4th), b. Apr. 19, 1840, in New York City.
- ii. JOHN, b. in Fayston, Vt., Nov. 1, 1841; d. Sept. 19, 1863.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 6, 1843; sett. in Santa Cruz, Cal., where he d. 1906.
- iv. ALEXANDER, b. Mar. 15, 1845; Co. I., 9th Vt. Vols., June 20, 1862 to June 13, 1865.
- v. SARAH, b. Jan. 3, 1847; m. Andrew McLean of Oneonta, N. Y.
- vi. HUGH, b. Apr. 15, 1848; m. Nov. 7, 1883, Elizabeth Patterson. Ch.: *Lena*,⁴ b. Aug. 1, 1884.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 16, 1850; m. Nov. 1, 1882, Jennie M., dau. James Thompson, b. Mar. 17, 1853. Ch.: *Walter S.*,⁴ b. Aug. 26, 1883; d. June 8, 1903.

3. JOHN³ BAIRD (*James*², *James*¹) was born in co. Antrim, Ireland, Mar. 17, 1820; came to America in 1840 and sett. in W., 1844; died Aug. 20, 1894.

He married Mar. 1, 1844, Margaret, dau. Joseph and Jane Somerville, of Hinesburg, Vt., b. June 14, 1825; d. Apr. 19, 1896.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. SARAH⁴ M., b. May 19, 1845; m. Jan. 1, 1867, William Blair.
- ii. HENRY S., b. Nov. 8, 1846; unm., 1908.
- iii. LEWIS J., b. June 29, 1848; d. July 1, 1873.
- iv. FLORA J., b. Sept. 29, 1855; d. Sept. 20, 1876.



- v. LOUISE E., b. Feb. 8, 1857; d. May 11, 1874.
 - vi. EMMA, b. May 4, 1864; m. Jan. 28, 1885, George N. Billings.
 - vii. EDWARD J., b. Apr. 11, 1866; d. Jan. 4, 1888.
4. JAMES¹ BAIRD (Fourth) (*William*,³ *James*,² *James*¹) was born Apr. 19, 1840, in New York City; settled in W.; died Sept. 24, 1898.
- He married, Nov. 12, 1867, Ellen Thompson, dau. James and Mary (Baird) Thompson of Fayston, Vt.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. GERTRUDE, b. Jan. 23, 1869; d. Oct. 2, 1872.
 - ii. ELMER A., b. May 8, 1871; d. Apr. 26, 1895.
 - iii. ALICE M., b. 1875; d. Nov. 10, 1898.

1. JAMES H.² BAIRD (*Hugh*¹) was born in co. Antrim, Ireland, 1825; came to America in 1851; sett. on old Matthias S. Jones farm, lot 86.

He married Nancy, dau. James and Sarah (Stewart) Baird, born 1826; died May 2, 1906.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ELIZA J.,³ b. Dec. 22, 1858; m. Nov. 1, 1888, Edward E. Neill.
 - 2. ii. JOHN L., b. Jan. 26, 1861.
 - iii. SADIE I., b. May 8, 1866; m. Mar. 1, 1893, W. D. McGlaflin of Warren, Vt.
 - iv. WILLIAM J., b. Oct. 31, 1867; m. Jan. 1, 1893, Rose Hilsdorff; res. New Haven, Conn.
2. JOHN L.³ BAIRD (*James H.*,² *Hugh*¹) was born in W. Jan. 26, 1861; selectman, 1898-1900.
- He married, Nov. 1, 1888, Belle F., dau. John C. McLearn, b. 1866.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. PAUL RAYMOND,⁴ Nov. 29, 1889.
- ii. RAYMOND B., Jan. 7, 1891.
- iii. EARL WENDALL, May 3, 1892.
- iv. CLYDE L., Feb. 28, 1895.
- v. MARK CECIL, May 2, 1899.

BALDWIN.

JAMES BALDWIN married, July 28, 1814, Betsey, dau. Ezra and Betsey (Chandler) Wait, b. abt. 1795. He resided in Dist. 6, 1814-23, and school meetings were held in his house, which was probably on old road north of the village. Removed to Stowe, and later to Burlington, Vt. Merchant and tavern keeper.

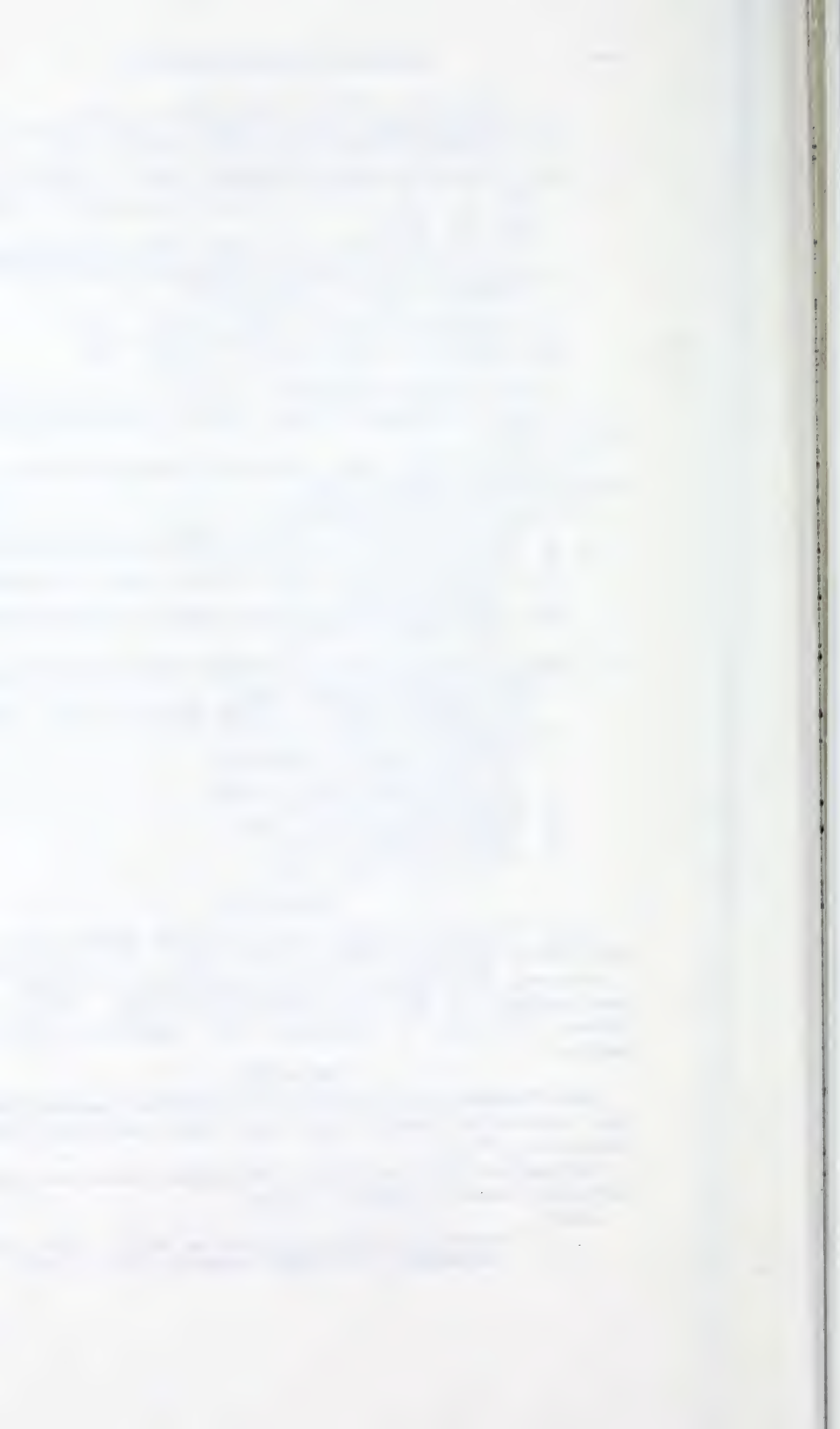
BARBER.

JOHN BARBER, son of Andrew and Julianne (Lanctot) Barber, was born at St. Remi, P. Q., Dec., 1841; blacksmith; rem. to Waterbury, Vt.

He married, July 31, 1863, Emily, dau. Julian and Adeline (Brooks) Dumas, b. June 12, 1843.

Child:

- i. VERNON A., b. June 18, 1864; m. Mar. 9, 1886, Nellie J. Blanchard. Ch.: *Gladys Louisa*, b. Feb. 26, 1888



BARNARD.

1. FRANCIS¹ BARNARD, maltster, Hartford, Conn., 1644; early settler of Hadley, Mass., 1659; freeman 1666; Deerfield, 1673, but ret'd. to Hadley during King Philip's War, and died there Feb. 3, 1698, ae. 81. He married (1) Aug. 15, 1644, Hannah Marvin, says Savage and other writers, but later investigators say her name was Merrills or Merrell; (2) Aug. 21, 1677, Frances, dau. Nathaniel Foote and wid. John Dickinson.

Children:

2. i. JOSEPH², b. 1645.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. 1646; m. (1) Oct. 17, 1669, Dr. John Westcarr of Hadley; (2) Oct. 9, 1680, Simon Beaman. She was the school dame of Deerfield.
 - iii. THOMAS, Harvard Coll., 1679; colleague pastor at Andover, Mass., 1682; died Oct. 13, 1718; m. (1) Dec. 14, 1686, Elizabeth Price; (2) May 28, 1696, Abigail Bull; (3) July 20, 1704, Lydia Goff.
 - iv. SAMUEL, b. 1654; d. Oct. 11, 1678; m. Oct. 3, 1678, Mary Colton.
 - v. JOHN, killed during King Philip's War.
 - vi. SARAH, (probably) who died 1676.
2. JOSEPH² BARNARD (*Francis*¹) was born abt. 1645; tailor, surveyor, farmer, one of the foremost men in settlement of Deerfield, Mass., recorder for the Proprietors, first town clerk and clerk of writs. He was wounded by Indians at Indian Bridge while on his way to mill, Aug. 18, 1695, and died from the wound Sept. 18, 1695.

He married, Jan. 13, 1675, Sarah, dau. Elder John Strong of Northampton. She m. (2) Sept. 23, 1698, Capt. Jona. Wells, and died Feb. 10, 1733-4, ae. 77.

Children:

3. i. JOHN³, b. Nov. 19, 1676.
 - ii. SARAH, b. Dec. 30, 1677; m. Mar. 29, 1700, Thomas Wells.
 - iii. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 13, 1679; d. Aug. 8, 1681.
 - iv. JOSEPH, b. June 20, 1681; sett. in Windsor, Conn.
 - v. THOMAS, b. Mar. 13, 1683; sett. in Lebanon, Conn., and d. bef. Sept., 1717.
 - vi. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 1, 1684; sett. in Salem, Mass.; soldier in Ind. Wars; died Nov. 21, 1762; m. (1) May 22, 1718, Sarah Williams; (2) May 29, 1723, wid. Rachel Barnard; (3) Elizabeth Williams; (4) wid. Katharine Dexter.
 - vii. HANNAH, b. 1685; m. July 7, 1709, Samuel Childs.
 - viii. REBECCA, b. 1686; m. Mar. 13, 1718, Jona. Wells, Jr.
 - ix. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 3, 1691; m. May 6, 1720, Ebenezer Wells.
 - x. THANKFUL, b. 1694; m. Dec. 3, 1714, Ebenezer Sheldon.
 - xi. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 13, 1696 (posthumous); clothier; died at Dfd., July 20, 1764; m. (1) Sept. 29, 1715, Elizabeth Foster; (2) Aug. 20, 1754, wid., Mary Arms.
3. JOHN³ BARNARD (*Joseph*² *Francis*¹) was born Nov. 19, 1676; physician; of Lebanon, Conn., in 1706, and later resided in Hadley, Mass., where he died Mar. 6, 1726.
- He married, Oct. 23, 1706, Bridget, dau. Capt. Aaron Cook of Hadley. She m. (2) Sept. 24, 1730, Dea. Samuel Dickinson of Shutesbury, Mass., and died Aug. 31, 1762.



Children:

- i. THOMAS,⁴ b. 1707; a physician in Tolland, Conn.
 - ii. BRIDGET, b. Sept. 30, 1708; m. 1729, Jonathan Burt of Dfd.
 - iii. SARAH, b. Feb. 2, 1710; m. Aug. 12, 1730, Thomas Temple.
 - iv. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 14, 1712; m. May, 1740, Aaron Cook of Hadley.
 4. v. JOHN, b. Dec. 12, 1713.
 - vi. JOANNA, b. Oct. 1, 1715; m. 1735, Enos Nash of Sunderland.
 - vii. FRANCIS, b. Nov. 1, 1717; d. Jan. 5, 1719.
 - viii. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 1, 1720; d. Dec., 1800-1 in Whateley, Mass.; m. (1) Nov. 1, 1749, Esther Church; (2) Jan. 11, 1780, wid. Sarah Cummings.
 - ix. FRANCIS, b. Oct. 6, 1721; of Windsor, Conn., and Simsbury, Conn.
 - x. REBECCA, b. May 18, 1724; d. unm., 1763.
 - xi. EDWARD (?).
4. JOHN⁴ BARNARD (*John*,³ *Joseph*,² *Francis*¹) was born Dec. 12, 1713; soldier in French Wars; early settler of Roadtown, Mass., but removed to Shelburne, Mass. about the time of the Revolution; died Dec. 8, 1785. He married Oct. 9, 1743, Ruth, dau. John Catlin of Dfd. She died Dec. 19, 1785, ae. 64.

Children:

5. i. JOHN,⁵ b. Oct. 31, 1744.
 - ii. RUTH, b. Apr. 29, 1746; m. Amasa Smith; d. Oct. 26, 1781.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 22, 1748; m. 1770, Daniel Witherbee Wilder of Shelburne and Waitsfield.
 - iv. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 6, 1751; d. Dec., 1813.
 6. v. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 12, 1752.
 - vi. SARAH, b. July 5, 1754.
 - vii. DAVID, b. Oct. 2, 1756; d. June 6, 1834; m. (1) Mar. 4, 1773, Rhoda Allen; (2) May 12, 1818, Keziah Allen.
 - viii. JOANNA, died Oct. 7, 1768.
 - ix. FRANCIS, b. Dec. 6, 1758.
 - x. ELISHA, b. July 28, 1763; d. Sept. 17, 1845; m. (1) Feb. 18 1790, Naomi Chandler; (2) Prudence Hunt; (3) Dec. 25 1834, Dorcas White.
5. JOHN⁵ BARNARD (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Joseph*,² *Francis*¹) was born Oct. 31, 1744; sett. in Shelburne, Mass.; deacon; member of Committee of Safety, 1777. Removed to W., 1792-3, and settled on farm in lots 119 and 120. Was the leader in formation of church there, 1796, and its deacon until his death, Apr. 30, 1813. First treasurer of the town, 1794; selectman, 1795. He married, Jan. 5, 1774, Mary, dau. of James Rider. She died May 16, 1834, ae. 83 yrs., 9 mos.

Children, born in Shelburne, Mass.:

- i. JOANNA,⁶ b. Nov. 18, 1774; d. July 23, 1777.
- ii. MARY, b. Feb. 6, 1777; d. July 30, 1777.
- iii. MARY, b. June 14, 1778.
- iv. CLARISSA, b. Sept. 3, 1780; d. July 28, 1782.
- v. MOSES, b. July 14, 1782; d. July 29, 1782.
- vi. AARON, b. July 14, 1782; d. same day.
- vii. JOHN, b. Oct. 3, 1783; d. July 26, 1785.



- viii. JOHN, b. Aug. 12, 1786; d. Feb. 10, 1788.
 ix. LYDIA, b. 1788; d. unm., Dec. 13, 1859.
7. x. RUFUS, b. Feb. 3, 1791.
6. SAMUEL⁵ BARNARD (*John,⁴ John,³ Joseph,² Francis¹*) was born Oct. 12, 1752; Rev. soldier; came from Shelburne, Mass. to W., 1792-3, and died there Nov. 3, 1809. He married, Nov. 26, 1782, at Shelburne, Abigail, dau. Ebenezer and Dorcas Fisk, b. Oct. 7, 1755; d. Mar. 7, 1833.
 Children:
8. i. EBENEZER,⁶ b. in Shelburne, Nov. 30, 1783.
 - ii. RUTH, b. June 28, 1785; d. Sept. 13, 1789.
 - iii. JOANNA, b. Apr. 24, 1787; d. Sept. 29, 1803.
 - iv. PHILENA, b. Feb. 4, 1789; m. Apr. 28, 1811, Rufus Childs.
 - v. RUTH, b. Apr. 25, 1791; m. Oct. 26, 1817, Ithamar Smith.
 9. vi. LINUS, b. Aug. 13, 1793 in Waitsfield.
 - vii. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 18, 1796; m. abt. 1832, John Hobart of Middlesex, Vt. Chn.: *Lucy Irene,⁷ Ruth Philena, James, Mary.*
7. RUFUS⁶ BARNARD (*John,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Joseph,² Francis¹*) was born in Shelburne, Mass., Feb. 3, 1791. Capt. of Militia Co. in W. Resided on the farm settled by his father. Died Jan. 1, 1874. He married, Dec. 11, 1814, Jennima Kellogg of Brookfield, Vt., who died Feb. 21, 1872, ae. 82 yrs., 6 mos.
 Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. MARY SOPHRONIA,⁷ b. Sept. 12, 1815; d. Mar. 4, 1839.
 - ii. JOHN WILLIAM, b. Oct. 10, 1816; d. Aug. 15, 1819.
 - iii. ORLO JUDSON, b. Nov. 3, 1817; d. May 22, 1904.
 - iv. ELECTA CLARINDA, b. Jan. 24, 1819; m. H. G. Haven; d. at River Falls, Wis., 1873.
 - v. MILO, b. Aug. 24, 1820; m. Mary, dau. Peter Nourse; rem. to Bloomingdale, Ill., abt. 1852; res. Geneva Lake, Wis.
 - vi. LUCINDA ELIZA, b. Mar. 1, 1822; dismissed to ch. in Dover, Ill., 1851.
 - vii. LUCRETIA ALMIRA, b. May 10, 1823; d. Feb. 21, 1839.
 10. viii. RUFUS H., b. Jan. 29, 1825.
 - ix. LUCIUS E., b. June 14, 1828; Methodist minister; went West.
 - x. CYNTHIA E., b. July 26, 1831; d. unm., June 17, 1864.
 - xi. EDGAR W.
8. EBENEZER⁶ BARNARD (*Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Joseph,² Francis¹*) was born in Shelburne, Mass., Nov. 30, 1783. Resided on the paternal farm in W. Died at Waitsfield, Feb. 26, 1862.
 He married, Jan. 9, 1808, Experience, dau. Samuel and Mary Childs of Dfd., b. Jan. 27, 1784; d. Sept. 30, 1870.
 Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. SAMUEL,⁷ b. 1808; d. Nov. 2, 1808, ae. 2 days.
 - ii. JOANNA, b. Oct. 10, 1810; m. Nov. 24, 1835, Anson Fisk.
 - iii. LUANA, b. Mar. 12, 1813; m. Mar. 24, 1841, Seth Taylor.
 11. iv. WILLIAM CHILDS, b. Oct. 11, 1815.
 - v. CAROLINE SAMANTHA, b. Apr. 29, 1819; d. Sept. 30, 1819.
 - vi. PLINY FISK, b. Nov. 9, 1820; d. at Westminster, Vt., May 28, 1908; Dart. Coll., 1843; Bangor Theological Sem., 1846; Congl. minister; m. Nov. 4, 1846, Julia, dau. Rev. James Hobart of Berlin, Vt.



9. LINUS⁶ BARNARD (*Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Joseph,² Francis¹*) was born in W., Aug. 13, 1793. His house stood in S. E. corner of lot 121. Died Mar. 8, 1875.
He married, Mar. 22, 1825, Lucy Stickney of Berlin, Vt. She died Mar. 27, 1879, ae. 86.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. DON CARLOS,⁷ b. May 19, 1829.
 - ii. JOHN, b. June 11, 1827; res. Clear Lake, Iowa; m. Aug. 7, 1860, Frances M. Vandercook. Chn.: *Linus D.,⁸ Clarence E., Frank, John, Lucy, Don Carlos.*
 - iii. HORACE, b. Dec. 6, 1836; d. Jan. 3, 1839.
10. RUFUS H.⁷ BARNARD (*Rufus,⁶ John,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Joseph,² Francis¹*) was born in W., Jan. 29, 1825; died June 4, 1893. Occupied the farm that his father and grandfather did before him.
He married, Sept. 2, 1849, Mehitabel, dau. Benjamin Linfield of Stowe, Vt., b. Aug. 24, 1826.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. MARY JANE,⁸ b. Sept. 4, 1850; d. Apr. 15, 1855.
 - ii. ORLO LINFIELD, b. Aug. 19, 1854; Methodist minister; m. Feb. 10, 1880, Emma A. Blake of Northfield, Vt. Chn.: *Orlo Eugene,⁹ b. June 26, 1882; Cynthia E., b. Mar. 19, 1884; d. Feb. 25, 1903; Mary Viola, b. July 2, 1886; Milo Wells, b. Apr. 17, 1888; Pearl Howe, b. Nov. 6, 1889; d. Mar. 30, 1891; Lucy Rose, b. Apr. 12, 1892.*
 - iii. CYNTHIA LUELLA, b. June 10, 1859; m. May 20, 1884, Frank A. Sawyer of Clinton, Mass.
11. WILLIAM CHILDS⁷ BARNARD (*Ebenezer,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Joseph,² Francis¹*) was born in W., Oct. 11, 1815; died Aug. 11, 1871. Occupied the farm settled by his grandfather.
He married, Nov. 4, 1840, Aurilla, dau. Dennis and Polly Hayes of Ferrisburg, Vt., b. 1813; d. Nov. 15, 1886.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. ALBERT D.,⁸ b. Jan. 27, 1842; enlisted Co. B. 13th Vt. Vols., Aug. 25, 1862; disch. July 21, 1863, and died Aug. 12, 1863.
 - ii. MARY, b. June 25, 1843; m. Jan. 1, 1867, George W. Olmstead, b. Feb. 22, 1836, son of Harry and Ayer (Spofford) Olmstead of Elmore, Vt.
 - iii. ALBINA C., b. Mar. 11, 1845; d. Sept. 3, 1847.
12. DON CARLOS⁷ BARNARD (*Linus,⁶ Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ Joseph,² Francis¹*) was born in W., May 19, 1829; died Mar. 6, 1899.
He married, July 8, 1852, Melissa A., dau. William and Sophia (Smith) Wheeler, born Aug. 22, 1829.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. LUCY S.,⁸ b. Sept. 30, 1860; d. Nov. 8, 1863.
 - ii. ALBERT D., b. Mar. 3, 1865; d. Mar. 5, 1896; m. Oct. 29, 1889, Ida, dau. John Murray of Lincoln, Vt., b. Apr. 10, 1864. She m. (2) Alvaro B. Tucker. Chn.: *Arthur Carlos,⁹ b. Oct. 9, 1891; Albert Dennis, b. Jan. 22, 1896.*
 - iii. JENNIE M., b. Dec. 14, 1868; m. Feb. 5, 1891, Frederick R. Palmer.



BARNES.

JOSEPH⁵ BARNES (perhaps *Joseph*,⁴ *Comfort*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Brookfield, Mass., where a multiplicity of Josephs makes the line doubtful, although probabilities favor the above. If this is correct he was b. Feb. 10, 1771. Housewright. Sold land in Worthington, Mass., Dec. 24, 1793, and purchased land in Conway, Mass., July 5, 1792. Sett. in W. as early as 1795, but was in Moretown, Vt., in 1799, and births of his children are there recorded.

He married, at Conway, Mass., Dec., 1792, Sally Seaver, probably a dau. of Josiah Willis Seaver.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH,⁶ b. in Conway, Mass., Sept. 28, 1794; m. Feb. 8, 1829, Eliza, dau. Enos and Lovina (Minor) Wilder; res. Fayston and Moretown.
- ii. SALLY, b. in W., June 27, 1796.
- iii. ARD, b. Dec. 26, 1797; m. Oct. 7, 1828, Charlotte, dau. Elisha and Hannah (Corning) Fargo; rem. to Barre, Vt.
- iv. STATIRY, b. in Moretown, Vt., Sept. 18, 1799.
- v. LYDIA, b. Sept. 15, 1801.
- vi. OLIVE, b. Mar. 31, 1803.

BARRET.

RUFUS BARRET is said to have come from Mass. Was in Fayston before 1804, and removed in 1820 to W., where he was active in founding the Methodist church. He died May 1, 1850, ae. 74, without issue. Selectman. 1831. His farm lay in lot 138.

He married (1) Abigail, who died Sept. 10, 1842, ae. 82; (2) Jan. 23, 1843, Sybil, dau. Rufus and Sybil (Hodges) Clapp, b. May 4, 1786, at Walpole, Mass.; d. May 3, 1863.

JOHN BARRET was a brother of Rufus. In Waitsfield by 1810. Died May 7, 1848, ae. 66 yrs., 3 mos. Married Elizabeth, who died Mar. 11, 1873, ae. 94.

Children:

- i. RUFUS BOND, b. June 20, 1811; d. Mar. 9, 1843. His will, dated Feb. 3, 1843, probated Mar. 16, 1843, names his parents, his wife Anna, and minor son John R.
- ii. LAURA, b. 1810; m. June 5, 1833, Jonathan Palmer, Jr.
- iii. RUTH ANN, b. in Moretown, Aug. 9, 1814.

BARTLETT.

NATHANIEL BARTLETT was in Waitsfield, 1791, coming from Alexandria, N. H. His name disappears from records in 1807. A child, Truman, died Apr. 21, 1808, ae. 3 yrs.

James Bartlett, probably a son, was a voter in 1804.

By family tradition he came originally from Cornish, N. H., and was a Rev. soldier, and is said to have removed to New York.

CHRISTOPHER BARTLETT appears in W., 1809. Marched in the Waitsfield Co. for Plattsburgh, Sept., 1814. Removed to St.



Clair, Mich. He married, Apr. 5, 1810, Sally, dau. Simeon Stoddard, b. May 20, 1785; d. Apr. 29, 1869.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ANN ELVIRA, b. Feb. 11, 1811; m. Erastus Babcock.
- ii. EMELINE CORDELIA, b. Sept. 4, 1812; d. 1842.
- iii. THOMPSON STODDARD, b. June 4, 1816; d. 1838.
- iv. JULIANA, b. July 24, 1819; m. Alonzo Robbins.
- v. HORACE, b. June 12, 1821; d. abt. 1844.
- vi. HARRIET, m. — Wheaton.
- vii. CHAUNCEY.
- viii. GIBSON.
- ix. JUDSON, m. Abigail Smith.

BATES.

1. JOHN¹ BATES, cooper and yeoman, of Chelmsford, Mass.; his will, dated July 18, 1716, was proved June 26, 1722; in it he is recited to be "age 74 or thereabouts." Grantee of "Wamesset lands" Dec. 14, 1686.

He married Mary —.

Children, named in their father's will:

2. i. JOHN.²
- ii. ELIZABETH, m. Jonathan Richardson.
- iii. SARAH, m. — Butterfield.
- iv. MARY, m. — Cleaveland.
- v. LYDIA, m. — Cotton. Not living in 1716.

2. JOHN² BATES (*John¹*), called "Jr.," of Chelmsford, Mass. His widow, Deborah, was aptd. admx. of his estate Nov. 12, 1722.

Children, born in Chelmsford, Mass.:

3. i. EDWARD,³ b. abt. 1696.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. abt. 1698; m. Jonathan Fletcher.
- iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 24, 1700; m. William Read.
- iv. MARY, b. Feb. 1, 1705.
- v. JOHN, b. Nov. 29, 1706; died after his father and before 1725.
- vi. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 31, 1709; will proved July 31, 1764, names wife Abigail, and sons *John*,⁴ b. Apr. 23, 1748 and *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 13, 1749, d. in 1771 without issue.
- vii. ROBERT, b. Jan. 16, 1711. In 1757 he and wife Lydia convey in her right as heir of Ezekiel Fletcher of Dunstable. Chn.: *Lydia*,⁴ b. May 2, 1750; *Olive*, b. Jan. 16, 1752; *Betsey*, b. Aug. 12, 1755; *Sybil*, b. Feb. 27, 1759.
- viii. BETTY, b. May 5, 1713.

3. EDWARD³ BATES (*John*,² *John*¹) was born in Chelmsford, Mass., 1696. Lived in that part of the town which became Westford. Admn. on his est. granted to his son-in-law, Jonathan Johnson, Feb. 13, 1781.

He married Mary, dau. of John Snow of Nottingham, Mass., the first school mistress of Westford.

Children, born in Westford, Mass.:

- i. OLIVER,⁴ b. Jan. 13, 1720; Capt. of a Company in Col. Prescott's Regt. of Minutemen, and recd. a wound at the Concord Fight, from which he is said to have died July 4, 1775; m. Jan. 16, 1744, Ruth Wright, who survived him; no issue; adm. on his est. Feb. 27, 1776.



4. ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1722. Evidence tends to place him here.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 3, 1725; res. in New Ipswich, N. H., in 1776.
- iv. SARAH, b. Aug. 29, 1733; m. July 4, 1754, Jonathan Johnson of Hollis, N. H.
- v. BETTY, *non compos* at her father's death in 1781.

4. JOHN⁴ BATES (*Edward*,³ *John*,² *John*¹). The evidence is strong to place this man as a son of Edward³ and Mary (Snow) Bates. He is referred to in the settlement of his bro. Oliver's estate, and was then of Shelburne, Mass.; the names of his children are significant, and careful search reveals no other place for him. Soon after 1750 he rem. from Westford, Mass., to Ashburnham, Mass., where he was charter member of the ch. and an assessor at the first election, 1765. His farm fell within the limits of Ashby, which was set off in 1767. About 1774 he rem. to Shelburne, where, in 1777, he was drowned while crossing the Deerfield River. He married in Westford, June 7, 1744, Martha Foster of Littleton, Mass.

Children, named in probate papers:

- i. JONATHAN,⁵ "eldest son"; m. Mehitable —; sett. in Randolph, Vt., bef. 1787; estate sett. Oct. 6, 1806.
- ii. EDWARD, sett. in Randolph.
5. iii. MOSES F., b. in Ashburnham, Jan. 6, 1758.
- iv. JOHN, perhaps the J. B. of Shelburne, who served in Capt. Kemp's Co., Col. David Wells' Regt., May 10—July 17, 1777, and signed for 3 yrs. bounty in 1782; sett. in Randolph.
- v. OLIVER, sett. in Randolph.
- vi. SAMPSON.
6. vii. ROBERT, b. Sept. 6, 1766.
- viii. MARTHA, bapt. in Lunenburg, Mass., Aug. 6, 1749; m. — Blodgett.
- ix. MARY, m. Wells.

5. MOSES F.⁵ BATES (*John*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Ashburnham, Mass., Jan. 6, 1758; went with his father to Shelburne, 1774, and is probably the Rev. soldier of that name from that town; sett. in Randolph, Vt., before 1786, and removed soon after 1801 to Waterbury, thence to Braintree, 1809, and Brookfield, 1811, where he died July 29, 1820. He married in Randolph, Nov. 30, 1786, Miriam Smith.

Children, first six born in Randolph, Vt.:

- i. DORCAS,⁶ b. Oct., 1787.
- ii. SAMPSON, b. Mar. 12, 1789.
- iii. ESTHER, b. Aug. 21, 1791.
- iv. SIMON P., b. Mar. 12, 1793.
- v. LYMAN, b. June 27, 1795; resident in W., 1844, but soon rem. to Brookfield.
7. vi. RHODOLPHUS S., b. Aug. 22, 1801.
- vii. EARL, d. young.
- viii. EMILY, d. young.



6. ROBERT⁵ BATES (*John*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Ashby, Mass., Sept. 6, 1766; sett. in Randolph, Vt., and came thence to W. about 1823; died Apr. 10, 1844. His farm was in lots 79 and 80, and was occupied after his death by his son, Ira.

He married, Jan. 9, 1797, Abigail, dau. Nathaniel and Mary Webster, b. in Haverhill, Mass., Mar. 13, 1764; d. Mar. 28, 1850.

Children, born in Randolph, Vt.:

- i. LEONARD,⁶ b. Oct. 13, 1797; d. Oct. 13, 1875 in York, Ohio; m. Dec. 11, 1826, Elizabeth Lamb.
 - 8 ii. IRA, b. Nov. 1, 1799.
 - iii. NATHANIEL W., b. Dec. 7, 1801; m. Nov. 3, 1836, Mary Robins; res. Colchester, Vt., whence he went in 1855 to Ohio, and in 1860 to Indiana.
7. RHODOLPHUS S.⁶ BATES (*Moses F.*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Randolph, Vt., Aug. 22, 1801. Settled in W., Feb., 1823, but removed to Brookfield, Vt. after about ten years.

He married (1) Sept. 7, 1823, Polly, dau. David Belding, b. in Tunbridge, Vt., Dec. 17, 1802; d. in W., May 29, 1829; (2) Jan. 13, 1830, Hannah Heath of Randolph.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LUNA ARNOLD,⁷ b. June 8, 1824.
 - ii. HARLEY FARNHAM, b. Mar. 18, 1826.
 - iii. DENNIS PETTIBONE, b. Mar. 28, 1828.
 - iv. SALLY DELISSA, b. May 15, 1829.
8. IRA⁶ BATES (*Robert*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Randolph, Vt., Nov. 1, 1799; died in W., Feb. 4, 1881.

He married, Mar. 30, 1826, Eliza, dau. Jennison and Philena (Holmes) Jones, b. July 31, 1806; d. June 5, 1874.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. NAOMI,⁷ b. Jan. 18, 1827.
- ii. EZRA JONES, b. May 10, 1828; physician; d. Jan. 29, 1864; m. Harriet F. Slocum of Dorset, Vt. Chn.: *Imogene*,⁸ *James B.*, *Edwin J.*
- iii. JOHN, b. June 10, 1830; res. Chippewa Falls, Wis.; m. Chloe Ann Bartlett of Dorset, Vt. Chn.: *Salome M.*,⁸ b. Dec. 5, 1857; *William B.* b. Apr. 8, 1859; *Merton B.*, b. June 14, 1860; *Harriet*; *John P.*; *Earl Ira*.
- iv. LAURA, b. Mar. 24, 1832; d. Aug. 31, 1835.
- 9 v. REUBEN, b. Dec. 20, 1835.
- vi. MOSES, b. Aug. 30, 1837; d. Apr. 1, 1839.
- vii. JANE, b. Mar. 1, 1834; d. Feb. 5, 1835.
- viii. SARAH, b. Dec. 27, 1839; m. Aug. 22, 1862, John Gunnison Lewis.
- ix. LUCY A., d. May 2, 1865, ae. 17 yrs., 10 mos., 14 d.
- x. CARMY, d. Sept. 2, 1845, ae. 3 yrs., 3 mos.
- xi. HARVEY, b. Sept., 1845; m. Sarah Forbes. Ch.: *Robert Murray*.⁸



9. REUBEN⁷ BATES (*Ira,⁶ Robert,⁵ John,⁴ Edward,³ John,² John¹*) was born in W., Dec. 20, 1835. He married, Sept. 19, 1858, Sarah Ann, dau. Benjamin and Ursula (Stetson) Holmes, b. Jan. 27, 1839.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. URSULA,⁸ b. July 22, 1860; m. Feb. 24, 1897, J. Henry Holt.
- ii. HOLMES A., b. Dec. 7, 1865; m. Mar. 29, 1893, Effie A. Baker of Huntington, Vt.; res. Andover, Mass. Ch.: *Gladys,⁹* b. July 7, 1903.

ELIPHALET BATES was born in Middleboro, Mass., Jan., 1770, and sett. in Randolph, Vt., 1790; in 1804 he exchanged farms with Roswell Lee and sett. in W. on lot 99, but in 1810 he exchanged with John English and returned to Randolph, where he d. May 30, 1840; soldier in War of 1812.

He married, about 1790, Mary Story, who d. Apr., 1836.

Children:

- i. child, b. Apr. 6, 1792; d. Apr. 13, 1792.
- ii. ELIAS, b. Apr. 14, 1793; sett. in Hartland, Vt.
- iii. JACOB, b. Jan. 11, 1795; sett. in Hartland, Vt.
- iv. ASA, b. Apr. 12, 1797; sett. in Bristol, R. I.
- v. JAMES, b. Jan. 17, 1799; Dart. Coll., 1822; a minister.
- vi. GEORGE, b. Jan. 17, 1801; d. Feb. 6, 1804.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 25, 1803; d. Aug. 23, 1806.
- viii. GEORGE, b. Aug. 18, 1805.
- ix. THOMAS, b. Dec. 30, 1807; sett. in Bloomington, Ill.
- x. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 30, 1809; sett. in Normal, Ill.
- xi. EZEKIEL, b. June 1, 1810; d. Feb. 5, 1811.
- xii. EZEKIEL, b. Oct. 18, 1811; d. Jan. 19, 1812.
- xiii. SYLVANUS, b. Jan. 19, 1813; Middlebury Coll., 1834.
- xiv. MARY ABIAH, b. June 21, 1816; m. Otis Parsons.
- xv. ELIPHALET S., b. June 10, 1821.

BELDEN.

1. HENRY² BELDEN (*Daniel¹*) was born in Salisbury, Vt., Feb. 20, 1808; blacksmith; resided at Pawlet, Vt.; died at Dorset, Vt., Jan. 13, 1875.

He married, Oct., 1832, Mary, dau. Guild Willis, b. in Chester, Vt., Dec. 26, 1811; d. at Pawlet, Mar. 11, 1851.

Children:

- i. MARY,³ b. Aug. 2, 1833; d. July 29, 1849.
 - ii. ADAH ANN, b. Sept. 29, 1834; m. 1855, Benjamin Adams of Pawlet.
 - iii. JOSIAH D., b. Dec. 29, 1836; d. Mar. 19, 1903; res. Dayton, O.
 - iv. WILLIAM H., b. June 8, 1839; d. June 24, 1898; m. Cynthia Hammond; res. Granville, N. Y.
 - v. FRANCES A., b. Aug. 6, 1843; m. 1874, Charles Sampson of Housatonic, Mass.
 2. vi. JEROME ALLEN, b. Nov. 30, 1846.
2. JEROME ALLEN³ BELDEN (*Henry,² Daniel¹*) was born in Dorset, Vt., Nov. 30, 1846; millwright; res. Pawlet, Vt. and Granville, N. Y.
- He married, Oct. 17, 1869, Emogene, dau. Harry Bostwick of Pawlet, Vt., b. Aug. 17, 1851.



Children:

- i. HARRY W.,⁴ b. Dec. 9, 1872; sett. in W.; creamery proprietor; m. Oct. 3, 1900, Georgianna, dau. Delmer E. Gorton of Danby, Vt.
- ii. JULIA M., b. Nov. 4, 1876; m. Feb. 4, 1898, Ervin A. Pratt of New York City.
- iii. EARL J., b. Mar. 20, 1880; m. Dec. 26, 1906, Bessie Pettingill; sett. in W.

BENEDICT.

MYRON BENEDICT lived in W. but a few years; res. in North-west district.

Children:

- i. CHARLES M., enlisted May 7, 1861, Co. F. 2nd Vt. Vols. He m. and had a son *George G.*, who d. Sept. 24, 1864, ae. 4 yrs., 7 mos., 20 days.
- ii. CONSTANT, m. Maryette ———, and had *Edwin M.*, b. Mar. 15, 1866.

BENNETT.

FREEDOM BENNETT was born in Victory, Vt., Jan. 22, 1848; died in W., Apr. 29, 1893. He married, Feb. 4, 1872, Abbie C., dau. Chester S. Dana of Fayston, Vt., b. Aug. 23, 1853. She m. (2) Mar. 24, 1897, Ethan Allen Bruce.

Children:

- i. HELEN B., b. Sept. 22, 1875; m. Oct. 30, 1894, William Turner of Duxbury, Vt.; d. Nov. 18, 1899. Ch.: *Sidney B.*, b. Jan. 8, 1897.
- ii. STEPHEN D., b. Feb. 6, 1877.
- iii. MARY H., b. Aug. 23, 1878; m. May 28, 1902, John B. Govan of Somerville, Mass.
- iv. ROY J., b. Feb. 2, 1885; d. Sept. 7, 1885.

BENTON.

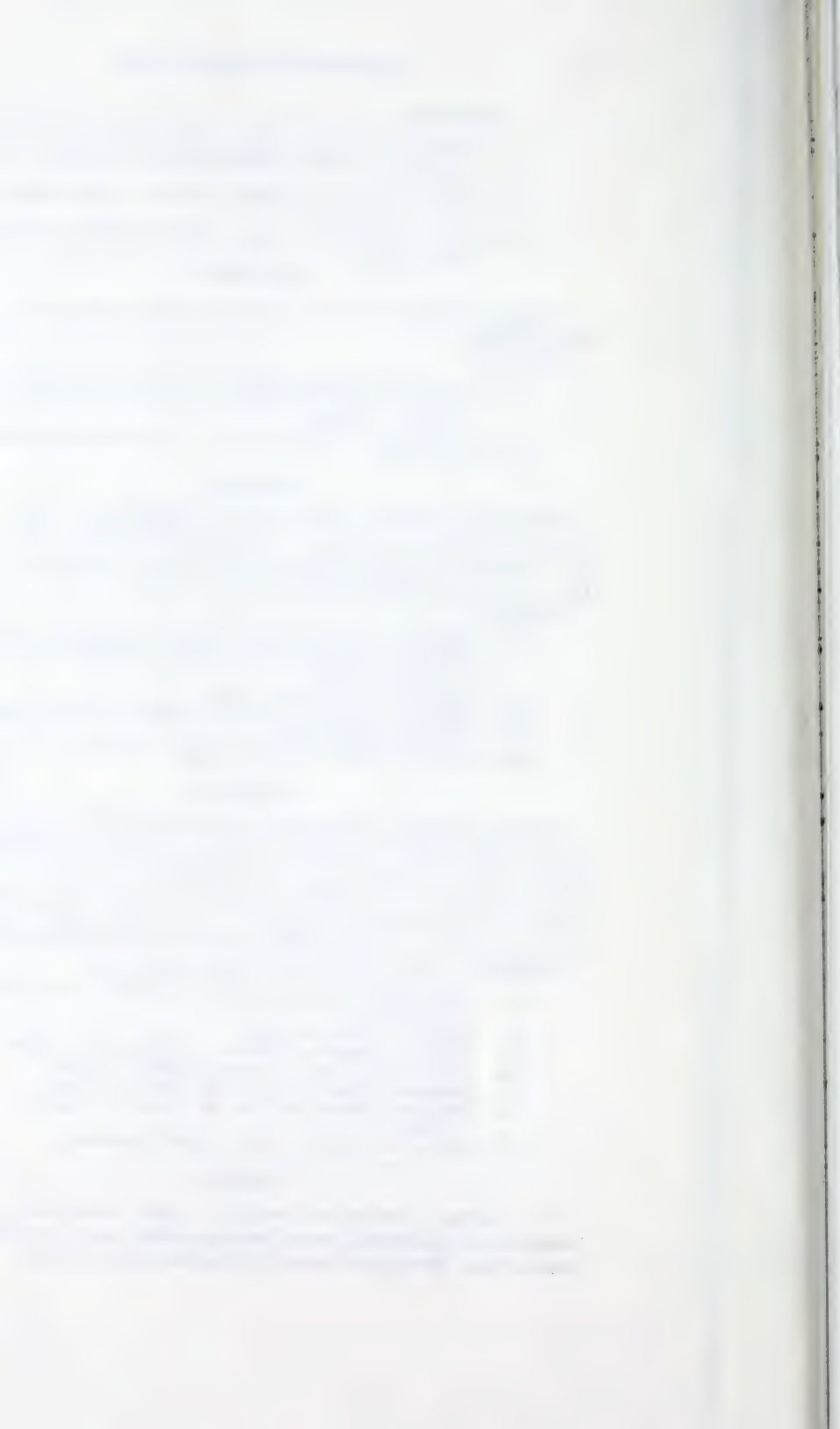
NATHAN BENTON (Deacon) was a son of Nathan Benton who died in Moretown, Vt., Feb. 10, 1813, ae. 70, and his wife Esther, who d. Jan. 22, 1819, ae. 77. He resided in Duxbury, Waitsfield and Moretown, Vt., where he died Dec. 10, 1855, ae. 79 yrs., 5 mos. He married (1) Eunice ———, who died Apr. 6, 1843, ae. 61; (2) June 2, 1845, Sidney, wid. of Dorrick Smith.

Children, births recorded in Moretown, Vt.:

- i. CHARLOTTE, b. Aug. 15, 1803; m. Mar. 2, 1825, James Hobbs of Duxbury.
- ii. POLLY, b. Jan. 17, 1805.
- iii. NANCY, b. Sept. 21, 1806; m. Dec. 3, 1829, Burr Freeman.
- iv. NATHAN, b. Jan. 25, 1810; d. Mar. 18, 1813.
- v. EUNICE, b. Oct. 10, 1811; d. Mar. 18, 1813.
- vi. ROXANA ATILDA, b. Oct. 29, 1814; m. Apr. 1, 1850, Lloyd Wells.
- vii. APHIA, m. July 23, 1843, Albert Lockwood.

BERRY.

1. ELISHA¹ BERRY was early in East Greenwich, R. I. He married (1) Elizabeth, who died soon after 1690; (2) before 1697, Sarah, who died abt. 1700; (3) before 1706, Ellen.



Children, born in East Greenwich, R. I.:

- i. ALSE,³ b. June 30, 1690.
2. ii. RICHARD, b. Jan. 26, 1697.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. July 29, 1699; m. Dec. 27, 1722, Jabez Renolds.
- iv. SARAH, b. Oct. 5, 1706; m. Apr. 8, 1733, Thomas Greene.
- v. ELISHA, b. Sept. 22, 1708.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 7, 1710.
- vii. RUTH, b. May 3, 1713.

2. RICHARD² BERRY (*Elisha*¹) was born in East Greenwich, R. I., Jan. 26, 1697; married at Kingston, R. I., Jan. 14, 1726, Susannah Saunders. He sett. in Westerly, R. I.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,³ b. in So. Kingston, R. I., Aug. 18, 1727.
- ii. BRIDGET, b. in Westerly, R. I., Sept. 17, 1729.
3. iii. ELISHA, b. Sept. 6, 1730.
- iv. SARAH, b. Mar. 11, 1732; m. Jan. 10, 1754, Joshua Babcock.
- v. ELIJAH, b. Feb. 23, 1734-5; m. Oct. 24, 1764, Dinah Saunders.
- vi. SUSANNAH, b. Sept. 7 (or 11), 1737.
- vii. JOHN, b. Nov. 27, 1738.
- viii. SIMEON, b. May 26, 1741.
- ix. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 27, 1744; d. May 29, 1811; m. Molly ———.
- x. PELEG, b. May 30, 1746; m. Apr. 17, 1774, Mary Kenyon; perhaps the P. B. who m. at Westerly, Jan. 21, 1798, Hannah Chapman.

3. ELISHA³ BERRY (*Richard*,² *Elisha*¹) was born in Westerly, R. I., Sept. 6, 1730; married at East Greenwich, Jan. 8, 1756, Dinah Spencer.

Children, born in Westerly, R. I.:

- i. MARY,⁴ b. Apr. 22, 1763; m. Feb. 25, 1790, Pardon Lamphere.
- ii. HANNAH, b. May 20, 1765.
- iii. SEXTON PALMER, b. May 8, 1767; m. Feb. 25, 1798, Grace Pendleton.
- iv. LYDIA, b. Mar. 9, 1769; m. Mar. 21, 1793, Oliver Thurston.
4. v. PELEG, b. July 23, 1772.
- vi. SARAH, b. June 20, 1776.
- vii. LYMAN, b. May 20, 1779.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 27, 1781.
- ix. SUSANNAH, b. May 21, 1784; m. Jan. 29, 1807, Enoch Lamphere.

4. PELEG⁴ BERRY (*Elisha*,³ *Richard*,² *Elisha*¹) was born in Westerly, R. I., July 23, 1772; sett. in Fairlee, Vt., soon after 1800, and died there June 16, 1832. He married, Oct. 20, 1793, Betsey Woodworth, b. Apr. 27, 1773; d. June 9, 1863 (or 1865).

Children:

- i. JABEZ,⁵ b. Mar. 19, 1795.
- ii. LYMAN, b. Oct. 1, 1796.
- iii. LYDIA, b. Oct. 5, 1798; m. (1) ——— Godfrey; (2) Andrew Johnson of Waitsfield.
- iv. WELTHEA, b. June 23, 1800.
- v. RICHARD, b. July 9, 1802.
5. vi. ELIJAH, b. Sept. 27, 1805.
- vii. JOHN GORTON, b. Aug. 28, 1809.
- viii. LEONARD C., b. Feb. 15, 1811.



- ix. SANFORD, b. July 4, 1813.
- x. SUSAN, b. Apr. 27, 1815.
- xi. MARTHA, b. Feb. 19, 1817.
- xii. WILLIAM D., b. Mar. 20, 1819.

5. ELIJAH⁵ BERRY (*Peleg*,⁴ *Elisha*,³ *Richard*,² *Elisha*¹) was born in Fairlee, Vt., Sept. 27, 1805; sett. about 1835 in Moretown, Vt., and came some years later to W., where he died July 17, 1883.

He married, 1832, Clarissa, dau. Bulkley Holton of Thetford, Vt., b. July 14, 1811; d. Aug. 8, 1901.

Children:

- i. JOHN G.,⁶ b. in Thetford, June 18, 1834; m. (1) July 4, 1861, Addie Buckman; (2) Dec. 25, 1864, Maria Guptil; res. Everett, Mass.
- ii. HENRY W., b. in Moretown, Sept., 1837; d. about 1848.
- iii. GEORGE A., b. Jan. 3, 1841; m. Sept. 16, 1884, Alice Mosher of St. Albans, Vt., b. Sept. 17, 1860, d. June 20, 1889. No issue.
- iv. LEONARD C., b. Jan. 13, 1843.
- v. HORACE S., b. Apr. 25, 1845; d. Oct. 18, 1849.
- vi. ELLEN A., b. Oct. 9, 1847; m. Dec. 24, 1874, John McGregor of Malden, Mass.
- vii. ROSALINE A., b. Dec. 29, 1849; m. Dec. 12, 1880, Frank J. Rowe of Boston, Mass.
- viii. JULIUS E., b. Oct. 6, 1852.

6. LEONARD C.⁶ BERRY (*Elijah*,⁵ *Peleg*,⁴ *Elisha*,³ *Richard*,² *Elisha*¹) was born in Moretown, Vt., Jan. 13, 1843, and died at W., Jan. 12, 1903. Enlisted Dec. 14, 1863, Co. H, 2nd U. S. S. S.; transferred Feb. 25, 1865 to Co. H, 4th Vt. Vols. His farm was in lot 91.

He married, Oct. 31, 1865, Mary, dau. John and Hortensia Quimby, b. May 9, 1842.

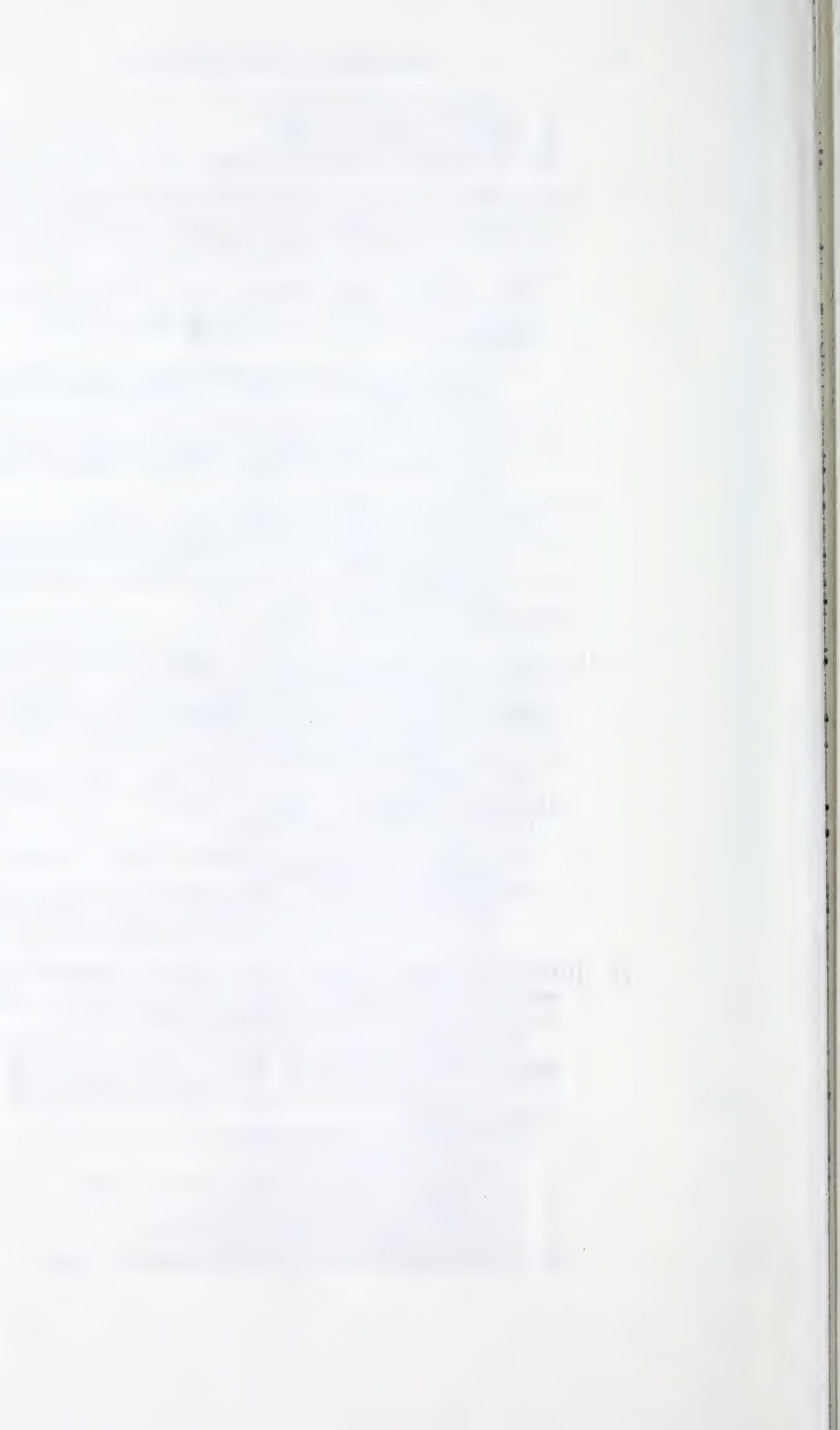
Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CHARLES J.,⁷ b. Dec. 18, 1866; m. Sept. 12, 1894, Abbie Foster; res. Montpelier, Vt.
 - ii. EUGENE C., b. July 9, 1868; d. Apr. 19, 1904; m. Mar. 9, 1898, Jennie, dau. Henry Kew, b. 1878. Chn.: *Florence Arline*,⁸ b. Feb. 18, 1899; *Leonard Clayton*, Feb. 27, 1902.
7. JULIUS E.⁶ BERRY (*Elijah*,⁵ *Peleg*,⁴ *Elisha*,³ *Richard*,² *Elisha*¹) was born in Moretown, Vt., Oct. 6, 1852; selectman 1895-97; lives on the old Ezekiel Hawley farm, lot 95.

He married (1) Apr. 17, 1877, Lucy M., dau. Aaron and Sarah (Thayer) Palmer, b. May 9, 1852; d. June 30, 1884; (2) Feb. 2, 1886, Alice O., dau. Schuyler Pierce of Moretown, b. 1862.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. BERT J.,⁷ b. June 19, 1887.
- ii. OLLIE MAY, b. Dec. 5, 1889; d. Aug. 31, 1894.
- iii. CLARA BELLE, b. Dec. 23, 1897.
- iv. SCHUYLER PIERCE, b. Aug. 30, 1899.
- v. THEODORE MAX, b. Sept. 3, 1901.
- vi. CHESTER M., b. Sept. 20, 1903; d. Dec. 28, 1903.



BIGELOW.

1. JOHN¹ BIGELOW, Watertown, 1642; freeman Apr. 18, 1690; soldier, 1675; blacksmith; died July 14, 1703, æt. 86.

He married (1) Oct. 30, 1642, Mary Warren, who d. Oct. 19, 1691; (2) Oct. 2, 1694, Sarah Bemis.

Children, born in Watertown, Mass.

- i. JOHN,² b. Oct. 27, 1643; m. Rebecca Olmstead.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 11, 1646; m. Rebecca Shepard.
- iii. MARY, b. Mar. 14, 1648; m. June 3, 1674, Michael Flagg.
- iv. DANIEL, b. Dec. 1, 1650; m. Abigail Pratt.
- v. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 28, 1653; m. Mary Flagg.
- vi. JOSHUA, b. Nov. 5, 1655.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. June 15, 1657; m. Lt. John Stearns.
- viii. SARAH, b. Sept. 29, 1659; m. July 23, 1679, Isaac Learned.
- ix. JAMES.
- x. MARTHA, b. Apr. 1, 1662; m. (1) ———; (2) Obadiah Woods.
- xi. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 4, 1664; m. Dec. 10, 1684, Benjamin Harrington.
- xiii. HANNAH, b. Mar. 4, 1666; d. Mar. 8, 1666.
- xiii. A son, b. Dec. 18, 1667; d. same day.

2. JOSHUA² BIGELOW (*John*¹) was born in Watertown, Mass., Nov. 5, 1655; soldier in King Philip's War; was granted land in Narragansett No. 2, now Westminster, Mass., and sett. there 1742; died Feb. 1, 1745.

He married, Oct. 20, 1676, Elizabeth, dau. Thomas Flagg, b. Mar. 22, 1657; d. Aug. 9, 1729.

Children, born in Watertown, Mass.

- i. JOSHUA,³ b. Nov. 25, 1677; m. Hannah Fiske.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 22, 1679; m. Elizabeth Bemis.
3. iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 20, 1681.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 20, 1683; d. Oct. 27, 1709.
- v. JABEZ (?).
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 3, 1687; m. Feb. 28, 1724, Jonathan Harrington.
- vii. DAVID, b. Apr. 30, 1694.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 29, 1695.
- ix. DANIEL, b. Aug. 29, 1697; m. Elizabeth Whitney.
- x. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 4, 1698; m. Hannah Browne.
- xi. GERSHOM, b. Sept. 6, 1701; m. Rachel Gale.
- xii. ELIEZER, b. Mar. 14, 1705; m. Mary Fiske.

3. JOHN³ BIGELOW (*Joshua*,² *John*¹) was born in Watertown, Mass., Dec. 20, 1681; went to Hartford, Conn., bef. 1706. and thence to Colchester, Conn., abt. 1710, where he died Mar. 8, 1770.

He married (1) Hannah ———; (2) Nov. 4, 1709, Sarah Bigelow, who d. Oct. 13, 1754; (3) Abigail ———, who d. Aug. 1, 1760; (4) Hannah Munn.

Children:

4. i. DAVID,⁴ bapt. Sept. 22, 1706.
- ii. JOHN, b. Mar. 25, 1709; m. Anna Bate.
- iii. SARAH, b. July 17, 1712; d. Nov. 30, 1744, unm.
- iv. JONATHAN, b. May 12, 1714; d. Aug. 14, 1739, unm.
- v. ASA, b. Sept. 3, 1720; m. Dorothy Otis.



4. DAVID⁴ BIGELOW (*John*,³ *Joshua*,² *John*¹) was bapt. at Hartford, Conn., Sept. 22, 1706; sett. in the part of Colchester now Marlborough, Conn; died June 2, 1799.

He married (1) Dec. 11, 1729, Editha, dau. John Day, b. Sept. 10, 1705; d. Jan. 19, 1746; (2) Jan. 21, 1747, Mercy, dau. Rev. Judah Lewis, b. Oct. 30, 1709; d. Jan. 5, 1795. Children, born in Colchester, Conn.

- i. HANNAH,⁵ b. Nov. 11, 1730; m. Barrett Phelps.
- ii. DAVID, b. May 7, 1732; m. Patience Foote.
5. iii. AMASA, b. Sept. 3, 1733.
- iv. EZRA, b. Apr. 10, 1736; m. Hannah Strong.
- v. DANIEL, b. May 25, 1738; m. Mary Brainerd.
- vi. ELI, b. Aug. 25, 1739; d. Aug. 10, 1751.
- vii. AZARIAH, b. Dec. 26, 1741; m. Margaret Foote.
- viii. EDITHA, b. Mar. 16, 1744; m. Mar. 2, 1778, ——— Cary.
- ix. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 27, 1747; d. Sept. 13, 1748.
- x. STEPHEN, b. June 5, 1749; d. Aug. 5, 1751.
- xi. MOSES, b. Oct. 4, 1750; d. Dec. 23, 1750.
- xii. MERCY, b. Nov. 23, 1753.

5. AMASA⁵ BIGELOW (*David*,⁴ *John*,³ *Joshua*,² *John*¹) was born in Colchester, Conn., Sept. 3, 1733. He married, Dec. 31, 1754, Jemima, dau. Josiah Strong, b. Apr. 7, 1738.

Children, born in Colchester, Conn.:

- i. ELI,⁶ b. May 29, 1756; m. Annie Freeman.
- ii. EDITHA, b. Jan. 9, 1759.
- iii. TIMOTHY, b. Feb. 4, 1761; m. Elizabeth Arnold.
- iv. JEMIMA, b. May 27, 1763; m. Samuel Freeman.
- v. CHARITY, b. Mar. 6, 1765; d. Sept. 18, 1784.
- vi. LUCY, b. Feb. 13, 1767.
- vii. AMASA, b. Jan. 1, 1769; d. Aug. 27, 1770.
- viii. AMASA, bapt. Jan. 6, 1771; d. Oct. 17, 1775.
- ix. ASAHIEL, bapt. May 2, 1773; d. Oct. 25, 1775.
- x. MOLLY, bapt. Aug. 27, 1775.
6. xi. SETH G., b. July 5, 1777.
- xii. child, bapt. Sept. 19, 1779; d. Jan. 15, 1782.
- xiii. JUSTIN, bapt. Aug. 18, 1782; sett. in Coventry, Conn.
- xiv. GILBERT.

6. SETH G.⁶ BIGELOW (*Amasa*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *John*,³ *Joshua*,² *John*¹) was born in Colchester, Conn., July 5, 1777; went early to Brookfield, Vt., where he died Apr. 21, 1852.

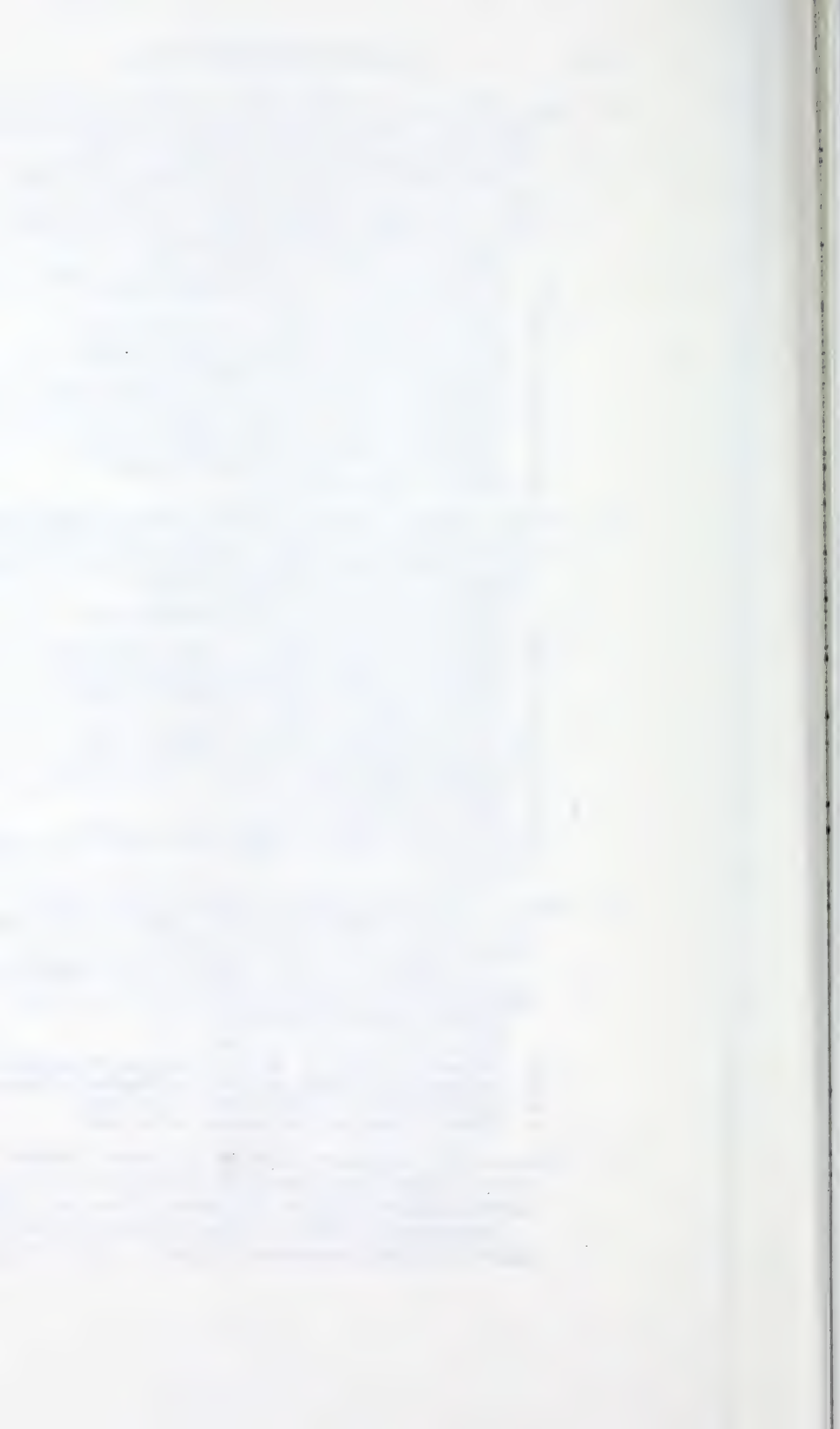
He married, Dec. 26, 1808, Lucy Wheatley, b. in Lebanon, N. H., June 16, 1788; d. Nov. 21, 1833.

Children, born in Brookfield, Vt.:

7. i. CHARLES E.,⁷ b. Oct. 14, 1810.
- ii. GILBERT, b. July 23, 1812; m. Roxinda Whitcomb.
- iii. ANDREW W., b. Sept. 14, 1815; m. Electa P. Edson.
- iv. LUCY, b. Mar. 22, 1819; d. abt. 1850, unm.
- v. MARY, b. Aug. 30, 1825; d. abt. 1850, unm.

7. CHARLES E.⁷ BIGELOW (*Seth G.*,⁶ *Amasa*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *John*,³ *Joshua*,² *John*¹) was born in Brookfield, Vt., Oct. 14, 1810; harness maker; died at Waitsfield, Nov. 11, 1883.

He married (1) Nov. 18, 1839, Harriet L., dau. Jesse and Harriet (Wait) Carpenter, b. Jan. 1, 1816; d. June 28,



1848; (2) Sept. 11, 1849, Sarah, dau. Joseph and Anna (Stoddard) Green, b. Aug. 17, 1817; d. June 21, 1888.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HARRIET L., b. Nov. 8, 1840; m. Aug. 25, 1863, Perrin Batchelor Fisk.
- ii. CHARLES E.,⁸ b. Nov. 6, 1842; d. Oct. 5, 1868, unm.
8. iii. ANDREW WHEATLEY, b. June 14, 1851.
- iv. LYDIA ANN, b. Jan. 12, 1855; res. Lowell, Mass.
- v. FLORA LAVONE, b. July 2, 1859; d. Aug. 5, 1864.

8. ANDREW WHEATLEY⁸ BIGELOW (*Charles E.*,⁷ *Seth G.*,⁶ *Amasa*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *John*,³ *Joshua*,² *John*¹) was born in Waitsfield, June 14, 1851; harness maker and livery stable proprietor.

He married, Dec. 31, 1882, Augusta A. Brown, dau. William Miner.

Ch., born in Waitsfield:

- i. CHARLES ANDREW,⁹ b. July 13, 1887.

BILLINGS.

1. JOSEPH⁵ BILLINGS (*Joseph*⁴ of Hatfield, Mass., m. Jan. 7, 1726, Elizabeth, wid. of Joseph Kellogg; *Samuel*³ of Hadley, Mass., b. Jan. 8, 1665, m. Nov. 18, 1686, Hannah Wright; *Samuel*² of Hadley, m. Sarah, dau. Richard Fellows; *Samuel*¹ m. Margery, Hartford, Conn., 1640, and rem. to Hadley, Mass., 1661) was born in Hatfield, Mass., and settled in Hartland, Vt. He and his father were grantees or proprietors of Swanton, Vt.

Children, born in Hartland, Vt.:

2. i. RUFUS,⁶ b. June 20, 1791.
- ii. ESTHER, b. July 20, 1793.
- iii. ROGER, b. Oct. 23, 1794.
- iv. HENRY, b. Feb. 24, 1798.
- v. SALLY, b. Feb. 18, 1800.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 9, 1802.

2. RUFUS⁶ BILLINGS (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Hartland, Vt., June 20, 1791; resided in Windsor and Warren, Vt.; married Hannah Jordan.

Children (not in order of birth):

- i. ETHAN FERDINAND.⁷
- ii. LORD NELSON.
- iii. DAVID SUMNER.
- iv. LYSANDER MILLER.
- v. COMMODORE BAINBRIDGE.
7. vi. COUNT D'ESTAING, b. Dec. 31, 1817.
- vii. WILLIAM RILEY.
- viii. SILOA.
- ix. LUCIA ELIZABETH.
- x. LUNA LUCINDA.
- xi. LUCASTA SUSAN.
- xii. LUCINA ARABELLA.
- xiii. LURANDA ROSINA.
- xiv. LUTHERA IANTHA.



3. COUNT D'ESTAING⁷ BILLINGS (*Rufus,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² Richard¹*) was born in Windsor, Vt., Dec. 31, 1817; died at Fayston, Apr. 30, 1894; lumber manufacturer. He married Almira M. Royce, b. Sept. 8, 1824; d. Mar. 11, 1893.

Children:

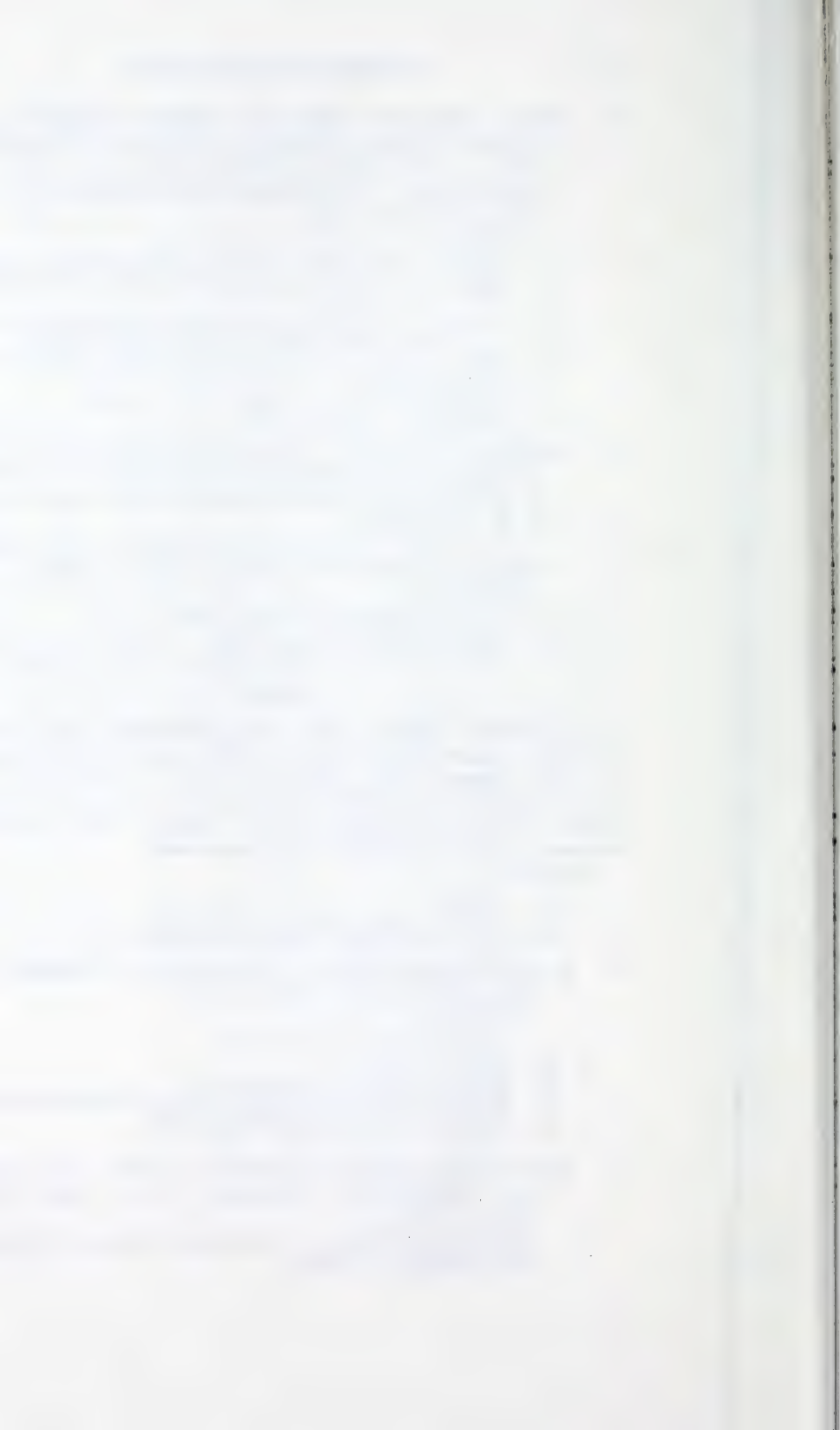
- i. CHARLES D.,⁸ b. Aug. 20, 1843; d. 1862 at Camp Cruise, Va.
 - ii. JAMES J., b. Nov. 6, 1845; m. Nettie McCall; res. Morrisville, Vt. Ch.: *Ernest.*⁹
 - iii. WILLIAM H., b. June 4, 1848; sett. in Waterbury; m. Nov. 17, 1869, Hattie, dau. John and Nancy Merrisey.
 - iv. MYRA J., b. Feb. 25, 1852; m. Oct. 30, 1871, Edwin A. Dumas of Fayston.
 - v. ELLEN E., b. Jan. 30, 1857; d. Dec. 20, 1860.
 4. vi. GEORGE N., b. July 28, 1862.
4. GEORGE N.⁸ BILLINGS (*Count D'Estaing,⁷ Rufus,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Samuel,³ Samuel,² Richard¹*) was born in Fayston, Vt., July 28, 1862, but has been for some years a resident of W.; merchant.
- He married, Jan. 28, 1885, Emma, dau. John and Margaret (Somerville) Baird, b. May 4, 1864.
- Children:
- i. ETHEL JESSAMINE, b. May 2, 1889.
 - ii. CARROLL D., b. Apr. 15, 1893.
 - iii. ELDON HERBERT, b. Sept. 2, 1907; d. Jan. 28, 1908.

BISBEE

1. THOMAS¹ BISBEE came from Sandwich, Eng., in ship *Hercules*, 1634, with wife and six children; sett. in Scituate, Mass., and was there deacon; removed, 1638, to Duxbury, Mass.; Rep. 1643; rem. later to Marshfield, Mass., and again to Sudbury, Mass., where he died Mar. 9, 1674. Name of wife unknown and names of only three children are preserved.

Children:

2. i. ELISHA.²
 - ii. ALICE, m. John Bourne of Marshfield.
 - iii. MARY, m. William Brown of Sudbury.
2. ELISHA² BISBEE (*Thomas¹*) kept a ferry at Scituate, Mass., 1644, and was also tavern keeper.
- Children:
1. HOPESTILL,³ b. 1645; m. Sarah.
 3. ii. JOHN, b. 1647.
 - iii. MARY, b. 1648; m. Thomas Beals.
 - iv. ELISHA, b. 1654; m. (1) Sarah King; (2) Mary Bacon.
 - v. HANNAH, b. 1655; m. Thomas Brooks.
 - vi. ———, ———; m. John Turner, 1677.
3. JOHN³ BISBEE (*Elisha,² Thomas¹*) was born 1645; removed from Marshfield to Pembroke, Mass., where he died Sept. 24, 1726.
- He married, Sept. 13, 1687, Joanna Brooks of Marshfield, who died Aug. 21, 1726.



Children:

- i. MARTHA,⁴ b. Oct. 13, 1688.
 4. ii. JOHN, b. Sept. 15, 1690.
 - iii. ELIJAH, b. Jan. 29, 1692; m. Sarah.
 - iv. MARY, b. Mar. 28, 1693.
 - v. MOSES, b. Oct. 20, 1695.
 - vi. ELISHA, b. May 3, 1698; m. Patience Soames.
 - vii. AARON, m. Abigail.
 - viii. HOPESTILL, b. Apr. 16, 1702; m. Hannah Churchill.
4. JOHN⁴ BISBEE (*John*,³ *Elisha*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Marshfield, Mass., Sept. 15, 1690; died in Pembroke, Aug. 2, 1772. Bisbee Genealogy says he married Mary Oldham, but Pembroke records give name of the mother of his children as Rebecca, prob. a second wife.
- Children, born in Pembroke, Mass.:
5. i. ABNER,⁵ b. July 31, 1734.
 - ii. MARY, b. Oct. 28, 1736.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 20, 1741.
 - iv. SARAH, b. Mar. 9, 1744.
 - v. JOHN, b. Mar. 23, 1749.
5. ABNER⁵ BISBEE (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Elisha*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Pembroke, Mass., July 31, 1734; soldier in French War and held two commissions in Rev. War; sett. in Springfield, Vt., 1763; built first tannery in that town and was also a farmer. Died Sept. 28, 1805.
- He married, 1767, Mary, dau. of George Hall, who survived him.
- Children, born in Springfield, Vt.:
- i. ELIZABETH,⁶ b. Feb. 18, 1769; m. (1) David Tolles of Weathersfield, Vt.; (2) Clark Conant of Windsor, Vt.; (3) Isaac Tower of Spfld.
 6. ii. ABNER, b. Sept. 24, 1773; m. Barbara Wilson; res. in Spfld., Vt.
 - iii. JOHN, b. Sept. 3, 1777.
 - iv. ELISHA, b. Apr. 25, 1780; d. Aug. 7, 1841; m. May 4, 1800, Mary Grout.
 - v. SALLY, b. 1782; m. Benjamin Tolles of Weathersfield, Vt.
 - vi. ELIJAH, b. 1786; d. 1817; m. Mar. 12, 1809, Cynthia Bates.
 - vii. GAD, b. Jan. 2, 1789; m. Nov. 13, 1808, Lilly Litchfield; sett. in Haverhill, N. H.
6. JOHN⁶ BISBEE (*Abner*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Elisha*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Springfield, Vt., Sept. 3, 1777; sett. in Weathersfield, Vt., but removed to W. about 1836 and lived in south part of town on lot 45. Died Dec. 6, 1853.
- He married Dec. 1, 1801, Nancy, dau. Oliver Chamberlain of Windsor or Weathersfield, who died Oct. 28, 1860, ae. 84 yrs., 1 mo., 18 days.
- Children, born in Weathersfield, Vt.:
- i. JOHN B.,⁷ m. May 3, 1838, Aurilla, dau. Luke Joslin, b. Dec. 6, 1811; lived for many years in Canada, but removed to Lansing, Mich., where he died about 1878. Chn.: *John B.*⁸; *Gertrude*, m. ——— Howey of Newago, Mich.; *Julia*, m. ——— Gray of Newago.



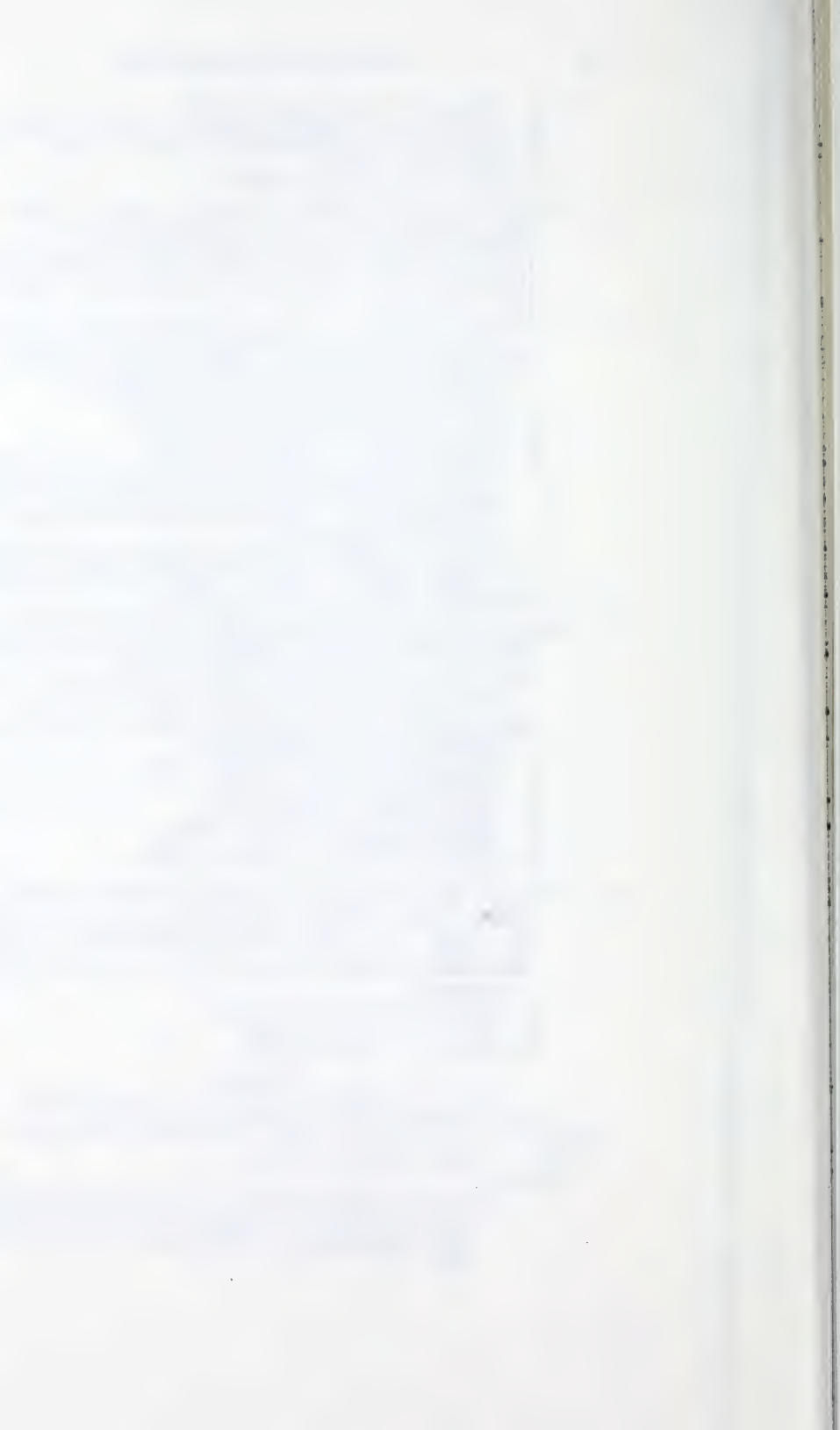
- ii. ELIJAH WYATT, b. Aug. 17, 1816.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, d. Aug. 22, 1870, ae. 50; m. Lucius Childs.
 - iv. NANCY, m. Jesse H. Stebbins; d. Oct. 28, 1860.
 - v. ARETHUSA, d. 1846.
 - vi. MARY, m. Erastus B. Bailey.
7. ELIJAH WYATT⁷ BISBEE (*John*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Elisha*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Aug. 17, 1816; came to W. with his father but removed in 1864 to the old Stephen Pierce farm in Moretown, where he died Feb. 24, 1897.
 He married, Jan. 31, 1845, Lydia D., dau. Artemas and Eunice (Dewey) Brown, b. Dec. 23, 1821; d. Nov. 2, 1903.
 Children, born in Waitsfield and Moretown:
 - i. EDWARD WYATT,⁸ b. 1847; d. same year.
 - ii. LUCY JANE, b. 1849; d. Feb. 14, 1854.
8. BURTON DEWEY, b. Sept. 10, 1852.
 - iv. EDWARD WYATT, b. Feb. 27, 1856; m. Jan. 20, 1886, Julia Snow of Montpelier; a successful lawyer of Barre, Vt.
 - v. ARTHUR BROWN, b. Mar. 22, 1858; m. Alice M. Putnam of Montpelier, Vt.; physician; medical examiner Nat. Life Ins. Co., Montpelier.
 - vi. JOHN C., b. May 17, 1863; m. Alice Turner; res. Moretown. Chn.: *Elliot W.*,⁹ *Kenneth*, *Ralph D.*, *Carroll*, *Joyce*, *Marion*.
9. vii. DANIEL RALPH, b. Sept. 22, 1865.
8. BURTON DEWEY⁸ BISBEE (*Elijah Wyatt*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Elisha*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Sept. 10, 1852; occupies farm in lots 103 and 105.
 He married, Jan. 28, 1883, Lucia R., dau. Cornelius Emerson and Josette (Dumas) Joslin, b. Sept. 4, 1856.
 Children, born in Waitsfield:
 - i. ELIZABETH JOSETTE,⁹ b. June 1, 1884.
 - ii. LUCIA JEAN, b. May 9, 1886.
 - iii. EVA ANNIE, b. May 27, 1888.
 - iv. GERTRUDE JOAN, b. July 16, 1890.
 - v. PHILLIP EMERSON, b. Apr. 3, 1893.
 - vi. CLARENCE ARTHUR, b. Oct. 14, 1896.
9. DANIEL RALPH⁸ BISBEE (*Elijah Wyatt*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Elisha*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Moretown, Vt., Sept. 22, 1865; owns the old Rufus Child's farm.
 He married, Sept. 24, 1895, Etta A. Drew of Barre, Vt.
 Children:
 - i. HELEN M.,⁹ b. Feb. 22, 1897.
 - ii. LYDIA A., b. Oct. 1, 1898.
 - iii. ALICE M., b. Dec. 2, 1902.

BLAIR.

ANDREW² BLAIR (*Andrew*¹) was born in Ireland, Dec. 25, 1820, and died in W., May 17, 1902. He married Elizabeth McCann, b. Mar. 2, 1822; d. July 8, 1900.

Children:

- i. SARAH,³ b. 1844; m. June 27, 1865, James Baird, Jr.
- ii. ANDREW, b. 1847; d. in Fayston, Oct. 16, 1901; m. June 28, 1870, Nancy Black. Chn.: *Charles*,⁴ b. 1871, d. Dec. 20, 1873.



- iii. LIZZIE H., d. Jan. 22, 1858, ae. 2 yrs., 4 mos.
- iv. MARY ANN, b. Mar. 19, 1857; m. William Goodno.
- v. WILLIAM.
- vi. ELIZA JANE, b. May 31, 1860; d. May 14, 1879.
- vii. HARRISON E., b. May 31, 1862; d. May 6, 1873.
- viii. EMMA M., b. Sept. 29, 1866; d. Sept. 22, 1868.

JAMES BLAIR, was in Waitsfield, 1844, and later. Married Nancy ———.

Children:

- i. LUCY ANN.
- ii. JAMES, sett. in Warren, Vt.
- iii. GENIET.
- iv. ELLEN N., d. Nov. 19, 1863, ae. 11 yrs.
- v. AURORA, d. Jan. 14, 1849, ae. 1 yr., 10 mo.
- vi. MARY E., b. 1842; m. Nov. 25, 1861, Erastus Thayer of Warren.
- vii. DAVID, sett. in Warren.

BONNETT.

SIMEON C. BONNETT, son of Chapman D. and Mary Jane (Bean) Bonnett; was b. Oct. 20, 1850; painter; came from St. Johnsbury, Vt., about 1900. He married (1) Dec. 21, 1879, Gertrude Gray; (2) July 7, 1893, Lillian Thayer.

BOWMAN.

SAMUEL BOWMAN, was in W. in 1811; died in Fayston; adm. granted on his estate, Mar. 27, 1850. Lived for a time in Warren whither he removed, 1847.

He married, Nov. 30, 1813, Relief, dau. Ezekiel and Huldah (Spicer) Hawley, b. June 5, 1787.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM.
- ii. EDWIN N., m. Jan. 1, 1857, Mrs. Laurinda Derville of Montpelier.
- iii. HULDAH, b. 1811; m. Feb. 1, 1841, Asahel Wood. Perhaps—
- iv. HENRY.
- v. DIANTHA.

BOYCE.

1. PAUL¹ BOYCE was possibly a son of Benjamin Boyce, who was a resident of Smithfield, R. I. in 1748. The family were Quakers. Paul Boyce was a carpenter; he removed to Richmond, N. H., about 1772 and died there in 1817, ae. 81.

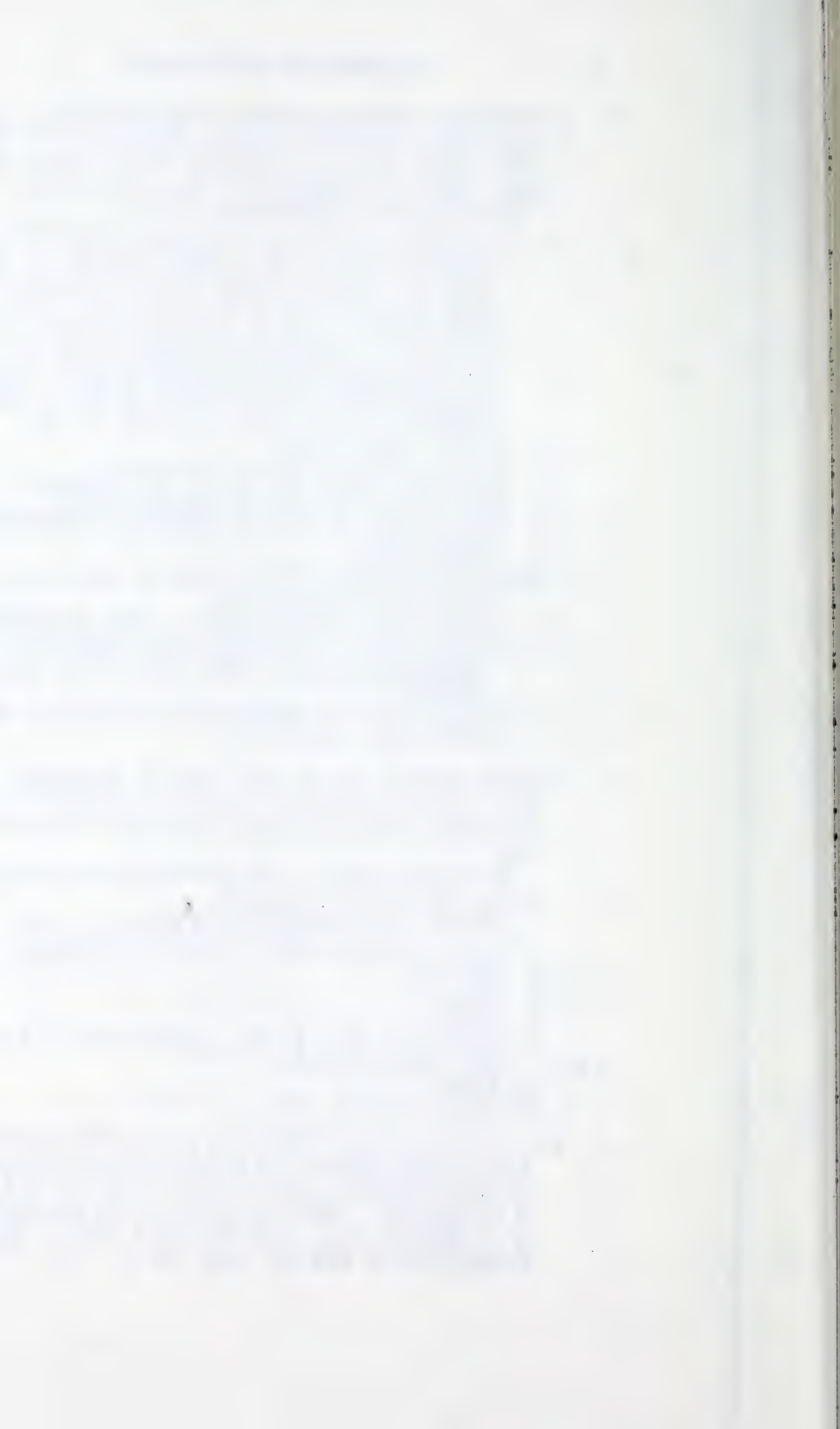
He married (1) Hannah Staples, who died 1803; (2) Nov. 1, 1803, Phillis, dau. Uriah Jillson of Cumberland, R. I. and widow of Nicholas Cook. She died Mar. 21, 1815.

Children, all but youngest born in Smithfield, R. I.:

- 2. i. CADIS,² b. July 27, 1758.
- ii. JOHN, b. Apr. 21, 1760; m. Jan. 12, 1787, Lucy Dix; sett. in Vt.
- 3. iii. NATHAN, b. Feb. 12, 1762.
- iv. NICENE, b. Apr. 17, 1765; m. Samuel Gaskill.
- v. JACOB, b. Sept. 29, 1767; m. Jan. 4, 1791, Rhoda Bump.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. 1770; d. Nov. 1, 1790; m. Aug. 16, 1790, Joanna Dix.
- vii. SILAS, b. Nov., 1779; d. Oct. 1, 1818; m. 1798, Comfort Allen.



2. CADIS² BOYCE (*Paul*¹) was born in Smithfield, R. I., July 27, 1758; lived for many years in Richmond, N. H., but rem. late in life to Royalston, Mass., where he died Sept., 1837. He married, Nov. 29, 1782, Lavina Bishop. Children, born in Richmond, N. H.:
- i. WILLIAM,³ b. Oct. 7, 1783; sett. about 1809 with his uncle Nathan and bro. Paul, in North Fayston, Vt., but rem. after some years to Boston, Mass.; m. Sally, b. Aug. 23, 1786, dau. Jacob and Lydia Sargent of Fitzwilliam, N. H. Chn.: *Lydia*,⁴ b. Aug. 29, 1809; *Levinah*, b. June 26, 1811; *Alice*, b. Apr. 9, 1813; *Cadis Barnes*, b. Sept. 18, 1815, d. Feb. 5, 1901, in Boston, Mass., where, with his bro. William, he conducted a furniture business for many years under name Boyce Brothers: *Jane Sarah*, b. Mar. 4, 1818; *Jacob Sargent*, b. Nov. 21, 1820; *William*, b. May 14, 1823; d. in Boston, Nov. 13, 1894; *Cyrus*, b. July 20, 1825.
 4. ii. PAUL, b. Apr. 7, 1785.
 - iii. LAVINA, b. Sept. 2, 1787; m. Zelotes Laws.
 - iv. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 24, 1789; m. Silas Maynard.
 - v. IRENE, b. Nov. 22, 1791; m. Russell Wheeler.
 - vi. CHARLOTTE, b. Apr. 17, 1794; not named in settlement of her father's est.
 5. vii. DAVID, b. Oct. 3, 1796.
 - viii. ROBERT, b. Apr. 30, 1799; d. Apr. 19, 1849; m. (1) Hannah Bowen; (2) Rebecca Boyce.
 - ix. CALEB, b. June 17, 1802; d. July 13, 1863; m. Louisa Bowen.
 - x. SILAS, b. 1804; sett. about 1830 in Fayston, but rem. after some years; m. Eliza Flagg. Chn.: *Nathan*,⁴ b. in Winchendon, Mass., July 3, 1829, *Sidney*, *Paul*, *Lucius*, *Eli*, *Elihu*.
 - xi. PHILA, b. 1806; m. Allen Bowen. In 1838 they resided in McDonough, Chenango Co., N. Y.
3. NATHAN² BOYCE (*Paul*¹) was born in Smithfield, R. I., Feb. 12, 1762; lived for a time in Richmond, N. H., but removed in 1808 to Fayston, Vt., where he died Sept. 28, 1847.
He married, Feb. 13, 1787, Zerviah Greene of Royalston, Mass., who died Feb. 27, 1856:
Children, born, probably, in Richmond, N. H.:
- i. MARY,³ b. 1787; m. Mar. 11, 1817, Joseph Palmer.
 - ii. DORCAS.
 - iii. DAN.
 - iv. NICENE.
 - v. PHEBE.
 - vi. ARTEMAS, m. Sept. 8, 1819, Lucinda McCloud of Duxbury.
 10. Chn. *Nathan*,⁴ *George O.*
 - vii. SARAH.
 6. viii. JACOB, b. July 12, 1799.
4. PAUL³ BOYCE (*Cadis*,² *Paul*¹) was born in Richmond, N. H., Apr. 7, 1785; came early to Fayston and sett. on Shepherd's Brook, he and his bro., William, being the first settlers in that locality. Died Jan. 4, 1857. He married, Jan. 1, 1812, Rhoda, dau. Jonathan and Betsey (Quimby) Palmer, who d. Mar. 25, 1859, ae. 71.



Children, born in Fayston:

- i. ZIRA WENTWORTH,⁴ b. Oct. 1, 1812; d. June 27, 1877; m. Nov. 24, 1839, Sarah Morgan. Chn.: *Sarah Minerva*,⁵ b. May 14, 1842; *Emogene Moina*, b. Nov. 17, 1848.
 - ii. MOSES J., b. Dec. 9, 1815; m. Nov. 27, 1845, Caroline A. Morgan.
 - iii. son, b. Mar. 11, 1819; d. June 17, 1819.
 - iv. ESTHER, b. May 23, 1820; d. May 27, 1864, unm.
 - v. AARON V., b. Jan. 16, 1823; d. Aug. 13, 1848, unm.
 - vi. John J., b. Feb. 20, 1826; d. Oct. 7, 1847, unm.
 - vii. CLARK STEPHENS, b. Dec. 16, 1828; d. Sept. 7, 1831.
5. DAVID³ BOYCE (*Cadis*,² *Paul*¹) was born in Richmond, N. H., Oct. 3, 1796; sett. in Fayston, where he died July 15, 1860.
He married Diana, dau. Solomon and Anna Peck, b. Aug. 8, 1800; d. Jan. 29, 1879.
Children, born in Fayston:
- i. son, b. Mar. 24, 1819; d. Mar. 27, 1819.
 7. ii. JAMES PECK,⁴ b. Feb. 20, 1820.
 - iii. CALEB, b. Apr. 24, 1822; d. Dec. 10, 1836.
 - iv. CATHARINE LOUISA, b. Aug. 31, 1824; m. Nov. 27, 1843, Charles Wheeler.
 8. v. DENNISON, b. June 27, 1827.
 - vi. NELSON J., b. Mar. 4, 1830; d. Nov. 28, 1884; m. Jan. 1, 1852, Sophrona Jane Ingalls.
 - vii. MASON, W., b. Mar. 3, 1832; m. Jan. 15, 1860, Mary L., dau. John B. and Lucy Shonio.
 - viii. SOPHRONA EMELINE, b. Apr. 27, 1834; m. (1) Aug. 16, 1853, Jonathan Nelson; (2) ——— Proctor; (3) Mar. 5, 1867, Francis Story.
 - ix. ADALINE, b. Aug. 25, 1836; d. Sept. 10, 1849.
 - x. GEORGE, ———; killed in battle May 6, 1864.
 - xi. ROBERT, d. Jan. 10, 1845, ae. 4 weeks.
6. JACOB³ BOYCE (*Nathan*,² *Paul*¹) was born in Richmond, N. H., July 12, 1799, and came with his parents to Fayston, Vt., where he lived until his death, Apr. 27, 1865.
He married, Mar. 5, 1822, Eunice, dau. William and Charisse (Wilder) Farr, b. Aug. 3, 1798; d. Sept. 2, 1890.
Children, born in Fayston:
- i. DAN,⁴ b. Nov. 29, 1822; m. Clara F. ———. Chn.: *Eugene Harvey*,⁵ b. Aug. 8, 1843; *Sarah Eunice*, b. May 12, 1849; *Annie C.*, b. Jan. 24, 1859.
 - ii. HARRIET, b. June 17, 1824; d. Apr. 21, 1825.
 - iii. MARIA, b. Jan. 24, 1826; m. Feb. 9, 1848, Lawson P. Carroll.
 - iv. MARY, b. Dec. 3, 1827; m. May 12, 1844, James Peck Boyce.
 - v. GEORGE, b. Feb. 26, 1830; d. July 13, 1832.
 - vi. SETH, b. Feb. 11, 1832; m. Feb. 19, 1856, Caroline Hills.
 - vii. CLARISSA, b. Feb. 10, 1834; m. Nov. 28, 1854, Walter S. Porter.
 - viii. ZERVIAH, b. Mar. 9, 1836; m. July 13, 1856, William S. Chipman.
 - ix. HIRAM, b. July 24, 1838; m. Aug. 19, 1860, Betsey, dau. Jairus Eaton. Chn.: *Willard Jarvis*,⁵ b. Nov. 10, 1861; *Lester G.*, b. Feb. 16, 1863, d. Oct. 28, 1865; *Edward and Ellen*, b. Dec. 3, 1864; *Mabel H.*, b. May 31, 1867; *Guy H.*, b. Aug. 6, 1869.
 - x. GUY, b. Sept. 30, 1840; m. Mar. 15, 1863, Tamar S. Porter.



7. JAMES PECK¹ BOYCE (*David*,³ *Cadis*,² *Paul*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., Feb. 20, 1820.

He married, May 12, 1844, Mary, dau. Jacob and Eunice (Farr) Boyce, b. Dec. 3, 1827; d. May 5, 1906.

Children, born in Fayston:

- i. MARY ANN,⁵ b. Dec. 9, 1845; m. Oct. 27 (Nov. 15), 1863, Charles H. Hathaway of Moretown, Vt.
- ii. JANET MARIA, b. Apr. 12, 1847; m. Mar. 2, 1863, Stephen Johnson of Fayston.
- iii. ORRIN OSCAR, b. Jan. 30, 1849; m. Nov. 6, 1870, Ellen, dau. Abram S. and Harriet Adams.
- iv. JOHN CALEB, b. Sept. 30, 1851; m. Aug. 20, 1871, Bertha, dau. William and Phoebe Crossett.
- v. ELIZA ADELINE, b. Jan. 17, 1853; m. June 23, 1869, Nathaniel J. Thomas.
- vi. LEVI HILLS, b. Apr. 7, 1855.
- vii. JACOB STANLEY, b. Jan. 27, 1862; m. Jan. 27, 1895, Nellie, dau. Mark and Ellen (Kibby) Willey.

8. DENNISON⁴ BOYCE (*David*,³ *Cadis*,² *Paul*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., June 27, 1827; sett. in W., where he lived for many years. Died July 30, 1901. (Ae. 76 yrs., 1 mo., 2 days, says t. s.)

He married, Mar. 22, 1850, Clarissa, dau. John B. Colby, b. in Tunbridge, Vt.; d. May 14, 1903, ae. 81 yrs., 6 m., 12 d.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. FRED DENNISON,⁵ b. Mar. 28, 1851.
- ii. MYRA COLBY, b. Oct. 14, 1853; m. Sept. 15, 1878, William C. Carleton.
- iii. FRANK BURDETT, b. Mar. 7, 1858; m. Alma Adams; res. Williamstown, Vt. Chn.: *Sadie*,⁸ *Harold*.

9. LEVI HILLS⁵ BOYCE (*James Peck*,⁴ *David*,³ *Cadis*,² *Paul*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., April 7, 1855; sett., in W.; rural mail carrier. He married, Aug. 17, 1878, Mary Jane, dau. John and Phila (Goss) Somerville.

Children:

- i. BESSIE E.,⁸ b. Nov. 28, 1881; m. Feb. 20, 1904, George Coty. Chn.: *Paul*.⁷
- ii. SETH, b. June 18, 1887; m. Aug. 31, 1908, Amy E. Wilbur.
- iii. GUY, b. May 28, 1889.
- iv. FLORA C., b. Apr. 26, 1892.
- v. SHERIDAN G., b. Sept. 24, 1893.
- vi. EDNA OLIVE, b. Oct. 19, 1897.
- vii. EDMUND LEVI, b. Aug. 14, 1901.

10. NATHAN⁴ BOYCE (*Artemas*,³ *Nathan*,² *Paul*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., March 31, 1836; mill owner and farmer; sett. in W. on old Moses Chase farm. Died Feb. 11, 1907. He married, Jan. 29, 1860, S. Minerva, dau. Ziba Wentworth and Sarah (Morgan) Boyce, b. May 14, 1842.

Children, born in Fayston:

- i. ZIBA WENTWORTH,⁵ b. Mar. 4, 1864; d. Apr. 18, 1883.
- ii. EUGENIA L., b. Aug. 3, 1866; m. Nov. 28, 1895, Jesse B. Norton.



- iii. FLORENCE JOSEPHINE, b. Oct. 5, 1873; m. Sept. 22, 1903, Julius D. Davis, son of Myron M. and Laura (Palmer) Davis, b. Oct. 9, 1866, d. June 24, 1908.
- iv. NATHAN LEROY, b. Feb. 7, 1879.
- v. MAUDE BELLE, b. Sept. 21, 1882.

REV. JACOB BOYCE was born in W., Apr. 23, 1819; Methodist minister and later in life a merchant; died Aug. 15, 1878.

He married Marian Batchelder, who d. July 5, 1901, ae. 80. Children:

- i. FRANCIS A., b. Feb. 12, 1841; merchant; d. June 12, 1903; m. Mar. 22, 1894, Mrs. Jennie (Ashley) Greene. No issue.
- ii. ANGENETTE B., b. Jan., 1845; d. July 12, 1846.

BOYNTON.

LUTHER BOYNTON, born Mar. 3, 1812; died at Weathersfield, Vt., May 5, 1889. Was of the Weathersfield family and lived in W. but a few years.

He married (1) Olive Durant; (2) Phebe M. Manship.

Children:

- i. EDWIN L., d. ae. 17.
- ii. DURANT J., b. Dec. 8, 1841; res. Weathersfield.
- iii. CYRUS C., res. Pasadena, Cal.

BRAGG.

1. EDWARD¹ BRAGG, Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 30, 1642, when he is mentioned as servant of Mr. Symonds; commoner, 1664, and voter in town affairs, 1679; in 1680 he is called 64 years old; bought a house lot, Feb. 28, 1643; Jan. 16, 1700 a seat at the table in the new meeting-house was assigned to "old good^m Bragg"; his will dated Jan. 14, 1706 and proved Aug. 23, 1708, mentions wife, Sarah, and daughters; in it he gave 3*£* to the church for a piece of plate and the First Ch. of Ipswich now has a silver cup bearing his initials.

He married (1) Elizabeth ———, who died May 28, 1691; (2) Oct. 28, 1691, Sarah (Redington?) widow of John Witt, Sr., of Lynn (see her will dated Dec. 19, 1711, allowed in Boston, Mar. 2, 1713-14).

Children, born in Ipswich, Mass.:

- i. MARY,² m. probably, Jan. 1, 1669, John Eveleth.
 - ii. THOMAS, fined Mar. 29, 1670, for fighting in the meeting-house on the Lord's Day; d. Sept. 24, 1675.
 - iii. DEBORAH, b. Dec. 22, 1658; m. ——— Searls.
 - 2. iv. TIMOTHY, "probably," says Hammatt.
2. TIMOTHY² BRAGG (*Edward¹*), surveyor in Ipswich, 1695-6; subscribed 10 s. towards the bell in 1699; his inventory, dated Feb. 3, 1706-7, names his widow. He married, Feb. 24, 1685, Lidia Gott.

Children, born in Ipswich, Mass.:

- i. TIMOTHY,³ b. June 5, 1690; signed covenant to form South Parish, Dec. 2, 1746; m. Dec. 23, 1714, in Hamilton, Mass., Martha Killom.



- ii. EDWARD, b. July 10, 1692.
 - iii. THOMAS, b. Sept. 1, 1696.
 - 3. iv. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 13, 1699.
 - v. ABIEL, burned to death in Shrewsbury, Mass., Aug. 7, 1723, ae. 17.
3. EBENEZER³ BRAGG (*Timothy*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Nov. 13, 1699; house carpenter; went early to Marlborough, Mass., but in 1723 removed to Shrewsbury; during the night of Aug. 7, 1723, the house on which he was working burned and he alone escaped, his brother, Abiel, being among the victims, says Ward's Hist. of Shrewsbury; admitted to ch. Feb. 6, 1726; died Sept. 4, 1766. His will names widow and living children.
- He married (1) in Marlborough, Mass., Mar. 16, 1724, Zerviah, dau. Jonathan and Mary (Fay) Brigham, b. Oct. 9, 1698; d. July 1, 1736; (2) Jan. 27, 1738, Sarah Burnap of Hopkinton, Mass.

Children, born in Shrewsbury, Mass.:

- i. EBENEZER,⁴ b. Mar. 17, 1724-5; m. Oct. 18, 1751, Sibilla, dau. Asa and Martha Boucker.
 - ii. ZERVIAH, b. June 29, 1727; d. Aug. 26, 1736.
 - iii. LIDIAH, b. Jan. 27, 1729; m. ——— Brient.
 - iv. ABIEL, b. June 25, 1730; m. Jan. 29, 1753, Abigail Wilson.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 10, 1731-2; m. ——— Gates.
 - 4. vi. MOSES, b. Aug. 19, 1733.
 - vii. MARY, b. Jan. 4, 1735; m. ——— Brigham.
 - viii. THANKFUL, b. June 22, 1736; d. Apr. 7, 1756.
 - ix. ZERVIAH, b. June 22, 1736; "lived two months."
 - x. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 24, 1738; d. Sept. 10, 1760; "In the King's service."
 - xi. ZERVIAH, b. Mar. 1, 1739-40; m. Jan. 1, 1767, William Johnson of Southborough, Mass.
 - xii. JOHN, b. Apr. 26, 1741; d. Oct. 31, 1745.
 - xiii. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 13, 1742-3; d. Nov. 12, 1745.
 - xiv. TIMOTHY, b. Oct. 3, 1744; d. Nov. 6, 1745.
 - xv. JOHN, b. Mar. 9, 1745-6; d. Sept. 24, 1819; deacon; Rev. soldier; m. Sept. 22, 1782, Lydia Angier of Southborough.
 - xvi. NATHANIEL, b. June 18, 1747; m. (int.) Nov. 28, 1770, Sarah Wilson of Northborough, Mass.
 - xvii. SARAH, b. Dec. 15, 1748; d. Nov. 7, 1751.
 - xviii. TIMOTHY, b. Jan. 20, 1750-1; d. Feb. 19, 1797, in Worcester, Mass.; m. Jan. 18, 1792, Molly Taylor, of Worcester.
 - xix. SARAH, b. Apr. 3, 1753; d. Apr. 23, 1832, unm.
 - xx. MARTHA, b. Jan. 15, 1758; m. (int.) Jan. 10, 1778, Daniel Johnson.
4. MOSES⁴ BRAGG (*Ebenezer*,³ *Timothy*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., Aug. 19, 1733; sett. in Brookfield, Mass.; cordwainer; his widow was aptd. admx. of his estate, Feb. 3, 1777. He was probably a soldier for, although not listed in Mass. Archives, his inventory lists "wages recd. from Captain Harwood" and money from clothes "sold in Camp."
- He married, Oct. 21, 1755, Sarah, dau. Comfort and Sarah Barns, b. Oct. 21, 1735. She m. (2) Dec. 4, 1793, John Gilbert.



Children, born in Brookfield, Mass.:

5. i. WILLIAM,⁵ b. Jan. 8, 1757.
 ii. SARAH, b. Aug. 17, 1758; m. Jan. 7, 1781, Jason Walker.
 iii. ASENATH, b. Mar. 6, 1761; m. June 13, 1781, Eli Wood.
 iv. BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 14, 1763.
 v. MOSES, b. June 8, 1765; Rev. soldier; m. Apr. 6, 1789, Lydia Kimball.
 vi. CHLOE, b. June 5, 1767.
 vii. MINERVA, b. Feb. 24, 1769; m. Nov. 15, 1792, Luther Walker.
 viii. POLLY, b. Apr. 23, 1771; m. Mar. 26, 1789, Samuel Lamson.
 ix. JAIRUS, b. May 16, 1773. Gdn. aptd. for him Jan., 1790.
5. WILLIAM⁶ BRAGG (*Moses,⁴ Ebenezer,³ Timothy,² Edward¹*) was born in Brookfield, Mass., Jan. 8, 1757; cordwainer; was in Sturbridge, Mass., 1787, Charlton, 1796, and Thompson, Conn., 1805. He died in Warren, Vt., Jan. 25, 1833, where he had settled in 1816.
 He married, Feb. 28, 1782, Betsey Crabtree of Brookfield, perhaps dau. John and Abigail Crabtree. She d. in W., Mar. 31, 1837.
 Children:
 i. BENJAMIN,⁶ b. Sept. 12, 1782; d. in Warren, Vt.; m. Jan. 12, 1808, Amelia Porter, b. in Windsor, Conn., Mar. 23, 1785. Chn.: *William Dela,⁷* b. Sept. 25, 1809, d. in Lake Mills, Wis., June 27, 1883; *John Wesley*, b. July 20, 1811; *Mary Emily*, b. Dec. 2, 1813; *Benjamin Addison*, b. Apr. 20, 1816; *Charlotte Amanda*, b. Jan. 7, 1819; *Stephen Anson*, b. Mar. 18, 1821; *Daniel Pitkin*, (Rev.) b. Aug. 11, 1824; *Edwin Hiram*, b. Jan. 30, 1829.
 ii. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 25, 1784; m. Daniel Brown.
 iii. SARY, b. Jan. 15, 1786; m. Joseph Hyzer.
 iv. MARY, b. July 23, 1788; m. Aaron Rising.
 6. v. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 21, 1790.
 vi. FREELove, b. Nov. 4, 1793; m. Jan. 10, 1819, Jared H. Shepherd of Woodstock, Conn.
 vii. CHARLOTTE, b. May 12, 1796; m. Jan. 14, 1819, Benjamin Buck.
6. WILLIAM⁶ BRAGG (*William,⁵ Moses,⁴ Ebenezer,³ Timothy,² Edward¹*) was born Mar. 21, 1790; died at Fayston, Vt., Apr. 1, 1864; res. for a time in Killingly, Conn., but rem. in 1816 to Warren, Vt., thence in 1836 to W., and to Fayston in 1849. Served at New London, Conn., June 21—July 15, 1813 in War of 1812.
 He married, Jan. 17, 1815, Chloe, dau. Joseph Buck of Killingly, Conn., b. June 26, 1793; d. Aug. 5, 1859.
 Children:
 i. FRANCES M.,⁷ b. Mar. 12, 1816; m. 1840, Lucius R. Childs.
 ii. MARY L., b. May 13, 1818; m. 1841, Jehiel H. Stearns of Victory, Vt.
 iii. EDWIN AUGUSTINE, b. Oct. 29, 1821; d. Dec. 22, 1821.
 iv. EUNICE ADELAIDE, b. Apr. 5, 1823; d. July 23, 1826.
 v. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, b. May 20, 1827; d. May 3, 1844.
 vi. SIMON BUCK, b. Mar., 1829; d. same day.
 vii. ROSETTA, b. Apr. 14, 1831; d. Dec., 1854.
 7. viii. AZRO D., b. Nov. 25, 1833.
 ix. JOSEPH HENRY, b. July 22, 1839; d. Jan. 9, 1843.



7. AZRO D.⁷ BRAGG (*William,⁶ William,⁵ Moses,⁴ Ebenezer,³ Timothy,² Edward¹*) was born in Warren, Vt., Nov. 25, 1833; sett. in Fayston, Vt.
 He married, Jan. 9, 1855, Anna B., dau. J. C. and Lydia Griggs, b. Mar. 17, 1837.
 Children:
- i. FRANCIS AZRO,⁸ b. May 13, 1856; m. Sept. 8, 1880, Marana A. Powers.
 - ii. EMILY A., b. July 14, 1859; m. Dec. 29, 1880, Edward A. Johnson; d. Nov. 13, 1881.
 - iii. child, b. Jan. 22, 1862; d. same day.
 - iv. HARRIET E., b. Aug. 8, 1864; m. May 15, 1886, George Ferdinand Ainsworth.
 - v. WILLIAM C., b. Mar. 22, 1866; m. Mar. 26, 1889, Mary L., dau. Wesley G. and Alma (Parker) McAllister, b. June 14, 1870. Chn.: Roy McAllister,⁹ b. Oct. 9, 1890; Francis R., b. Feb. 19, 1894.

BROWN.

1. SAMUEL¹ BROWN settled early in that part of Rutland, Mass., now Paxton, and is said to have come from Sudbury; moderator and selectman at first town meeting in Paxton, 1765; called ensign 1746 and capt. 1752.

He married, Mar. 18, 1736, Sarah Brigham, at Rutland, Mass.
 Children, born in Rutland, Mass.:

- i. ABEL,² b. Sept. 18, 1739; m. Dec. 4, 1760, Amminette Howe.
 - ii. ABIGAIL, b. July 16, 1743; m. Nov. 22, 1764, David Davis.
 - iii. MARTHA, b. Oct. 16, 1746.
 - iv. SAMUEL, b. June 17, 1749; d. Sept. 10, 1756.
 - v. ALPHEUS, b. Mar. 1, 1752; m. Dec. 11, 1803, Polly King.
 2. vi. ABIJAH, b. Oct. 9, 1755.
2. ABIJAH² BROWN (*Samuel¹*) was born in Rutland, Mass., Oct. 9, 1755. His father deeded to him land in Swanzev, N. H., in 1777, and he sett. there soon; rem. to Fayston, Vt., abt. 1828 and to W., 1833, where he died Jan. 13, 1835; Rev. soldier.

He married (1) Oct. 12, 1775 in Leicester, Mass., Phebe Parsons; (2) Jan. 19, 1834, Bethia, dau. Daniel Bishop and wid. Stephen Squires. She was living in Richmond, Vt., in 1855.

Children, born in Swanzev, N. H.:

- i. ELIZABETH,³ b. Oct. 9, 1779; m. June 18, 1803, Stephen Green of Leicester, Mass.
- ii. PHEBE, b. July 14, 1781.
- iii. SARAH, b. Nov. 17, 1783; m. Oct. 10, 1803, Philemon Whitcomb.
- iv. SOLOMON, b. July 23, 1785.
- v. DAVID, b. May 18, 1789; d. June 1, 1789.
- vi. BRIGHAM, b. May 31, 1790.
- vii. JERUSHA, b. Mar. 19, 1792.
- viii. HARRIET, b. June 21, 1794.
- ix. ORRIN, b. Aug. 3, 1796; m. Dec. 25, 1817, Mehitable Balch.
3. x. JONATHAN H., b. June 8, 1798.
- xi. Perhaps another David.



3. JONATHAN H.³ BROWN (*Abijah*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Swanzey, N. H., June 8, 1798; came to W. about 1824, and removed about 1841 to Pamela, N. Y.; selectman, 1834.

He married, Feb. 21, 1821, Emma Jones.

Children:

- i. LYDIA L., d. Jan. 17, 1831, ae. 9 y., 10 mo., 11 d.
- ii. EMME LOVINA, d. Mar. 12, 1825, ae. 4 days.
- iii. PHEBE J., d. Apr. 4, 1827, ae. 10 mo., 27 d.

Perhaps others.

NATHANIEL BROWN was an early settler in Norwich, Vt., to which town he came from Norwich, Conn.; Rev. soldier; came to W. abt. 1800. Died May 6, 1804, ae. 66. His wife Jerusha d. Apr. 4, 1804, ae. 64.

DANIEL BROWN lived in W. a few years after 1833 but rem. to Middlesex. His sister Betsey E. Brown d. in W., Mar. 13, 1846, ae. 37.

ARTEMAS BROWN. His parents are said to have come from Conn. and settled in Guilford, Vt., where he was born Dec. 31, 1789; sett. in Royalton, Vt., but removed in 1827 to Hanover, N. H., and abt. 1842 to W., where he died Dec. 4, 1877. He married (1) Oct. 21, 1819, Eunice, dau. William Dewey of Hanover, b. Apr. 7, 1784; d. Sept. 27, 1851; (2) Apr. 10, 1853, Mary, dau. Thomas Prentis and wid. Matthias S. Jones, Sr., b. Dec. 31, 1791; d. July 13, 1884.

Children, born, probably, in Royalton, Vt.:

- i. LYDIA, b. Dec. 23, 1821; m. Jan. 31, 1845, Elijah Wyatt Bisbee.
- ii. LUCY, b. May 17, 1824; m. Feb. 2, 1852, Charles Darwin Smith.
- iii. HARRIET PINEO, b. Dec. 13, 1826; m. Jan. 20, 1848, Charles Darwin Smith.

JOHN PYNE BROWNE, son of R. and Harriet Browne, was born in Ireland, Nov. 30, 1816; came to America and res. for many years in Fayston, Vt., where he died June 5, 1898. He married Margaret Welch, b. Dec. 22, 1831; d. Jan. 25, 1897.

Children, born in Fayston:

- i. ELLEN, b. Sept. 15, 1852; m. Christopher Spaulding.
- ii. HATTIE L., b. Aug. 24, 1854; d. 1886; m. John Lee.
- iii. RICHARD, b. Mar. 13, 1857; sett. in W.; selectman, 1901-2.
- iv. ISABEL F., b. Aug. 6, 1858; d. Nov. 1, 1896, unm.
- v. MARY A., b. July 4, 1859; d. Nov. 9, 1896, unm.
- vi. CLARA D., b. Aug. 23, 1863; m. George R. Miller of Boston, Mass.
- vii. JOHN P., b. Apr. 14, 1868; sett. in W.

BRUCE.

1. HEZEKIAH² BRUCE (*Ephraim*¹) was born in Templeton, Mass., abt. 1769; resided successively in Sharon, Vt., Montpelier, Vt., Moretown, Vt., and Duxbury Vt., where he died June 20, 1846, ae. 77.



He married, in Sharon, wid. Betsey (Benton) Haskins, who died Jan. 18, 1838, *ae.* 69.

Children, (order uncertain):

- i. HEMAN.
 - ii. HORACE, b. July 13, 1801.
 - iii. WRIGHT.
 - iv. NATHAN BENTON HASKINS.
 - v. BETSEY, b. May 5, 1803, in Moretown.
 - vi. CATHARINE.
 - vii. PERMITTA.
 - viii. HARRIET.
 2. ix. ELI, b. May 17, 1799, in Moretown.
 - x. HANNAH, b. Jan. 27, 1795, in Moretown.
2. ELI³ BRUCE (*Hezekiah*,² *Ephraim*¹) was born in Moretown, Vt., May 17, 1799, and died in Fayston, Vt., July 31, 1868. He married, Dec. 14, 1822, Plumea, dau. William and Lucy (Wilder) Sherman.
- Children:
- i. ALZINA,⁴ b. Nov. 27, 1823; m. (1) Aug. 8, 1841, Joel Pattrell; (2) Nov. 2, 1889, E. N. Adams of Stowe, Vt.
 - ii. ELIZA, b. June 14, 1825; d. Oct. 16, 1826. (Tombstone, Oct. 20, 1826.)
 - iii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. Mar. 1, 1827; m. Emily M. Hallock.
 - iv. ELI, b. July 5, 1829; m. Emeline Meneeley. Chn.: *Florence Edna*,⁵ Sept. 15, 1860; *Catherine A.*, Feb. 5, 1862; *Nora C.*, Sept. 16, 1864.
 - v. CATHARINE, b. Oct. 2, 1831; m. James H. Holden.
 - vi. OMRI SMALLEY, b. Feb. 23, 1834.
 - vii. ETHAN ALLEN, b. Apr. 19, 1837; m. (1) Oct. 1, 1861, Jeanette E., dau. Nathan Robinson; (2) Mar. 24, 1897, Abigail C., wid. Freedom Bennett. Ch.: *Alice*,⁵ b. Aug. 31, 1862; m. George Martin.
 - viii. CYREN, b. Aug. 28, 1839; m. Louisa Washburn; res. Warren Vt.
 - ix. ORVIS DUANE, b. Apr. 13, 1842; m. Martha Fisher; res. Moretown, Vt.
 - x. CELIA PAULINE.

BUCKLIN.

1. OTIS BUCKLIN came, probably, from Grafton, N. H.; sett. in Chelsea, Vt., and died in Warren, Vt., Feb. 8, 1843, *ae.* 67.

He married Hannah Lunt, who d. Jan. 2, 1858, *ae.* 75 yrs., 6 mos.

Children:

- i. GEORGE, b. 1801; d., unm., Feb., 1876, in Warren.
- ii. MARCY, b. abt. 1803; m. William Carlton of Brookfield.
- iii. HANNAH, b. Mar. 10, 1805; m. 1828, Edmund Cardell of Warren.
- iv. SALOMA, b. Nov. 10, 1807; m. Jan. 3, 1832, Lewis Cardell of Warren.
- v. SOPHRONIA, b. June 24, 1810; m. Paschal P. Raymond of Warren.
- vi. OTIS, b. 1814; d. 1875, in Warren; m. 1839, Mary Rice.
2. vii. RUFUS, b. June 3, 1817.
- viii. RANSOM, b. 1822; d. 1893; m. Elizabeth Marble, and rem. to Iowa.
- ix. HIRAM BRADLEY, b. Sept., 1825; d. in Marshfield, Vt., Oct. 17, 1882-3; m. Carrie Martin.



2. RUFUS BUCKLIN (*Otis*¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., June 3, 1817; died at W., Aug. 29, 1902; selectman 1872.
He married (1) May 5, 1845, Marcia Davidson Rice, b. Jan. 10, 1810; d. Mar. 11, 1858; (2) Dec. 2, 1858, Emeline (Joslin) Andrews, dau. Joseph Joslin, Jr., b. Nov. 26, 1824.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
 - i. HELEN MARION, b. 1847; d. 1847.
 - ii. CARO MARCIA, b. June 22, 1849.
 - iii. FRANCES DAVIDSON, b. Mar. 10, 1858.

BURDICK.

1. JOHN¹ BURDICK was doubtless of the Rhode Island family although our first record of him is in Hartford, Vt., where he sold land Jan., 1769, and at once rem. to Shelburne, Mass., where he held various town offices and was a member of the Committee of Correspondence, 1776, and later; Rev. soldier; rem. 1792-3 to Canaan, N. H., and came to Moretown, Vt., as early as 1795, his farm being located at the confluence of the Winooski and Mad rivers. His will was probated in Chittenden County, Jan. 22, 1798, and names his wife and four chn.
He married (1) ———(2); (2) Mehitable, who m. (2) Gen. Benjamin Wait and d. abt. 1827.

Children:

2. i. JOHN,² b. Oct. 29, 1762.
3. ii. SHUBEL.
- iii. LUCINDA.
4. iv. IRA, b. Aug. 13, 1794.
2. JOHN² BURDICK (*John*¹) was born Oct. 29, 1762; sett. in W., 1796, coming from Moretown where he was town clerk, 1795. He leased ministry lot, 127, and was farmer, lawyer, played bass viol in church, selectman 1802, 1810, 1815. Died May 19, 1835.
He married Phebe Freeman, b. Nov. 6, 1764; died Nov. 18, 1828.
Children:
 - i. EUNICE,³ b. Aug. 12, 1788, in Charlemont, Mass.; m. Jan. 27, 1817, Gideon Bushnell.
 5. ii. ASAPH, b. Mar. 15, 1790, in Shelburne, Mass.
 - iii. LUCY, b. Oct. 15, 1791; d. Jan. 29, 1866; m. Roswell Cook.
 6. iv. JUSTUS, b. Sept. 10, 1793, in Canaan, N. H.
 - v. CYREN, b. Feb. 26, 1796, in Moretown, Vt.; d. Mar. 9, 1796.
 - vi. DIANTHA, b. July 4, 1798, in W.; d. Feb. 4, 1822.
 7. vii. CYREN, b. June 25, 1800.
 - viii. AMANDA, b. Feb. 26, 1804; m. Abram Cahill; d. Feb. 12, 1840.
 - ix. Sons. "twin son of J. & P. Burdick died Feb. 17, 1807, ae. 2 wks."
3. SHUBEL² BURDICK (*John*¹) was born abt. 1768; settled in W., 1798, with his father-in-law, John Wells, on a farm in lot 129; rem. abt. 1806 to Chazy, N. Y.
He married Tamar, dau. John Wells, b. Dec. 24, 1771.



Children:

- i. SHUBEL,³ bapt. Aug. 4, 1793; m. (1) ——— Phelps; (2) Feb. 19, 1833, Harriet, dau. Septa and Eunice Fellmore, b. Feb. 22, 1810. He was then of Plattsburgh, N. Y.
- ii. CLARISSA, bapt. Aug. 4, 1793.
- iii. ACHSAH, b. Jan. 27, 1796; d. Mar. 17, 1863; m. 1822, John Havens of Belmont, N. Y.
- iv. JOHN.
- v. LUCINDA, m. Henry Moore.
- vi. RONANA, m. Sept. 3, 1829, Lorenzo Kellogg of Champlain, N. Y.
- vii. THEODORE, d. at 18.
- viii. MELANCTHON S., b. Feb. 1, 1815; d. Feb. 1, 1895, at Sorocco, N. M.; m. Feb. 1, 1844, Maria A. Moore.
- ix. MINERVA, m. Charles Bugbee.
- x. HARRIET, m. Horace Boardman.
- xi. LURA, m. David Frost.
- xii. MIRANDA, d. unm.

4. IRA² BURDICK (*John*¹) was born Aug. 13, 1794, either in Canaan, N. H., or Moretown, Vt.; his mother married (2) Gen. Benj. Wait and he lived for some years on a part of the General's farm, but rem. abt. 1825 to some town in New York not far from Rutland, Vt. In 1833 he rem. to Kalamazoo, Mich., where he died July 12, 1866.

He married (1) Aug. 20, 1815, Olive, dau. Royal S. Spaulding of Moretown, b. Oct. 28, 1793; d. Apr. 20, 1821; (2) Nov. 2, 1823, Betsey Mansfield, b. Oct. 11, 1796; d. Jan. 7, 1865.

Children:

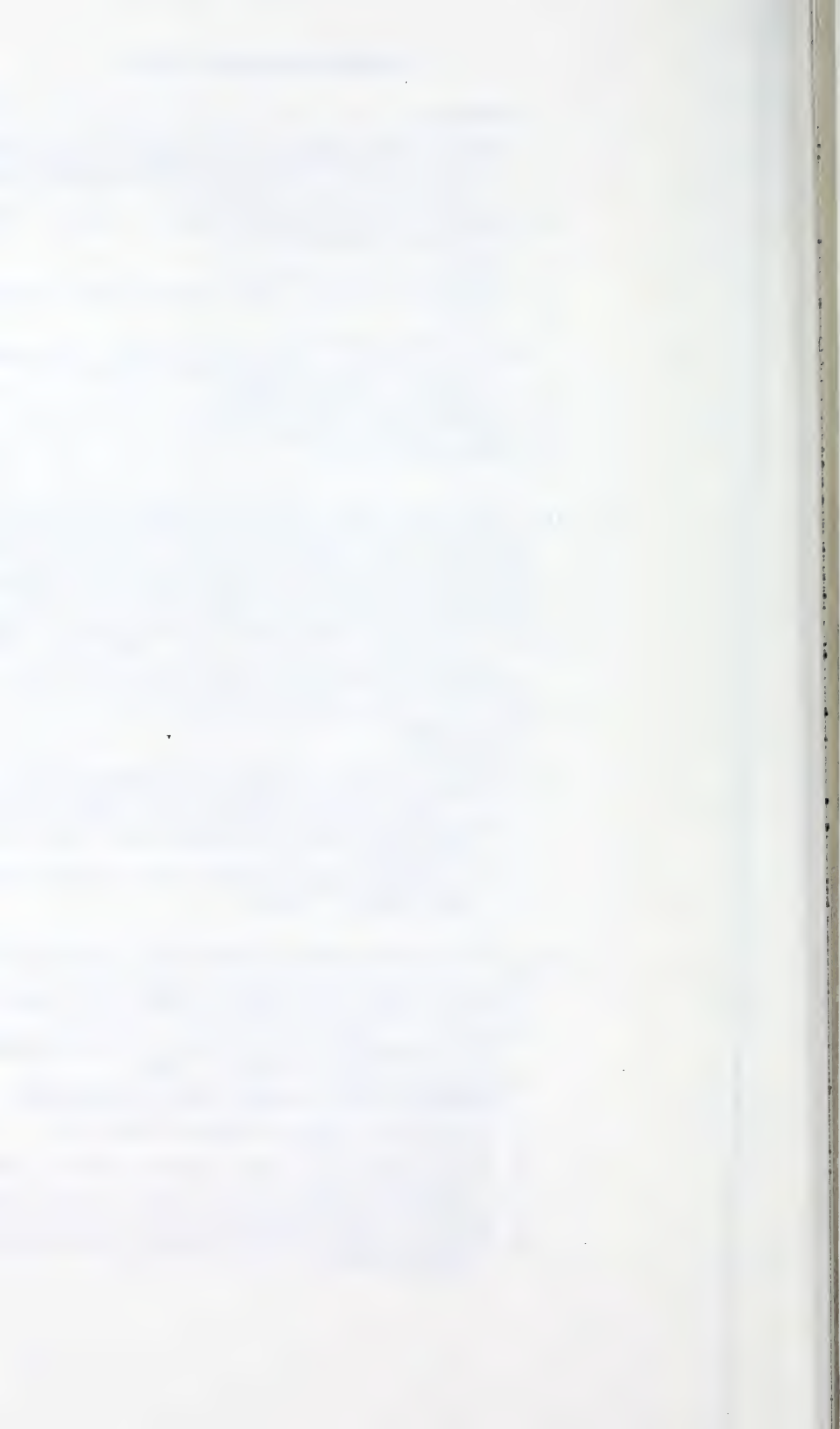
- i. EDWIN, b. Sept. 18, 1816; d. at Kalamazoo, Feb. 18, 1899; m. May 10, 1853, at Chicago, Ill., Honora Kennedy.
- ii. ROYAL SPAULDING, b. Dec. 6, 1817; physician; d. at Milford, Del., Nov. 1, 1895; m. at Dover, Del., June 6, 1854, Mary E. Raughly.
- iii. CHARLES M., b. Oct. 21, 1827; d. Nov. 26, 1861; m. Dec. 25, 1852, Johanah Carigan.

5. ASAPH³ BURDICK (*John*,² *John*¹) was born in Shelburne, Mass., Mar. 15, 1790; res. a few yrs. in W. and in Fayston; selectman, 1821; rem. 1836 to Wilna, N. Y., and thence to Moira, N. Y., where he died Jan. 17, 1863.

He married, Feb. 18, 1823, Irene, dau. David Symonds, b. Sept. 24, 1801; d. Nov. 18, 1885.

Children, all but youngest born in Waitsfield:

- i. ALBERT O.,⁴ b. May 24, 1824; d. Aug. 1, 1826.
- ii. CELIA J., d. young.
- iii. SUSAN DIANTHA, b. Jan. 2, 1827; m. Feb. 2, 1847, S. D. Stevens of Moira, N. Y.
- iv. OTHNIEL M., b. Apr. 5, 1829; d. Dec. 2, 1850, unm.
- v. CYREN A., b. May 25, 1834; m. Feb. 1, 1860, Persis L. Sawyer.
- vi. CELIA J., b. Apr. 8, 1838; m. Sept. 5, 1867, George Plumb of Bangor, N. Y.



6. JUSTUS³ BURDICK (*John*,² *John*¹) was born in Canaan, N. H., Sept. 10, 1793; went abt. 1814 to Woodstock, Vt., and engaged in mercantile pursuits, becoming a partner of Lyman Mower; rem. 1831 to Burlington, Vt., and thence 1833 to Detroit, Mich.; early settler of Kalamazoo, Mich., where he died, July 6, 1849. Brig. Gen. of Militia.

He married at Woodstock, Vt., May 24, 1824, Adeline, dau. Henry and Hannah (Haile) Mower, b. Aug. 26, 1802; d. Sept. 4, 1849.

Children:

- i. HENRY MOWER,⁴ b. Aug. 18, 1825; d. Dec. 15, 1825.
- ii. ELEANOR ELIZA, b. Jan. 28, 1827; m. Nov. 10, 1850, Burgess Goodridge.
- iii. EDWARD FREEMAN, b. Mar. 6, 1829; d. at San Francisco, Cal., Dec. 11, 1891; m. Oct. 23, 1855, Harriet Goodridge.
- iv. GEORGE RICE, b. July 6, 1833; m. June 6, 1855, Carrie (Curtis) Chandler; living, 1907, in Boston, Mass., with his son, Dr. Allen⁵ Burdick.
- v. JUSTUS, b. Nov. 12, 1836.
- vi. FRANCIS MOWER, b. Nov. 3, 1842.

7. CYREN³ BURDICK (*John*,² *John*¹) was born in W., June 25, 1800; res. there until abt. 1833, when he went to Kalamazoo, Mich., with his bro., Justus, and uncle, Ira. Died Oct. 26, 1837.

He married Mary Ann Gilman, who d. in Boston, 1879.

Children:

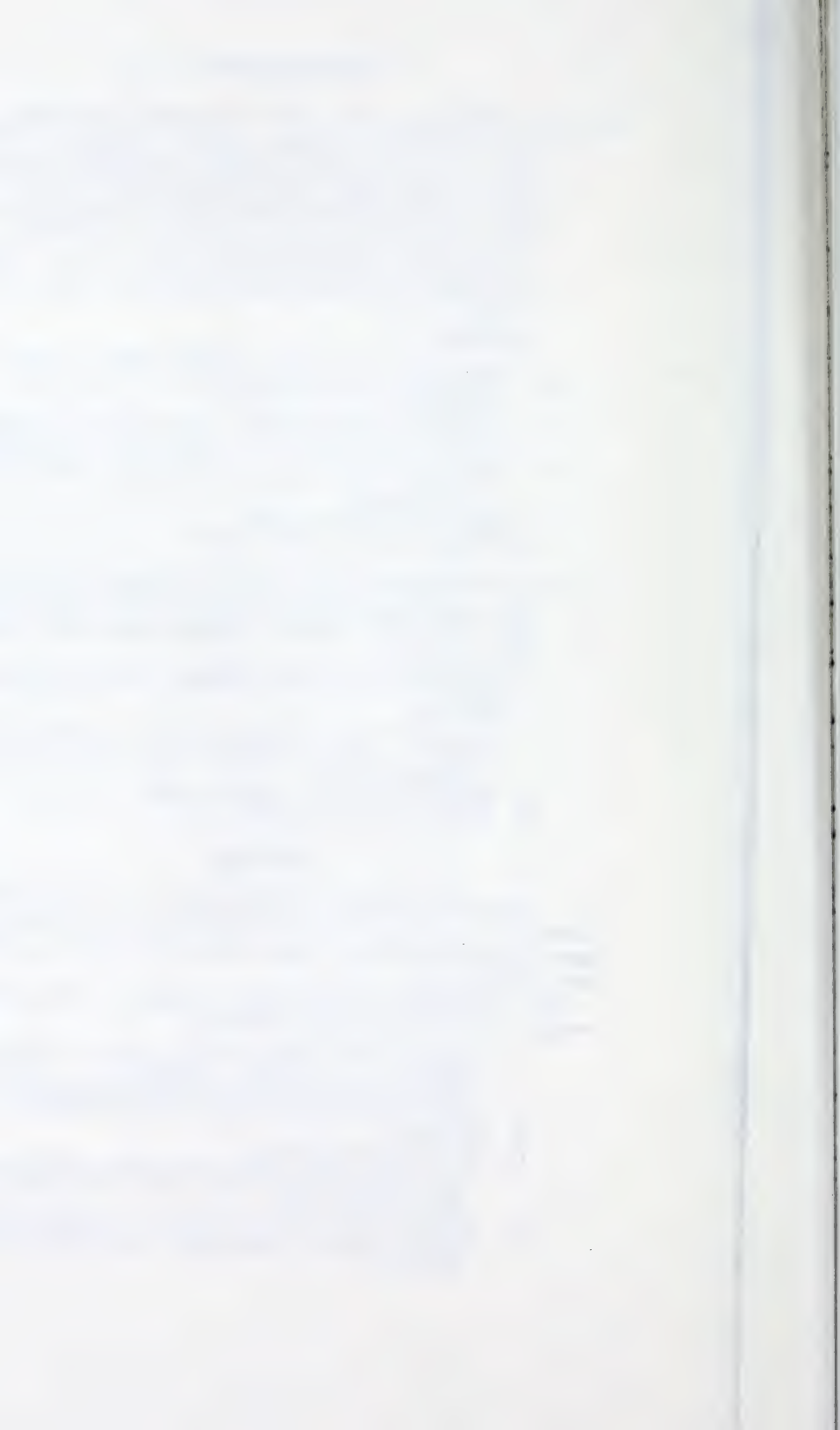
- i. RODERICK CARLISLE,⁴ b. July 17, 1834; d. at St. Paul, Minn., Oct. 13, 1902; m. July 26, 1857, at St. Cloud, Minn., Catharine Becker.
- ii. EDGAR T., b. Aug. 4, 1836; d. 1868.
- iii. CYREN, b. 1837-8; d. 1845.

BUSHNELL.

1. FRANCIS¹ BUSHNELL, born 1576-8; came, probably, from Horsfield, Co. Essex, Eng.; was third signer of Plantation Covenant at Guilford, Conn., 1639; will proved Oct. 13, 1646. He married Rebecca ———.

Some uncertainty exists as to names of his children but weight of authority seems to favor:

- i. FRANCIS,² b. abt. 1609; d. 1681; perhaps of Salem, 1635; at Guilford, 1639; deacon; millwright or carpenter; early settler of Saybrook, Conn., where he built the first mill.
- ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1614; possibly the glazier of Salem and Boston.
- iii. REBECCA.
2. iv. WILLIAM, b. abt. 1623.
- v. SARAH, bapt. 1626, at Horsfield, Eng; said to have m. Rev. John Hoadley and returned to Rolvenden, Eng., where she died July 28, 1668.
- vi. RICHARD, b. abt. 1620; d. 1657-8; of Saybrook and Norwich, Conn.; m. Oct. 11, 1648, Marie, dau. Matthew and Elizabeth Marvin.



2. WILLIAM² BUSHNELL (*Francis*¹) was born abt. 1623; early proprietor and settler of Saybrook, Conn., where he was before 1648; carpenter and millwright; Lieut. in Colonial Militia; freeman, 1667-8; Deputy to Gen. Court, 1670; as a leading man of the town his name is constantly linked with Robert Chapman whose sister, Rebecca, he married. He died Nov. 12, 1683.

Children, born in Saybrook, Conn.:

- i. JOSHUA,³ b. May 6, 1644.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Sept., 1645.
- iii. REBECCA, b. Oct. 5, 1646.
3. iv. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 15, 1648-9.
- v. FRANCIS, b. Jan. 6, 1649-50.
- vi. THOMAS, b. Jan. 4, 1653-4.
- vii. STEPHEN, b. Jan. 4, 1653-4.
- viii. JUDITH, b. Jan., 1655-6.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. Feb., 1659-60.

3. WILLIAM³ BUSHNELL (*William*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Saybrook, Conn., Feb. 15, 1648-9; farmer and carpenter and had a gristmill at Pochauge; his est. was settled by written agreement, Feb. 11, 1711-12. He married (1) Rebecca ———, who died May 14, 1703; (2) June 7, 1705, widow Sarah Bull.

Children, born in Saybrook, Conn.:

- i. SARAH,⁴ b. Mar. 1, 1673-4.
- ii. EPHRAIM, b. Feb. 14, 1675; m. Nov. 9, 1697, Mary Long.
4. iii. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 3, 1680.
- iv. ESTHER, b. Nov. 2, 1683.

4. WILLIAM⁴ BUSHNELL (*William*,³ *William*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Saybrook, Conn., Apr. 3, 1680; farmer and miller, having taken his father's mill in the division of the est.; died May 30, 1733; will allowed June 26, 1733. He married, Apr. 10, 1701, Catherine, dau. John and Catherine (Chalker) Jordan, who d. Oct., 1751.

Children, born in Saybrook, Conn.:

- i. WILLIAM,⁵ b. Oct. 26, 1703; d. Mar. 17, 1762; m. May 4, 1730 Mary Bates.
- ii. STEPHEN, b. Apr. 29, 1708; d. young.
- iii. NEHEMIAH, b. Apr. 22, 1710; m. Nov. 28, 1739, Sarah Ingham.
- iv. LYDIA, b. July 16, 1712; m. Sept. 2, 1733, John Post.
- v. STEPHEN, b. abt. 1714.
- vi. HEZEKIAH, b. abt. 1717; was living at Saybrook, 1786.
5. vii. GIDEON, b. abt. 1720.

5. GIDEON⁵ BUSHNELL (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Saybrook, Conn., abt. 1720 and died June, 1777; will proved July, 1777. He married Temperance, dau. Jedediah Chapman, who outlived him.

Children, born in Saybrook, Conn.:

- i. GIDEON.⁶ Named as eldest son in his father's will; Rev. soldier; left Saybrook bef. 1786.
6. ii. DOUD, b. May 15, 1762.



- iii. JEDEDIAH, b. Nov. 26, 1767; learned trade of tanner and cordwainer; grad. Williams Coll., 1797; Minister, doing missionary work in Vt.; preached in W. occasionally prior to the installation of Mr. Salisbury; res. in Cornwall, Vt., where he was settled pastor, 1803-1836, and where he died Aug. 25, 1846. Married, abt. 1803, Elizabeth, dau. Ezra Smith of Richmond, Vt., who d. Mar. 26, 1847.
 - iv. TEMPERANCE, m. Jan. 27, 1785, Nathaniel Allis or Ellis of Guilford, Conn.
 - v. LUCINDA, m. Sept. 16, 1773, Howes Higgins of Haddam, Conn.
 - vi. SALOME, m. Amasa Skinner of W.
6. DOUD⁶ BUSHNELL (*Gideon*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Saybrook, Conn., May 15, 1762; Rev. soldier and served on Privateer Brig *Thetis*; farmer and cordwainer; rem. abt. 1786 to Buckland, Mass., thence to Cambridge, N. Y., and came to W. abt. June, 1798; sett. on lot 73; died Aug. 12, 1845. He married at Buckland, Nov. 17, 1789, Lucy, dau. William and Eunice (Bishop) Joyce of Middletown, Conn., b. Nov. 10, 1767; d. Oct. 9, 1841.
- Children:
- i. GIDEON,⁷ b. May 4, 1790, in Buckland, Mass.; m. Jan. 27, 1817, Eunice, dau. John Burdick, and at once rem. to Ashtabula, Ohio, where he d. 1852. Chn.: *Justus Carlos*,⁸ *Theresa*.
 - ii. WILLIAM JOYCE, b. Jan. 22, 1793, in Cambridge, N. Y.; cordwainer; m. Sept. 21, 1818, Esther, dau. Silas Royce, and rem. to Ashtabula, O., where he d. 1864. But one ch. reached maturity, *Fyann*.⁸
 - iii. FANNY, b. Apr. 25, 1795; m. Sept. 29, 1818, Earl Smith.
7. iv. JEDEDIAH, b. Aug. 21, 1797.
- v. IRA, b. Apr. 3, 1799; blacksmith; d. Aug. 5, 1872; went early to Starksboro, Vt., where he m. Dec. 4, 1823, Lucinda Ferguson. Chn.: *Nancy*,⁸ *Julia*, *Lucy*, *Ira*, *Sidney*, *Delia*.
 - vi. NILE, b. Aug. 5, 1801; blacksmith; went early to Keeseville, N. Y., and there m. Orpha; (2) Sophia Brigham. Chn.: *Lovina*,⁸ *Edgar*, *Charles Horace*, *Orpha*, *Mary*, *Salome*, *Emeline*.
 - vii. DANIEL SPENCER, b. Apr. 5, 1803; rem. abt. 1830 to Gouverneur, N. Y., and thence to Wyocena, Wis., where he d. 1886. m. (1) Ann Rogers; (2) Mary Brown. Chn.: *Ann*,⁸ *Charles Rogers*, *Ophelia*, *Maroa*, *Clovis*, *Munroe*, *Maryette*, *Ella*.
 - viii. LEONARD, b. Jan. 17, 1805; blacksmith; rem. to Keeseville, N. Y., and thence to Galva, Ill., where he d. 1880; m. Martha Husted of Starksboro, Vt. Chn.: *Cynthia*,⁸ *Mattie*, *Samuel*.
 - ix. LUCY, b. Mar. 26, 1807; m. May 16, 1837, Bethuel Joslin.
8. x. PARDON, b. Sept. 24, 1808.
- xi. AMANDA, b. July 12, 1810; m. Henry Sherman of Keeseville, N. Y.
7. JEDEDIAH⁷ BUSHNELL (*Doud*,⁶ *Gideon*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Cambridge, N. Y., Aug. 21, 1797; selectman, 1831, 1847-48; deacon Congl. Ch. Died Feb. 22, 1866. His farm lay in lot 111.



He married (1) Feb. 27, 1822, Abigail, dau. Daniel and Elizabeth (Kettle) Taylor, b. Apr. 6, 1797; d. Jan. 10, 1829; (2) July 2, 1829, Naomi, dau. James and Naomi (Diggins) Joslin, b. Dec. 29, 1801; d. Nov. 6, 1881.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

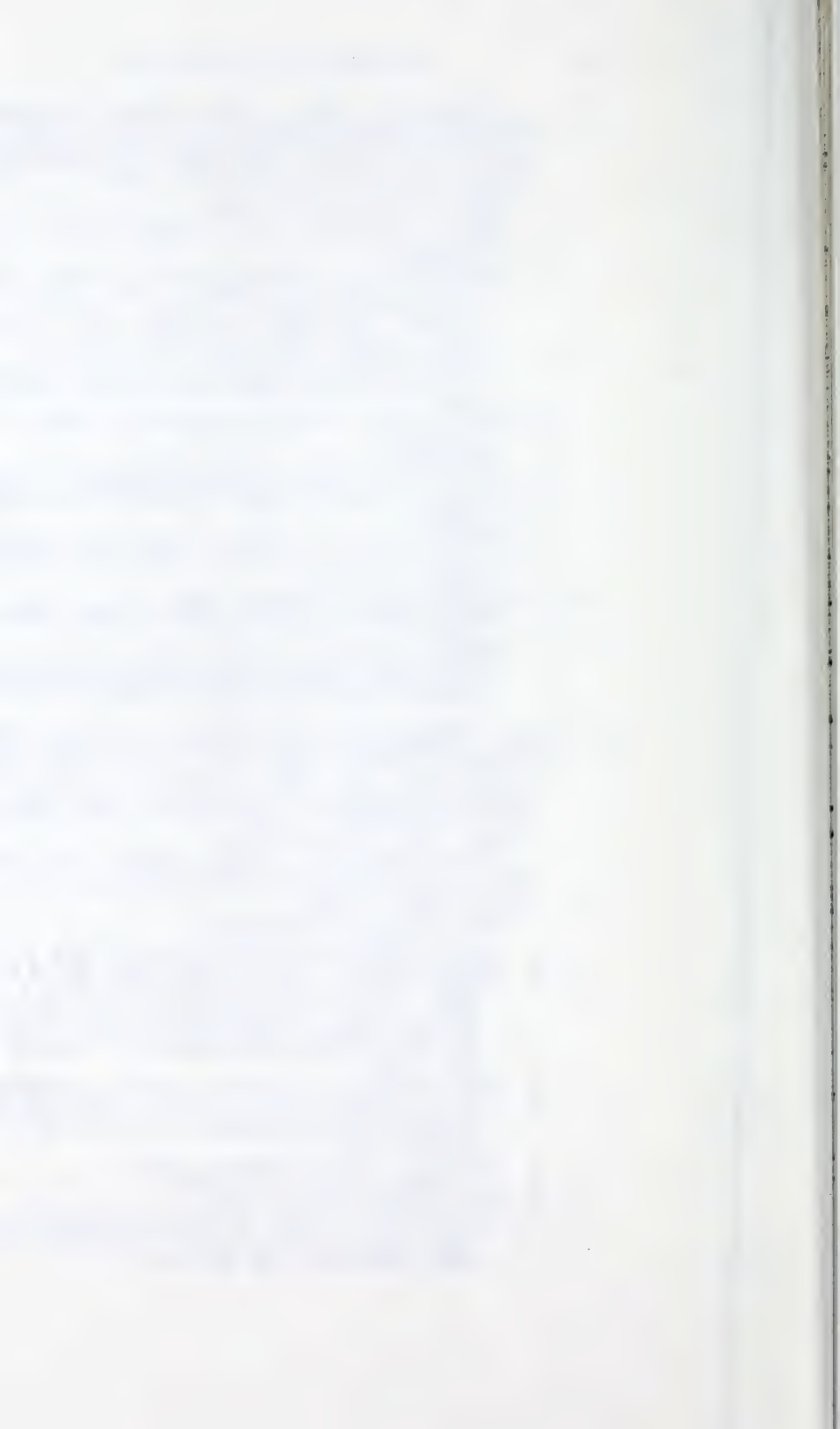
- i. ORPHA CORNELIA,⁸ b. Nov. 15, 1822; m. Oct., 1845, Daniel Skinner, Jr.
- ii. MILO CORNELIUS, b. May 2, 1824; rem. to Omro, Wis., 1845; d. Dec. 14, 1897; m. (1) Sept. 18, 1851, Marcy Goss, dau. Chandler Taylor, d. 1852; (2) May 4, 1853, Salome Bidwell; (3) May 4, 1867, Mary Jane Bradish. Chn.: *Almeron*,⁹ b. Oct. 15, 1854, d. Sept., 1856; *Abbie*, b. May 19, 1857, m. James Caswell, d. 1881; *Linnie*, b. May 25, 1859, d. Jan. 12, 1899; *Ernest*, d. young; *Milo C.*, b. Jan., 1866, d. Feb., 1866.
- iii. IRA, b. June 11, 1826; graduate U. V. M., 1856; d. June 16, 1858, unm.
- iv. JOSIAH MEIGS, b. Jan. 1, 1829; d. Feb. 7, 1829.
- v. JAMES DOUD, b. July 25, 1831; drowned July 4, 1850.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 15, 1833; m. June 29, 1852, Frederick M. Taylor.
- vii. MATTHIAS JOSLIN, b. Oct. 15, 1834; rem. to Omro, Wis.; private, Co. B. 1st Wis. Cav.; killed near Madison, Ark., Aug. 3, 1862, unm.
9. viii. HENRY NEWTON, b. May 28, 1838.
- ix. ELVIRA, b. Mar. 24, 1840; m. Nov. 17, 1869, Walter Alonzo Jones.
- x. GORDON JEDEDIAH, b. June 17, 1847; d. Jan. 26, 1893; m. Feb. 9, 1875, Lizzie A., dau. James Seymour and Harriet (Gleason) Newcomb, b. Oct. 27, 1852; d. Mar. 2, 1895.

8. PARDON⁷ BUSHNELL (*Doud*,⁶ *Gideon*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Francis*¹) was born in W., Sept. 24, 1808; farmer and cooper; Rep., 1859-60; selectman, 1855-56; lived for a time on lot 108 but in later years resided in the village. Died Mar. 29, 1890.

He married, Mar. 1, 1834, Elmira, dau. John and Betsey (Davis) Woodbury, b. in Baltimore, Vt., Aug. 20, 1807; d. Apr. 18, 1898.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GINATHON ORLANDO,⁸ b. Dec. 26, 1834; d. Mar. 13, 1835.
- ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. June 2, 1836; press mfr. of Worcester, Mass., and Thompsonville, Conn., where he d. Dec. 12, 1901; m. June 16, 1861, Susan S., dau. Thomas and Sarepta (Savage) Tinkham, b. Oct. 25, 1841; d. Dec. 14, 1901. Chn.: *Leon P.*,⁹ b. Sept. 5, 1868; *Edith S.*, b. May 14, 1869, d. Oct. 1, 1888.
- iii. FORDIS ORASMUS, b. Oct. 20, 1839; res. Worcester, Mass.; Co. B., 13th Vt. Vols.; m. Oct. 20, 1868, Mary Ballou of Gardiner, Mass. Chn.: *Fordis O.*,⁹ b. Oct. 31, 1873; *Alice M.*, b. Oct. 28, 1877.
- iv. ORLANDO, b. 1841; d. June 30, 1852.
- v. A daughter, b. 1844; d. same year.
10. vi. MILO ALBERT, b. Jan. 13, 1846.
- vii. OSCAR PARDON, b. Feb. 17, 1852; press mfr. and inventor; York, Pa.; m. Frances Ballou. Chn.: *Ewa M.*,⁹ b. July 3, 1882; *Waldo B.*, b. Feb. 18, 1891.



9. HENRY NEWTON⁸ BUSHNELL (*Jedediah*,⁷ *Doud*,⁶ *Gideon*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Francis*¹) was born in W., May 28, 1838; selectman, 1866-69, 1876-77, 1882-83; Rep., 1872-3; Treas., 1905—; Capt. Co. H, 6th Vt. Vols.; deacon Congl. ch. He married, Jan. 9, 1867, Mary A., dau. Ziba Smith of Waterbury, b. May 23, 1839.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ALICE MAY,⁹ b. Jan. 16, 1868.
- ii. FRED RAYMOND, b. May 14, 1870; d. May 2, 1891, unm.

10. MILO ALBERT⁸ BUSHNELL (*Pardon*,⁷ *Doud*,⁶ *Gideon*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Francis*¹) was born in W., Jan. 13, 1846; d. Jan. 29, 1892; merchant.

He married, May 1, 1878, Addie A., dau. William Miner of Duxbury, Vt., b. Sept. 19, 1855. She m. (2) Sept. 6, 1893, Oscar G. Eaton.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. OTTO ASBURY,⁹ b. Oct. 2, 1880. Wesleyan Univ., 1903; m. June 16, 1908, Emma Allen, dau. John and Sarah (Fifield) Legg of Worcester, Mass.
- ii. LENA ELMIRA, b. May 25, 1886.

BUTTERFIELD.

1. JOSEPH³ BUTTERFIELD (*Joseph*² of Chelmsford, Mass., *Benjamin*¹ of Charlestown, Mass., 1638, Woburn, 1640, and Chelmsford, 1654) was a resident of Dunstable, N. H., 1746. His will, dated Feb. 17, 1749, proved Aug. 2, 1750, names wife and children. He married, Jan. 21, 1696-7, Eunice Heald.

Children:

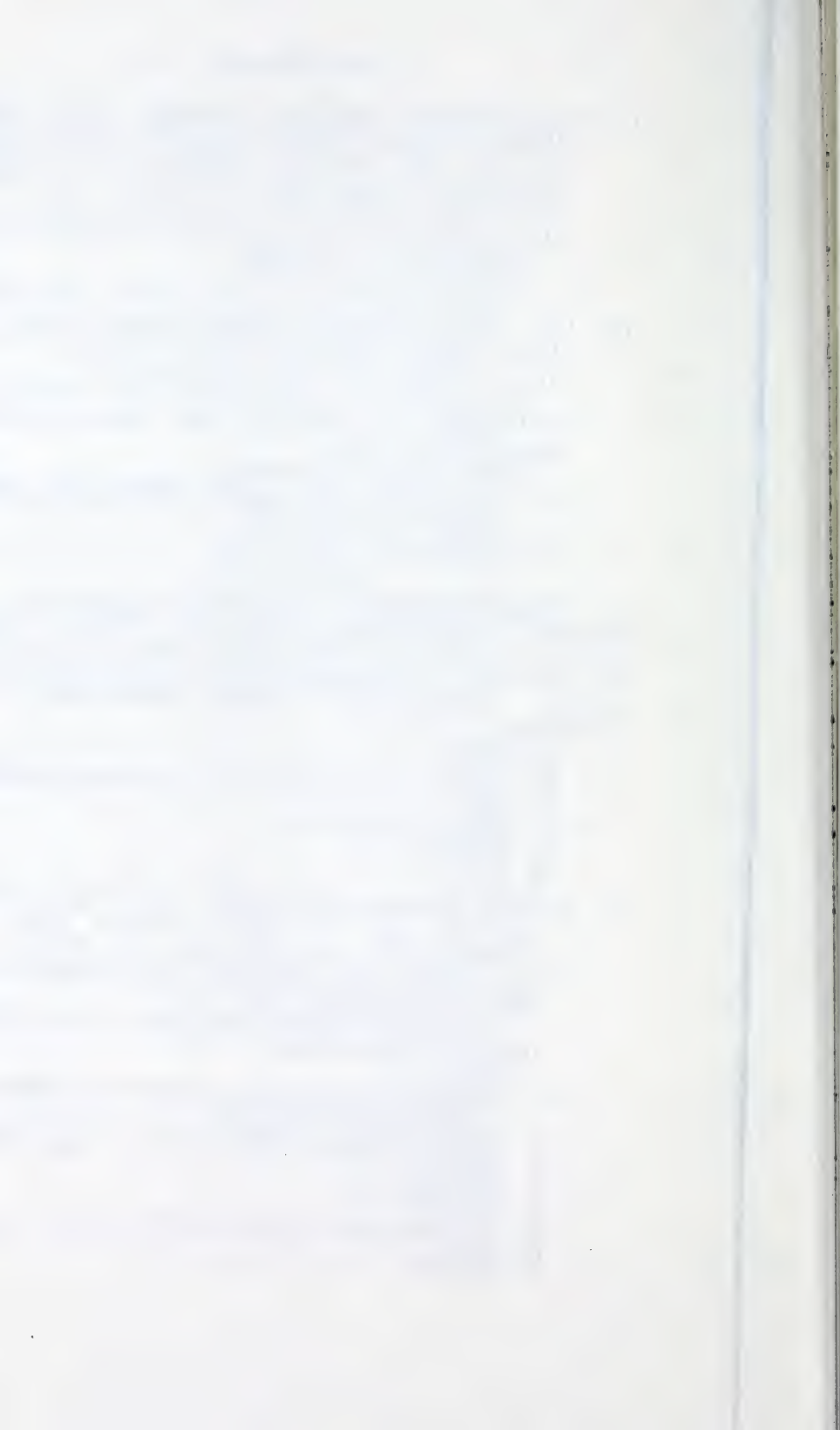
- i. SARAH.⁴
- ii. EUNICE.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. July 19, 1703; d. 1741; m. Dorothy Heald.
- iv. JOHN.
2. v. EPHRAIM, b. abt. 1710.
- vi. DOROTHY.
- vii. LYDIA.
- viii. JOSIAH.

2. EPHRAIM⁴ BUTTERFIELD (*Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Benjamin*¹) was born abt. 1710. He was of Westford, Mass., 1737, Litchfield, N. H., 1739, Dunstable, 1751, Wilton, N. H., 1755; soldier, 1758; selectman, 1765, and was living in Wilton as late as Apr. 1769.

He married at Westford, Mass., Mar. 16, 1732, Elizabeth Davies of Littleton, Mass.

Children:

- i. EPHRAIM,⁵ b. May 23, 1734; m. Mary, dau. Jonathan Snow, and was of Dunstable, 1762.
3. ii. STEPHEN, bapt. at Westford, 1736.
- iii. JOSEPH, blacksmith, of Wilton, N. H.; m. Mary Hobbs.
- iv. REBECCA.
- v. ELIZABETH ANN.
- vi. EUNICE.
- vii. AMOS, signed petn. as resident of Wilton, 1769.
- viii. ISAAC.
- ix. ABRAHAM.



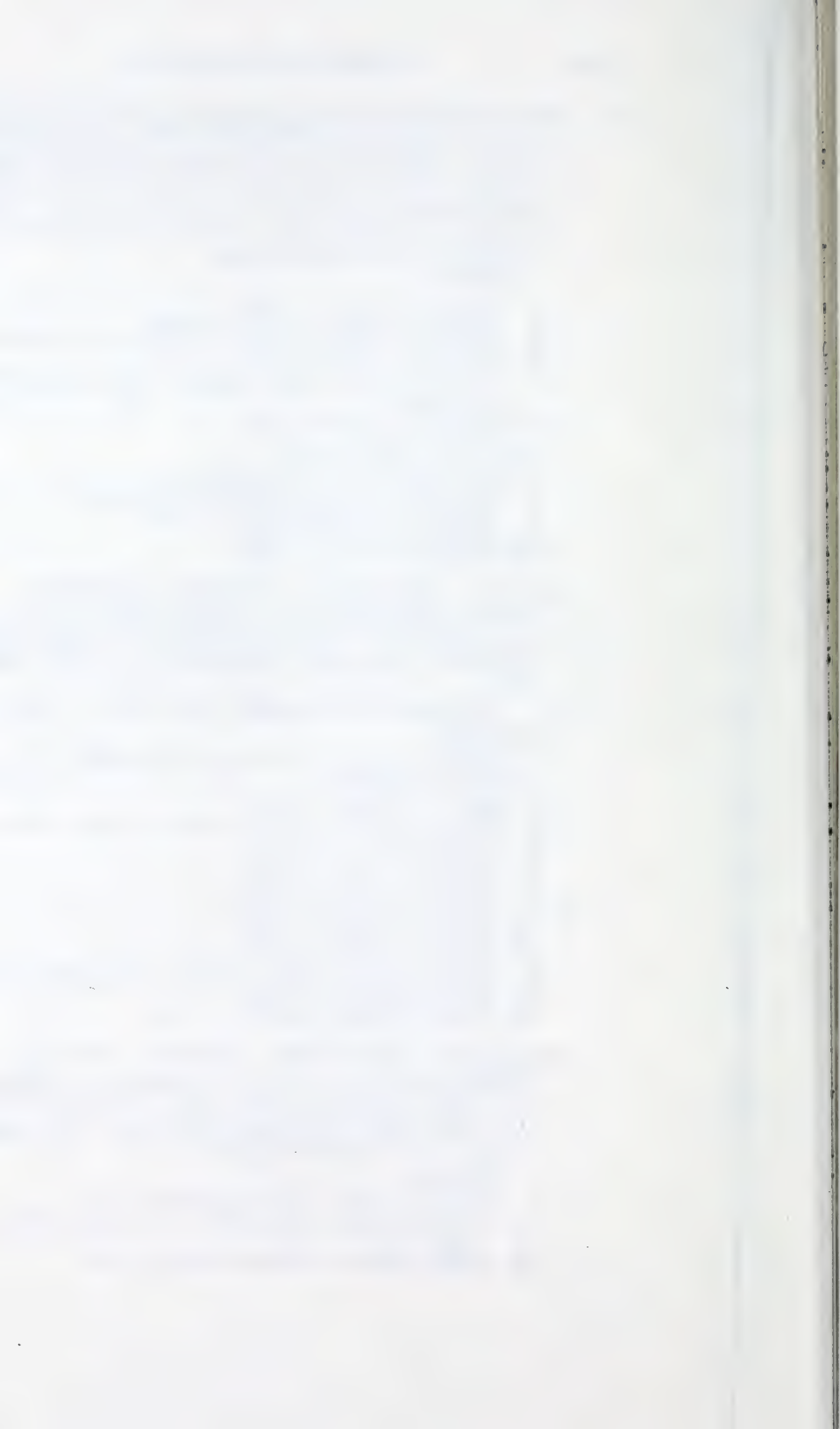
3. STEPHEN⁵ BUTTERFIELD (*Ephraim*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Benjamin*¹) was bapt. in Westford, Mass., 1736; blacksmith; went to Wilton, N. H., with parents and was there 1778, but left before 1783, in which year he sett. in Reading, Vt., being recited in a deed as "of Windsor, Vt." Removed in 1800 to Granville, Vt. He married (1) Hannah, who d. bef. 1771; (2) Sarah Sawyer.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,⁶ b. Feb. 29, 1760.
 - ii. STEPHEN, b. May 6, 1762; d. young.
 - iii. EPHRAIM, b. July 29, 1764; m. Sept. 24, 1789, Dinah Keyes.
 - iv. HANNAH, b. Apr. 23, 1766.
 - v. LYDIA, b. Nov. 15, 1768; m. Dec. 2, 1785, Robert Grandy of Reading
 4. vi. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 10, 1772.
 - vii. SARAH, b. July 4, 1774.
 - viii. ELIZA, b. May 4, 1766.
 - ix. NUSS SAWYER, b. Mar. 24, 1778.
 5. x. BENJAMIN, prob. b. in Windsor, Vt., 1780-1.
 - xi. JOSIAH, b. in Reading, Oct. 2, 1784.
 - xii. ABRAHAM, b. July 27, 1788.
 - xiii. EPHRAIM, b. Oct. 4, 1789.
4. STEPHEN⁶ BUTTERFIELD (*Stephen*,⁵ *Ephraim*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Benjamin*¹) was born in Wilton, N. H., Oct. 10, 1772; sett. in W. abt. 1797 and rem. abt. 1830, it is said, to Vineyard Haven, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y. Died after 1840.
- He married, at Reading, Vt., Feb. 13, 1794, Rachel Spaulding.
- Children, first two born in Reading, Vt., and the others in Waitsfield:
- i. SALLY,⁷ b. July 1, 1795.
 - ii. RACHEL, b. Feb. 20, 1797; m. Sept. 17, 1830, Horatio Rider.
 - iii. LUCY, b. Dec. 15, 1798.
 - iv. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 2, 1800.
 - v. BETSEY, b. Aug. 16, 1802.
 - vi. ALLEN, b. July 24, 1804.
 6. vii. CHESTER, b. July 23, 1806.
 - viii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 7, 1808.
 - ix. LAURA, b. May 25, 1810.
 - x. JULIA, b. Nov. 29, 1812; m. Dec. 1, 1836, Stillman Bass.
 - xi. LEWIS, b. Apr. 19, 1815.
 - xii. FANNY, b. Sept. 8, 1818.
5. BENJAMIN⁶ BUTTERFIELD (*Stephen*,⁵ *Ephraim*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *Benjamin*¹) was born, probably, in Windsor, Vt., abt. 1780-1; sett. in W. abt. 1805, coming from Granville, Vt.; rem. after a few years to Michigan. His farm was in lot 101. He married Tryphena ———.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,⁷ b. July 2, 1804, in Granville, Vt.
- ii. HIRAM, b. Oct. 11, 1805, in W.; d. in Olivet, Mich., Dec. 19, 1901.
- iii. Infant, b. Dec. 21, 1806; d. Dec. 23, 1806.



- iv. Infant, b. June 11, 1808; d. same day.
- v. IRA, grandfather of Pres. Kenyon L. Butterfield of Mass. Agr. Coll.
- vi. TRYPHENA.
- vii. LUCINDA.

6. CHESTER⁷ BUTTERFIELD (*Stephen,⁶ Stephen,⁵ Ephraim,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² Benjamin¹*) was born in W., July 23, 1806. Waitsfield records say he m. Feb. 27, 1827, Lydia Morrison, but it seems certain that he m. Mar. 13, 1827, Lois, dau. Moses and Lois (Foster) Stewart, b. May 9, 1803. They removed about 1850 to Lake Co., Ill., where they were living in 1852.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. STEPHEN,⁸ b. Mar. 4, 1828; d. Feb. 2, 1829.
- ii. LOUISA, b. Feb. 16, 1830.
- iii. STEWART, b. July 15, 1832.
- iv. JEREMIAH, b. Aug. 23, 1834.
- v. LUTHER, b. Aug. 20, 1836; d. July 30, 1837.
- vi. LUCINDA, b. Aug. 22, 1838, in Ill.
- vii. CHESTER, b. Mar. 17, 1843.
- viii. DAVID, b. Apr. 2, 1847.

CADY.

HENRY B. CADY was born in Roxbury, Vt.; photographer; married Laura A. Sterling of Warren.

Children:

- i. PARKER, b. Sept. 3, 1861; res. Binghamton, N. Y.
- ii. SHERMAN, b. Apr. 25, 1863; d. Jan. 2, 1891.
- iii. EVERETT, b. Jan. 6, 1867.

ALONZO I. CADY was a son of I. and S. Cady, born in Granville, Vt., and died in W., Sept. 11, 1883, ae. 42. He married, Jan. 3, 1866, Margaret L., dau. Andrew and Fanny (Palmer) Long, b. 1846.

Children:

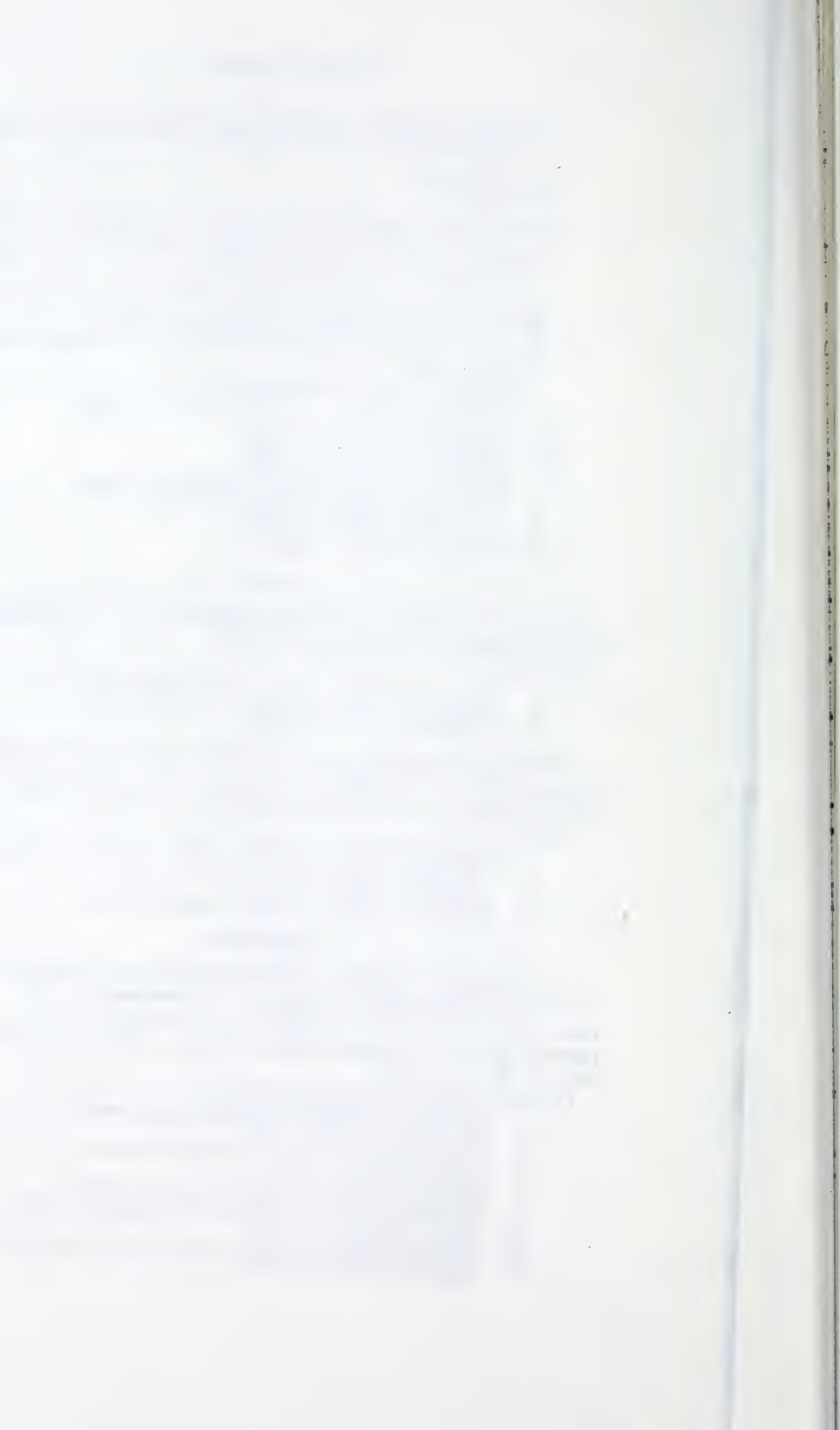
- i. CHARLES ALONZO, b. July 8, 1869; m. Sept. 1, 1894, Mary L. Wheeler. Chn.: *Leon George*, b. Dec. 13, 1898; *Lorraine Mattie*, b. Feb. 10, 1900.
- ii. ELLEN, b. Aug. 14, 1866; d. Aug. 12, 1867.

CAMPBELL.

1. ROBERT¹ CAMPBELL of Townsend, Mass., was perhaps a son of Robert Campbell, innkeeper, of Londonderry, N. H., who bot. land in Tyngsboro, Mass., 1736; his will dated Feb. 21, 1792, proved Apr. 21, 1795, names his children. He married Elizabeth, who d. Dec. 5, 1796.

Children, born in Townsend, Mass.:

- i. BETTIE,² b. July 8, 1740; m. Joshua Smith.
- 2. ii. ROBERT, b. June 4, 1742.
- iii. MARY, b. Feb. 21, 1744; m. John Gordon.
- iv. JAMES, b. Oct. 9, 1747.
- v. SARAH, b. Apr. 17, 1750; m. ——— Davis.
- vi. RACHEL, b. Oct. 16, 1752; m. Waldman (?) Stone.
- vii. JOHN, b. Sept. 20, 1755.
- viii. DANIEL, b. Nov. 16, 1757; d. bef. 1792, leaving dau. Lucy.
- ix. JONAS, b. June 16, 1760.



2. ROBERT² CAMPBELL (*Robert¹*) was born in Townsend, Mass., June 4, 1742; rem. to New Boston, N. H., abt. 1770; Rev. soldier; died Jan. 18, 1827. He married Dec. 8, 1767, Elizabeth, dau. James and Mary Waugh, b. June 11, 1750; d. 1831.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,³ b. Oct. 18, 1768; d. Oct. 6, 1795.
- ii. JAMES, b. Oct. 15, 1770; sett. in Hartland, Vt.; m. Sally Wead; no issue.
- iii. THOMAS, b. Apr. 7, 1773; d. in New Boston, Jan. 7, 1852; m. 1799, Ann Clark.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 7, 1775; m. 1814, Samuel Christy of Antrim, N. H.
- v. ROBERT, b. Mar. 6, 1777; sett. in Hartland, Vt.; m. Huldah Haskell.
3. vi. JOHN, b. Mar. 22, 1779.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 27, 1782; m. Rebecca Kingsbury; sett. in Boston, Mass.; later, Mt. Vernon, N. H.
4. viii. JOSIAH, b. June 3, 1785.
- ix. DAVID, b. May 28, 1787; d. Oct. 6, 1795.
5. x. JONATHAN, b. May 28, 1787.
- xi. MARY GOVE, b. June 22, 1789.
- xii. SARAH, b. Sept. 16, 1792; m. (1) 1822, John McIntire of Goffstown, N. H.; (2) 1844, Dea. John French of Bedford.
3. CAPT. JOHN³ CAMPBELL (*Robert², Robert¹*) was born in New Boston, N. H., Mar. 22, 1779; res. a few years in Morris-town, Vt., and came to W. in 1802; Capt. of militia; died Mar. 23, 1852; selectman, 1815, 1819-20, 1825, 1830-31, 1833-34, 1840; owned a large farm in lots 97, 98 and 99.
He married, at Morristown in 1801, Lois Whitney, b. at Shutesbury, Mass., Feb. 16, 1782; d. Feb. 10, 1853.
Children, all but eldest born in Waitsfield:
 - i. CALISTA,⁴ b. Sept. 20, 1801; m. Apr. 20, 1824, Cyrus Joslin.
 - ii. A daughter, b. Jan. 6, 1803; d. Jan. 7, 1803.
 - iii. A son, b. Feb. 20, 1804; d. same day.
 - iv. A son, b. Dec. 6, 1804; d. Dec., 1804.
 - v. A son, b. May 17, 1806; d. same day.
 - vi. A son, b. Feb. 20, 1807; d. same day.
 6. vii. JOHN STAFFORD, b. Feb. 9, 1809.
 - viii. A daughter, b. June 15, 1810; d. same day.
 - ix. LOUISA M., b. Oct. 22, 1812; d. May 2, 1845; m. June 16, 1829, John Marsh.
 - x. BETSEY D., b. Mar. 29, 1815; d. in Weathersfield, Vt., Aug. 6, 1842; m. Darius Hatch.
 7. xi. JAMES M., b. Nov. 18, 1816.
 - xii. LUCRETIA E., b. Mar. 24, 1819; m. Jan. 10, 1843, Lorenzo D. Joslin.
 8. xiii. JONATHAN C., b. Mar. 10, 1821.
 - xiv. MARY G., b. Dec. 22, 1824; d. at Greenfield, Mass., July 29, 1849; m. Jan. 14, 1846, Chauncey L. Spear of Roxbury, Vt.
 - xv. FREDERICK JACKSON, b. Oct. 2, 1826; d. Sept. 16, 1851, unm.
4. JOSIAH³ CAMPBELL (*Robert², Robert¹*) was born in New Boston, N. H., June 3, 1785; died at W., Sept. 11, 1863. His farm was located in lots 99 and 100. He resided for some years in Fayston, Vt.



He married, 1813, Abigail, dau. Ephraim Cary of Hartland, Vt. She died May 25, 1857, ae. 69 yrs., 10 mos., 25 d.

Children:

- i. A son, d. Aug. 13, 1813.
- ii. ROBERT,⁴ b. Aug. 15, 1814; d. at Charlestown, Vt., July 4, 1865; m. (1) Mar. 9, 1841, Betsey, dau. Amos and Lydia (Eastman) Hadley, who d. June 23, 1842; (2) 1844, Cordelia, dau. Calvin Grandy, of Fayston.
- iii. A son, d. Apr. 5, 1815.
- iv. A daughter, d. Jan. 17, 1817.
- v. BENJAMIN C., d. May 13, 1819, ae. 1 y., 6 m.
- vi. REBECCA, b. Feb. 6, 1820; m. Mar. 6, 1842, Ira Grandy of Warren, Vt.
- vii. ANNIS ALMIRA, b. Nov. 4, 1823; m. Sept. 30, 1849, Joseph Palmer, Jr.
9. viii. EPHRAIM C., b. May 8, 1826.
- ix. HANNAH A., b. May 9, 1829; m. Jan. 1, 1850, Chester Stephen Dana.

5. JONATHAN³ CAMPBELL (*Robert,² Robert¹*) was born in New Boston, N. H., May 28, 1787; sett. in Hartland, Vt., and came later (1809) to W., moving thence to Fayston, Vt. He married, Dec., 1812, Elizabeth Wilson.

Children:

- i. DAVID, died at Montpelier, Vt., Nov. 16, 1830, ae. 17.
- ii. JONATHAN, probably.

6. JOHN STAFFORD⁴ CAMPBELL (*John,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) was born in W., Feb. 1, 1809; farmer and inn holder; called "Colonel"; selectman, 1849-52; deputy sheriff; died Mar. 12, 1880.

He married, Aug. 5, 1828, Fanny O., dau. Garinter and Hannah (Olcott) Hastings, b. Nov. 2, 1806; d. Nov. 6, 1888.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HASTINGS STAFFORD,⁵ b. Jan. 28, 1829; d. Mar. 12, 1829.
- ii. FANNY M., died Oct. 14, 1830, ae. 7 weeks.
10. iii. HASTINGS STAFFORD, b. Oct. 3, 1831.
- iv. OLIVER CARLISLE, b. June 5, 1833; m. Aug. 17, 1854, Charlotte F., dau. Joel and Betsey (Richardson) Foster; res. Omaha, Neb.
- v. HIRAM C., b. July 4, 1835; d. Mar. 29, 1860, at Cambridge, Mass.
11. vi. HENRY R., b. Apr. 4, 1837.
12. vii. HILAND G., b. Mar. 16, 1839.
- viii. CLARISSA L., b. Dec. 2, 1841; d. July 23, 1844.
- ix. BERTRAND DELOS, b. Jan. 22, 1844. Co. H. 3rd Vt. Vols., Co. G. 6th Vt. Vols., Co. C. 1st Vt. Cav. Killed at Winchester, Va., Sept. 19, 1864.

7. JAMES M.⁴ CAMPBELL (*John,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) was born in W., Nov. 18, 1816; sett. after some years, in Morristown, Vt., where he died, Mar. 16, 1875. He married, Feb. 22, 1838, Emily, dau. Daniel and Lydia (Holbrook) Thayer, b. Dec. 3, 1819; d. Feb. 25, 1858.



Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LOIS L., b. Dec. 11, 1844; d. May 2, 1857.
 - ii. JAMES HENRY, b. Dec. 15, 1846; d. Feb. 25, 1907, at Stowe, Vt.; m. Gertrude M. Luce; priv. Co. D. 5th Vt. Vols.
 - iii. JOHN L. M., b. Oct. 28, 1848; d. Aug. 6, 1902; m. Aug., 1870. Viola Small.
 - iv. DANIEL J., b. Sept. 12, 1850; d. Apr. 5, 1852.
 - v. LUCRETIA E. L., b. July 24, 1852; d. Jan. 22, 1854.
 - vi. JONATHAN F., b. May 8, 1854; sett. in Stowe, Vt.; m. (1) Apr. 22, 1878, Martha Gale, who d. May 15, 1890; (2) Apr. 16, 1892, Maude Warren.
 - vii. MYRAETTE W., b. Dec. 21, 1855; d. Dec. 14, 1856.
8. JONATHAN C.⁴ CAMPBELL (*John,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) was born in W., Mar. 10, 1821. Died Apr. 1, 1852.
He married, Aug. 10, 1845, Harriet I., dau. John and Jerusha (Reed) Strow. She m. (2) Apr. 6, 1863, Rev. C. C. Thornton, and d. Jan. 1, 1892, ae. 69 y., 7 m.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. EVA A.,⁵ d. Oct. 29, 1847, ae. 2 yrs.
 - ii. EMMA L., d. Dec. 9, 1860, ae. 10 y., 8 m., 20 d.
9. EPHRAIM C.⁴ CAMPBELL (*Josiah,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) was born in W., May 8, 1826. Died at Sutton, P. Q., Nov. 18, 1899.
He married, Dec. 3, 1852, Mary Ann, dau. Seth and Electa Chase, b. Oct. 23, 1831; d. 1887.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. IDA I.,⁵ b. Mar. 31, 1853; m. Jan. 15, 1873, Melvin J. Waterman.
 - ii. CARY E., b. July 18, 1858; m. Oct. 17, 1889, Bessie Gibbs; res. Three Rivers, P. Q. Ch.: *Cary E.*,⁶ b. Mar. 8, 1894.
 - iii. EUGENE S., b. Oct. 8, 1866; res. Chicago, Ill.
10. HASTINGS STAFFORD⁵ CAMPBELL (*John Stafford,⁴ John,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) was born in W., Oct. 3, 1831; merchant; rem. to Hudson, Mass., and died there Oct. 15, 1896.
He married (1) Melissa G., dau. Lewis Barton of Sutton, Mass., b. Oct. 10, 1831; d. June 24, 1868; (2) July 22, 1891, Laura Fisher.
Children:
- i. FRANCES M.,⁶ b. Sept. 7, 1856; in. Jan. 3, 1875, Chas. W. Locklin of Wakefield, Mass.
 - ii. FRED H., b. July 8, 1863; m. July 7, 1886, Sadie Russell; res. Worcester, Mass.
 - iii. MELISSA C., b. June 21, 1867; m. Oct. 3, 1889, Samuel Parker of Brookline, Mass.
11. HENRY R.⁵ CAMPBELL (*John Stafford,⁴ John,³ Robert,² Robert¹*) was born in W., Apr. 4, 1837; died Dec. 21, 1906.
He married, Apr. 1, 1858, Josephine, dau. Merrill Tyler, b. Dec. 30, 1840; d. Apr. 22, 1903.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. LOIS J.,⁶ b. Dec. 22, 1858; m. Oct. 2, 1881, Lester K. Smith.
 - ii. GERALD H., b. Apr. 26, 1862; m. Apr. 10, 1889, Lela L., dau. J. H. Drew of Warren, Vt.
 - iii. MERRILL W., b. Sept. 22, 1873; m. Mar. 11, 1897, Grace L. Lamb; res. Randolph, Vt.



- iv. MILDRED H., b. July 14, 1878; m. July 7, 1904, Lynn C. Jones of Brookfield, Vt.
 - v. ALBERT A., b. Mar. 21, 1880; m. Dec. 3, 1902, Agnes A. Hudson.
 - vi. DAISY P., b. July 30, 1882; d. June 13, 1907.
12. HILAND G.⁵ CAMPBELL (*John Stafford*,⁴ *John*,³ *Robert*,² *Robert*¹) was born in W., Mar. 16, 1839; enlisted Sept. 2, 1864 from Warren in 3rd Vt. Battery; died July 17, 1879.
- He married (1) Dec. 31, 1861, Dency Melissa, dau. Daniel and Charlotte (Ward) Shepherd, b. Dec. 7, 1840; d. Oct. 16, 1874; (2) June 6, 1875, Abiah, dau. Simeon and Clarissa (Smith) Stoddard, and widow Jonas M. Dudley, b. Nov. 22, 1840.
- Children:
- i. HERBERT H.,⁶ b. Oct. 5, 1862; d. Oct. 9, 1865.
 - ii. FERDINAND G., b. July 5, 1867; d. July 6, 1884.
 - iii. FANNIE M., b. Oct. 1, 1869; d. Jan. 30, 1872.
 - iv. ROY S., b. Aug. 14, 1874; d. Mar. 22, 1875.

WILLIAM² CAMPBELL (*Samuel*¹) was a son of Samuel and Ruth (Nichols) Campbell, born Dec. 24, 1782. He died in W., July 22, 1850. Lived on the present Gaylord farm in lots 125 and 127.

He married Ann ———, who d. Jan. 26, 1863, ae. 77.

Children:

- i. HENRY, res. West Rumney, N. H.
- ii. SAMUEL, who d. in W., Mar. 28, 1874, ae. 66; m. Feb. 16, 1834, in Duxbury, Vt., Elvira, dau. Isaac Smalley.
- iii. LAURA, m. ——— Carter of Concord, N. H.
- iv. LUCINDA, m. Lyman Brown of Concord, N. H.

CARLETON.

HIRAM⁷ CARLETON (*David*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *John*,² *Edward*¹) son of David⁶ and Huldah (Wheeler) Carleton, was born in Barre, Vt., Aug. 28, 1838; grad. U. V. M., 1860; admitted to the bar 1865 and practiced his profession in W., May, 1866 to Dec., 1875; he was there supt. of schools; Rep., 1869-71; States Atty. for Washington Co., 1870-2; rem. 1875 to Montpelier, Vt.; Judge of Probate for Washington Co. since May, 1883. He married, Oct. 26, 1865, Mary Elizabeth, dau. Lathrop and Mary (Ball) Pope.

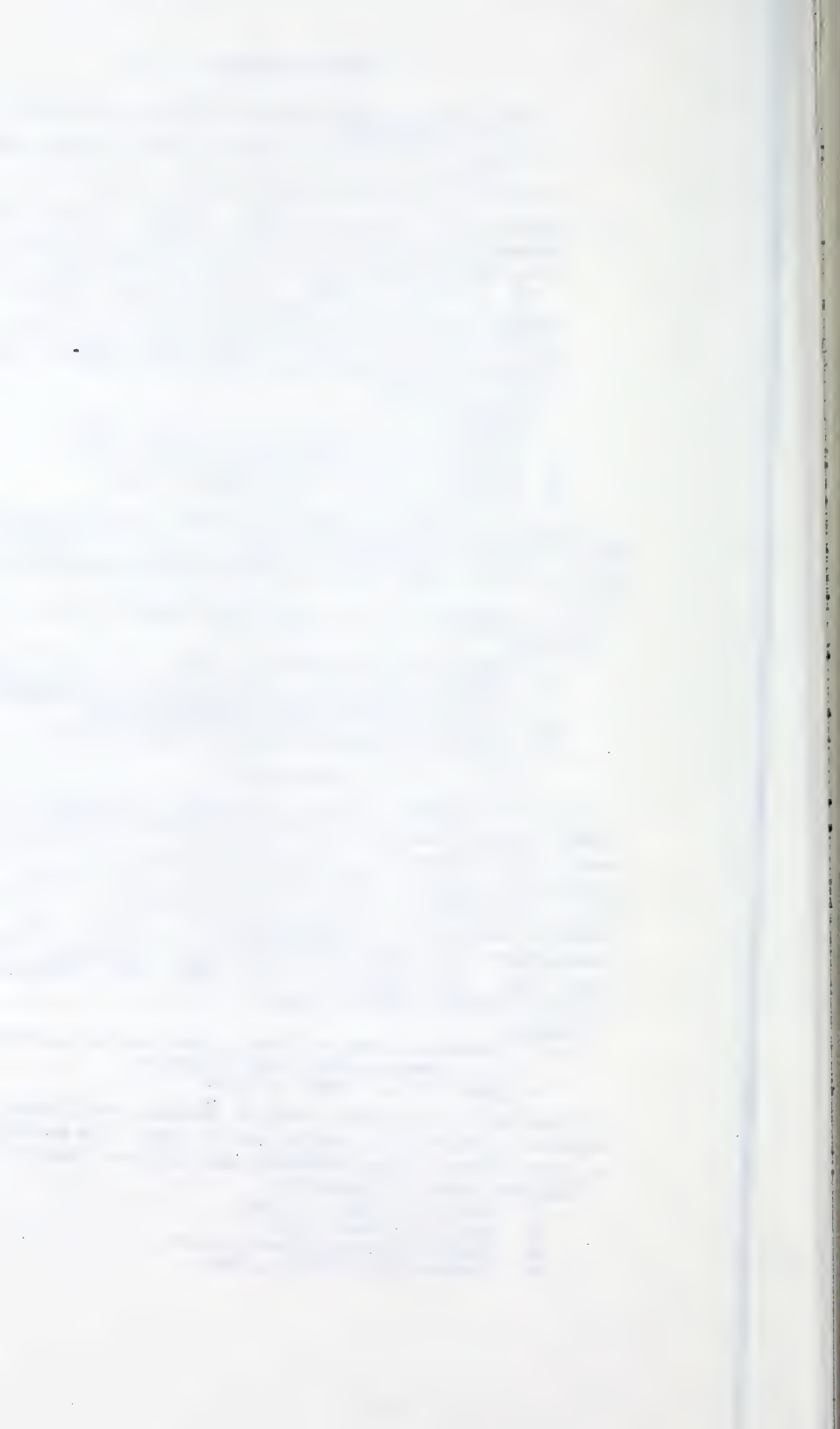
Children:

- i. FREDERICK POPE, b. Nov. 3, 1866; lawyer; res. Montpelier; m. June 10, 1897, Molly R. Brisbin.
- ii. MARY BALL, b. Sept. 14, 1876.

WILLIAM C. CARLETON, son of William and Nancy (Cole) Carleton of Stowe, Vt., was b. June 8, 1859. He married, Sept. 15, 1878, Myra C., dau. Dennison and Clarissa (Colby) Boyce.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. RUTH E., b. Aug. 15, 1879.
- ii. IRA D., b. June 4, 1882.
- iii. FRANK WILLIAM, b. Nov. 25, 1887.
- iv. CLARISSA M., b. Feb. 14, 1893.



CARPENTER.

1. WILLIAM¹ CARPENTER, carpenter, came in Ship *Bevis*, 1638, from Wherwell, Eng., age 62. With him came his son William and family; sett. in Weymouth, Mass., and perhaps did not remain long.

2. WILLIAM² CARPENTER (*William*¹) was born 1605; came in Ship *Bevis*, 1638, with his father and his wife and children; farmer; freeman, May 13, 1640; Rep. from Weymouth, 1641, 1643; one of original proprietors of Rehoboth, Mass. and removed there; clerk of Proprietors and town clerk of Rehoboth, 1643-9; Rep., 1645; died Feb. 7, 1659. His wife Abigail d. Feb. 22, 1687.

Children:

- i. JOHN,³ b. 1628; d. May 23, 1695; m. prob. Hannah Hope.
 - ii. WILLIAM, b. 1631-2.
 - iii. JOSEPH, b. 1633; d. May, 1675; m. May 25, 1655, Margaret, dau. John Sutton; one of founders of Baptist Ch. in Mass.
 - iv. HANNAH, b. Apr. 3, 1640; m. Apr. 21, 1659, Joseph Carpenter.
 - v. ABIAH or ABIJAH, b. Apr. 9, 1643; mariner; d. bef. 1702.
 - vi. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 9, 1643; m. (1) John Titus, Jr.; (2) Jonah Palmer.
 - vii. SAMUEL, b. 1644; d. Feb. 20, 1682-3; m. May 25, 1660, Sarah Readaway.
3. WILLIAM³ CARPENTER (*William*,² *William*¹) was born 1631-2; came with his father, 1638; farmer; town clerk of Rehoboth, Mass., 1668, until his death, except 1693; deputy to Plymouth Gen. Court, 1656 and 1668; deacon, 1668, until death, which occurred Jan. 26, 1703. He married (1) Oct. 5, 1651, Priscilla, dau. Edward Bennett, who d. Oct. 20, 1663; (2) Dec. 10, 1663, Miriam Searls, who d. May 1, 1722, ae. 93.

Children, born in Rehoboth, Mass.:

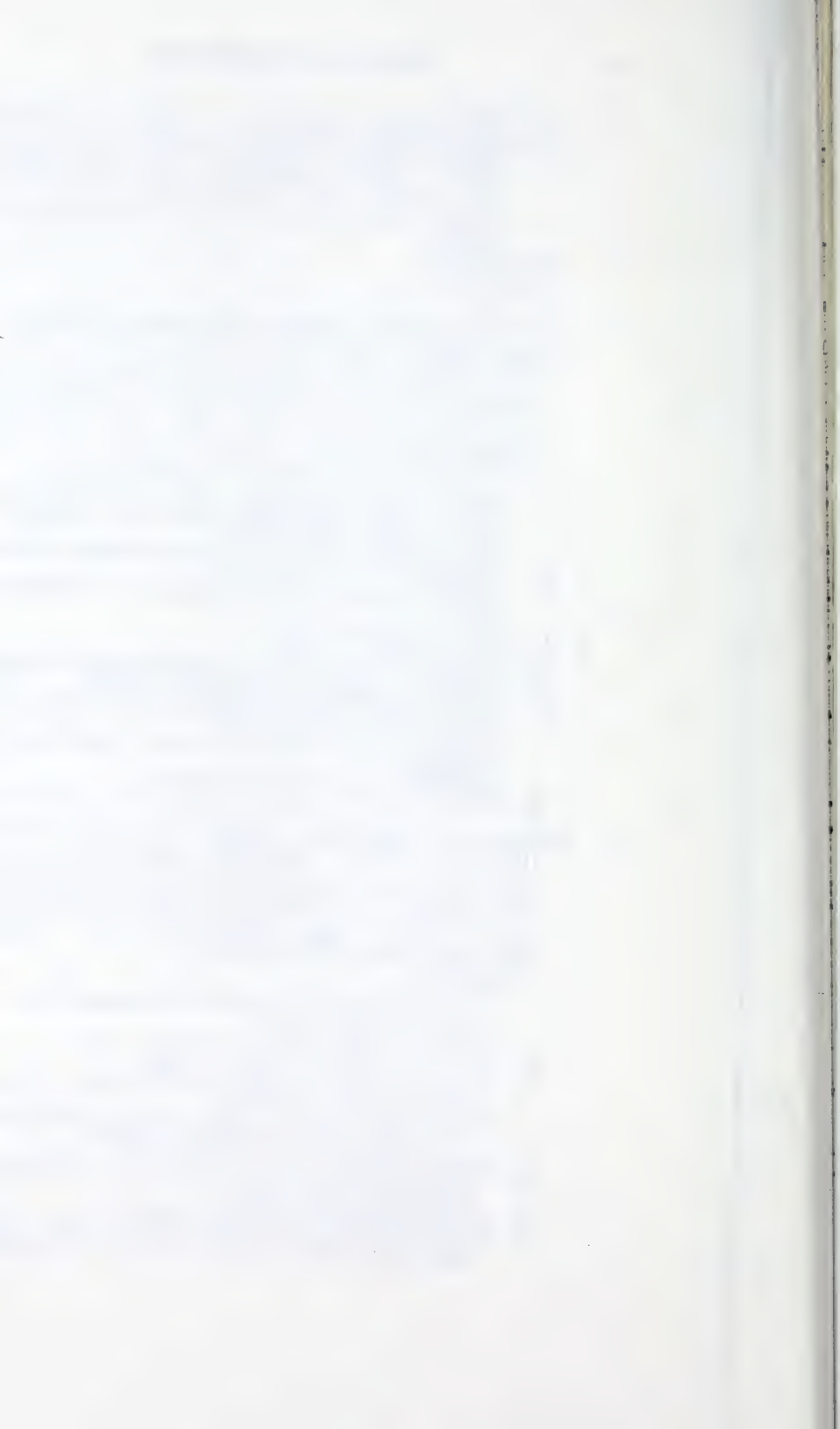
- i. JOHN,⁴ b. Oct. 19, 1652; soldier; housewright; d. Oct. 21, 1694, at Woodstock, Conn.; m. (1) Rebecca Readaway; (2) Sarah, wid. Ralph Day.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. June 20, 1659; d. Mar. 10, 1718; m. Apr. 8, 1685, Elizabeth Robinson.
- iii. PRISCILLA, b. July 24, 1661; m. Richard Sweet.
4. iv. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 20, 1663.
- v. JOSIAH, b. Dec. 18, 1664; d. Feb. 28, 1727; m. Nov. 24, 1692, Elizabeth Read.
- vi. NATHANIEL, b. May 12, 1667; m. (1) Sept. 19, 1693, Rachel Cooper; (2) Nov. 17, 1695, Mary Preston; (3) July 8, 1707, wid. Mary Cooper; (4) Mary Bacon.
- vii. DANIEL, b. Oct. 8, 1669; m. (1) Apr. 15, 1695, Bethia Bliss; (2) Mar. 30, 1704, Elizabeth Butterworth; (3) Dec. 12, 1710, Margaret Thurston; (4) Oct. 15, 1718, Mary or Margaret Hunt; (5) wid. Mary Hyde. Was with Phillips in expedition vs. Quebec, 1690.
- viii. NOAH, b. Mar. 28, 1672; d. Apr., 1756; m. (1) Dec. 3, 1700, Sarah Johnson; (2) May 22, 1727, Ruth Follett Talbot; (3) Tabitha Bishop.
- ix. MIRIAM, b. Oct. 16, 1674; m. June 23, 1691, Jonathan Bliss.



- x. OBADIAH, b. Mar. 12, 1677-8; d. Oct. 25, 1749; m. Nov. 6, 1703, Deliverance Preston.
- xi. EPHRAIM, b. Apr. 25, 1681; d. young.
- xii. EPHRAIM, b. Apr. 25, 1683-4; d. Apr. 20, 1743; m. (1) Aug. 14, 1704, Hannah Read; (2) Mar. 24, 1719, wid. Martha (Ide) Carpenter.
- xiii. HANNAH, b. Apr. 10, 1684-5; m. Nov. 23, 1703, Jonathan Challee.
- xiv. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 15, 1687; m. Nov. 12, 1706, Daniel Perrin.
- 4. BENJAMIN¹ CARPENTER (*William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Rehoboth, Mass., Oct. 20, 1663; rem. 1708 to Northampton, Mass., and soon after to Coventry, Conn. Died, Apr. 18, 1738.
He married, Mar. 14, 1691, Hannah, dau. Jedediah and Freedom (Woodward) Strong, b. Feb. 3, 1671; d. Mar. 20, 1762.
Children:
 - i. PRUDENCE,⁵ b. July 13, 1692.
 - ii. FREEDOM, b. July 13, 1692.
 - iii. AMOS, b. Nov. 6, 1693; d. 1793, ae. 100; m. Oct. 23, 1718 Deborah Long.
 - iv. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 3, 1695; m. Apr. 12, 1726-7, Rebecca Smith.
 - v. JEDEDIAH, b. Oct. 1, 1697; d. Dec. 15, 1731, at Rehoboth; m. May 24, 1725, Mary Brown.
 - vi. HANNAH, b. Aug. 15, 1699.
 - vii. ELIPHALET, b. Oct. 16, 1701; d. Aug. 28, 1702.
 - viii. ELIPHALET, b. Nov. 29, 1703; d. Feb. 22, 1792; m. (1) Nov. 1, 1727, Elizabeth Andrews; (2) Oct. 26, 1773, Abigail Ladd.
 - ix. NOAH, b. Dec. 24, 1703; m. (1) Keziah——; (2) Sept. 1, 1744, wid. Elizabeth Curtis.
 - x. ELIZABETH, b. June 15, 1707.
 - xi. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 9, 1709.
 - xii. REBECCA, b. Nov. 23, 1711.
- 5. EBENEZER⁵ CARPENTER (*Benjamin*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Coventry, Conn. (first white child born there), Nov. 9, 1709; farmer and trader; rem. late in life to Hartford, Vt., where he died Jan. 30, 1777.
He married, June 19, 1739, Eunice, dau. John Thompson, b. Feb. 14, 1722; d. Jan. 21, 1777.
Children, born in Coventry, Conn.:
 - i. ASA,⁶ b. Dec. 18, 1739; d. at Sharon, Vt., July 10, 1801; m. (1) ——— Dunham; (2) Eunice Parker.
 - 6. ii. JAMES, b. Apr. 4, 1741.
 - iii. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 16, 1742; d. Dec. 24, 1814; m. Feb. 19, 1767, Rachel Badger.
 - iv. BRIDGET, b. Feb. 22, 1743-4.
 - v. JOSIAH, b. Apr. 16, 1745; m. Dec. 20, 1770, Phebe Porter.
 - vi. CATHERINE, b. Mar. 24, 1747; m. Solomon West.
 - vii. EUNICE, b. Oct. 5, 1748; m. Joshua Tilden of Enosburg, Vt.
 - viii. PHEBE, b. Dec. 2, 1749; m. ——— Bentley.
 - ix. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 30, 1751; d. 1830, at Lebanon, Conn.; m. (1) Isabel Wheelock; (2) ——— Duval.
 - x. AMOS, b. July 31, 1755; d. May 24, 1813, at Ghent, N. Y.; m. (1) Jan. 27, 1780, Hannah Hunt; (2) June 1, 1796, Ann Macy.



- xi. BETSEY.
 - xii. PAMELA, b. May 7, 1787; m. ——— Smith of Whitehall, N. Y.
 - xiii. HARVEY WARNER, b. Feb. 22, 1790; m. (1) Sept. 12, 1818, Hannah Shurtleff; (2) July 12, 1822, Jane Campbell; (3) Nov. 9, 1831, Sophronia Steel. Res. at Moretown and Montpelier, Vt. Chn.: *William Shurtleff*,⁷ b. Mar. 31, 1818; *Cornelius James*, b. Apr. 11, 1824; *Cornelia Irene*, b. Apr. 11, 1824.
 - xiv. CAROLINE.
 - xv. STEPHEN.
 - xvi. HENRY.
6. JAMES⁶ CARPENTER (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Coventry, Conn., Apr. 4, 1741; rem. to Sharon, Vt., 1779–80; Rev. soldier; Rep., 1786–7; a grantee of the town of Chittenden, Vt.; died Nov. 4, 1813. He married, Apr. 5, 1761, Irene, dau. Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Rust) Ladd, b. May 20, 1744; d. June 19, 1817. Children, first nine born in Coventry, Conn.:
- i. JAMES,⁷ b. Apr. 4, 1763; Rev. soldier; d. at Sharon, Jan. 30, 1830. Was resident in W. a short time around 1802; m. Nov. 8, 1787, Eunice Mosher.
 - ii. IRENE, b. Apr. 4, 1764–5; m. Thomas Mosher of Sharon, Vt.
 - 7. iii. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 20, 1766.
 - iv. JERUSHA, b. June 24, 1768; m. June 21, 1785, Reuben Spaulding.
 - 8. v. CEPHAS, b. July 8, 1770.
 - 9. vi. JASON, b. Aug. 15, 1772.
 - vii. EUNICE, b. Sept. 14, 1774; m. Israel Noble of Moretown, Vt.
 - viii. ALPHEUS, b. Aug. 17, 1776; d. May 18, 1799.
 - ix. EBER, b. Aug. 8, 1778; d. at Alsted, N. H., May 23, 1841; m. Feb. 22, 1803, Judith Green.
 - x. ACHSAH, b. Aug. 16, 1780; m. Jan. 23, 1800, Abner Childs of Moretown.
 - xi. ALANSON, b. Aug. 26, 1782; d. young.
 - xii. LUCY, b. Dec. 27, 1783–4; m. Mar. 21, 1802, Ralph Turner.
7. NATHANIEL⁷ CARPENTER (*James*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Coventry, Conn., Sept. 20, 1766; soldier, 1812; sett. in Middlesex, Vt., where he died. He married (1) 1787, Susannah Sheperd, who d. May 29, 1794; (2) Mar. 26, 1797, Abigail, dau. Nathaniel Morse of Royalton, Vt. Children:
- i. LAVINIA,⁸ b. June 21, 1788; m. in Moretown, Vt.; Sept. 9 1806, Waitstill Johnson.
 - ii. STEPHEN, b. May 23, 1790; d. Dec. 30, 1803.
 - iii. ALANSON, b. Aug. 26, 1791; d. young.
 - iv. ALANSON, b. Jan. 30, 1793; d. at Chatauqua, N. Y., May 13, 1882; m. Julia E. Nichols.
 - v. CHRISTOPHER, b. Aug. 7, 1798; d. Feb. 11, 1863, at Bangor, N. Y.; physician; m. Belicent Mazuzen.
 - vi. SUSAN, b. Aug. 9, 1800; m. John Taplin.
 - vii. WOOSTER, b. Mar. 22, 1802; d. June 25, 1871, at Lisbon, N. Y.; physician; m. Joan Riter.
 - 10. viii. NATHANIEL MORSE, b. Nov. 21, 1806.
 - ix. DON PEDRO, b. Dec. 10, 1808; d. Jan. 28, 1881, at St. Johnsbury, Vt.; m. Oct. 30, 1838, Hannah C. Hutchins.



- x. HEMAN, b. July 10, 1811; d. Jan. 16, 1884, at Northfield, Vt., lawyer; m. (1) Feb. 13, 1838, Harriet S. Gilchrist; (2) Oct. 16, 1866, Mrs. Betsey S. Edgerton.
- xi. OTIS HAMILTON, b. Apr. 9, 1813; res. Perrysburg, Ohio; m. Catherine Platt.
- xii. FIDELIA, b. Mar. 21, 1815; d. Mar. 27, 1830.
- xiii. ALBERT VAN HOLLER, b. Nov. 1, 1822; res. Milwaukee, Wis.; lawyer; m. Sept. 8, 1868, Catherine Burnham.

8. CEPHAS⁷ CARPENTER (*James*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Coventry, Conn., July 8, 1770; sett. in W., 1797, and rem. soon to Moretown, Vt., where he died Apr. 1, 1860; a trial justice of considerable local reputation and a leading man in his town. He married (1) Anne Benton, b. Aug. 9, 1773; d. Mar. 23, 1845; (2) Oct. 29, 1846, Mrs. Mary Day.

Children:

- i. ESTHER,⁸ b. 1795; m. Jan. 7, 1819, Frederick A. Johnson.
- ii. LUCINDA, m. Nov. 23, 1825, Jesse Thornton.
- iii. IRA, b. Apr. 29, 1798, in W.; res. in Moretown and Warren, Vt.; m. (1) Oct. 16, 1823, Esther Ann Luce, who d. Feb. 1, 1835; (2) Dec. 16, 1835, Rhoda Spofford. His son, *Matthew Hale*,⁹ b. Jan. 25, 1824, was U. S. Senator from Wisconsin.
- iv. SOPHIA AUGUSTA, b. Mar. 15, 1800, in Moretown; m. Jan. 25, 1827, Ziba Mosher of Troy, N. Y.
- v. CEPHAS, b. May 13, 1802; m. Oct. 16, 1827, Elvira W., dau. Levi Spaulding. Chn.: *Cephas*,⁹ *George Washington Irving*, b. Sept. 15, 1831, in Hamilton, Canada.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 18, 1804; m. Julia Johnson.
- vii. NANCY S., b. Sept. 18, 1807; m. Apr. 26, 1827, Seth L. Newton.
- viii. ALFRED, b. Mar. 31, 1810; d. Mar. 31, 1812.
- ix. CURTIS, b. Mar. 31, 1812; m. (1) Sabrina Winship; (2) Aug. 17, 1852, Ruth Stowell.
- x. BRADFORD, b. July 22, 1815; m. Jan. 19, 1841, Deborah G. Mayo. Rem. to Iowa.
- xi. JOHN HUBBARD, b. Jan. 17, 1817; d. June 4, 1876; m. Mar. 22, 1848, Caroline M. Eaton.

9. JASON⁷ CARPENTER (*James*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Coventry, Conn., Aug. 15, 1772; lived with and cared for his parents at Sharon, Vt., until their death; rem. in 1818 to W. where he was at once prominent. He purchased the Heaton farm in lots 121, 122; selectman, 1821, '22, '28, '35; treasurer, 1823 to 1834; moderator 28 times, 1821 to 1839; Rep., 1829 to 1831 and 1834 to 1836 inc.; Judge of Probate, 1836; member State Const. Convention, 1828. Died Oct. 1, 1845.

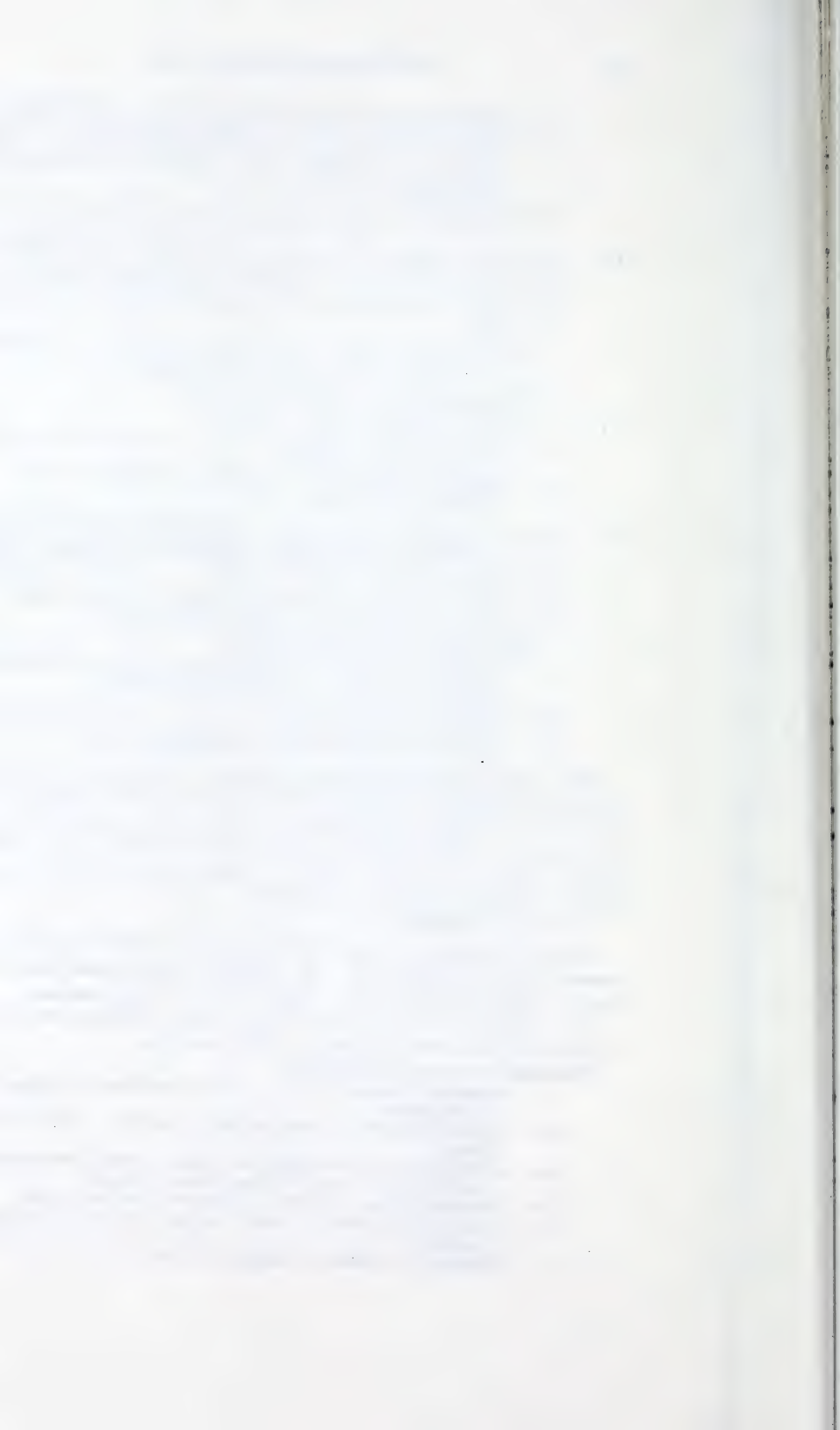
He married, Apr. 4, 1804, Betsey, dau. Jeremiah and Ruth (Bell) Ingraham, b. June 8, 1781; d. Mar. 22, 1865.

Children, born in Sharon, Vt.:

- i. JULIA EMILY,⁸ b. Apr. 6, 1797; m. Apr. 10, 1845, Nathan B. Smalley.
- ii. JOSEPH LYON, b. Dec. 8, 1808. Killed, by the fall of a tree, Nov. 13, 1822.
- iii. LUCY PARMELIA, b. Sept. 17, 1810; m. June 6, 1836, Elias Palmer Marsh of Sharon; rem. to Lowell, Mass.



- iv. LAURA LOUISE, b. Oct. 15, 1812; m. Oct. 6, 1835, Hiram Jones.
 - v. CHARLES SMITH, b. Oct. 19, 1814; graduate U. V. M., 1838; teacher; d. July 31, 1846, at Lewiston, Pa.; m. Nov. 2, 1842, Laura M. Aubrey. Ch.: *Katherine A.*,⁹ who m. ——— Conklin of N. Y. City.
 - vi. GEORGE HARVEY, b. Oct. 3, 1817; res. Racine, Wis; d. 1889; m. Sept. 1, 1853, Laura, wid. of his bro., Charles S.
10. NATHANIEL MORSE⁸ CARPENTER (*Cephas*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born Nov. 21, 1806, in Moretown, Vt.; res. Middlesex, Vt.; died July 18, 1887.
- He married Huldah, dau. Jesse Johnson, Jr., of Middlesex, b. Apr. 16, 1812; d. July 18, 1894.
- Children, born in Middlesex, Vt.:
- ii. i. JAMES PORTER,⁹ b. Dec. 14, 1838.
 - ii. ADELIA MARIA, b. Oct. 23, 1836; m. Feb. 28, 1858, Hartwell L. Taplin of Middlesex.
 - iii. HARRIET IONE, b. Mar. 14, 1845; m. Jan. 22, 1871, Lucien White of Middlesex.
11. JAMES PORTER⁹ CARPENTER (*Nathaniel Morse*,⁸ *Cephas*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Middlesex, Vt., Dec. 14, 1838. He married (1) May 18, 1862, Cornelia M., dau. William and Louise Ober of Middlesex; (2) 1868, Ellen Murray.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. HUGH M.,¹⁰ b. Nov. 19, 1868; m. Aug. 22, 1907, Gertrude, dau. Michael and Mary A. (Donahoe) Nerney.
 - ii. ANNIE, b. Dec. 29, 1871.
 - iii. NATHANIEL MORSE, b. Feb. 7, 1875; m. Oct. 28, 1899, Florence, dau. John Hurdle of Moretown, Vt.
- REV. JOTHAM⁸ CARPENTER (*William*,⁷ *Benjamin*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born Sept. 2, 1760. He was the first settled minister in Fayston, Vt., and also preached in Barre, Vt. Died June 2, 1829. He married (1) Apr. 18, 1782, Molly Patterson, who d. Mar. 12, 1813, ae. 52; (2) Nov. 3, 1814, Lydia (Foster), wid. Thomas Green.
- He had 5 children.
- JESSE CARPENTER, sett. in W. abt. 1811 and is said to have come from Monkton, Vt., or vicinity; tanner and cordwainer; Capt. of militia company. Died Feb. 12, 1835, ae. 44.
- He married, Mar. 5, 1815, Harriet, dau. Gilbert and Rebecca (Seaver) Wait, who d. Feb. 9, 1875, ae. 75.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. HARRIET LUANA, b. Jan. 1, 1816; m. Nov. 18, 1839, Charles E. Bigelow.
 - ii. LAURA MATILDA, b. Dec. 26, 1819; m. Dec. 1, 1836, George D. Rice.
 - iii. LUCY CORNELIA, b. Feb. 28, 1822; m. (1) Dan Richardson; (2) Feb. 12, 1868, William Morrill Pingry.
 - iv. THOMAS ALLEN, b. Nov. 4, 1824; d. Oct. 21, 1826.
 - v. ELIZA JANE, b. Sept. 2, 1827; m. Oct. 26, 1852, David Carlisle Joyslin.
 - vi. MARIAN L., d. Mar. 2, 1832, ae. 2 yrs.



PETER JOHN CARPENTER. Born in France. Resided in W. but a few years. Educated as a Priest of Catholic Ch. Removed to Woburn, Mass. He married Elizabeth Dumas.

Children, from Waitsfield records:

- i. FLYVING, Mar. 17, 1868.
- ii. ERIC, b. Apr. 23, 1869; d. Aug. 16, 1869.
- iii. DERRICK, b. Mar. 10, 1874.
- iv. JOHN, b. May 26, 1862.
- v. child, d. Jan. 3, 1863, ae. 3 days.
- vi. MOSES, b. Apr. 9, 1860.
- vii. MINGE, b. Apr. 13, 1864.

CARROLL, CARYL.

1. BENJAMIN¹ CARYL was early in Hopkinton, Mass., where he and George Caryl were lessees from the Trustees of the Hopkins Trust, Feb. 8, 1731. Mar. 21, 1749, Benjamin Caryl deeds to his "grandson Joseph Caryl" reserving the house and garden during his lifetime and that of his wife Mary.

Children:

2. i. BENJAMIN.²
Perhaps—
- ii. EDWARD, who m. Ruth and had Amos,³ Oct. 20, 1734, Louisa, Nov. 4, 1736, Lucy, Nov. 24, 1737.
- iii. GEORGE, who m. Martha and had Martha,³ b. Nov. 12, 1740.

2. BENJAMIN² CARYL (*Benjamin*¹). The record of his birth has not been found. He sett. in Hopkinton, Mass., and married Mary ———.

Children, born in Hopkinton, Mass.:

- i. JOSEPH,³ b. Feb. 13, 1727-8.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 7, 1729-30.
- iii. BENJAMIN (Rev.), b. Apr. 22, 1732; m. Dec. 9, 1762, Mrs. Sarah (Messenger) Kallock.
- iv. ASA, b. Mar. 5, 1734-5.
- v. MARY, b. Oct. 17, 1737.
3. vi. THOMAS, b. Apr. 18, 1740.
- vii. SARAH, b. Apr. 30, 1743.

3. THOMAS³ CARROLL (*Benjamin*² *Benjamin*¹) was born in Hopkinton, Mass., Apr. 18, 1740; called cordwainer in 1770; sett. about 1781 in Chester, Vt., where he died July 24, 1816. He married, Oct. 11, 1769, Esther Wright, b. Sept. 21, 1750; d. Feb. 22, 1823.

Children:

- i. IRENA,⁴ b. July 22, 1770; m. ——— Holden of New Hudson, N. Y.
- ii. LAWSON, b. July 31, 1772; d. Sept. 5, 1827.
- iii. RUFUS, b. Apr. 9, 1774; d. Oct. 31, 1839.
- iv. LEONILLA, b. May 10, 1776; d. Sept. 16, 1777.
- v. HOLLIS, b. Apr. 28, 1778; d. Jan. 6, 1844.
4. vi. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 23, 1780.
- vii. THOMAS, b. Mar. 7, 1782; d. May 9, 1795.
- viii. ESTHER, b. Dec. 29, 1783; d. Apr. 26, 1816.
- ix. FANNY, b. Mar. 8, 1786; d. Sept. 26, 1789.
- x. HANNAH, b. Feb. 2, 1788.



- xi. GEORGE, b. Dec. 3, 1789. Killed Aug. 14, 1814
- xii. AMASA, b. Jan. 23, 1792; d. Sept. 19, 1834.
- xiii. CLARICY, b. May 13, 1794.
- xiv. MOSES, b. Feb. 20, 1796; d. May 24, 1796.

4. BENJAMIN⁴ CARROLL (*Thomas*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Benjamin*¹) was born in Hopkinton, Mass., Mar. 23, 1780. Died at Bolton, Vt., Jan. 20, 1842. He married, at Fayston, Vt., July 3, 1811, Polly, dau. Gershom Brigham. She died Aug. 12, 1862, ae. 75 yrs., 10 mos., 29 days.

Children:

- i. ESTHER W.,⁵ b. Feb. 2, 1812; d. 1891.
 - 5. ii. GEORGE B., b. Oct. 11, 1814.
 - iii. ALSINA S., b. Feb. 27, 1816; d. Aug. 30, 1816.
 - iv. SARAH A., b. Aug. 20, 1817.
 - v. ALMA LUANA, b. May 6, 1820; d. Dec. 17, 1893; m. Nov. 24, 1857, William Wait.
 - 6. vi. LAWSON P., b. Oct. 26, 1822.
 - vii. LOVINA D., b. Apr. 17, 1825; d. June 30, 1847.
 - viii. CHARLES L., b. Dec. 3, 1827; d. Oct. 20, 1906.
 - ix. PLINY F., b. Nov. 7, 1831; res. Warren, Vt.; m. Jan. 1, 1861, Susan C., dau. John S. and Lucy (Dinsmore) Poland, b. Jan. 18, 1839. Chn.: *Lovina A.*,⁶ b. Apr. 10, 1863, m. Aug. 26, 1891, William Palmer, *Louis H.*, b. Jan. 1, 1871, m. Nov. 28, 1893, Mabel E. Fisher. Ch.: *Palmer F.*,⁷ b. June 10, 1898.
5. GEORGE B.⁵ CARROLL (*Benjamin*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Benjamin*¹) was born in Moretown, Vt., Oct. 11, 1814; for some years he lived in Richmond, Vt., but came to W. in 1850, and res. there many years, but died in Warren, Vt., Apr. 12, 1886. He married Susan, dau. William L. and Parthenia (Burch) Johnson, b. at Hawkesbury, P. Q., Oct. 12, 1820; d. at Warren, Jan. 4, 1904.

Children:

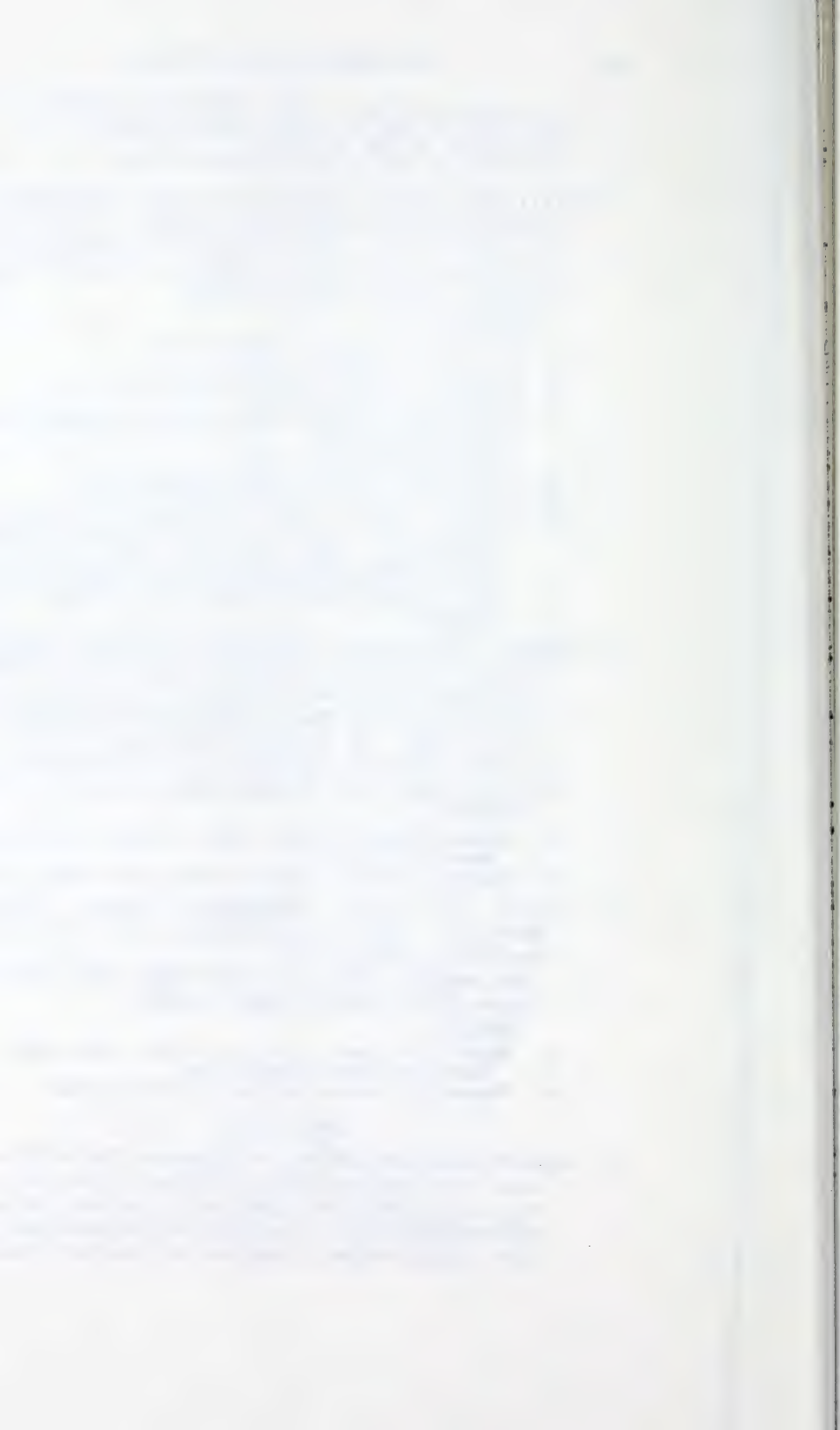
- i. GEORGE EADEN,⁸ b. Oct. 7, 1850; m. Emma Stackhouse; res. Sioux City, Iowa.
 - ii. HERBERT EUGENE, b. Oct. 12, 1855; res. Clarinda, Iowa.
6. LAWSON P.⁵ CARROLL (*Benjamin*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Benjamin*¹) was born in Richmond, Vt., Oct. 26, 1822; died Jan. 4, 1889, in W.
- He married, Feb. 9, 1848, Maria, dau. Jacob and Eunice (Farr) Boyce, b. Jan. 24, 1826.

Children:

- i. FRED C.,⁹ b. June 27, 1855; m. May 1, 1902, Myra I., dau. Orvis and Roxa (Prentiss) Jones.
- ii. GEORGE H., b. Apr. 16, 1864; d. Nov. 16, 1891.

CHANDLER.

1. MOSES⁵ CHANDLER (*Moses*⁴ of Lancaster and Shrewsbury, Mass., b. at Andover, Mass., *William*³ of Andover, b. May 28, 1659, *Thomas*² of Andover, b. in Eng. abt. 1630, *William*¹ of Roxbury, 1637) was born in Lancaster, Mass., July 8, 1731; soldier, 1760; rem. to Deerfield, Mass., and



kept a ferry at Pine Hill, where he also had a store in 1775; rem. soon after 1787 to Shelburne, Mass., where he died Jan. 21, 1814. He married (1) June 13, 1754, Persis Harris, who d. Apr. 13, 1799, ae. 64; (2) wid. Susan (May) Bullard, who d. June, 1822, ae. 80.

Children:

- i. MOSES,⁶ b. Oct. 25, 1759; d. Aug. 23, 1821; m. Anna Whitney.
- ii. PERSIS, b. Apr. 4, 1762; m. Mar. 4, 1796, Daniel Wilder of Burlington, Vt.
- iii. ANNA, b. May 29, 1764; d. Jan. 6, 1767.
- iv. DAVID, b. Oct. 14, 1766; d. Nov. 27, 1793, unm.
- v. NAOMI, b. Sept. 17, 1768; m. Feb. 18, 1796, Elisha Barnard of Shelburne.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. July 23, 1771; m. Jan. 18, 1795, Lydia Nichols.
- vii. AMARIAH, b. Aug. 6, 1774; d. Oct. 27, 1775.
- viii. EUNICE, b. Mar. 11, 1777; m. Elijah Seaver of Heath, Mass.
- ix. AMARIAH, b. Oct. 27, 1782.

2. REV. AMARIAH⁶ CHANDLER (*Moses,⁵ Moses,⁴ William,³ Thomas,² William¹) was born in Deerfield, Mass., Oct. 27, 1782; graduate of U. V. M., 1807; D. D., 1846; sett. as pastor of the ch. in W., Feb. 7, 1810; resigned, Feb. 3, 1830; sett. over First Ch. of Greenfield, Mass., Oct. 24, 1832, and d. there Oct. 20, 1864; member Mass. Const. Convention, 1853.*

He married (1) Oct. 2, 1808, Abigail Whitney, b. Feb. 13, 1786; d. June 10, 1833; (2) Nov. 17, 1840, Mary, dau. Hull Nimms, and widow of Horace Roberts; she d. Mar. 4, 1852, ae. 65, and he m. (3) Oct. 2, 1855, Elizabeth Gleason, who d. Jan. 11, 1865, ae. 75.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HENRY SATTERLEE LEWIS,⁷ b. Aug. 20, 1809; m. Sept. 10, 1833, Meretta, dau. Nathaniel and Charlotte (Grout) Joslin; rem. to Elkhorn, Ill., and later to Fredericksburg, Iowa.
- ii. CLARISSA NAOMI, b. Jan. 25, 1811; m. Feb. 15, 1829, George F. Kidder.
- iii. MOSES ELIPHALET, b. May 15, 1813; d. Nov. 26, 1857, at Allegan, Mich.
- iv. JOSEPH WHITNEY, b. June 20, 1815; res. Shelburne or Greenfield, Mass; currier and shoemaker; m. Mar. 3, 1838, Adaline Goodnow.
- v. ABIGAIL BARNARD, b. May 16, 1818; m. Apr. 23, 1837, William Lyman of Royalton, Vt.
- vi. LYDIA CERINTHA, b. Jan. 23, 1822; m. Aug. 13, 1839, Joseph Comstock Prentis.
- vii. AMARIAH, b. Apr. 4, 1824; d. Aug. 10, 1834.
- viii. SUSAN BARRON JUBILEE, b. July 4, 1826; m. Jan. 20, 1848, Elisha G. Arms of Greenfield.

STEPHEN H. CHANDLER was for a few years a resident of W. He married ——— Coolie.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 26, 1869; d. May 14, 1869.
- ii. MAGGIE VIOLA, b. Apr. 27, 1870; d. Mar. 16, 1873.
- iii. FRANK H., b. July 29, 1873.



CHASE.

1. AQUILA¹ CHASE was born abt. 1618; came from Cornwall, Eng., 1639; sett. in Hampton, N. H., and rem. abt. 1646 to Newbury, Mass., where he died Aug. 29, 1670; his will was probated in Salem, Mass.

He married, abt. 1644, Anna, dau. John Wheeler. She d. May 19, 1688 (or Apr. 21, 1687, says one authority), having m. (2) June 14, 1672, Daniel Musseloway.

Children, born in Newbury, Mass.:

- i. SARAH,² b. 1646 (?); m. May 15, 1666, Charles Annis.
- ii. ANNA, b. July 6, 1647; m. Apr. 27, 1671, Thomas Barber.
- iii. PRISCILLA, b. Mar. 14, 1649; m. Feb. 10, 1670-1, Abel Merrill.
- iv. MARY, b. Feb. 3, 1651; m. Apr. 9, 1669-70, John Stephens.
- v. AQUILA, b. Sept. 27, 1652; d. July 29, 1720; m. abt. 1673 Esther Bond.
- vi. THOMAS, b. July 25, 1654; d. 1733; m. (1) Nov. 27, 1677, Rebecca Folansbee; (2) Aug. 2, 1713, Elizabeth Mowers.
- vii. JOHN, b. Nov. 2, 1655; d. 1739; m. (1) May 23, 1677, Elizabeth Bingley; (2) Lydia ———.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 13, 1657; m. (1) June 27, 1678, Zachariah Ayer; (2) Daniel Favor.
- ix. RUTH, b. Mar. 18, 1660; d. May 30, 1676.
- x. DANIEL, b. Dec. 9, 1661; d. Feb. 8, 1707; m. Aug. 25, 1683, Martha Kimball.

2. xi. MOSES, b. Dec. 24, 1663.

2. MOSES² CHASE (*Aquila*¹) was born in Newbury, Mass., Dec. 24, 1663; called Ensign; died in Newbury, Sept. 6, 1743. He married (1) Nov. 10, 1684, Ann Folansbee, who d. Apr. 5, 1708; (2) Dec. 13, 1713, Sarah, dau. Thomas Jacobs.

Children, born in Newbury, Mass.:

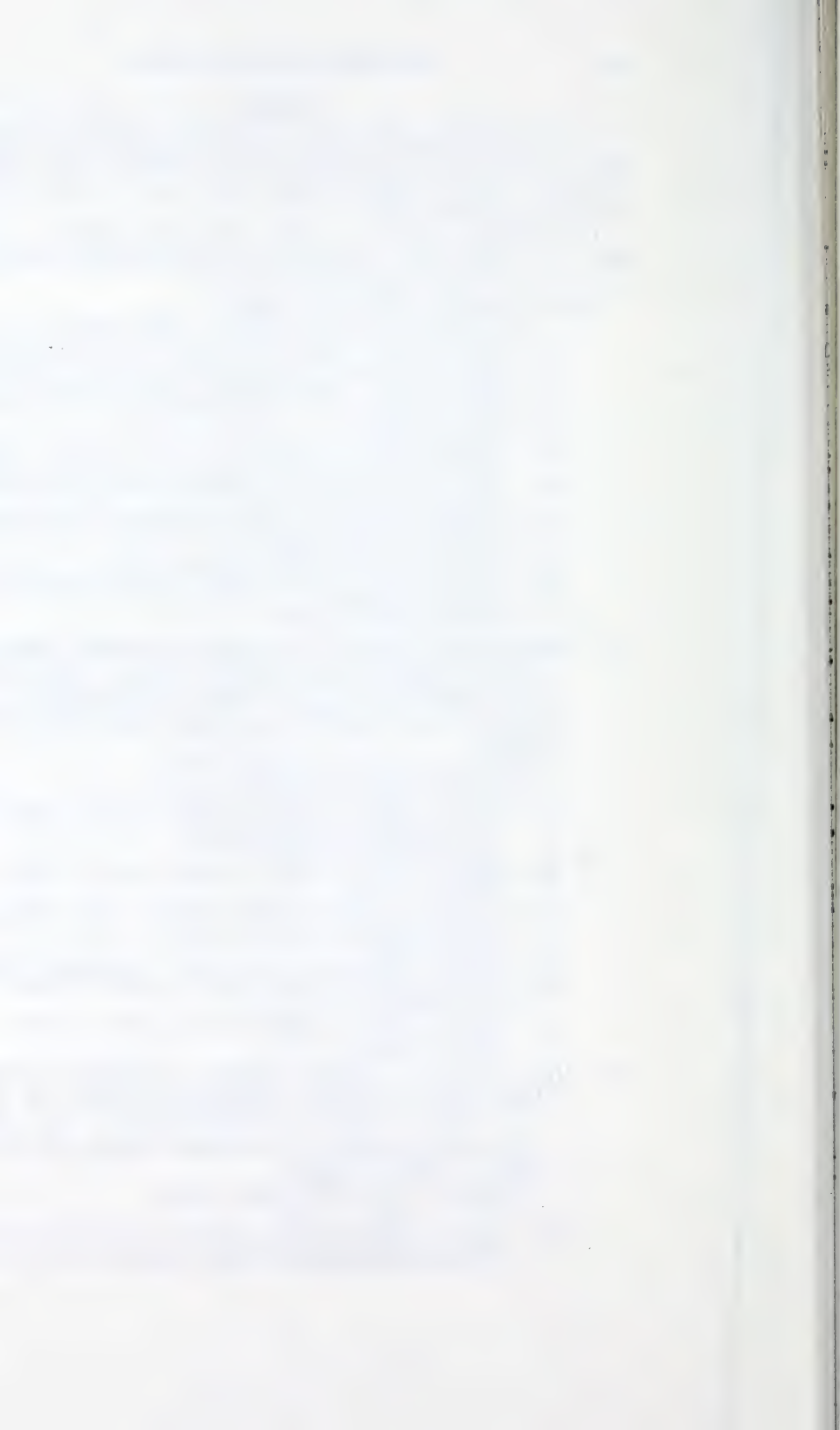
- i. MOSES,³ b. Sept. 20, 1685; d. young.
- ii. DANIEL, b. Sept. 20, 1685; m. Jan. 2, 1706-7, Sarah March; res. Littleton and Sutton, Mass.
3. iii. MOSES, b. Jan. 20, 1687-8.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. May 13, 1690; d. July 24, 1743; m. Dec. 8, 1713, Hannah Emory.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 25, 1693; m. Dec. 14, 1708, John Carr.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 29, 1696-7; d. June 14, 1756; m. Dec., 1717, Sarah Hale.
- vii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 13, 1699; m. Apr., 1719, Green Whittier.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 9, 1703; d. Nov. 27, 1782; m. Sept. 7, 1724, Mary Morse.
- ix. BENONI, b. Apr. 5, 1708; d. July 4, 1788; m. Sept. 4, 1728, Mary Rogers.

3. MOSES³ CHASE, (*Moses*,² *Aquila*¹) was born in Newbury, Mass., Jan. 20, 1687-8, and died there Sept. 16, 1760.

He married, Oct. 12, 1709, Elizabeth, dau. Thomas Wells (first minister in Amesbury, Mass.), b. Dec. 17, 1688; d. May 31, 1755.

Children, born in Newbury, Mass.:

4. i. WELLS,⁴ b. Oct. 4, 1710.
- ii. MOSES, b. July 1, 1713; m. Dec. 9, 1736, Judith Bartlett. First settler of Cornish, N. H., where he d. Oct. 9, 1789.



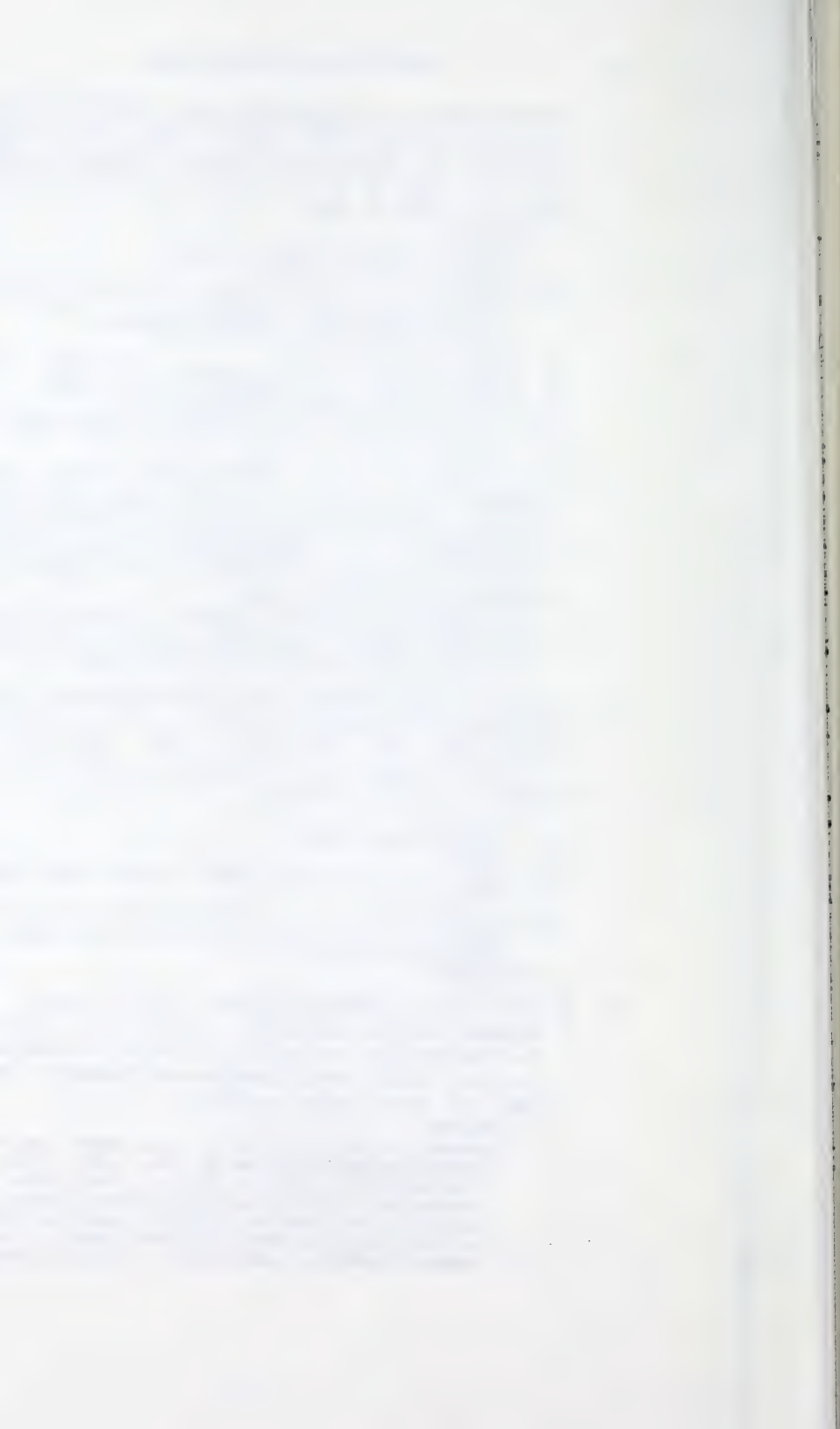
- iii. SETH, b. Nov. 27, 1715; d. Sept. 24, 1791; m. (1) May 31, 1738, Elizabeth Bartlett; (2) Mar. 17, 1788, wid. Abigail Marsh.
 - iv. HUMPHREY, b. Jan. 8, 1717-18; d. June 6, 1794; m. Aug. 23, 1744, Abigail Ela.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 29, 1719; m. Sept. 4, 1734, Joshua Bailey.
 - vi. ELEAZER, b. July 25, 1722; m. (1) Jeanette Elder; (2) May 20, 1759, wid. Mary Brown.
 - vii. ANNE, b. Sept. 11, 1724; d. Nov. 29, 1726.
 - viii. DANIEL, b. Dec. 31, 1726; m. Oct. 19, 1748, Hannah Somerby.
 - ix. ANNE, b. Mar. 10, 1729; d. May 27, 1736.
 - x. REBECCA, b. July 21, 1731; d. May 10, 1736.
 - xi. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 7, 1734; d. May 15, 1736.
4. WELLS⁴ CHASE (*Moses*,³ *Moses*,² *Aquila*¹) was born in Newbury, Mass., Oct. 4, 1710; sett. in Amesbury, Mass., but rem., after some years, to Concord, N. H., where he died Dec. 2, 1785. He married, Aug. 6, 1734, Mary Morse, b. Nov. 14, 1715.
- Children:
5. i. THOMAS,⁵ b. May 14, 1735.
 - ii. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 22, 1736; physician; sett. in No. Yarmouth, Me.; d. July 22, 1798; m. (1) Dec. 22, 1763, Mary Buxton, who d. June 25, 1777; (2) Dec. 11, 1777, Miriam Cole.
 - iii. MOSES, b. Aug. 20, 1738; d. Feb. 5, 1797; m. Mar. 4, 1762, Elizabeth Whittier.
 - iv. WELLS, b. Jan. 16, 1740; d. 1788; m. (1) Mar. 4, 1762, Ruth Morse; (2) May 25, 1783, Lydia Whalen; (3) Nov. 24, 1783, Lydia Gould.
 - v. ANNA, b. Mar. 30, 1743; m. ——— Lowell.
 - vi. DANIEL, b. Oct. 4, 1744; d. 1802; m. Mary Dow.
 - vii. MARTHA, b. Oct. 18, 1747; m. ——— Davis.
 - viii. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 16, 1749.
5. THOMAS⁵ CHASE (*Wells*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Moses*,² *Aquila*¹) was born in Chester, N. H., May 14, 1735; rem. to Salisbury, N. H. bef. 1768 (where he was the first school teacher), and later to Cornish, N. H. Died in Salisbury, Jan. 14, 1807. He married Mary, dau. Henry Hall of Chester, b. Nov. 14, 1735.
- Children:
- i. TIMOTHY,⁶ b. Jan. 22, 1758; d. July 5, 177—, at Cornish, N. H.
 6. ii. MOSES, b. Mar. 23, 1759.
 - iii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 10, 1760; m. (1) Aug. 24, 1780, Job Stevens; (2) Josiah Stone.
 7. iv. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 18, 1762.
 - v. JOANNA, b. July 16, 1764; m. John Hobbs of Andover; d. Apr. 17, 1836.
 - vi. MARTHA, b. May 17, 1766; m. James Spaulding.
 - vii. MARY, b. Apr. 10, 1768; m. Mar. 14, 1793, Joshua Chase.
 - viii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 27, 1769; m. Abel Spaulding.
 - ix. EMMA, b. Sept. 29, 1772; d. at 18.
 - x. WELLS, b. Feb. 2, 1778; d., unm.
 8. xi. THOMAS, b. Sept. 3, 1779.
6. MOSES⁶ CHASE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Wells*,⁴ *Moses*,³ *Moses*,² *Aquila*¹) was born in Salisbury, N. H., Mar. 23, 1759; Rev. soldier; came to Waitsfield from Cornish, N. H., in 1791, and



settled on lot 74; selectman, 1794. His will, dated July 30, 1831, was probated Aug. 11, 1831. He married (1) Hannah, dau. Andrew and Abigail (Martin) Spalding, b. Mar. 26, 1760; d. Oct. 15, 1807; (2) Eunice, who died Apr. 23, 1852, ae. 92.

Children:

- i. HENRY,⁷ b. Apr. 27, 1785, in Cornish.
 - ii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 4, 1786.
 - iii. MOSES, b. Jan. 11, 1789; m. Feb. 17, 1820, Temperance, dau. Amasa Skinner; rem. to Antwerp, N. Y., thence to Ohio, where he was in 1831, and later to Illinois.
 - iv. JUDAH, b. Dec. 30, 1791.
 - v. LENAS, or ZENAS, b. May 14, 1794, in Waitsfield.
 - vi. ANDREW, b. Jan. 7, 1798; d. Nov. 29, 1834, unm.
 - vii. EMME, b. May 5, 1800; d. May 28, 1813.
 - viii. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 7, 1802; m. Sept. 22, 1822, Suel Thayer.
 - ix. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 14, 1804; d. July 7, 1813.
7. WILLIAM⁶ CHASE (*Thomas,⁵ Wells,⁴ Moses,³ Moses,² Aquila¹*) was born Oct. 19, 1762; Rev. soldier; sett. in W. in 1802, but rem. about 1829 to Granville, N. Y., and in 1832 was in Westfield, N. Y.; returned about 1844, and died in Warren, Vt., 1853. He lived for some years on the present Cassius Joslin farm.
He married (1) Martha Tucker; (2) Olive Matthews; (3) Content Woods, who d. the same day as her husband.
He had children, but no record is found.
8. THOMAS⁶ CHASE (*Thomas,⁵ Wells,⁴ Moses,³ Moses,² Aquila¹*) was born in Cornish, N. H., Sept. 3, 1779 (1777?); sett. in W. about 1807; died July 31, 1828. His wife Betsey, d. Apr. 23, 1852, ae. 89. His farm lay far up on "Dana Hill" in lots 145 and 146.
Children:
9. i. JOSIAH,⁷ b. abt. 1801.
 10. ii. SETH,
 - iii. RACHEL, b. abt. 1796; m. Mar. 10, 1818, Silas Wheeler of Fayston, Vt.
 - iv. BETSEY, m. Dec. 12, 1822, Riley Mansfield of Fayston.
 - v. ELEANOR, b. Dec. 19, 1797; m. Dec. 19, 1824, Jeremiah Thayer of Warren, Vt.
 - vi(?) THOMAS.
9. JOSIAH⁷ CHASE (*Thomas,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Wells,⁴ Moses,³ Moses,² Aquila¹*) was born about 1801; resided in W. and Fayston, Vt.; died Mar. 15, 1879, ae. 78 yrs., 3 mos. He married, Aug. 12, 1823, Polly, dau. Timothy and Ruth E. Chase, b. Nov. 18, 1803; d. Jan. 25, 1890.
Children:
1. TIMOTHY,⁸ b. 1831; m. Nov. 6, 1859, Susan, dau. Chandler and Susan (Barron) Taylor; b. Apr. 16, 1829. Children: (1) *Philander R.*,⁹ b. 1861, m. Mar. 31, 1897, Addie E., dau. Jerome Hart of Moretown, Vt., and had *Roy Arthur*,¹⁰ b. Apr. 24, 1899, *Glenn Franklin*, b. July 25, 1900, *Kenneth Ermine*, b. Nov. 26, 1902; *Bernice Eleanor*, Apr. 23, 1906; (2) *Sarah*; (3) *Ida*; (4) *Seth*, b. May 27, 1868, d. young.



- ii. HARRIET, b. Mar. 3, 1822; m. Jan. 11, 1847, Benjamin Poland.
- iii. MARIAH N., b. 1833; m. Sept. 25, 1859, S. A. Stowell of Lawrence, Mass.
- iv. GEORGE HENRY, b. 1834; d. Mar. 12, 1841, ae. 6 y., 6 mo.
- v. JOHN J., b. 1840; m. Mar. 20, 1866, Mrs. Lucy (Mehuron) Chase. Res. Fayston.
- vi. DAN, d. Apr. 8, 1843, ae. 2 yrs., 4 m., 8 d.
- vii. SAMUEL, d. Mar. 30, 1843, ae. 7 mo.
- viii. LUTHER.
- ix. LAUREN.

10. SETH⁷ CHASE (*Thomas⁶ Thomas⁵ Wells⁴ Moses³ Moses² Aquila¹*). Place and date of birth not ascertained. He resided for many years in W. and Fayston, but removed to a western state soon after the Civil War.

He married Electa ———.

Children:

- i. MARY A.,⁸ b. Oct. 23, 1831; m. Dec. 3, 1852, Ephraim C. Campbell.
- ii. MARK, private Co. H. 6th Vt. Vols.; d. in Andersonville prison, July 3, 1864, ae. 30.
- iii. DAVID, d. Oct. 2, 1856, ae. 15.
- iv. LUTHER P., private Co. H. 6th Vt. Vols.; d. at Camp Griffin, Va., Jan. 30, 1862, ae. 18. Married, Aug. 27, 1861, Lucy A., dau. Jonathan Mehuron; she m. (2) John J. Chase.

CHILD.

HARBA⁵ CHILD (*Samuel⁴ Samuel³ John² Benjamin¹*), son of Samuel⁴ and Elizabeth (Weld) Child, was born in Woodstock, Conn., Apr. 28, 1764; rem. to Hartland, Vt., and thence to W., 1797, but seems to have returned soon to Hartland. He rem. abt. 1805, to Barnston, Canada, and thence to Rome, N. Y., where he died abt. 1814. He married, Sept. 6, 1786, Mary (Polly) Lee of Pomfret, Conn.

Children, born in Hartland, Vt.:

- i. SAMUEL,⁶ b. Feb. 27, 1787.
- ii. POLLY, b. Mar. 28, 1789; d. June 24, 1791.
- iii. SALLY, b. Feb. 17, 1791; m. Jonathan Waterman.
- iv. LUCY, b. Feb. 12, 1793.
- v. CHARLES, b. May 11, 1794.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 7, 1795.
- vii. BETSEY, b. 1802.
- viii. SETH, b. Apr. 4, 1811, at Barnston, Canada.

CHILDS.

RICHARD¹ CHILDS was an early settler of Barnstable, Mass., where he married, Oct. 15, 1649, Mary, dau. Robert Linnell. Of his children the eldest is supposed to have been Richard² Childs who lived in Barnstable, West Parish. He married Elizabeth, dau. of John Crocker and they had eleven children of whom the eldest was Samuel³ Childs, born Nov. 6, 1679. He was a blacksmith and settled early in Deerfield, Mass., where he was prominent; died Mar. 28, 1756. He was thrice married, first July 7, 1709, to Hannah, dau. Joseph Barnard. Their second child



was Samuel⁴ Childs, born Sept. 20, 1712; a tailor; Lieut. in command of Fort Pelham, 1647-8; died Jan. 15, 1786. He married, Dec. 13, 1739, Sarah, dau. Judah Wright.

1. SAMUEL⁵ CHILDS (*Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹*), son of Samuel⁴ and Sarah (Wright) Childs, was born in Deerfield, Mass., Oct. 28, 1745; called "Brigadier"; died Oct. 27, 1808. He married, Nov. 29, 1770, Mary, dau. Jeremiah Nims, b. Jan. 16, 1748-9; d. Jan. 7, 1821.

Children, born in Deerfield, Mass.:

- i. MARY,⁶ b. Sept. 22, 1771; m. Nov. 7, 1787, Moses Smith.
 - ii. ISRAEL, b. Jan. 17, 1773; d. Aug. 8, 1777.
 - iii. EXPERIENCE, b. June 3, 1775; d. Aug. 2, 1777.
 - iv. SAMUEL, b. July 1, 1777; d. in Hoosac, Mass., May 24, 1830.
 - v. ISRAEL, b. July 25, 1779; d. in Shelburne, Mass., May 5, 1821.
 - vi. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 12, 1781; d. Jan. 5, 1812; m. Dec. 18, 1806, Fanny Smith.
 - vii. EXPERIENCE, b. Jan. 27, 1784; m. Jan. 9, 1808, Ebenezer Barnard.
2. viii. RUFUS, b. Feb. 28, 1786.
- ix. SOPHIA, b. July 21, 1788; m. Quartus Marsh of Heath, Mass.
 - x. CLARISSA, b. July 21, 1788; m. Oct. 23, 1810, Shubal Atherton of Henderson, N. Y.
 - xi. SARAH, b. May 4, 1791; m. Shubal Atherton.

2. RUFUS⁶ CHILDS (*Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Richard², Richard¹*) was born in Deerfield, Mass., Feb. 28, 1786; sett. in W., 1809, on a farm in lots 118 and 119; rem. abt. 1857 to River Falls, Wis., where he died, Sept. 26, 1861.

He married, Apr. 29, 1811, Philena, dau. Samuel and Abigail (Fiske) Barnard, b. Feb. 4, 1789.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. SAMUEL BARNARD,⁷ b. Jan. 21, 1812; d. Apr. 1, 1813.
- ii. SOPHRONIA HORTENSIA, b. Aug. 22, 1813; sett. in River Falls, Wis., and d. unm.
- iii. PHILENA EMELINE, b. Oct. 13, 1816; never married.
- iv. SARAH, b. Apr. 17, 1819; d. Aug. 30, 1845, unm.
- v. SAMUEL BARNARD, b. June 9, 1821; m. Laura -----.
- vi. MARIAN, b. July 11, 1823; d. Oct. 13, 1896, at Alexandria, Minn., unm.
- vii. EDWIN RUTHVEN, b. Oct. 25, 1827; never married.
- viii. JANE DORCAS, b. 1830; d. 1863, unm.
- ix. ISRAEL, b. 1834; sett. in Wis.; priv. 30th Wis. Vols.; m. Delia Miles. Chn.: *Walter⁸, Edward.*

CHIPMAN.

1. JOHN¹ CHIPMAN, b. abt. 1614, came from Barnstable, Co. Devon, Eng., July, 1631, and sett. in Barnstable, Mass., where he was selectman, deputy and elder; he died Apr. 7, 1708. He married (1) 1646, Hope, dau. John and Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland, b. 1629; d. 1683; (2) 1684, Ruth, dau. William Sargent and wid. Jonathan Winslow, b. Oct. 25, 1642; d. Oct. 4, 1713.

Children, born in Barnstable, Mass.:

- i. ELIZABETH,² b. June 24, 1647; m. Hosea Joyce.
- ii. HOPE, b. Aug. 31, 1652; m. (1) Jno. Huckins; (2) Jonathan Cobb.



- iii. LYDIA, b. Dec. 25, 1654; m. John Sargent of Malden, Mass.
- iv. HANNAH, b. Jan. 14, 1658; m. 1680, Thomas Huckins.
2. v. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 15, 1661.
- vi. RUTH, b. Dec. 31, 1663; m. 1682, Eleazer Crocker.
- vii. BETHIA, b. July 1, 1666; m. Shubael Dimock.
- viii. MERCY, b. Feb. 6, 1668; m. 1699, Nathan Skiff.
- ix. JOHN, b. Mar. 3, 1670; rem. to R. I.; thrice married; d. Jan. 4, 1756.
- x. DESIRE, b. Feb. 26, 1673; m. 1695, Col. Melatiah Bourne.
2. SAMUEL² CHIPMAN (*John*¹) was born in Barnstable, Mass., Apr. 15, 1661; innholder; deacon; died, 1723. He married, Dec. 27, 1686, Sarah, dau. elder Henry Cobb, b. Mar. 10, 1663; d. Jan. 8, 1743.
Children, born in Barnstable, Mass.:
 - i. THOMAS,³ b. Nov. 17, 1687; d. Aug. 5, 1752; m. 1711, Abigail Lathrop; sett. in Groton, Conn.
 3. ii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 6, 1689.
 - iii. JOHN, b. Feb. 16, 1691; d. Mar. 23, 1775; Harv. Coll., 1711; twice married.
 - iv. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 15, 1692; m. 1713, Nathaniel Jackson of Barnstable.
 - v. MERCY, b. Jan. 10, 1694.
 - vi. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 10, 1694.
 - vii. JACOB, b. Aug. 30, 1695; d. 1741, while a soldier; m. (1) Abigail Fuller; (2) Bethia Thomas; sett. in Halifax, Mass.
 - viii. SETH, b. Feb. 24, 1697; d. 1766; m. Sept. 17, 1721, Priscilla Bradford; sett. in Kingston, Mass.
 - ix. HANNAH, b. Sept. 24, 1699; m. Barnabas Lathrop of Barnstable.
 - x. SARAH, b. Nov. 1, 1701.
 - xi. BARNABAS, b. Mar. 24, 1702; d. 1759; m. (1) 1727, Elizabeth Hamblen; (2) Oct. 31, 1751, Mary Chipman; (3) Sept. 13, 1753, Alice Howland.
3. SAMUEL³ CHIPMAN (*Samuel*,² *John*¹) was born in Barnstable, Mass., Aug. 6, 1689; followed in his father's footsteps both as innholder and deacon; died 1753.
He married (1) Dec. 8, 1715, Abiah, dau. John Hinckley, Jr., b. Mar. 24, 1696; d. July 15, 1736; (2) May 31, 1739, wid. Mary Green.
Children, born in Barnstable, Mass.:
 - i. A son, died young.
 - ii. HANNAH,⁴ b. July 1, 1719.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 25, 1721; d. Apr. 17, 1791; m. 1746, Ruth Baker; sett. in Groton, Conn.
 - iv. TIMOTHY, b. Apr. 30, 1723; d. Aug. 24, 1770; m. Jan. 23, 1752, Elizabeth Bassett.
 4. v. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 9, 1726.
 - vi. JOHN, b. June 30, 1728; d. 1764; m. Nov. 9, 1752, Anna Mattocks; sett. in Middletown, and Stratford, Conn.
 - vii. MARY, b. May 2, 1731; m. 1749, Samuel Jenkins.
 - viii. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 31, 1732; d. in the army, 1762-3.
 - ix. JOSEPH, b. May 26, 1740.
4. EBENEZER⁴ CHIPMAN (*Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) was born in Barnstable, Mass., Sept. 9, 1726; sett. in that part of Middletown, now Portland, Conn.; farmer; died Feb. 22,



1805. He married, 1750, Mehitabel, dau. John Wilcox, b. Oct. 21, 1730.

Children:

- i. EBENEZER,⁵ b. June 10, 1751; Rev. soldier; d. on prison ship, Aug. 14, 1777.
- ii. PATIENCE, b. Aug. 10, 1753; m. Joseph Washburn.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. July 18, 1755.
- iv. JOHN, b. Apr. 9, 1757; Rev. soldier; d. on prison ship, Aug. 9, 1777.
- v. RUTH, b. May 9, 1759.
- vi. ANNA, b. July 14, 1761; m. David Lathrop.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 29, 1764; d. Aug. 29, 1839; m. Sarah Arnold. Rem. to Bergen, N. Y.
- viii. BARNABAS, b. July 9, 1766; d. Apr. 17, 1814; shipmaster; res. Hartford, Conn. Thrice married.
- ix. RUTH, b. Jan. 4, 1768; m. Charles Churchill.
- x. PERSIS, b. Jan. 22, 1770; m. Asahel McKee.
5. xi. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 7, 1772.

5. SAMUEL⁵ CHIPMAN (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) was born in Middletown, Conn., Mar. 7, 1772; sett. in Westminster, Vt., and was for many years a magistrate; died Mar. 21, 1860.

He married, July 2, 1794, Anna, dau. Simon Frazer, b. Sept. 12, 1772; d. Apr. 18, 1845.

Children:

- i. EBENEZER,⁶ b. May 21, 1795; rem. to Wisconsin; twice married.
6. ii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 3, 1796.
- iii. JAMES, b. Oct. 1, 1798; res. in Waitsfield, Warren and Springfield, Vt.; m. Nov. 29, 1826, Almira Harlow. Chn.; *Mary*,⁷ b. Sept. 23, 1827; *Sarah*, b. Feb. 26, 1829; *James Riley*, b. Sept. 1, 1831; *George Lincoln*, b. Feb. 15, 1834; *Charles Harlow*, b. at W., Aug. 19, 1838; *Almira Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 4, 1840; *Julia Ann*, b. June 18, 1849.
- iv. JOHN, b. Nov. 29, 1800; m. Nov. 10, 1829, Gratia Bates.
- v. ANNA, b. Nov. 5, 1802.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 27, 1805; d. Feb. 8, 1805.
- vii. LOUISA, b. July 30, 1806; m. Eben Hodgkin of Putney, Vt.
- viii. LAURA, b. Feb. 19, 1809; d. 1844, unm.
- ix. CHARLES, b. Mar. 19, 1811; sett. in Milton, Wis.; m. June 12, 1834, Esther Robinson.
- x. FANNY, b. Apr. 24, 1814; d. 1848, unm.
- xi. BARNABAS, b. Jan. 18, 1817.
- xii. SOPHRONIA, b. Feb. 11, 1820.

6. SAMUEL⁶ CHIPMAN (*Samuel*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) was born in Westminster, Vt., Aug. 3, 1796; res. for a time in Spfld., Vt., and later, 1836, in W., where he died, Aug. 16, 1868; selectman, 1839-41, 1859. Mr. Chipman lived for some years on the John Burdick farm. He married, Feb. 3, 1828, Nancy, dau. Amos and Elizabeth (Lee) Lockwood, b. May 3, 1806; d. Mar. 31, 1877.



Children:

- i. WILLIAM SAMUEL,⁷ b. Oct. 23, 1828; d. Oct. 15, 1900; m. July 13, 1856, Zervia, dau. Jacob Boyce of Fayston, Vt., who d. Nov. 24, 1887. Chn.: *Ellen Anna*,⁸ b. Oct. 11, 1859; *Emma*, b. Oct. 12, 1862; *Frank H.*, b. Sept. 5, 1866.
 - ii. GEORGE LINCOLN, b. Dec. 29, 1829; d. 1830.
 - iii. NANCY ELLEN, b. Dec. 1, 1833; m. Aug. 28, 1853, Gorham A. Matthews.
 - iv. ABIGAIL LUCETTA, b. July 27, 1836; m. Sept. 8, 1856, Cassius Joslin.
 - v. HENRY LINCOLN, b. Mar. 16, 1840.
 - vi. LUCIA ANN, b. Feb., 1843; m. (1) Mar. 6, 1864, Thomas Fulton of Boston; (2) John S. Wilkins of Montpelier, Vt.
7. HENRY LINCOLN⁷ CHIPMAN (*Samuel*,⁸ *Samuel*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) was born in Waitsfield, Mar. 16, 1840. Blacksmith. He married, Mar. 13, 1863, Martha Brown, b. Nov. 29, 1841.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ALMA ELLEN,⁸ b. July 5, 1873.
- ii. ROY S., b. Oct. 31, 1878; m. Apr. 4, 1899, Mattie E., dau. Thomas S. Maxwell. Ch.: *Beatrice Eveline*,⁹ b. Sept. 16, 1900.

CLARK.

EVAN CLARK was a voter in S. E. Dist., 1797; sold his land to Elias Taylor, 1798, and we have no further record.

ELEAZER CLARK came from Claremont, N. H.; sett. in Brookfield, Vt., and in 1816 bot. land on the "East Side" in W.

JOHN G. CLARK came from Brookfield, Vt., abt. 1818 and sett. on "East Side"; later (1830) he rem. to Dist. 6 where he was clerk in 1833. Married Laura ———, and had child born in W.

SIMEON, d. Mar. 23, 1832, ae. 2 y., 10 mo.

WILLIAM B. CLARK married Jane M. Jones who was born Mar. 5, 1828 and died Apr. 1, 1898.

Children:

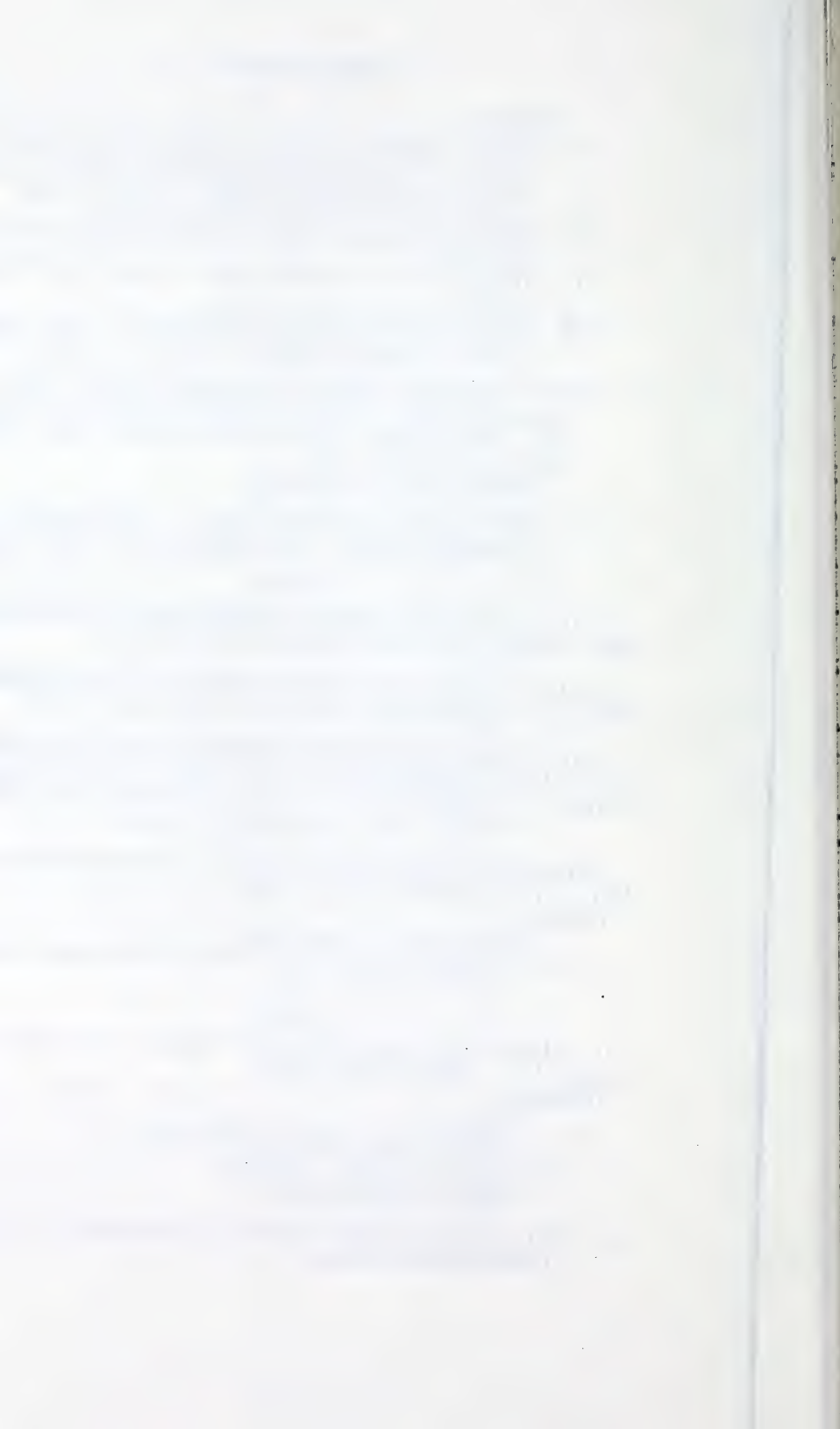
- i. CHARLES W., b. June 9, 1853.
- ii. IRA W., b. Feb. 15, 1855; m. Aug. 10, 1892, Mary A. Mahew, b. Feb. 18, 1865.

CLAY.

1. MILES¹ CLAY went early from Seabrook, N. H., to Plattsburgh, N. Y. Married Polly Rand.

Children:

2. i. WILLIAM,²
 - ii. SALLY, m. James Meader of Plattsburgh.
 - iii. HANNAH, m. Anson Whitman.
 - iv. EMILY, m. Hezekiah Williams.
 - v. HENRY, m. Maria Sawyer.
2. WILLIAM² CLAY (*Miles*¹) lived in Plattsburgh, N. Y. He married Esther Holmes.



Children:

- i. GEORGE, sett. in Hazardville, Conn.
- ii. CHARLES, b. Mar. 19, 1844, in Plattsburgh, N. Y.; harness maker; sett. in W., 1873; m. Sept. 18, 1868, Mary Haliham of Lawrence, Mass.
- iii. MARY, m. Willard Gates of West Pawlet, Vt.
- iv. ELIZABETH, m. Alonzo Gates of West Pawlet, Vt.
- v. SMITH, sett. in Lebanon, N. H.
- vi. AMY, m. Emery Bidgood of Ludlow, Vt.
- vii. LUCY, m. Carlos Johnson of Plymouth, Vt.
- viii. LEVI, sett. in Felchville, Vt.

COCHRANE.

WILLIAM COCHRANE came from Hanover, N. H., about 1798 and settled on the "East Side" in lot 5. He married Polly Graves.

Children:—William G.; Lyman; Welthea; Stephen; Washington; Edmund; Polly; James.

COFFEY.

ROBERT J. COFFEY was proprietor of the hotel for a few years around 1870. Married ——— Burnham.

Ch., born in Waitsfield:

GEORGE BURNHAM, b. Sept. 7, 1872.

COLBY.

B. FRANKLIN COLBY, son of John B. Colby of Fayston, Vt., resided at various times in W. He married Jennie ———.

Ch., born in Waitsfield:

HARRY FRANK, b. Dec. 6, 1868.

COLTON.

GEORGE¹ COLTON, said to have come from Suttanfield, Eng., sett. first in Windsor, Conn., but was one of the first settlers of that part of Springfield, Mass., called Longmeadow.

He died Feb. 13 1699; married (1) Deborah Gardiner of Hartford who died Dec. 28, 1676; (2) Mar. 1, 1692, widow Lydia Lamb. He had nine children of whom the eldest was Isaac² Colton, born Nov. 21, 1646; died Sept. 3, 1700; married June 30, 1670, Mary, dau. Thomas Cooper, who m. (2) Edward Stebbins. Of their nine children the third was Capt. George³ Colton, born June 16, 1677; died Aug. 5, 1760; married, Feb. 3, 1704, Mary, dau. Luke and Sarah Hitchcock. They had nine children of whom the eldest was Timothy⁴ Colton.

1. TIMOTHY⁴ COLTON (*Capt. George*,³ *Isaac*,² *George*¹) was born in Longmeadow, Mass., Feb. 10, 1706; rem. to Brimfield, Mass., where his children were born, and later went with his sons Caleb and Stephen to Grantham, N. H., where he died, May 27, 1787.

He married, Mar. 27, 1729, Mary Ferry, probably dau. of Mark Ferry. She d. in Brimfield.



Children, born in Brimfield, Mass.:

- i. TIMOTHY,⁵ b. Feb. 27, 1730.
- ii. MARY, b. Sept. 30, 1731.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. June 17, 1734.
- iv. CHARLES, b. Aug. 2, 1736; living in Spfld, Mass., 1779.
2. v. CALEB, b. 1742.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. May 12, 1744; rem. to Grantham, N. H., soon after 1767.
- vii. OLIVER.
- viii. REBECCA, b. Feb. 18, 1748.

2. CALEB⁵ COLTON (*Timothy*,⁴ *Capt. George*,³ *Isaac*,² *George*¹) was born in Brimfield, Mass., abt. 1742; early settler of Grantham, N. H., to which place he and his brother Stephen removed soon after 1767; Rev. soldier; rem. probably to Cornish, N. H., where he seems to have been in 1790; bought land in W., July 3, 1804, and was then living there; died July 5, 1820, ae. 78. He married Keziah —, who d. Dec. 16, 1820, ae. 74.

Children:

- i. OLIVER,⁶ settled in Roxbury, Vt., and died, 1821, leaving a son, *Oliver*,⁷ Jr., referred to as his "heir," in probate proceedings.
- ii. ELAM.
Probably three daughters.

COOLIDGE.

ELISHA COOLIDGE was residing in town 1844 and had children of school age.

- i. ELIZABETH.
- ii. AUGUSTUS.

CUTLER.

JOHN¹ CUTLER, said to have come from Sprowston, Co. Norfolk, Eng., was in Hingham, Mass., 1637; died Feb., 1638. By wife Mary he had seven children of whom the third was Samuel² Cutler, born about 1629 and died 1700; he was of Marblehead, Mass., 1654, Salem, 1655, Topsfield and Hingham, 1671, Gloucester, 1693; married (1) Elizabeth, who d. Mar. 17, 1693; (2) July 2, 1698, Sarah Church. He had five children of whom the youngest was Ebenezer³ Cutler, born 1664 at Salem, Mass., and died about 1729. He married, Mar. 11, 1689, Mary, dau. Zachery and Mary Marsh. Of their six children the third was Ebenezer⁴ Cutler, farmer and bricklayer, born Oct. 1, 1695, will proved Apr. 3, 1779; settled in Sutton, Mass.; married, Oct. 16, 1732, Mary, dau. William Stockwell, by whom he had seven children, of whom the second was Jonathan⁵ Cutler, baptized Oct. 3, 1737. He married, Oct. 20, 1757, Elizabeth, dau. Stephen Holman, and settled in Royalston, Mass., where he died, Aug., 1826. He had nine children of whom the second was Ebenezer⁶ Cutler.



1. EBENEZER⁶ CUTLER (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) was born in Sutton, Mass., Sept. 9, 1760; Rev. soldier; resided in turn in Fitzwilliam, N. H., Fayston, Vt., Ely, Vt., and Huntington, Vt., where he died, 1843.

He married (1) Phoebe Wyman of Woburn, Mass.; (2) Sally, dau. Osman Brewster of Richmond, Vt.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁷ b. Mar., 1787; m. ——— Fullam of Fitzwilliam, N. H.
2. ii. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 22, 1790.
- iii. POLLY, m. ——— Peterson.
- iv. DANFORTH, b. before 1800; d. unm., in Moretown, Vt.
- v. NANCY, b. June 16, 1803; m. Mar. 8, 1827, William Nelson Smith.
- vi. PHOEBE, m. 1840, Wm. Archibald McAllister of Enosburg, Vt.
- vii. CYRENA.
- viii. BETSEY, b. Feb. 11, 1808; m. Feb. 23, 1832, Elisha Benton Richardson.
- ix. ELIZA, m. John Chatfield of Huntington, Vt.
- x. CHANDLER, b. June, 1818; soldier in Mex. War; d. unm., in Richmond, Vt.
- xi. SALLY EMELINE, bapt. Feb. 18, 1821.

2. EBENEZER⁷ CUTLER (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Samuel*,² *John*¹) was born in Royalston, Mass., Dec. 22, 1790; sett. in W., 1813; soldier in War of 1812; farmer and miller; died Nov. 26, 1867.

He married at Roxbury, Vt., May, 1816, Zilpha, dau. Enoch and Lydia Cleveland of Randolph, Vt., b. May 22, 1796; d. Apr. 20, 1869.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. MARY ANN,⁸ b. Apr. 9, 1817; d. unm., Feb. 10, 1890. The village tailorress.
- ii. DANFORTH L., b. Oct., 1819; d. Sept., 1850, unm.
- iii. FREDERICK L., b. July 22, 1826; m. Oct. 4, 1851, Mary E. Gifford of Delavan, Wis.; res. Carthage, Mo. Chn.: *Frank L.*,⁹ *Ella J.*, *Clara L.*, *Mary A.*, *Laura*, *Cora*, *Frederick I.*
- iv. FRANCIS C., b. May 14, 1829; d. Sept. 16, 1852, unm.
- v. LOREN S., b. Apr., 1831; m. 1855, Martha Marvin; res. Cold Spring, Iowa.
- vi. LAURA C., b. Aug. 19, 1832.

CUTTING.

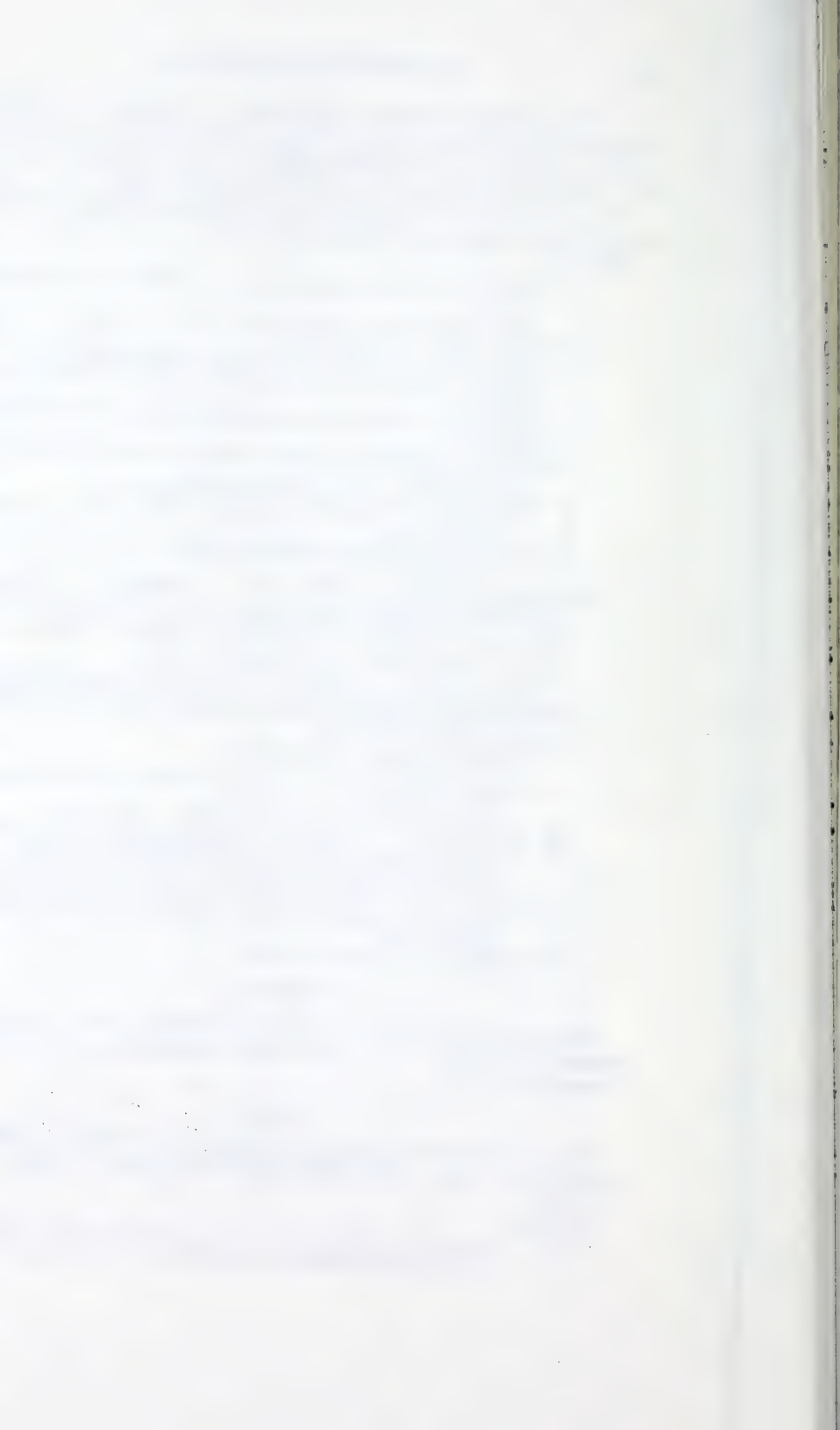
ABIJAH CUTTING was a resident of Dist. 6, 1812 to 1824. He married Pamela ———, who was dismissed to the church in Hanover, N. H.

DALE.

JAMES¹ DALE was born in Ireland and came to W. from Canada abt. 1835. He married Jane Needham, b. 1806; d. Apr. 23, 1876.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,² b. Nov., 1831; m. 1853, Elvira Haskins of Bristol, Vt.; res. Moretown and Wthy, Vt. Chn.: *George*,³ *Harriet*.



- ii. GEORGE N., b. Feb. 10, 1834, in Fairfax, Vt.; m. Oct. 6, 1865, Helen M., dau. Porter and Mary (Wilder) Hinman of Island Pond, Vt., where he resided and became prominent in practice of law; State Senator, 1866-70; Lieutenant Gov. of Vt.; Pres. Vt. Bar. Assn., 1886. Died Feb., 1903. Chn.: Porter N.,³ of Island Pond, *Inez, Mary*.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 25, 1835; unm., 1906.
- 2. iv. JAMES R., b. July 25, 1837.
- v. ELIZA, b. July 9, 1843; unm., 1906.
- 2. JAMES R.² DALE (*James*¹) was born in W., July 25, 1837; shoemaker; died Aug. 23, 1902.
He married, May 1, 1878, Addie E., dau. Charles Darwin and Lucy (Brown) Smith, b. May 17, 1853.
Ch., born in Waitsfield:
 - i. ANNIE JANE,³ b. Nov. 13, 1885.

DANA.

1. RICHARD¹ DANA was of Cambridge, Mass., abt. 1640; constable, 1661; died Apr. 2, 1690, as a result of a fall from a scaffold in his barn. He married Anne Bullard, who d. July 15, 1711.

Children, (dates of birth somewhat confused by various authorities):

- i. JOHN,² b. Apr. 15, 1649; d. Oct. 12, 1649.
- ii. HANNAH, b. July 8, 1651; m. Jan. 5, 1670-1, Samuel Oldham.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 13, 1653; d. Nov. 8, 1653.
- iv. JACOB, b. Feb. 2, 1654-5; d. Dec., 1698; m. Patience ———.
- v. JOSEPH, b. May 21, 1656; d. 1699-1700; m. Mary Gabell.
- vi. ABIAH, b. May 21, 1656; d. Oct. 10, 1668.
- 2. vii. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 20, 1660.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 20, 1662; m. Daniel Woodward.
- ix. DANIEL, b. Mar. 20, 1663; d. Oct. 10, 1749; m. Naomi Crosswell.
- x. DELIVERANCE, b. Mar. 5, 1667; m. Samuel Hyde.
- xi. SARAH, b. Jan. 1, 1669; d. Jan. 11, 1669.
- 2. BENJAMIN² DANA (*Richard*¹) was born in Cambridge, Mass., Feb. 20, 1660-1; resided in that part later called Brighton; owned land in Pomfret, Conn.; died Aug. 13, 1738.
He married, May 24, 1688, Mary Buckminster, who m. (2), July 19, 1742, Joshua Fuller.
Children, born in Cambridge, Mass.
 - 3. i. BENJAMIN,³ b. Apr. 28, 1689.
 - ii. JONATHAN, b. 1691; owned land in Pomfret, Conn.
 - iii. MARY, b. 169—; d. Oct. 21, 1712.
 - iv. ISAAC, b. Oct. 3, 1697; d. Apr. 21, 1767; m. Sarah Winchester.
 - v. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 21, 1699-1700; d. at Lebanon, N. H., 1778; m. (1) Mar. 2, 1725-6, Rebecca Hamblett; (2) 1732, wid., Mary Fulham Moore.
 - vi. JOHN, b. Aug. 16, 1702; d. Sept. 13, 1702.
 - vii. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 11, 1703; d. May 17, 1770; m. May 20, 1736, Mary Greene.
 - viii. ANN, b. May 11, 1705; m. Nov. 17, 1726, Matthew Davis of Pomfret, Conn.



- ix. SARAH, b. May 11, 1705; m. Apr. 14, 1726, Gamaliel Rogers.
- x. JEDEDIAH, b. Feb. 11, 1708-9; d. Mar. 28, 1787; m. Elizabeth
———; res. Pomfret and Ashford, Conn.

3. BENJAMIN³ DANA (*Benjamin*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Cambridge, Mass., Apr. 28, 1689; res. in Brighton, Mass.; shipmaster; died June 5, 1751. He married, July 23-24, 1724, Anna, dau. John and Lydia Francis of Medford, Mass. Children, born in Brighton, Mass.:

- i. JOHN,⁴ b. July 10, 1725; d. Dec. 26, 1793; m. 1748, Abigail Smith.
- ii. ANNA, b. Nov. 25, 1726; d. Apr. 20, 1727.
- iii. ANNA, b. Mar. 5, 1727-8, m. Mar. 2, 1748, John Kendrick of Newton, Mass.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 10, 1729-30; d. young.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. June 7, 1734; d. young.
- vi. MARY, b. July 10, 1735; m. Richard Gridley.
- 4. vii. FRANCIS, b. Feb. 6, 1737.
- viii. STEPHEN, b. June 9, 1740; d. Oct. 10, 1822; m. Sept. 16, 1762, Eleanor Brown.
- ix. AARON (?).
- x. SARAH.
- xi. RICHARD.

4. FRANCIS⁴ DANA (*Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Brighton, Mass., Feb. 6, 1737; rem. to Cornish, N. H., and thence to W., bef. 1791; died Feb. 6, 1813. His farm was in lots 143 and 144 on the hill which bears his name.

He married at Roxbury, Mass., Jan. 14, 1768, Eleanor Foster, who died Oct. 15, 1821.

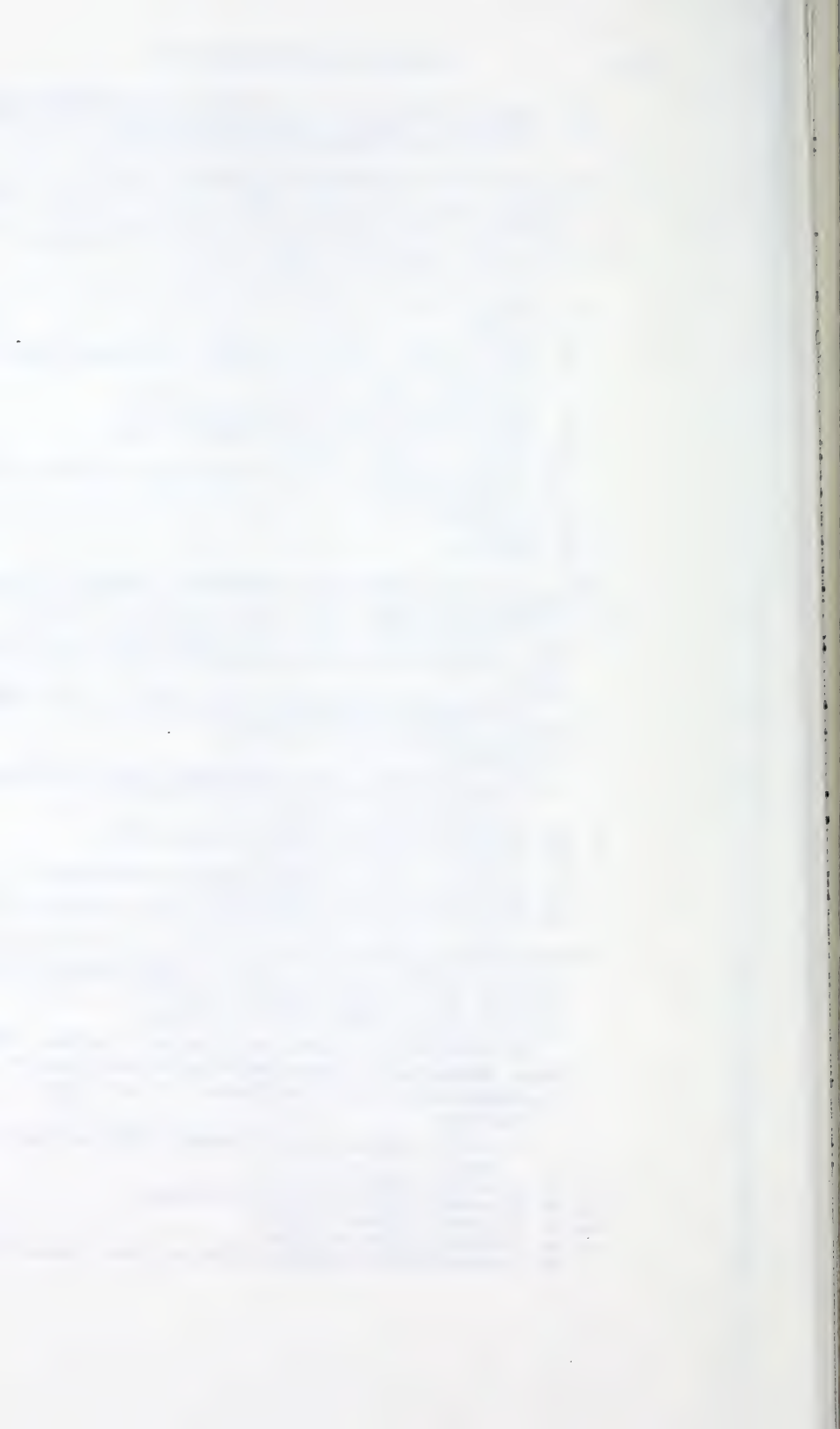
Children:

- i. EUNICE,⁵ b. Aug. 7, 1768, at Roxbury, Mass.; d. at Rochester, Vt., May 22, 1822; m. Enoch Emerson.
 - 5. ii. HENRY, b. Nov. 12, 1769.
 - 6. iii. FOSTER, b. June 11, 1774, at Cornish, N. H.
 - iv. STEPHEN, b. Apr. 16, 1778.
 - v. NATHAN, b. June 7, 1780; d. Mar. 14, 1813, unm.
 - vi. ELEANOR, b. 1785; m. Job House.
 - vii. ANNA, m. June 20, 1816, David Randall of Fayston, Vt.
5. HENRY⁵ DANA (*Francis*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Roxbury, Mass., Nov. 12, 1769; came to W. from Cornish, N. H., bef. 1793, and settled on a portion of his father's farm. Died Aug. 15, 1851.

He married (1) June 22, 1790, at Cornish, Martha, dau. Samuel and Mehitable Pike, who d. Jan. 27, 1818; (2) Sally Slack, who d. in Warren, Vt., abt. 1861.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁶ b. July 24, 1791, in Cornish, N. H.; d. Nov. 8, 1857, unm.
- 7. ii. HENRY, b. Sept. 22, 1793.
- 8. iii. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 3, 1795, in Waitsfield.
- 9. iv. HARVEY, b. June 18, 1797.
- 10. v. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 26, 1799.
- vi. FRANCIS, b. Apr. 28, 1803; m. Feb. 16, 1826, Harriet Nutting.



Chn.: Ann Elvira,⁷ b. Apr. 19, 1828, Eliza, Orman, Adaline, Azro, Byron, Harriet.

vii. MARTHA, b. 1819; d. June 16, 1826.

viii. MARY, b. May 9, 1820; m. Dec. 7, 1841, Thomas Pierce of Warren, Vt.

6. FOSTER⁵ DANA (*Francis*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Cornish, N. H., June 11, 1774; rem. to W. bef. 1796 and died in Warren, Vt., Aug. 6, 1851.

He married (1) Priscilla ———, who d. May 2, 1809, ae. 32; (2) July 7, 1809, Priscilla Dutton of Barnard, Vt., who d. Feb. 1, 1852.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ¹ ELEANOR,⁶ b. May 21, 1810; m. Joshua Davis.
- ii. BETSEY P., b. Feb. 3, 1812; d. Dec. 4, 1870; m. Levi Allen.
- iii. SUSAN D., b. Feb. 12, 1814; d. Nov. 21, 1852; m. Feb. 7, 1836, Thomas W. Kelsey of Warren.
- iv. HARRIET N., b. Mar. 2, 1818; d. Dec. 28, 1881; m. Christopher Moore.
- v. FOSTER, b. Feb. 24, 1821; d. June 19, 1833.
- vi. EUNICE, b. Dec. 18, 1822; m. Dec. 3, 1846, Moses Davis.
- vii. STILLMAN E., b. May 6, 1827.

7. HENRY⁶ DANA (*Henry*,⁵ *Francis*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Cornish, N. H., Sept. 22, 1793; soldier in War of 1812; rem. to Jefferson, N. Y., and thence to Flint, Mich., where he died, 1850. He married, Dec. 5, 1816, Eleanor, dau. Thomas and Lydia (Foster) Green.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. Infant, b. Mar., 1818, died soon.
- ii. Infant, b. 1819, died soon.
- iii. DAN,⁷ died June 16, 1826, ae. 7 yrs.
- iv. MARTHA PIKE, bapt. June 11, 1820.
- v. LOREN, b. July 5, 1821.
- vi. Daughter, d. Aug. 22, 1825, ae. 15 mo.
- vii. CHAUNCEY.
- viii. ELEANOR.
- ix. DE FOLSOM.
- x. ANNETTE.

8. STEPHEN⁶ DANA (*Henry*,⁵ *Francis*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Richard*¹) was born in W., Oct. 3, 1795; resided in Fayston, Vt.; died Mar. 29, 1826. He married, Oct. 13, 1817 Hannah, dau. Job Tyler.

Children, born in Fayston:

- i. CHARLES,⁷ m. ——— McAuley, and went west.
- ii. RANSOM.
- iii. HIRAM.
- iv. LOUISA M., b. June, 1824; d. Oct. 31, 1826.

9. HARVEY⁶ DANA (*Henry*,⁵ *Francis*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Richard*¹) born in W., June 18, 1797; rem. to Russell, N. Y., where he died, Nov. 4, 1869.

He married, Apr. 21, 1819, Sally, dau. Joel and Patty (Whitcomb) Foster, who d. Apr. 20, 1870.



Children:

- i. JOEL,⁷ b. Aug. 27, 1820; d. Mar. 26, 1894, unm.
 - ii. STEPHEN, b. 1822; d. 1896; m. 1850, Ruth Lamb.
 - iii. MARTHA, b. 1824; d. 1837.
 - iv. ELMIRA, b. 1826; d. 1838.
 - v. CHARLES, b. 1828; m. Mary J. Lane.
 - vi. SARAH, b. 1830; d. 1831.
 - vii. JULIA, b. 1834; d. Jan. 3, 1905.
 - viii. MARY, b. 1837; m. Henry Brogham.
 - ix. WILLIAM, b. 1840; d. Mar. 26, 1867; m. Feb. 11, 1863, Elizabeth Cobb.
 - x. HARVEY, b. Sept. 7, 1842; m. Feb. 11, 1863, Elmira Parttow.
10. SAMUEL⁶ DANA (*Henry,⁵ Francis,⁴ Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Richard¹) was born in W., Oct. 26, 1799; carpenter; resided in Warren, Fayston and W.; died June 5, 1888. He married Calista, dau. William and Clarissa Porter, b. Oct. 10, 1806; d. July 13, 1884.*

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HENRY,⁷ b. Apr. 26, 1827; res. Lowell, Mass. and Megog, Canada, where he d. Jan. 6, 1900; m. May 29, 1853, Hester A., dau. Elijah Knapp, b. Apr. 25, 1824. Chn.: Florence M.,⁸ b. Mar. 4, 1855; d. Dec. 25, 1879; William H. b. Oct. 25, 1858; George R., b. Feb. 21, 1860.
 - ii. CHESTER STEPHEN, b. Apr. 24, 1829.
 - iii. EDWIN HARVEY, b. May 7, 1831.
 - iv. JACKSON SAMUEL, b. May 18, 1833.
 - v. SARAH J., b. June 30, 1835; m. (1) ——— Hoyt; (2) Oct. 19, 1863, John F. Jones; (3) Nov. 3, 1868, John Hines.
 - vi. HENRY F., b. Sept. 27, 1837.
 - vii. MARY CALISTA, b. May 30, 1841; m. May 30, 1864, Royal F. Martin of Fayston, Vt.
 - viii. STILLMAN FOSTER, b. Dec. 8, 1843.
 - ix. WESLEY E., b. May 16, 1846; Co. F. 17th Vt. Vols.; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1867, Mary, dau. Hiram Pratt of Warren; (2) May 14, 1892, Alice, dau. Oscar Martin. Chn.: Arthur H.,⁸ b. Sept. 7, 1870; Glennis M., b. Sept. 3, 1899, d. Jan. 11, 1901.
11. CHESTER STEPHEN⁷ DANA (*Samuel,⁶ Henry,⁵ Francis,⁴ Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Richard¹) was born in W., Apr. 24, 1829; Co. B., 10th Vt. Vols. First Sergt., July 18, 1862 to May 22, 1865; resided in Fayston, Vt. and W., where he died Aug. 18, 1896.*

He married, Dec. 31, 1850, Hannah A., dau. Josiah and Abigail Campbell, b. Mar. 9, 1829.

Children, born in Fayston:

- i. WILLIAM,⁸ b. Oct. 2, 1851; m. Apr. 9, 1874, Emma A. Allen; res. Fayston, Vt.
- ii. ABIGAIL C., b. Aug. 23, 1853; m. (1) Feb. 6, 1873, Freedom Bennett; (2) Mar. 24, 1897, Ethan Allen Bruce.
- iii. LEWIS C., b. Sept. 22, 1855; d. Jan. 15, 1856.
- iv. A son, b. Apr. 8, 1857; d. Apr. 10, 1857.
- v. JAMES B., b. Oct. 1, 1858; d. July 26, 1864.
- vi. A son, b. Mar. 21, 1861; d. Apr. 4, 1861.
- vii. CHESTER S., b. Aug. 11, 1862; d. Nov. 20, 1864.
- viii. FLORA, b. Mar. 13, 1867; m. June 1, 1890, Charles E. Moriarty.



- ix. SAMUEL J., b. Jan. 10, 1870; m. Mar. 22, 1902, Bessie J. Woodward; res. Waterbury, Vt.
- x. JESSIE M., b. Feb. 13, 1874; m. Mar. 31, 1900, Charles H. Ferris.

12. EDWIN HARVEY⁷ DANA (*Samuel,⁶ Henry,⁵ Francis,⁴ Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Richard¹*) was born in W., May 7, 1831; enlisted from Wtby. in Co. B, 10th Vt. Vols., Dec. 23, 1863, serving until June 27, 1865. Rem. to Middlesex, Vt. He married, May 10, 1853, Sarah Ann, dau. George and Cynthia Benton, b. at Weathersfield, Vt., June 3, 1837; d. July 28, 1905.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GEORGE S.,⁸ b. Apr. 10, 1854; d. June 24, 1884; m. Mar. 9, 1872, Victoria Battles.
- ii. FANNY H., b. Mar. 7, 1856; m. Dec. 7, 1875, Moses Shettle of Middlesex, Vt.
- iii. MARY A., b. Oct. 30, 1857; m. June 11, 1879, William Washburn of Randolph, Vt.
- iv. EDWIN S., b. June 18, 1859; m. Oct. 1, 1890, Ella C. Burell of Middlesex.
- v. ELLEN J., b. Jan. 20, 1861; d. Feb. 17, 1875.
- vi. MINNIE C., b. Feb. 29, 1872; d. Jan. 23, 1894.
- vii. BERTHA E., b. Aug. 10, 1882; m. May 5, 1897, Munroe Backus of Moretown, Vt.

13. JACKSON SAMUEL⁷ DANA (*Samuel,⁶ Henry,⁵ Francis,⁴ Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Richard¹*) was born May 18, 1833; enlisted from Fayston, Vt., in Co. B, 13th Vt. Vols.; was for many years town clerk of Fayston; Asst. Judge Washington Co. Court, 1902-3.

He married (1) Oct. 5, 1853, Adaline W., dau. George and Cynthia Benton, b. Dec. 13, 1834; d. Aug. 25, 1886; (2) Jan. 10, 1888, wid. Marandie W. Davis, dau. Calvin Whittlesey, b. Nov. 24, 1846; d. Apr. 24, 1889; (3) Feb. 27, 1894, Mary J. Fisher, b. June 8, 1884.

Children, born in Fayston:

- i. PLINY J.,⁸ b. Oct. 28, 1854; m. Feb. 19, 1881, Martha A. Willey; res. Fayston.
- ii. CLARENCE W., b. Dec. 11, 1856; m. Oct. 22, 1882, Melville Patterson; res. Lowell, Mass.
- iii. FRED A., b. May 12, 1859; m. Nov. 10, 1888, Jennie M. Warden; res. Rochester, N. Y.
- iv. CHARLES H., b. Nov. 4, 1861; d. Sept. 11, 1863.
- v. HARRY C., b. July 7, 1864; m. Nov. 28, 1894, Lucy Forbes; res. Lowell, Mass.
- vi. HENRY W., b. May 27, 1867; m. Apr. 30, 1896, Bertha McCullough; res. Fayston.
- vii. WINFIELD R., b. Aug. 27, 1870; m. Apr. 16, 1893, Ida Shettle.

14. HENRY F.⁷ DANA (*Samuel,⁶ Henry,⁵ Francis,⁴ Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Richard¹*) was born in Warren, Vt., Sept. 27, 1837; jeweller; private Co. H, 3rd Vt. Vols., June 1, 1861-July 2, 1864. Died at W., Jan. 22, 1889.



He married (1) Aug. 16, 1864, Sarah, dau. Thomas and Ann Reeves of Duxbury, Vt., b. Dec. 9, 1846; d. at Richmond, Vt., Dec. 10, 1876; (2) Aug. 16, 1877, Ella Atwood of Bristol, Vt.

Children:

- i. ALICE M.,⁸ b. June 8, 1865; m. Dec. 6, 1884, Fred Wright of Bristol.
 - ii. CHARLES R., b. Feb. 15, 1867; m. June 1, 1892, Sarah H. Phillips; res. Bristol, Vt.
 - iii. ULYSSES S., b. Nov. 23, 1869; d. May 6, 1873.
 - iv. ANNA A., b. Sept. 26, 1871; m. Feb. 29, 1892, Francis W. Rice of Rutland, Vt.
 - v. MABEL E., b. Sept. 17, 1873; m. June 27, 1892, Levi W. Bates of Bristol, Vt.
 - vi. FLORENCE A., b. June 11, 1875.
15. STILLMAN FOSTER⁷ DANA (*Samuel,⁶ Henry,⁵ Francis,⁴ Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Richard¹*) was born in W., Dec. 8, 1843; private Co. H, 3rd Vt. Vols., July 2, 1861–July 27, 1864. He married, Nov. 21, 1869, Nettie C., dau. Hiram Pratt, b. in Warren, Vt., Apr. 5, 1848; d. Dec. 16, 1881.

Children:

- i. CLARA E.,⁸ b. Aug. 18, 1871; m. Jan. 1, 1900, Sherman Somerville of Fayston.
- ii. MABEL L., b. Sept. 20, 1873; m. May 11, 1893, Frank Hardigan of Montpelier, Vt.
- iii. EDNA B., b. May 7, 1878; d. May 28, 1894.
- iv. NETTIE E., b. Dec. 15, 1880; m. Jan. 1, 1902, Julius C. Moriarty.

DARTT.

1. DANIEL³ DARTT (*Daniel,² Richard¹*) was born in New London or Montville, Conn., Aug. 31, 1691; rem. with his father's family to Bolton, Conn., and died there before 1777. He owned land in Gilsum, N. H. He married, perhaps, Betsey Delaney.

Children, born in Bolton, Conn.:

2. i. JOSHUA.⁴
 - ii. NATHANIEL, m. (1) Sept. 1, 1766, Deborah, dau. Peter Hayward, who d. Mar. 22, 1773; (2) Jan. 25, 1774, Sarah Thayer. He had a family in Surry, N. H., in 1790.
 - iii. ELIPHALET, b. Feb. 20, 1741; d. in Surry, N. H., Nov. 9, 1821; m. (1) May 15, 1764, Anna Field; (2) Sarah ———
 - iv. LUCY, m. Joseph Spencer of Surry, N. H.
2. JOSHUA⁴ DARTT (*Daniel,³ Daniel,² Richard¹*) was born in Bolton, Conn.; rem. to Gilsum, N. H., and later to Surry, N. H., where he was in 1774. In 1783 he was "of" Weathersfield, Vt.; in 1788 he was again "of Surry," and in 1791 was again in Weathersfield.

He married, Apr. 3, 1751, Deborah Spencer.

Children:

1. DEBORAH,⁵ b. July 5, 1752.
- ii. JOSHUA, b. Mar. 23, 1754; d. Oct. 22, 1776.
- iii. JUSTUS, b. May 23, 1757.



- iv. JOSIAH, b. May 3, 1759; m. Jan. 6, 1783, Elizabeth Delano of Surry; rem. to Weathersfield, Vt., and had *Josiah*,³ 1784; *Nathaniel*, 1786; *Elizabeth*, 1789; *Erastus*, 1792; *Harry*, 1794; *Penninah*, 1798.
 - v. PAMELIA, b. Jan. 16, 1762; m. Dec. 6, 1798, Jacob French, Jr. of Weathersfield.
 - vi. OLIVET, b. Apr. 2, 1763; was in Weathersfield and unm. in 1791.
 - vii. CELOE, b. Aug. 24, 1765.
 - viii. LUCRETIA, b. Sept. 9, 1769; m. June 4, 1789, George Nye, at Spfld., Vt.
 - 3. ix. DANIEL, b. Aug. 23, 1774.
3. DANIEL⁵ DARTT (*Joshua*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Daniel*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Surry, N. H., Aug. 23, 1774; sett. in Weathersfield, Vt. He married (1) Mar. 28, 1799, Esther Stimpson, who died soon; (2) Feb. 11, 1802, Parthenia, dau. Elias and Sibyl (Dutton) Olcott of Rockingham, Vt., b. Sept. 22, 1781.
- Children (all by second wife):
- i. NELSON.⁶
 - ii. OLCOTT.
 - iii. FRANKLIN.
 - iv. ALFRED.
 - 4. v. JOSHUA S., b. Mar. 11, 1816.
 - vi. ALONZO.
 - vii. SYBIL.
 - viii. PARTHENIA.

4. JOSHUA S.⁶ DARTT (*Daniel*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Daniel*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Mar. 11, 1816; res. in Rochester, Vt., Springfield, Vt. and W., where he died, Mar. 12, 1876; a shoemaker.

He married, July 15, 1846, Maria A., dau. Garinter and Hannah (Olcott) Hastings, b. Dec. 2, 1825; d. Mar. 29, 1894.

Children:

- i. MARY ANN,⁷ b. Apr. 17, 1847; d. Aug. 29, 1849.
- ii. CLARA A., b. June 8, 1850; m. Feb. 9, 1887, Rev. Stephen H. Robinson, b. in Providence, R. I., Aug. 6, 1845, Pastor Congl. Ch. in W., June 15, 1877—Nov. 1, 1884.
- iii. ELLEN M., b. June 6, 1854; m. Feb. 7, 1874, Jeremiah N. Kew.
- iv. JULIUS H., b. May 21, 1856; m. Nov. 13, 1878, Mary J. Connell; res. Clinton, Mass.
- v. JULIA E., b. May 21, 1856; m. June 11, 1879, Charles F. Herrick of Manchester, N. H.

DASCOMB.

REV. ALFRED B. DASCOMB, son of George Dascomb, was born at Hillsboro Bridge, N. H., June 7, 1837; graduate of Dartmouth Coll., 1858; came to W., 1860, and served as pastor Congl. Ch., until 1867; lived for many years in Westminster, Vt., where he died, July 13, 1894.

He married Stella, dau. Nathaniel Nutting, b. at Westminster, Apr. 25, 1838; d. Jan. 7, 1885.



Children, first two born in Waitsfield:

- i. GEORGE A., b. Oct. 5, 1861; m. Nov. 27, 1884, Jean Perry; res. San Antonio, Texas.
- ii. CHARLES EDMUND, b. May 19, 1865; Dartmouth Coll., 1888; d. Dec. 25, 1892.
- iii. HARRY N., b. Oct. 28, 1870; Dartmouth Coll., 1893; m. Sept. 15, 1896, Lerosa Wilson; res. Port Huron, Mich.
- iv. MARY, b. Oct. 28, 1870.
- v. ARTHUR S., b. Dec. 29, 1872; res. Eagle Pass, Texas.
- vi. ALICE S., b. Dec. 29, 1872.

DAVIS.

1. ELIJAH² DAVIS, son of Capt. Benjamin¹ and Betsey (Jenkins) Davis, was born in Duxbury, Vt., Nov. 6, 1787, and died at Warren, Vt., Jan., 1858.

He married, Sept. 18, 1808, Deborah, dau. Joseph and Martha (Dascomb) Phillips, b. July 17, 1790.

Children:

2. i. ANDREW B. C.³ b. Sept. 18, 1809.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 9, 1811; d. June 2, 1891; m. Mar. 28, 1836, Lydia Turner; res. in Delaware.
- iii. POLLY, b. Mar. 10, 1815; d. Mar. 15, 1907; m. May 16, 1852, Nathaniel A. Stockwell.
- iv. JOSEPH P., b. in Duxbury, Dec. 18, 1821; d. at Duxbury, May 5, 1906. Was for some years a resident of W. and enlisted Dec. 15, 1863, in Second Vt. Battery. He married Jan. 1, 1847, Sarah Jane, dau. Samuel C. and Amelia (Munson) Turner. Chn. Frank A.⁴ b. Sept. 8, 1850, Addie A., Warner H., Flora, William.
- v. ALBERT, b. Feb. 18, 1827; d. Nov. 24, 1896; m. May 25, 1858 Susan Putnam; res. Warren, Vt.
- vi. LORENZO, b. Nov. 2, 1819; d. Mar. 12, 1871, unm.

2. ANDREW B. C.³ DAVIS (*Elijah² Benjamin¹*) was born in Duxbury, Vt., Sept. 18, 1809; died at W., Apr. 26, 1891.

He married (1) 1837, Jerusha J., dau. Joseph and Martha (Knapp) Haselton of Moretown, b. June 8, 1812; d. July, 1849; (2) wid. ——— Warner, who d. Oct. 14, 1892.

Children:

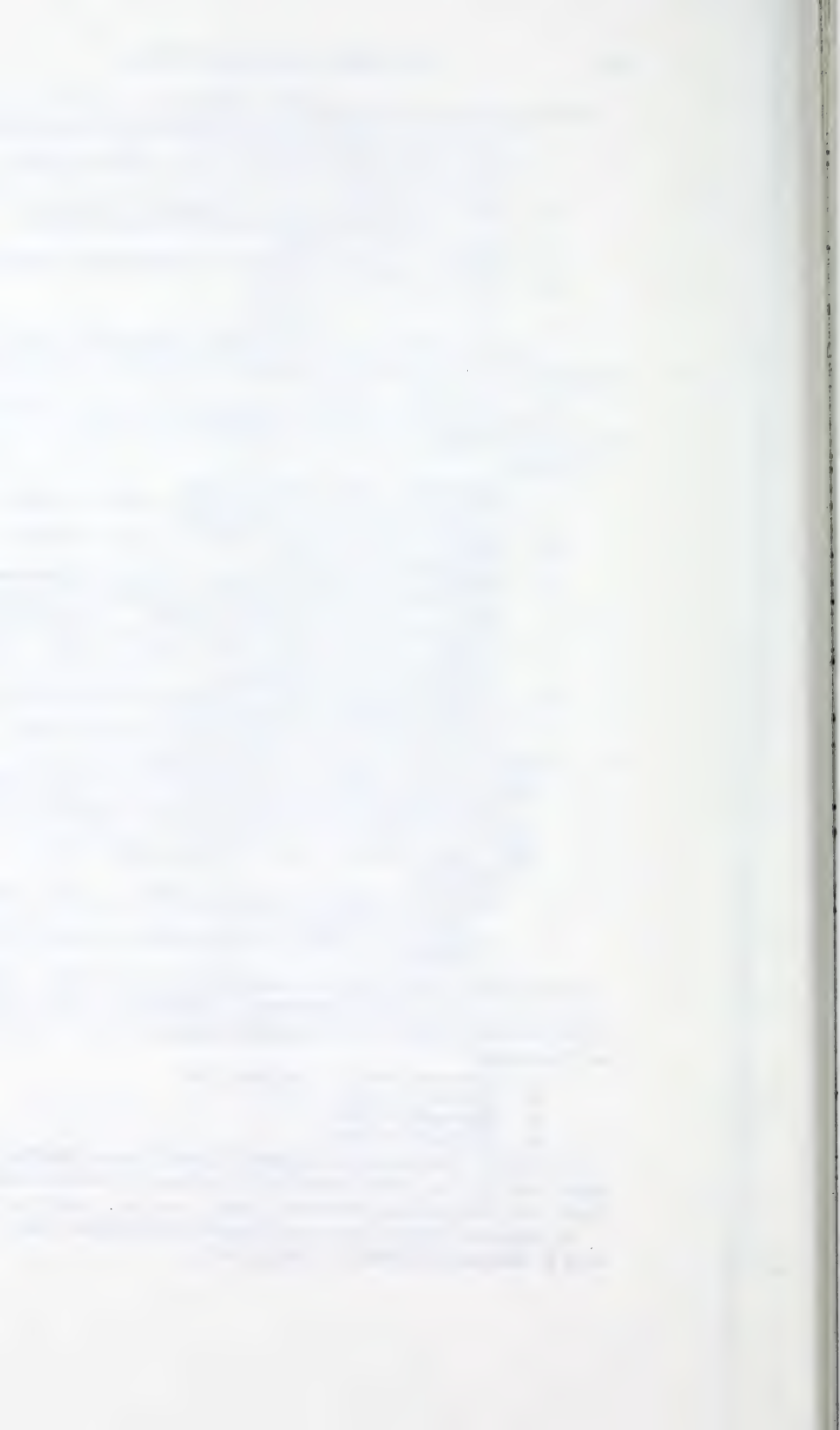
- i. PHILA L., b. Mar. 18, 1839; m. Dec. 26, 1861, Samuel M. Turner of Duxbury.
- ii. FANNIE C., b. Aug. 12, 1843; m. Dec. 22, 1868, William H. Haselton.

SUEL DAVIS was born in Charlestown, N. H., abt. 1791; sett. abt. 1817 in the easterly portion of Waitsfield which was set off to Northfield in 1822. By his wife Hannah he had children born in Waitsfield:

- i. HOWARD REED, b. Oct. 21, 1817.
- ii. LOUISA, b. Apr. 5, 1821.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 1822.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 1825.

JULIUS D. DAVIS, son of Myron M. and Laura (Palmer) Davis, was born Oct. 9, 1866; sett. in W., where he conducted a hardware and tinsmithing business; died June 24, 1908; no issue.

He married, Sept. 22, 1903, Florence Josephine, dau. Nathan and S. Minerva Boyce, b. Oct. 5, 1873.



DEAN.

BARNABAS DEAN married Lucia Prentis and resided a few years near the Common, but returned to Weathersfield, Vt., from which town he came.

GEORGE DEAN was in W. in 1842, when he and wife Rebecca S. had:

- i. CADACE, b. June 16, 1842.

DEWEY.

HENRY⁷ DEWEY (*William*,⁶ *Simeon*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Josiah*,² *Thomas*¹), son of William⁶ and Rebecca (Currier) Dewey, was born in Hanover, N. H., Sept. 12, 1779; was in Berlin, Vt., 1807, and Montpelier, 1824, but soon came to W., where he d., Oct. 3, 1875. He married, Apr. 7, 1816, Amelia L., dau. Abel and Susannah Dutton, b. in Alstead, N. H., Apr. 10, 1795; d. Sept. 29, 1881.

Children:

- i. SILAS,⁸ b. Mar. 13, 1817; d. Apr. 5, 1817.
- ii. HARRIET AMELIA, b. Aug. 19, 1818; m. (1) Sept. 2, 1842, Charles Jones; (2) Mar. 24, 1868, Dea. Hiram Gale of Barre, Vt.
- iii. HENRY ALBEE, b. Jan. 16, 1822; d. Sept. 29, 1823.
- iv. ZILPHA BROOKS, b. Jan. 22, 1825; m. May 28, 1857, David M. Phelps.
- v. HENRY ALBEE, b. Apr. 28, 1832; d. Sept. 29, 1864, at Newberne, N. C., while serving in U. S. Signal Corps; also Co. B. 13th Vt. Vols; m. Oct. 2, 1855, Lucy Isabella, dau. Earl Whitney. Ch.: *Henry Earl*,⁹ b. Sept. 8, 1858.

DIGGINS.

WILLIAM DIGGINS was probably a grandson of Oliver⁴ Diggins of Windsor, Ct., and Weathersfield, Vt. (*Joseph*,³ *Jeremiah*,² *Jeremiah*¹). (See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., vol. 61, p. 143.) He sett. in W. abt. 1824 and removed early to Gouverneur, N. Y. Married, Dec. 1, 1825, Lucinda, dau. Eli Skinner, b. Aug. 5, 1797.

An infant ch., d. June 19, 1826.

DOW.

1. THOMAS¹ DOW. Early settler of Newbury, Mass.; freeman, June 22, 1642; rem. early to Haverhill, Mass., where he died, May 31, 1654. He married Phebe ———, who. m. (2), Nov. 20, 1661, John Eaton.

Children:

- i. JOHN,² b. abt. 1638; d. Nov. 2, 1672, at Haverhill; m. Oct. 23, 1665, Mary, dau. John Page.
- ii. THOMAS, b. abt. 1641; d. June 21, 1676; m. Dec. 1, 1668, Dorcas, dau. Henry Kimball.
2. iii. STEPHEN, b. Mar. 29, 1642.
- iv. MARY, b. Apr. 26, 1644; m. Matthew Clark.
- v. MARTHA, b. June 1, 1648; m. ——— Parker.

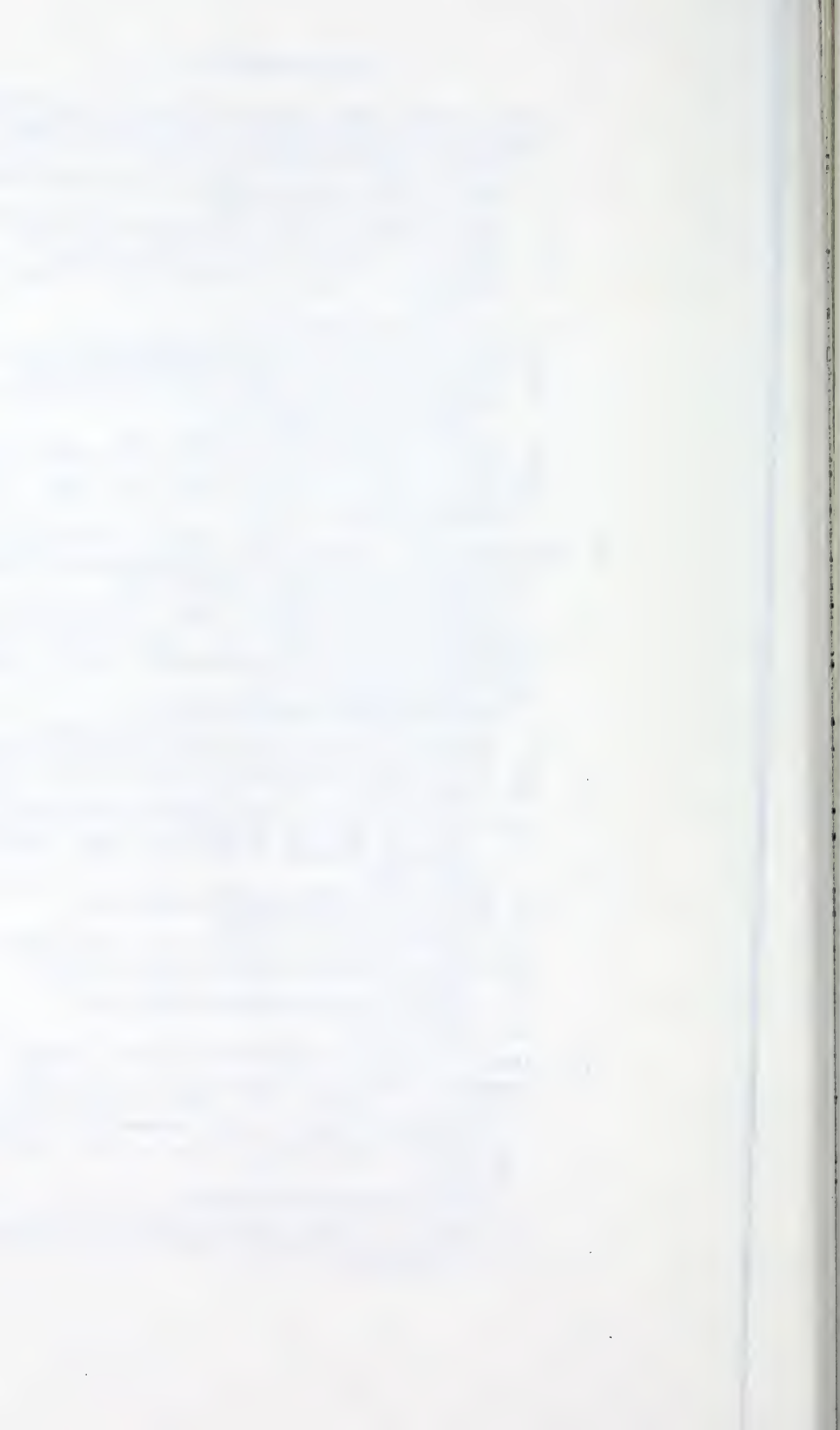


2. STEPHEN² DOW (*Thomas*¹) was born in Newbury, Mass., Mar. 29, 1642, and died at Haverhill, Mass., July 3, 1717.
He married (1) Sept. 16, 1663, Ann Story, who died Feb. 3, 1715; (2) Feb. 17, 1716, Johannah, wid. Joseph Hutchins, b. Apr. 28, 1650; d. Oct. 29, 1734.
Children:
 - i. RUHAMAH,³ b. Mar. 24, 1663-4; m. Jan. 16, 1681, Moses DAVIS.
 - ii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 22, 1665-6; d. Dec. 3, 1749; m. May 5, 1691, Ruth, dau. John Johnson.
 - iii. HANNAH, b. July 1, 1668; m. Josiah Gage.
 - iv. STEPHEN, b. Sept. 10, 1670; d. June 17, 1743; m. Dec. 14, 1697, Mary, dau. Joseph Hutchins.
 - v. MARTHA, b. Apr. 1, 1673; m. ——— Johnson. He was killed by Indians Mar. 15, 1697.
 - vi. JOHN, b. July 13, 1675.
3. JOHN³ DOW (*Stephen*² *Thomas*¹) was born in Newbury, Mass., July 13, 1675. He married, May 23, 1696, Sarah, dau. Abraham Browne of Salisbury, Mass., b. June 25, 1676.
Children:
 - i. Child, b. Dec. 29, 1696; d. same day.
 - ii. JOHN,⁴ b. abt. 1698; d. 1698.
 - iii. JOSEPH, b. abt. 1699; d. 1699.
 - iv. MEHITABLE, b. abt. 1700.
 - v. JUDITH, b. abt. 1701.
 - vi. ABRAHAM, b. abt. 1704; d. 1716.
 - vii. SARAH, b. abt. 1706.
 - viii. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1707.
 - ix. JOHN, b. Aug. 19, 1709.
 - x. ABIAH, b. abt. 1710.
 - xi. ANN, b. abt. 1715.
4. JOHN⁴ DOW (*John*³ *Stephen*² *Thomas*¹) was born in Haverhill, Mass., Aug. 19, 1709. He was a grantee of Goffstown, N. H., 1748; sett. in Atkinson, N. H., abt. 1732; died Jan. 20, 1780.
He married, June 3, 1728, Mehitable Haines, b. Jan. 25, 1709; d. Oct. 23, 1783.
Children:
 - i. ABIGAIL,⁵ b. Apr. 3, 1729; d. Oct. 18, 1799.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 1, 1730; d. Sept. 11, 1737.
 - iii. ABRAHAM, b. Feb. 23, 1732; d. at Salem, N. H., Mar. 13, 1795; m. Susannah.
 - iv. JOHN, b. Feb. 20, 1737; d. Sept. 14, 1737.
 - v. HANNAH, b. Sept. 8, 1738.
 - vi. JOB, b. Oct. 5, 1740.
 - vii. JOHN, b. Feb. 10, 1743; d. Feb. 21, 1815; m. June 19, 1764, Anna Atwood.
 - viii. MOSES, b. Feb. 17, 1746-7. Harv. Coll., 1769. Gen. in Militia. Married.
 - ix. JAMES, b. Mar. 13, 1754.
5. JOB⁵ DOW (*John*⁴ *John*³ *Stephen*² *Thomas*¹) was born in Atkinson, N. H., Oct. 5, 1740; sett. in Goffstown, N. H., where he was prominent; Quaker; Rep., 1787; called Colonel; died Aug. 15, 1809.



He married, Feb. 14, 1760, Hannah, dau. Peter and Elizabeth (Scribner) Pattee, b. Oct. 1739; d. Aug. 7, 1806. Children, born in Goffstown, N. H.

- i. PETER,⁶ b. Feb. 2, 1761; m. Dec. 12, 1781, Martha Page; (2) May 27, 1813, Phebe Gault.
 - ii. POLLY, b. Feb. 15, 1763; m. Jan. 6, 1791, Dr. Jonathan Gove.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 19, 1765; m. Nathan Baker Page.
 - iv. HANNAH, b. Dec. 29, 1766; m. Thaddeus Ladd.
 - v. MEHITABLE, b. Aug. 17, 1768; m. Aug. 9, 1791, William Thomas.
6. vi. JOB, b. June 23, 1770.
- vii. ABRAHAM, b. Mar. 9, 1772; d. Feb. 11, 1776.
 - viii. ENOCH, b. Sept. 20, 1773; m. Phebe Butterfield; rem. to Ohio.
 - ix. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 2, 1775; m. Thomas Worthley.
 - x. PHINEAS KIMBALL, b. May 11, 1777; m. Nov. 16, 1797, Mary Gordon; res. in Cabot, Vt.
 - xi. ANNA, b. Aug. 28, 1779; d. before 1809.
 - xii. NANCY, b. Aug. 28, 1780; m. Dec. 1, 1799, John Chaffin.
 - xiii. SALLY, b. Apr. 17, 1781.
 - xiv. ACHSAH, b. Jan. 11, 1783; d. Jan. 4 or 5, 1790.
 - xv. NELLIE, b. Jan. 11, 1786.
6. JOB⁶ DOW (*Job*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Stephen*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Goffstown, N. H., June 23, 1770; died at Walden, Vt.; he resided in W. from 1820 to 1824.
- He married (1) Aug. 22, 1791, Lydia Butterfield of Goffstown, who d. Feb. 22, 1795; (2) July 21, 1796, Elizabeth Colony of Goffstown; (3) July 21, 1822, Lois, wid. Moses Stewart of W.
- Children (order of birth doubtful):
- i. ABIGAIL,⁷ b. Aug. 27, 1792; m. Robert Leach.
 - ii. LYDIA, b. Jan. 25, 1795; m. Jonathan Bell of Goffstown.
 - iii. NELLIE ELEANOR, b. Feb. 24, 1797; m. Simon Farnsworth of Danville, Vt.
 - iv. JOHN, m. (1) Oct. 8, 1834, Charlotte, dau. Isaac Hawley, b. Nov. 17, 1815, in Waitsfield; (2) ——— Broderick; removed to Western N. Y., 1838. Chn.: *William*,⁸ *Mary Ann*, *Helen*.
7. v. JAMES E., b. Mar. 27, 1803.
- vi. HANNAH, m. Wright Page of Walden, Vt.
 - vii. JONATHAN, rem. to Canada.
 - viii. LYDIA B., b. Dec. 24, 1807; m. June 7, 1832, Harry Hawley.
 - ix. MARIAH (or Mary), m. May 10, 1826, James Hart of Middlebury, Vt.
 - x. MOSES, d. at Colorado Springs, Colo., unm.
 - xi. JOB, d. young.
7. JAMES E.⁷ DOW (*Job*,⁶ *Job*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Stephen*,² *Thomas*¹) was born Mar. 27, 1803; res. in W. until abt. 1850 and then rem. to Berlin, Vt., where he died, July 8, 1877.
- He married (1) May 2, 1824, Lovina, dau. Moses and Lois Stewart, b. Feb. 7, 1805; d. Nov. 26, 1847; (2) Mrs. Sarah B. Pierce.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. PARNEY,⁸ b. Mar. 19, 1825; m. Samuel Gleason.
 - ii. FOSTINA, b. Apr. 10, 1828; m. Dec. 5, 1850, Rufus R. Root of Newport, Vt.



- iii. FOSTEAN, b. Apr. 10, 1828; m. Dec. 7, 1848, Silas Smith.
- iv. LYDIA E., b. Apr. 22, 1832; m. Jan. 21, 1854, Charles F. Collier of Coventry, Vt.
- v. HANNAH, b. Apr. 21, 1836; m. Edward Ervin of Aurora, Ill.
- vi. ELEANOR CATHARINE, b. Feb. 19, 1845; m. Jason Carpenter of Northfield, Vt.
- vii. SARAH L., b. Dec. 12, 1848.

DREW.

1. JOHN¹ DREW of Redding, Conn., was born abt. 1724; called "Captain"; conductor of teams to American troops during winter, 1778-9, although his sons were loyalists; died Mar. 9, 1819, at Redding, and is buried in Christ Churchyard.

He married (1) at Redding, Conn., Jan. 16, 1746, Mary Northrop, who died Mar. 5, 1760; (2) June 24, 1760, Joanna Thorp.

Children, born in Redding:

- i. WILLIAM,² b. July 28, 1746.
 - ii. JOHN, b. Dec. 16, 1749. Loyalist. His property was confiscated, 1779.
 - 2. iii. ISAAC, b. June 17, 1752.
 - iv. PETER, b. Apr. 22, 1754.
 - v. MARY, b. Mar. 29, 1758.
 - vi. HANNAH, b. Feb. 6, 1760.
 - vii. SARAH, b. May 12, 1762.
 - viii. DANIEL, b. Apr. 24, 1764.
 - ix. ANNA, b. Oct. 30, 1765-6.
 - x. NOAH, b. Aug. 8, 1768.
 - xi. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 11, 1770.
2. ISAAC² DREW (*John¹*) was born in Redding, Conn., June 17, 1752. His property was confiscated Mar. 25, 1778, because of his loyalist sympathies. His estate was settled in Danbury Probate Court, 1827.
- He married Abigail (perhaps Sturgis) who survived him. Children (named in settlement of the estate):
- 3. i. ZACHEUS,³ b. July 19, 1775.
 - ii. ISAAC.
 - iii. LEVI.
 - iv. STURGES, m. Hannah.
 - v. MARY, m. Lyman Munroe.
 - vi. SARAH, m. ——— Morgan.
 - vii. GRACE, m. George Crofut.
 - viii. CLARA, m. Barrett Bearss.
 - ix. AMELIA.
3. ZACHEUS³ DREW (*Isaac² John¹*) was born in Redding, Conn., July 19, 1775; sett. in Shelburne, Vt., then in Charlotte, Vt., and came to Fayston, Vt., in 1821, where he died, Oct. 28, 1865.

He married Grace Hayes of Danbury, Conn., b. Nov. 28, 1776; died Feb. 6, 1831.

Children:

- 4. i. PETER,⁴ b. Oct. 19, 1797, in Redding, Conn.
- ii. ABEL, b. Aug. 8, 1803; d. Feb. 20, 1863, unm.
- iii. RUSSELL, d. young.
- 5. iv. RUSSELL, b. July 28, 1806.
- v. MARY, b. July 4, 1812, in Shelburne, Vt.; m. Jonathan S. Seaver.



4. PETER⁴ DRPW (*Zacheus*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹) was born in Redding, Conn., Oct. 19, 1797; he came early from Shelburne, Vt., to Fayston, where he was for 30 yrs. town clerk and kept a store; died at W., Apr. 3, 1881.

He married (1) Aug. 16, 1819, Nabby Kingman, d. July 3, 1823; (2) Aug. 1, 1824, Anna, dau. William and Charisse (Wilder) Farr, b. Jan. 19, 1805; d. July 24, 1828; (3) Oct. 26, 1839, Anna Barnes, b. 1811; d. Nov. 20, 1884.

Children, born in Fayston:

- i. HANNAH⁵ M., b. Oct. 8, 1825; m. Oct., 1846, David Belding of Duxbury, Vt.
 - ii. ISAAC, b. Jan. 24, 1827; d. Mar., 1827.
 - iii. ANNA, b. July 15, 1828; d. Aug. 24, 1832.
 - iv. A. G. F., b. Oct. 20, 1841; m. Jennie Stacy; res. Morrisburg, P. Q.
 - v. ADELAIDE E. R., b. Aug. 1, 1843; m. Aug. 18, 1865, George J. Ainsworth.
 - vi. ELLA A., b. Aug. 12, 1849; d. 1892, unm.
5. RUSSELL⁴ DREW (*Zacheus*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹) was born in Redding, Conn., July 28, 1806; came to Fayston with his father and sett., 1830, in W.; died Apr. 4, 1897.

He married, Jan. 25, 1829, Martha, dau. William and Charisse (Wilder) Farr, b. Feb. 14, 1811; d. Nov. 17, 1907.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. WILDER S.,⁵ b. Aug. 27, 1832; m. Nov. 28, 1866, Mrs. Mabel (Wolcott) Badger of Williamstown, Vt. Chn.: *Ida M.*,⁶ b. Dec. 25, 1867; *Edna Maria*, b. April 22, 1870; *Edgar Wilder*, b. Sept. 14, 1874; *Walter Ira*, b. July 17, 1876.
- ii. LOVINA, b. Nov. 30, 1835; m. Sept. 23, 1857, Josiah Holden.
- iii. M. ELIZA, b. May 25, 1841; m. July 22, 1863, Julius I. Palmer.
- iv. MARIAH H., b. July 22, 1844; m. Jan. 5, 1869, Benjamin J. Avery of Duxbury, Vt.

DUMAS.

1. JULIAN¹ DUMAS was born in Chambly, Canada, Feb. 22, 1790; sett. in W. abt. 1812; his first house stood near the Common and later he kept a tavern in the village; he died Nov. 10, 1874.

He married, Jan. 5, 1815, Relief, dau. Gaius and Sarah (Wells) Hitchcock, b. June 7, 1791; d. Oct. 29, 1859.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ANNETTE,² b. Jan. 29, 1816; m. Mar. 11, 1833, Levi Willard.
 - ii. JOSETTE, b. June 23, 1817; m. Sept. 23, 1841, Cornelius Emerson Joslin.
 - iii. GENNETTE KEZIAH, b. May 20, 1819; d. Sept. 11, 1822.
 - iv. SARAH RELIEF, b. Oct. 14, 1821; m. June 23, 1842, Almon Joslin.
 - v. JULIA WELLS, b. Sept. 4, 1823; m. Sept. 2, 1846, Dewitt C. Strow.
 - vi. STEBBINS, b. Feb. 12, 1826; for many years proprietor of a hotel at Hampton, N. H. (Boar's Head).
 2. vii. EDWIN A., b. Dec. 14, 1828.
2. EDWIN A.² DUMAS (*Julian*¹) was born in W., Dec. 14, 1828; mill owner and operator; rem. late in life to Wtby., where he died, Sept. 27, 1896.



He married, May 8, 1850, Marcella, dau. James Jr. and Orpha (Reed) Joslin, b. July 17, 1830.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GEORGE E.,³ b. Nov. 24, 1854; m. Sept. 12, 1874, Ida M., dau. Marvin Davis of Fayston, Vt. Chn.: *Herman C.*,⁴ b. 1875, d. 1876; *Bessie*, b. Oct. 11, 1877; *Gladys*, *Ira*.
- ii. FREDERICK FORREST, b. Feb. 1, 1859; res. New Bedford, Mass.
- iii. JENNIE E., b. Mar. 2, 1866; d. Sept. 24, 1866.
- iv. JESSIE L., b. June 7, 1868; d. Sept. 7, 1868.

1. JULIAN DUMAS, son of Morice and Charlotte (Butigie) Dumas, was born in Laprairie, Canada E., Nov. 13, 1813. The father came to W. with his family in 1838 and worked as a cooper; the son was a carpenter, and died at W., Feb. 9, 1894. He married Adeline M., dau. John Brooks (Rousseau) of Laprairie, b. Sept. 29, 1817; d. Feb. 24, 1879.

Children:

- i. ADELINE, m. N. S. Young of Charleston, Me.
- ii. JULIAN, b. Mar. 28, 1837; d. two days later.
- iii. JULIAN J., priv. Co. B. 13th Vt. Vols; m. Emma Tenny; res. Boston, Mass.
- iv. MOSES, b. Sept. 25, 1842; d. Sept. 24, 1844.
- v. DAVID, b. Apr. 1, 1844; d. Apr. 26, 1900, unm.
- vi. EMILY, b. June 12, 1843; m. July 31, 1863, John Barber.
- vii. ADELAIDE, m. Eaton A. Heath of Warren, Vt.
- viii. LEON, sett. in Springfield, Mass.
- ix. GEORGE U., m. Lizzie Allen; res. Boston.
- x. CASSIMIR, b. Apr. 16, 1855; m. Fanny Chesley; res. Rochester, N. Y.
- xi. ROMAINE, b. Oct. 7, 1857; m. Ada Arnold; res. Boumainville, Canada.
- xii. ALFRED E., b. Oct. 21, 1862; d. Mar. 21, 1873.
- xiii. SERENA, m. ——— Martell of Cambridge, Mass.

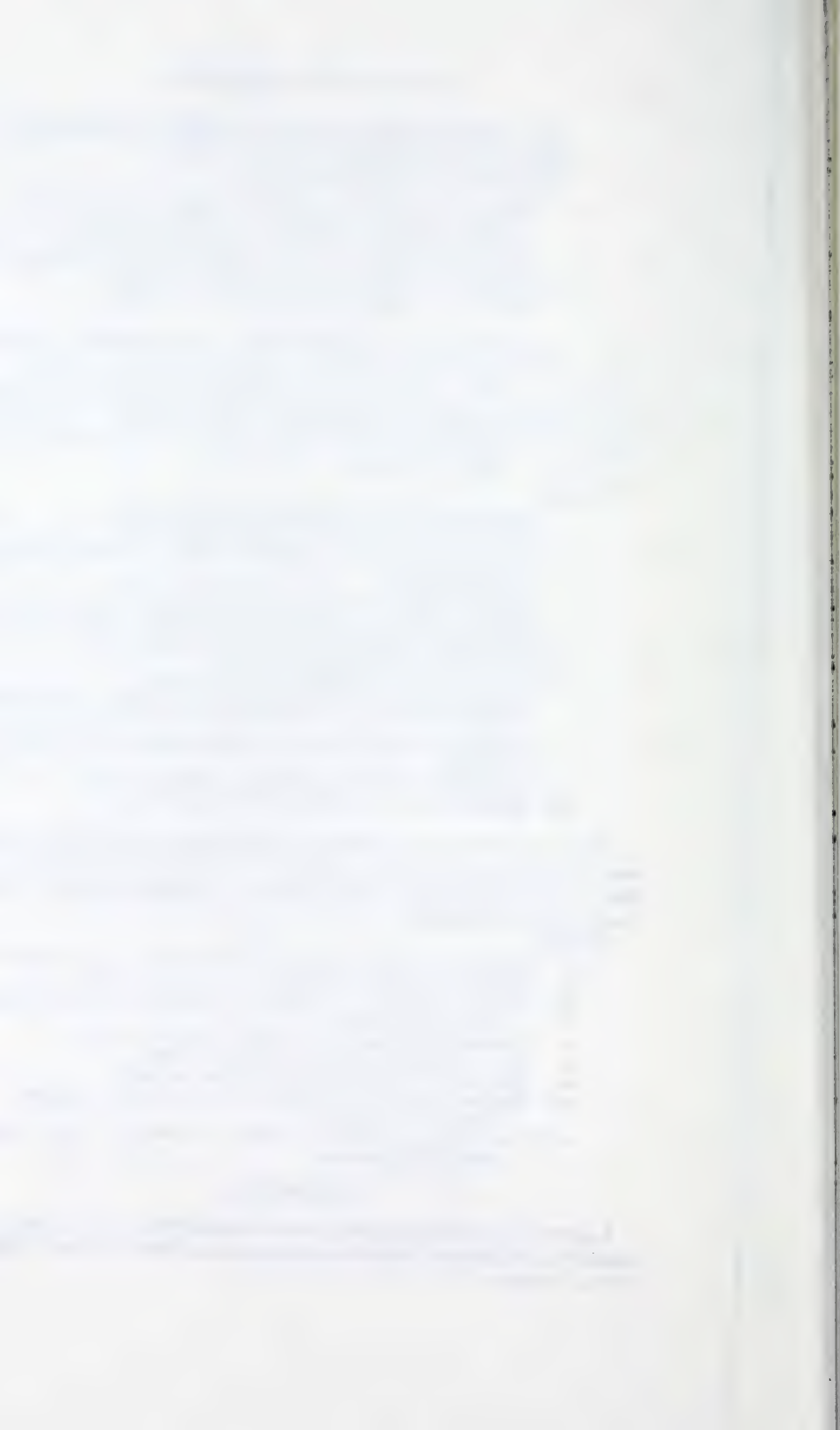
MORRIS DUMAS, son of Morice and Charlotte (Butigie) Dumas, was born Aug. 10, 1812; came to W. with his father in 1838; died at Moretown, Vt., Aug. 23, 1863. He married Mary Louisa, dau. Andrew Desilsky.

Children:

- i. MORRIS, b. Jan. 30, 1834; m. Emily Miner; res. Lincoln, Vt.
- ii. ARMAND d. Jan. 7, 1867, ae. 24 y., 3 m., 21 d.
- iii. ADELIA, b. Dec. 13, 1843; m. Aug. 13, 1871, Charles D. Ashley of Moretown.
- iv. JOSEPHINE, b. Sept. 18, 1846; d. Sept. 23, 1866.
- v. EZRA, b. Sept. 7, 1851; d. Oct. 15, 1861.
- vi. EDWARD, b. Jan. 24, 1854; d. Nov. 9, 1861.
- vii. EDWIN, b. Dec. 20, 1855; m. Oct. 30, 1871, Myra J., dau. Count D'E. Billings.
- viii. LIZZIE A., b. June 13, 1858; m. Nov. 24, 1875, Isaiah S. Austin of Moretown.

DUNSMORE.

SAMUEL DUNSMORE came from Charlestown, N. H., abt. 1814 and sett. on the east side which was set. to Nfd. in 1822. Married Anna Powers.



Children:

- i. WILLIAM, b. 1815.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 1817.
- iii. JANE, b. 1820.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 1824.
- v. HIRAM, b. 1826.
- vi. SARAH ANN, b. 1829.
- vii. FANNY, b. 1831.
- viii. WELLARD, b. 1834.
- ix. EDWIN, b. 1835.

DURANT, DUREN.

1. JOHN¹ DURANT, Billerica, Mass., 1659; died Oct. 27, 1692. He married, Nov. 16, 1670, Susanna, dau. Thomas and Susannah Dutton of Reading, Mass., born Feb. 22, 1653-4. She m. (2) Justinian Holden.

Children, born in Billerica, Mass:

2. i. JOHN,² b. July 31, 1672.
 - ii. THOMAS, b. Jan. 7, 1674-5; m. June 12, 1702, Sarah Jaquith.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 24, 1681.
 - iv. MEHITABLE, b. Apr. 20, 1687; prob. m. Dec. 16, 1708, at Charlestown, Mass., Thomas Skinner.
2. JOHN² DURANT (*John*¹) was born in Billerica, Mass., July 31, 1672. Died Feb. 25, 1757. He married, Aug. 10, 1695, Elizabeth Jaquith, prob. dau. of Abraham of Woburn, Mass.

Children, born in Billerica, Mass.:

- i. JOHN,³ b. Aug. 14, 1696; m. Hannah ———.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept., 1698.
 - iii. HENRY, b. abt. Feb., 1700; m. Hannah (Faulkner?).
 - iv. THOMAS, b. Oct., 1701; killed, on Westbrook's expedition against the Indians, near Penobscot, Me., 1722-3.
 - v. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 16, 1703-4.
 - vi. ESTHER, b. June 10, 1707; m. Feb. 22, 1738-9, Joseph Brooks of Concord, Mass.
 3. vii. ABRAHAM, b. Apr. 1, 1709.
 - viii. MEHITABLE, b. Apr. 1, 1711; d. Dec. 13, 1780, unm.
 - ix. SARAH, b. June 15, 1712; m. July 3, 1744, John Teel.
3. ABRAHAM³ DURANT (*John*² *John*¹) was born in Billerica, Mass., Apr. 1, 1709; died abt. 1789. He married, May 20, 1736, Rachel, dau. William and Elizabeth Manning, b. Feb. 6, 1714-15. Some of his descendants especially in the line of Abraham and Reuben changed the name to Duren.

Children, born in Billerica, Mass.:

- i. ABRAHAM,⁴ b. Oct. 4, 1737; d. Nov. 6, 1776; m. Nov. 1, 1764, Lydia Gould.
4. ii. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 20, 1739.
- iii. MARTHA, b. June 11, 1741; m. Oct. 10, 1768, Jonas Priest.
- iv. RACHEL, b. May 6, 1743; m. Dec. 17, 1760, Leonard Wilson.
- v. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 6, 1744-5.
5. vi. REUBEN, b. Feb. 29, 1747-8.
- vii. JONAS, b. June 4, 1751; m. Dec. 7, 1776, Esther Janes of Bedford, Mass.
- viii. ASA, b. July 15, 1753.
- ix. SARAH, b. Nov. 4, 1757; m. (1) Daniel Whitney of Stow, Mass.; (2) ——— Wetherbee of Boxboro, Mass.



4. JONATHAN⁴ DURANT (*Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Billerica, Mass., Aug. 20, 1739; Rev. soldier; died at Hillsboro, N. H., about 1780. He married, Apr. 13, 1763, Anna, dau. Timothy and Margaret Wilkins of Concord, Mass.

Children, born in Billerica, Mass.:

- i. ANNA,⁵ b. Dec. 30, 1764.
- ii. BETTE, b. Aug. 10, 1766; m. 1788, Elias Greenleaf of Hillsboro.
6. iii. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 14, 1769.

5. REUBEN⁴ DUREN (*Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Billerica, Mass., Feb. 29, 1747-8; sett. in Bedford, Mass., and later in Billerica, Mass.; mill, bridge and church builder; in Capt. Wilson's Co. at Concord fight; died Jan. or June 4, 1821.

He married, Jan. 11, 1770, Mary Gould, b. Aug. 9, 1746; d. Oct. 16, 1823.

Children, born in Bedford, Mass.:

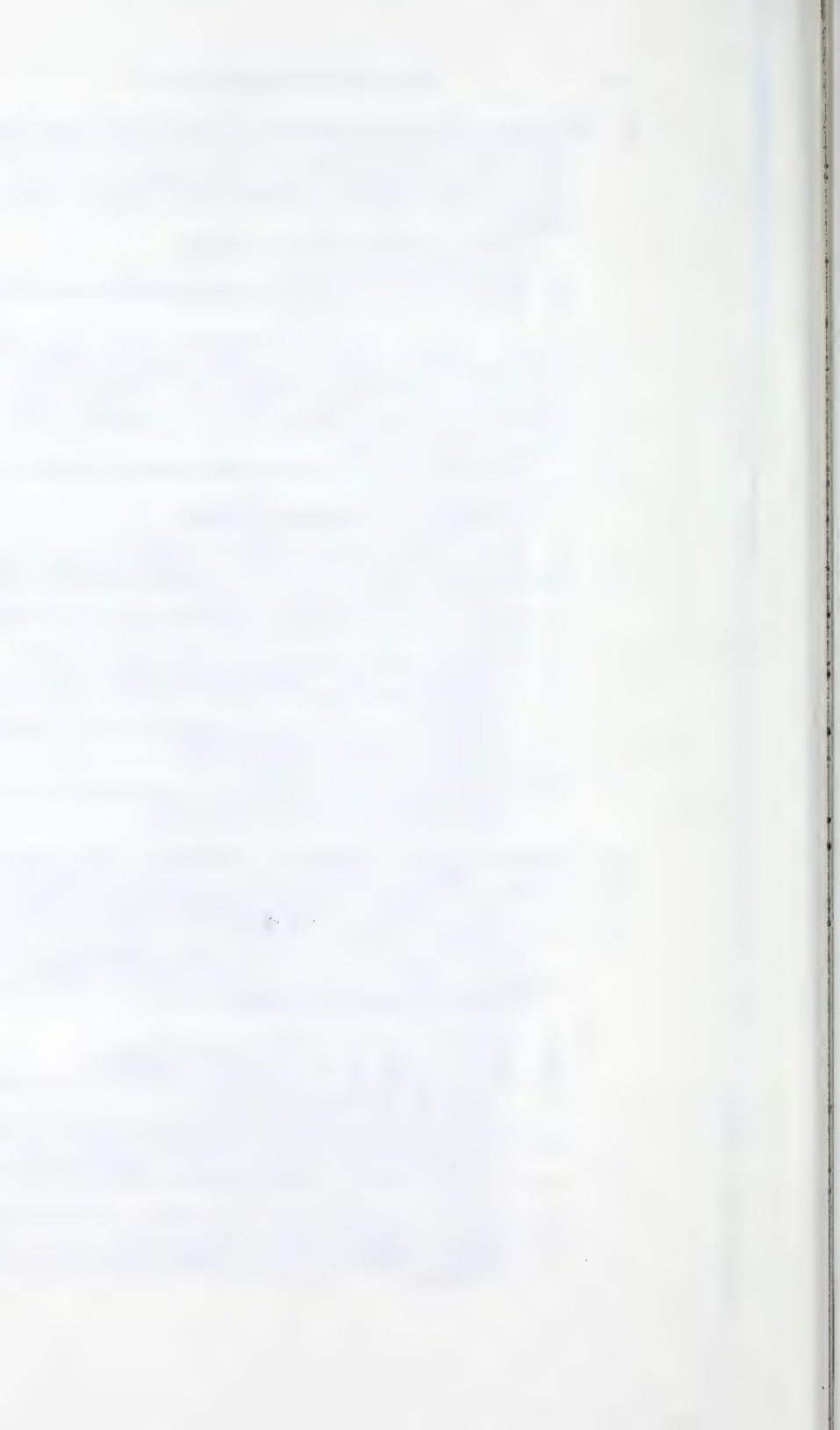
- i. ELI,⁵ b. Sept. 21, 1770; d. July 22, 1771.
- ii. MARY, b. Dec. 7, 1771; m. Jan. 30, 1790, Stephen Parker.
- iii. REUBEN, b. Aug. 4, 1775; d. at Augusta, Me., Feb. 13, 1832; m. Oct. 20, 1799, Sarah Conant.
- iv. ASA, b. May 11, 1778; m. 1800, Hannah Russ of Salisbury, N. H.
- v. JOEL, b. June 22, 1780; d. 1812; m. Lydia Conant.
- vi. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 26, 1781; d. in Boston, May 28, 1864; changed his name to Gould; m. Nov. 15, 1801, Sally Pritchard.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. July 30, 1784; d. at Middlebury, Vt., June 8, 1853; m. Aug. 30, 1807, Lucinda Clark.
7. viii. ELNATHAN, b. Oct. 8, 1786.
- ix. ABEL, b. July 8, 1788; d. in N. Y. City, 1829; m. (1) Oct. 17, 1813, Nancy Allen; (2) Abigail Allen.
- x. CHARLES, b. Jan. 20, 1791; d. July 13, 1796.

6. JOSEPH⁵ DURANT (*Jonathan*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Billerica, Mass., Apr. 14, 1769; sett. in Springfield, Vt., near Cheshire bridge; engaged in transporting mdse. to Boston; died at Poultney, Vt., Oct. 22, 1836.

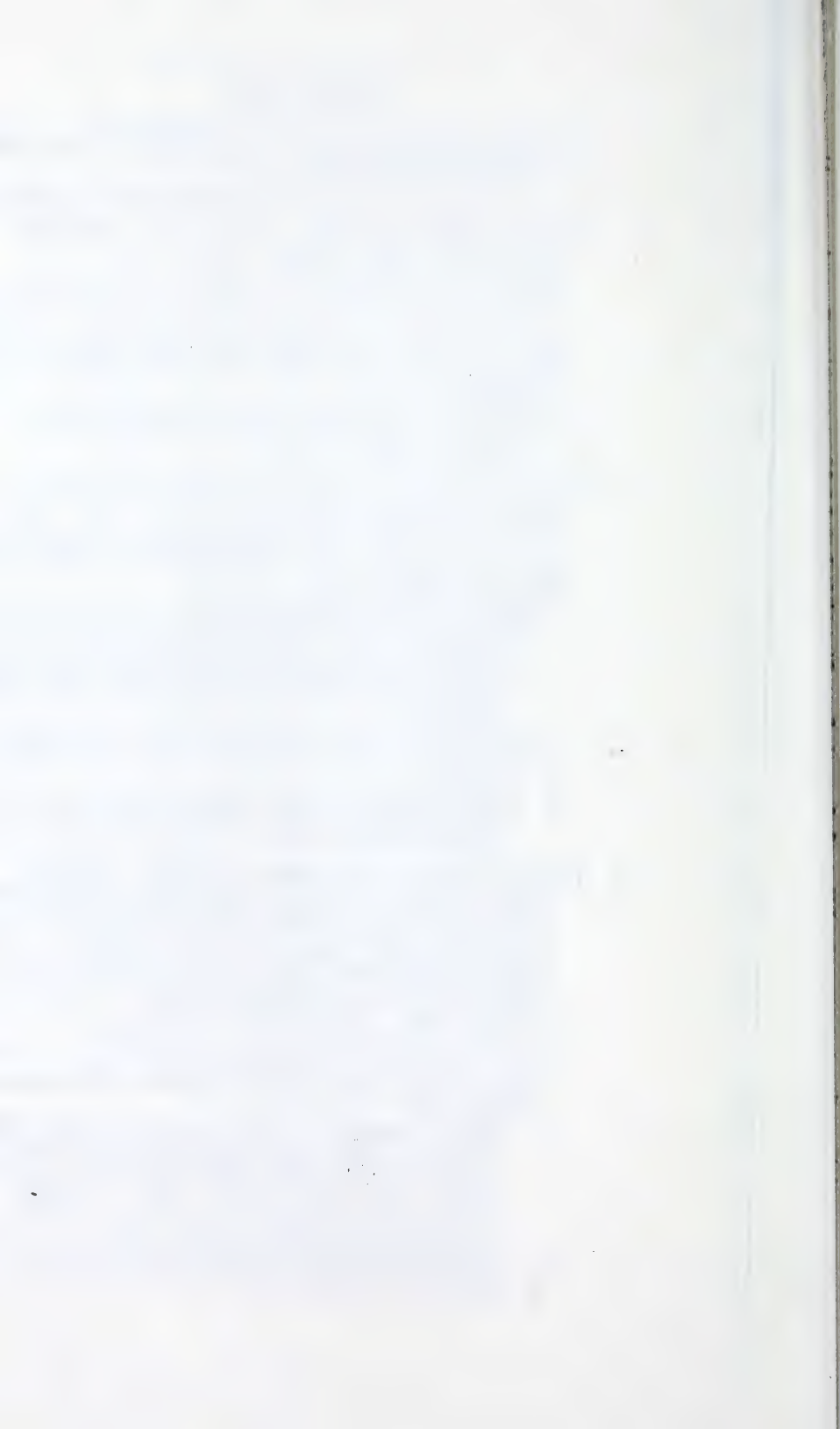
He married, Apr. 3, 1793, at New Ipswich, N. H., Sarah Gilson, b. May 12, 1777; d. at Brandon, Vt., May 23, 1855.

Children, born in Springfield, Vt.:

8. i. LUTHER,⁶ b. Dec. 28, 1793.
- ii. MARY, b. Feb. 22, 1796; m. Josiah Hayden.
- iii. ANNA, b. Mar. 23, 1798; m. James Davidson.
- iv. SAMUEL WILKINS, b. July 8, 1800; d. Oct. 15, 1833, at Hartford, Vt.; m. Desdemona Field.
- v. LUCY, b. Aug. 23, 1802; m. Daniel Lock (second wife).
- vi. JOSEPH PERKINS, b. Mar. 14, 1805; d. Mar. 26, 1875, at Salisbury, Vt.; m. Sept. 25, 1828, Theodosia Russell.
- vii. RHODA, b. July 31, 1807; m. Reuben Peasley of Charlestown, N. H.
- viii. ELETHEA, b. Mar. 6, 1809; m. Daniel Lock (first wife).
- ix. NANCY, b. May 26, 1811; d. July 3, 1813.
- x. LEWIS, b. Aug. 14, 1813; m. Arvilla Phillips; sett. at Ferrisburg, Vt.



- xi. CALVIN, b. Apr. 17, 1815; d. in Poultney, Vt.
 - xii. WILLIAM CONE, b. Aug. 7, 1821; m. Sept. 17, 1844, Julia E. Mead; sett. in W. Troy, N. Y.
7. ELNATHAN⁵ DUREN (*Reuben*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Billerica, Mass., Oct. 8, 1786; merchant and musician; for many years chorister at Park St. Ch., Boston; died at Bangor, Me., Apr. 15, 1857.
He married (1) Dec. 10, 1810 or 11, Elizabeth, dau. Samuel Freeman, b. at Portland, Me., Nov. 7, 1786; d. Aug. 28, 1815; (2) Sept. 16, 1834, Mary Willard of Charlestown, N. H., b. Feb. 28, 1790; d. 1860.
Children:
- i. ELNATHAN FREEMAN,⁶ b. Jan. 14, 1814; m. May 30, 1836, Mary C., dau. William Hyde; res. Bangor, Me.
 - 9. ii. CHARLES, b. June 28, 1815.
8. LUTHER⁶ DURANT (*Joseph*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Springfield, Vt., Dec. 28, 1793; came to W. about 1835 and was selectman, 1853-54; died at W., Feb. 8, 1868. He married Susannah Leland, who d. Sept. 17, 1880, æt. 84.
Children, born in Springfield, Vt.:
- i. NORMAN,⁷ b. 1820; lawyer; Dist. Atty. for Orange Co., Vt.; member Vt. Const. Convention, 1843; A. M., U. V. M., 1848; died Nov. 5, 1850, at Rattlesnake Bar, Cal.; married, July 1, 1846, Ellen Elizabeth, dau. Joseph Allen Curtis of Hanover, N. H., b. Feb. 16, 1823; d. Dec. 31, 1863, at Warren, Vt.
 - ii. EMELINE S., b. 1821; m. Nov. 22, 1842, Cheney Prentiss.
 - iii. ELIZA ANN, b. Mar. 8, 1824; m. Jan. 26, 1842, Ezra Osgood Joslin.
 - iv. LUTHER LELAND, b. 1827; a lawyer of ability; died at Montpelier, Vt., Feb. 23, 1888. Married, May, 1853, at Alstead, N. H., Julia Maria, dau. Asa Tenney, b. May 17, 1830.
9. CHARLES⁶ DUREN (*Elnathan*,⁵ *Reuben*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Boston, Mass., June 28, 1815; Bowdoin Coll., 1833; Cong'l Minister at Sangerville, Me., Weathersfield, Waitsfield, 1849-54, Georgia, Sheldon, W. Charlestown, Vershire and Pomfret, Vt.; from 1869 to 1875 he was in Minn. and Iowa, and later in Granby, Vt., where he died, May 9, 1886. He married (1) Sept. 16, 1841, Serena, dau. Rev. Silas McKeen, D. D., of Bradford, Vt., b. Jan. 23, 1819; died at W. Charlestown, Vt., Aug. 6, 1862; (2) Apr. 19, 1864, widow Sarah W. Atherton of Sheldon, Vt.
Children:
- i. CHARLES MCKEEN,⁷ b. Nov. 26, 1842, at Sangerville, Me.; m. June 1, 1868, Gertrude Eliza, dau. Rev. Lyman Whiting, D. D., b. at So. Brookfield, Mass., Sept. 23, 1845; res. Eldora, Iowa. Chn.: *Charles W.*,⁸ b. Mar. 14, 1869, d. Oct. 9, 1870; *James McK.*, b. Mar. 14, 1869, d. Aug. 2, 1870; *Alice S.*, b. July 23, 1871, d. Nov. 26, 1875; *Mabel*, b. Sept. 7, 1873; *Fanny*, b. Oct. 5, 1875.
 - ii. ELIZABETH FREEMAN, b. Aug. 19, 1846; d. Dec. 30, 1860.
 - iii. MARIANNA MCKEEN, b. June 30, 1851; d. Aug. 21, 1853.



DURKEE.

WILLIAM¹ DIRKEY was early of Ipswich, Mass., and his name appears in Essex Co. Deeds as late as 1713. He married, Dec. 20, 1664, Martha, dau. Robert Cross. They had John²; Thomas (probably) who m. Mar. 5, 1700, Elizabeth Lord and was called "weaver"; Martha, b. 1668. The son John² Durky was a weaver at Gloucester, Mass., 1695. Around 1715 he removed to Windham, Conn., where he died, Sept. 11, 1739, ae. 75. He m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. Jeffrey Parsons, who d. Sept. 23, 1711; (2) Anna (Hannah ?) Low. Of his eleven children two were born in Ipswich and nine in Gloucester as follows:—*John*,³ b. Nov. 23, 1689, rem. 1715 to Hampton, Conn., and 1722 to Pomfret, Conn., m. 1713, Mary Lee; *Andrew*, b. Sept. 20, 1692, not named in settlement of his father's estate; *Jeremiah*, b. 1695, d. in Hampton or Windham, Conn., Jan. 5, 1725; *Elizabeth*, b. 1697; *William*, b. 1700, sett. in Hampton, Conn., and prob. m. Aug. 5, 1735, Elizabeth Ford; *Thomas*, b. 1702, d. in Hampton Dec. 26, 1724; *Patience*, b. 1703; *Stephen*, b. 1706; *Sarah*, b. 1708, m. May 12, 1737, George Martin; *Mary*, b. 1709, d. young; *Mary*, b. 1711.

1. LIEUTENANT ANDREW⁴ DURKEE was certainly of this family, probably a grandson of John² and perhaps a son of John.³ He resided at different times in Woodstock, Killingly and Pomfret, Conn., and died in the latter town, of smallpox, Jan. 3, 1761.

He married Mary ———, who survived him and m. (2) Nathaniel Carpenter of Pomfret.

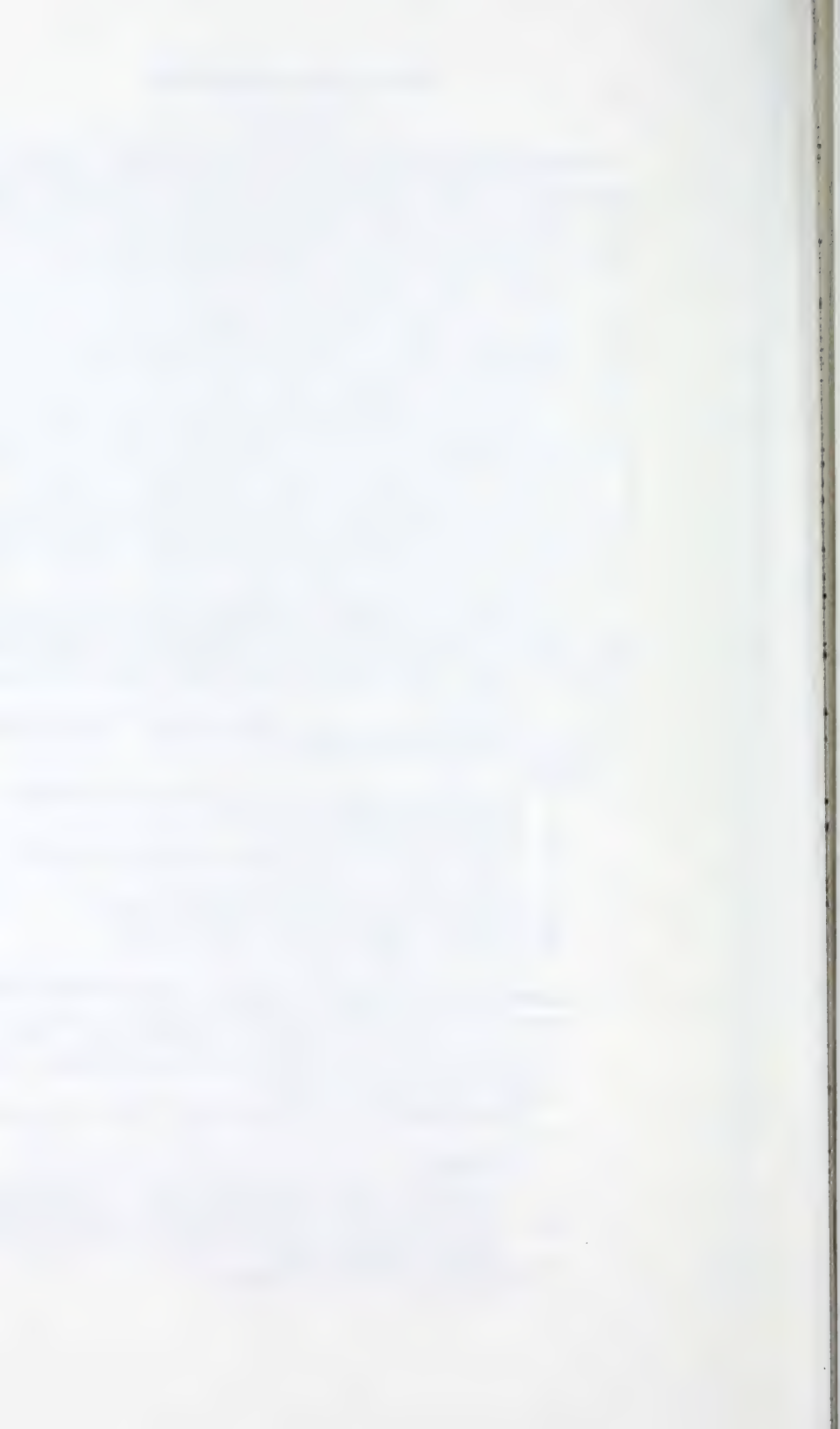
Children:

2. i. BARTHOLOMEW,⁵ bapt. Aug. 17, 1740, at Woodstock, Conn.
 - ii. EUNICE, bapt. July 12, 1741.
 - iii. MARY, bapt. July 17, 1743.
 - iv. BENJAMIN, bapt. July 28, 1745; perhaps the B. D. of Royalton, Vt., 1791.
 - v. ELIZABETH, bapt. Nov. 8, 1745.
 - vi. PERSIS, b. Oct. 29, 1751, in Pomfret, Conn.
 - vii. SARAH, b. Jan. 26, 1756; d. Jan. 19, 1758.
 - viii. SALLY, b. Nov. 17, 1760.
2. BARTHOLOMEW⁵ DURKEE (*Andrew*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) was bapt. at Woodstock, Conn., Aug. 17, 1740; is said to have been the first settler of Pomfret, Vt., about 1770, coming from Pomfret, Conn.; he died in Sheldon, Vt., 1807 (will dated Apr. 3, 1807).

He married, Oct. 6, 1761, Ruth Keyes, who survived him.

Children:

- i. RANSOM,⁶ b. June 30, 1762; resident of Pomfret, Vt., 1791.
- ii. THEODOCIA, b. Feb. 19, 1764; m. Sept., 1786, John Horr.
- iii. ANDREW, b. Oct. 1, 1765; m. Apr. 13, 1788, Polly Walcott; sett. in Sheldon, Vt., and was exr. of his father's will.
- iv. NATHAN, b. Jan. 21, 1767.
- v. RODOLPHUS, b. Apr. 20, 1769.



- vi. JOHN, b. Dec. 25, 1770; first white child born in Pomfret, Vt.
- vii. PEGGY KEYES, b. Nov. 21, 1772; d. young.
- viii. ROSWELL, b. Oct. 16, 1774.
- 3. ix. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 27, 1776.
- x. MARY, b. Apr. 13, 1778.
- xi. PEGGY KEYES, b. Jan. 24, 1780.
- xii. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 8, 1782. In 1815, erected a blacksmith shop in W., but sold out to Roswell Horr, and rem. to Sheldon, Vt.
- xiii. RALPH, b. Feb. 13, 1785.
- 3. STEPHEN⁶ DURKEE (*Bartholemew*,⁵ *Andrew*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *William*¹) born in Pomfret, Vt., Aug. 27, 1776; was in W. by 1808 and owned a farm near the old Wait place, this he sold in 1816 and soon removed.

He married, Jan. 9, 1811, Anna Vaguson of Montpelier, Vt. She d. Nov. 14, 1811, ae. 27, and he m. (2) Nov. 26, 1812, Deborah Tuttle.

Children:

- i. JANE,⁷ dau. Stephen and Anna, d. Sept. 16, 1815.
Probably others.

ANDREW DURKEE, son of Lieut. Timothy and Anna Durkee of Royalton, Vt., was captured by the Indians at the attack on Royalton but was released through the efforts of Mrs. Hendee; sett. in Moretown, Vt.

Married Phebe ——— (probably Parkhurst).

Children:

- i. ELLEN, m. Apr. 2, 1812, Edmund Rice.
- ii. HANNAH, m. Dec. 1, 1812, Joseph Whitcomb.
- iii. RACHEL, m. Feb. 13, 1815, Ira Richardson.
- iv. LUCINDA, bapt. at W., July 2, 1815, ae. 17.
- v. LOVILA, m. 1819, Orrin Wheeler of Fayston, Vt.
- vi. SARAH, m. John Walton.
- vii. ELECTA, m. (1) Samuel Austin; (2) ——— Mosher; (3) John Walton.
- viii. RHODA, m. ——— Bosworth.
- ix. THANKFUL, m. Jesse Spaulding of Moretown.
- x. FANNY BELINDA, b. in Moretown, Jan. 29, 1808.

EATON.

1. FRANCIS¹ EATON, carpenter; came in the *Mayflower*, 1620; freeman, Mar. 25, 1633; moved to Duxbury, Mass., where he died late in 1633.

He married (1) Sarah ———, who died the "first winter"; (2) ———; (3) Christian Penn, who came in the *Ann*, 1623, and m. (2) July 1634, Francis Billington.

Children, one by each wife:

- i. SAMUEL,² b. 1620; d. in Middleboro, Mass., 1684; m. (1) Elizabeth ———; (2) Jan. 10, 1660, Martha Billington.
- ii. RACHEL, b. 1624-5.
- 2. iii. BENJAMIN, b. 1627.
- 2. BENJAMIN² EATON (*Francis*¹) was born abt. 1627; bound out Feb. 11, 1635, for 14 yrs. to widow Bridget Fuller; he was of Duxbury, Mass., 1648, and Plymouth, Mass., 1650; admitted to ch. in Plymouth, Mar. 19, 1693.



He married, Dec. 4, 1660, Sarah Hoskins, perhaps dau. William Hoskins.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,³ b. abt. 1662; will proved, Mar. 18, 1690-1.
3. ii. BENJAMIN, b. abt. 1664.
- iii. EBENEZER, b. abt. 1667; rem. to No. Yarmouth, Me., where he d. bef. 1736; m. Nov. 24, 1701, Hannah, dau. Giles Rickard.
- iv. REBECCA, m. Josiah Rickard.

3. BENJAMIN³ EATON (*Benjamin,² Francis¹*) was born in Plymouth, Mass., abt. 1664; housewright; rem. to Kingston, Mass.; his will, dated Apr. 3, 1745, was probated Dec. 20, following.

He married (1) Dec. 18, 1689, Mary Coombs of Middleboro, Mass.; (2) Susannah ———, who died Apr. 13, 1739.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,⁴ b. June 1, 1691; *non compos.*
- ii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 16, 1692; m. Benjamin Bryant.
- iii. JABEZ, b. Feb. 8, 1693; d. young.
- iv. DANIEL, b. 1694.
- v. SARAH, b. Oct. 20, 1695; m. Benjamin Cushman.
- vi. JOHN, b. Oct. 6, 1697; m. Elizabeth Fuller.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 1698.
4. viii. FRANCIS, b. 1700.
- ix. ELISHA, b. 1702; Harv. Coll., 1729; minister; d. at Harpswell, Me., Apr. 22, 1764; m. Mrs. Katharine (Belcher) Clough.
- x. MARY, m. Zachariah Soule.
- xi. ELIZABETH, m. Cornelius Sturtevant.
- xii. DAVID, b. abt. 1709; d. July 8, 1759; m. Deborah Fuller.
4. FRANCIS⁴ EATON (*Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Francis¹*) was born in Kingston, Mass., abt. 1700; rem. 1733 to Middleborough, Mass., and died there bef. 1748.

He married (1) Dec. 14, 1727, Thankful, dau. John and Hannah (White) Alden, b. May 3, 1709; d. Oct. 29, 1732;

(2) June 12, 1733, Lydia, dau. John and Mercy Fuller.

Children:

- i. JABEZ,⁵ b. Jan. 29, 1730-1.
- ii. SYLVANUS, b. Dec. 21, 1735.
5. iii. JOHN, b. Aug. 12, 1737.
- iv. MARY, b. Feb. 16, 1738-9.
- v. ELIJAH, b. Nov. 7, 1740.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 26, 1742.
- vii. SUSANNAH, b. Sept. 13, 1743.
5. JOHN⁵ EATON (*Francis,⁴ Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Francis¹*) was born in Middleborough, Mass., Aug. 12, 1737; settled in Pelham, Mass.; died July 22, 1795.

He married, Sept. 24, 1764, Patience Shelley of Raynham, Mass., b. Jan. 22, 1745; d. Apr. 10, 1777. He married a second time.

Children:

- i. LOIS,⁶ b. June 5, 1765.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 7, 1767; d. Apr. 27, 1787.
- iii. JOHN, b. Feb. 6, 1769; m. June 23, 1794, Sally Cudworth.



6. iv. JAIRUS, b. Feb. 8, 1771.
- v. ELIPHAZ, b. Mar. 3, 1773; physician; sett. in Enosburg, Vt.; m. July 2, 1797, at Pelham, Mass., Polly Barnes. Their son, *Horace*,⁷ was Governor of Vt. and Pres. of Middlebury College.
- vi. LYDIA, b. Feb. 28, 1775.
- vii. PATIENCE, b. Mar. 27, 1777; (int. of) m. May 31, 1795, John Strong.
- viii. ANNA, b. Oct. 25, 1781.
6. JAIRUS⁶ EATON (*John*,⁵ *Francis*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Pelham, Mass., Feb. 8, 1771; sett. in Enosburg, Vt., where he res. until 1854, when he rem. to Warren, Vt., where he died Oct. 28, 1856.
He married, Aug. 28, 1802, Lucy, dau. Sylvanus and Hannah Bennett, b. at Woodstock, Vt., Aug. 30, 1782; d. at Warren, Feb. 5, 1872.
Children, born in Enosburg, Vt.:
 - i. SELINA,⁷ b. Mar. 23, 1805; m. Dec. 3, 1829, Thomas Giddings of Bakersfield, Vt.
 - ii. BENNETT, b. Dec. 31, 1806; d. Mar. 7, 1872; m. Jan. 21, 1830, Maria Webster.
7. iii. JAIRUS, b. Dec. 8, 1808.
- iv. SOPHIA, b. Dec. 18, 1812; m. Dec. 1, 1831, Joseph Farnsworth of Enosburg.
- v. HARRIET, b. Apr. 3, 1815; d. July 3, 1826.
- vi. SILAS, b. June 14, 1817; d. Sept. 1, 1839.
- vii. LUCY, b. Oct. 22, 1819; d. Oct. 28, 1835.
- viii. PHILINDA, b. May 27, 1822; d. Oct. 31, 1898, unm.
7. JAIRUS⁷ EATON (*Jairus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Francis*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Enosburg, Vt., Dec. 8, 1808; became a Methodist clergyman; res. Enosburg, Bakersfield and Warren, Vt.; died in Warren, Dec. 25, 1861.
He married, July 4, 1831, Hannah, dau. William and Betsey Giddings, b. in Bakersfield, Aug. 17, 1811; d. at Warren, June 16, 1880.
Children:
 - i. HARRIETTE,⁸ b. Nov. 10, 1832; m. Feb. 5, 1859, Albert Robbins of Hamburg, N. Y.
 - ii. MARY, b. Sept. 26, 1834; d. Nov. 4, 1851.
 - iii. ELVIRA, b. May 3, 1837; d. May 1, 1896, unm.
 - iv. BETSEY, b. June 28, 1839; m. Aug. 19, 1860, Hiram Boyce.
 - v. MELVILLE B., b. June 11, 1842; res. Morrisville, Vt.; m. Mar. 13, 1864, Lucy, dau. Henry and Catherine Wilson. Chn.: *Mary Fidelia*,⁹ b. Jan. 20, 1865; *Clara Martha*, b. Aug. 23, 1866; *Alice Lucy*, b. June 22, 1869; *Bertha Emma*, b. May 15, 1871; *Harriet Roselin*, b. Feb. 6, 1873; *James Henry*, b. Sept. 14, 1874; *Charles Melville*, b. Nov. 26, 1877; *Bennett Edward*, b. Nov. 13, 1881; *Leroy Silas*, b. Aug. 27, 1883; *Robert Wilson*, b. Oct. 1, 1885.
 8. vi. ORVILLE M., b. Jan. 31, 1845.
 - vii. SILAS, b. Apr. 3, 1847; res. Holyoke, Mass.; m. Nov. 20, 1877, Ella Mills.
 - viii. ELEANOR, b. Jan. 3, 1850; m. Oct. 15, 1871, Martin Hills of Duxbury, Vt.
 9. ix. OSCAR G., b. Feb. 26, 1853.
 - x. WILLIAM J., b. June 4, 1856; d. July 6, 1860.



8. ORVILLE M.⁸ EATON (*Jairus*,⁷ *Jairus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Francis*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Enosburg, Vt., Jan. 31, 1845; enlisted from Warren, 1863, in Co. H. 2nd U. S. S. S.; disch. 1864; hardware merchant and tin-smith; res. Moriah, N. Y., 1872-8, and then sett. in W.; Rep., 1886-7.

He married, Apr. 4, 1871, Clara, dau. William and Hannah Giddings, b. in Hebron, Ill., May 6, 1847.

Children:

- i. GRACE,⁹ b. Jan. 22, 1872.
 - ii. WILLIAM J., b. Oct. 29, 1875; res. St. Louis, Mo.; m. Jan. 15, 1902, Zada Fox.
 - iii. ELVIRA, b. Dec. 30, 1878, in W.; m. Mar. 4, 1899, Lucius M. Savage.
9. OSCAR G.⁵ EATON (*Jairus*,⁷ *Jairus*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Francis*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Bakersfield, Vt. Feb. 26, 1853; mill operator; Rep., 1902-3; State Senator, 1904-5.

He married (1) Dec. 24, 1876, Alice J., dau. William A. Mills of Warren, Vt., b. May 5, 1859, d. July 25, 1891; (2) Sept. 6, 1893, Addie A. (Miner), widow of Milo A. Bushnell.

Children:

- i. FRED J.,⁹ b. Apr. 23, 1878; m. Mar. 8, 1905, Emily B., dau. Edward and Emily (Bragg) Johnson, b. 1882.
- ii. FRANK L., b. May 3, 1883; m. Mar. 28, 1906, Eda M., dau. Benjamin J. and Mary (Palmer) Avery of Duxbury.

EDDY.

1. GEORGE¹ EDDY was a resident of Wallingford, Vt.

Children:

2. i. ORSEMUS,²
- ii. ANSEL, m. Lucretia Cook.
- iii. ORANGE, m. Phebe Johnson.
- iv. LUCRETIA, m. Noble Cross.
- v. MARTHA, m. Joel Johnson.
- vi. MARY, m. Henry Brewster.
- vii. SAVILLA.

2. ORSEMUS² EDDY (*George*¹) was born in Wallingford, Vt., and died at Huntington, Vt.

He married Melinda Hill of Mt. Tabor, Vt.

Children:

3. i. GEORGE,³ b. July, 1834.
- ii. MARTHA.

3. GEORGE³ EDDY (*Orsemus*,² *George*¹) was born in Wallingford, Vt., July, 1834; farmer and butter buyer; resided some years in W., but removed to Huntington, Vt., where he died Mar. 6, 1888.

He married Hannah Miranda, dau. Gideon and Lovina Tomlinson of Richmond, Vt.



Children, born in Huntington, Vt.:

4. i. CHARLES F.,⁴ b. Apr. 27, 1857.
 - ii. MAUD L., b. May 4, 1862; m. Feb., 1881, Frank Heath of Johnson, Vt.
 - iii. PAUL O., b. June 25, 1867; m. Nov., 1893, Sadie Munroe; res. Grand Rapids, Mich.
4. CHARLES F.⁴ EDDY (*George*,³ *Orsemus*,² *George*¹) was born in Huntington, Vt., Apr. 27, 1857; creamery operator; res. Waitsfield and Stowe, Vt.; Rep. from latter town, 1904. He married, Jan. 4, 1882, Dora A., dau. Dorric and Diantha M. (Dudley) Stoddard, b. Jan. 27, 1862.
- Children:
- i. FLOY M.,⁵ b. Sept. 2, 1883; m. Oct. 12, 1904, Clayton B. Boyce of Montpelier, Vt.

BENJAMIN EDDY was a voter in 1812, and was at that time living with his family in W.

EDSON.

RUEL EDSON was a resident in 1819, and in 1832 a town charge.

ELLIS.

SAMUEL P.² ELLIS was a resident of W. for some years around 1850, but removed to Keene, N. H.

He married Rebecca, dau. Roswell and Marah (Huntington) Richardson.

ENGLISH.

1. JOHN¹ ENGLISH came from Hartland, Vt.; sett. in W., 1810; soldier in War of 1812; private Capt. John W. Week's Co., 11th U. S. Infantry, in roll, May 31, 1813, and probably died in service, as his son John was aptd. admr. of his est., Feb. 28, 1814, and the inventory shows "160 acres land for soldering, money in Capt. Walker's hands \$16, advance pay \$24.00, $\frac{1}{2}$ month due from govt \$4.00."

He married Esther ———, who died Apr. 16, 1813, ae. 42.

Children, born probably in Hartland, Vt.:

2. i. JOHN,² b. before 1791.
 - ii. MEHITABLE, "a minor over 14," in 1818.
 - iii. SARAH E., m. Nov. 28, 1821, James Rider.
 - iv. ALVA, b. 1799.
 - v. child, d. July, 1816, ae. 12.
2. JOHN² ENGLISH (*John*¹) was born before 1791; voter, 1811; sett. on farm later owned by Cyrus Joslin. Retd. to Hartland around 1835.
- He married Mary, dau. Ephraim Cary of Hartland, Vt.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. ELISHA,³ b. Nov. 1, 1816; d. Nov. 14, 1816.
 - ii. ESTHER MELVINA, b. Dec. 31, 1817; m. in Hartland, Aug. 22, 1843, James M. Latimer.
 - iii. VERONA AVELINE, b. Dec. 20, 1820.
 - iv. JOHN WALDEN, b. June 13, 1824.



FAIRBANKS.

LUTHER⁶ FAIRBANKS (*Luther*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Jabez*,³ *Jonas*,² *Jonathan*¹) son of Luther⁵ and Lucy (Lewis) Fairbanks, was born in Swanzey, N. H., Apr. 8, 1809, and was drowned at W., July 8, 1836, in the swimming hole which now bears his name.

He married, Aug. 28, 1828, Polly, dau. Moses and Lois (Foster) Stewart, b. May 12, 1811. She m. (2) Nov. 5, 1836, Rev. Israel D. Rust of W. and Barnard, Vt.

FALES.

EDWARD FALES was a blacksmith; resident in W., 1816 to 1821, and perhaps later; he had a family, but no record is found.

FARGO.

1. MOSES¹ FARGO. Family tradition says he was a son of Jacent Fargo of Lyons, France, and Sidney, Wales. He was in New London, Conn., 1680, and Norwich, Conn., 1690, where he was a proprietor. In 1722 he was residing in the No. Parish of New London, now Montville, Conn., where he died, 1726.

He married Sarah ———.

Children:

- i. SARAH,² b. June 19, 1680.
- ii. MARY, b. June 6, 1681.
- iii. ANN, b. Mar. 2, 1684.
- iv. PATIENCE, b. May 9, 1688; m. Stephen Maples.
- v. MOSES, b. Apr. 9, 1691.
- vi. RALPH, b. Aug. 18, 1693.
- vii. ROBERT, b. Sept. 3, 1696.
- viii. THOMAS, b. Nov. 9, 1699.
2. ix. AARON, b. Dec. 9, 1702.

2. AARON² FARGO (*Moses*¹) was born in Norwich, Conn., Dec. 9, 1702.

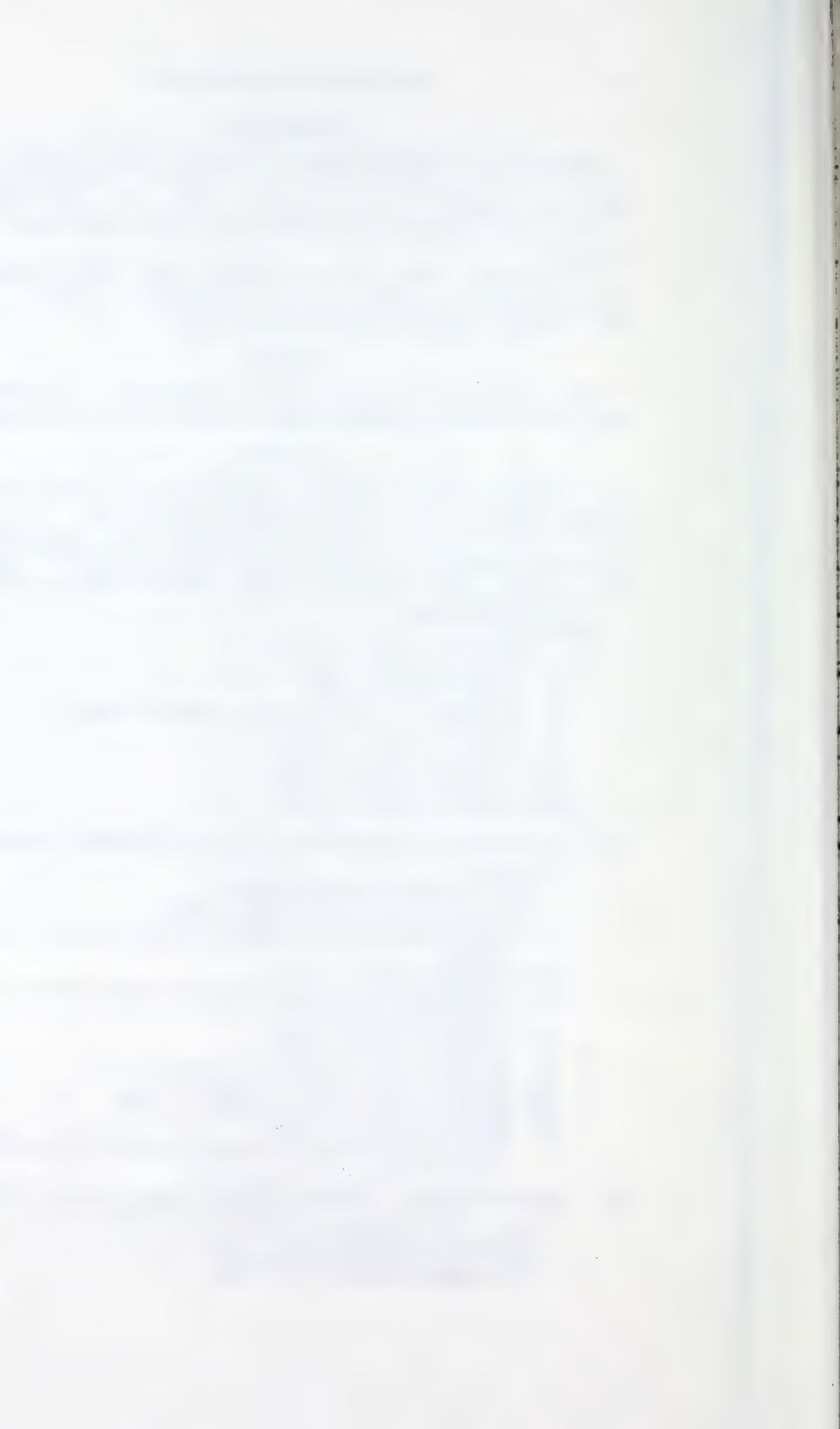
He married Sarah Stoddard.

Children, born in Norwich, Conn.:

- i. AARON,³ birth not recorded, but he was probably the eldest child.
- ii. ICHABOD, b. Aug. 12, 1731.
- iii. JABEZ, b. Nov. 15, 1733; d. Jan. 20, 1756; m. Dec. 19, 1754, Elizabeth Arnold.
- iv. JASON, b. Oct. 20, 1735.
3. v. DANIEL, b. Oct. 24, 1737.
- vi. ELISHA, b. Nov. 18, 1739; d. Sept. 5, 1751.
- vii. SARAH, b. Oct. 1, 1741; d. Apr. 24, 1755.
- viii. PHEBE, b. Aug. 7, 1744; d. Sept. 2, 1744.
- ix. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 20, 1745.
- x. PHEBE, b. Feb. 14, 1747-8; m. Feb. 20, 1766, Moses Cleveland of Norwich.

3. DANIEL³ FARGO (*Aaron*,² *Moses*¹) was born in Norwich, Conn., Oct. 24, 1737; resided in Franklin, Conn.; admn. granted on his est., Feb. 2, 1793.

He married Elizabeth Kelley.



Children, born in Franklin, Conn.:

- i. DANIEL.⁴
- ii. AARON.
4. iii. ELISHA, b. 1765.
- iv. WILLIAM.
- v. GURDON.
- vi. ELIZABETH.

4. ELISHA⁴ FARGO (*Daniel*,³ *Aaron*,² *Moses*¹) was born in Franklin, Conn., 1765; he learned the trade of paper making in Norwich, Conn., and soon after his marriage rem. to Claremont, N. H., where he became a paper mfrg. He died in W., Mar. 20, 1850, ae. 85.

He married, 1789, Hannah, dau. James Corning of Norwich, who died Nov. 30, 1839, ae. 72.

Children:

- i. GEORGE WASHINGTON,⁵ b. Oct. 15, 1790; Bowdoin Coll.; Bangor Sem.; minister; d. at Bangor, Me., 1866.
- ii. HARRY, b. Aug. 5, 1792; killed by a fall from masthead at Nantes, France, 1815.
- iii. ELISHA, b. Aug. 29, 1794; sett. in Maine, and had a family; d. in Melrose, Mass., 1871.
- iv. ORRIN, b. Feb. 6, 1797; d. at Middletown, Conn., 1820.
- v. HARRIET, b. Oct. 10, 1798; m. Mar. 20, 1821, Amasa Russ, Jr.
- vi. THOMAS MERRICK, b. June 17, 1801; d. in Augusta, Me., 1877.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 25, 1804; killed by the fall of a cart body, June 28, 1809.
- viii. CHARLOTTE, b. Mar. 11, 1807; m. Oct. 7, 1828, Ard Barns of W., removed to Barre, Vt., and d. in Wakefield, Mass., July 15, 1889.
- ix. JAMES CORNING, b. June 29, 1809; resided for a time in W., but rem. to Randolph, Vt., 1848, where he d. Mar. 30, 1898; merchant; m. (1) at W., Oct. 17, 1836, Abigail, dau. Joseph and Anna (Pike) Hamilton, b. Feb. 23, 1800; d. Nov. 9, 1842. (2) Ascenath ———. Chn.: *James Wilbur*,⁶ b. Dec. 21, 1844; *Mary Ellen*, b. Jan. 11, 1854.
- x. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Apr. 23, 1815; shoemaker; d. 1865, at Hartford, Vt.

FARR.

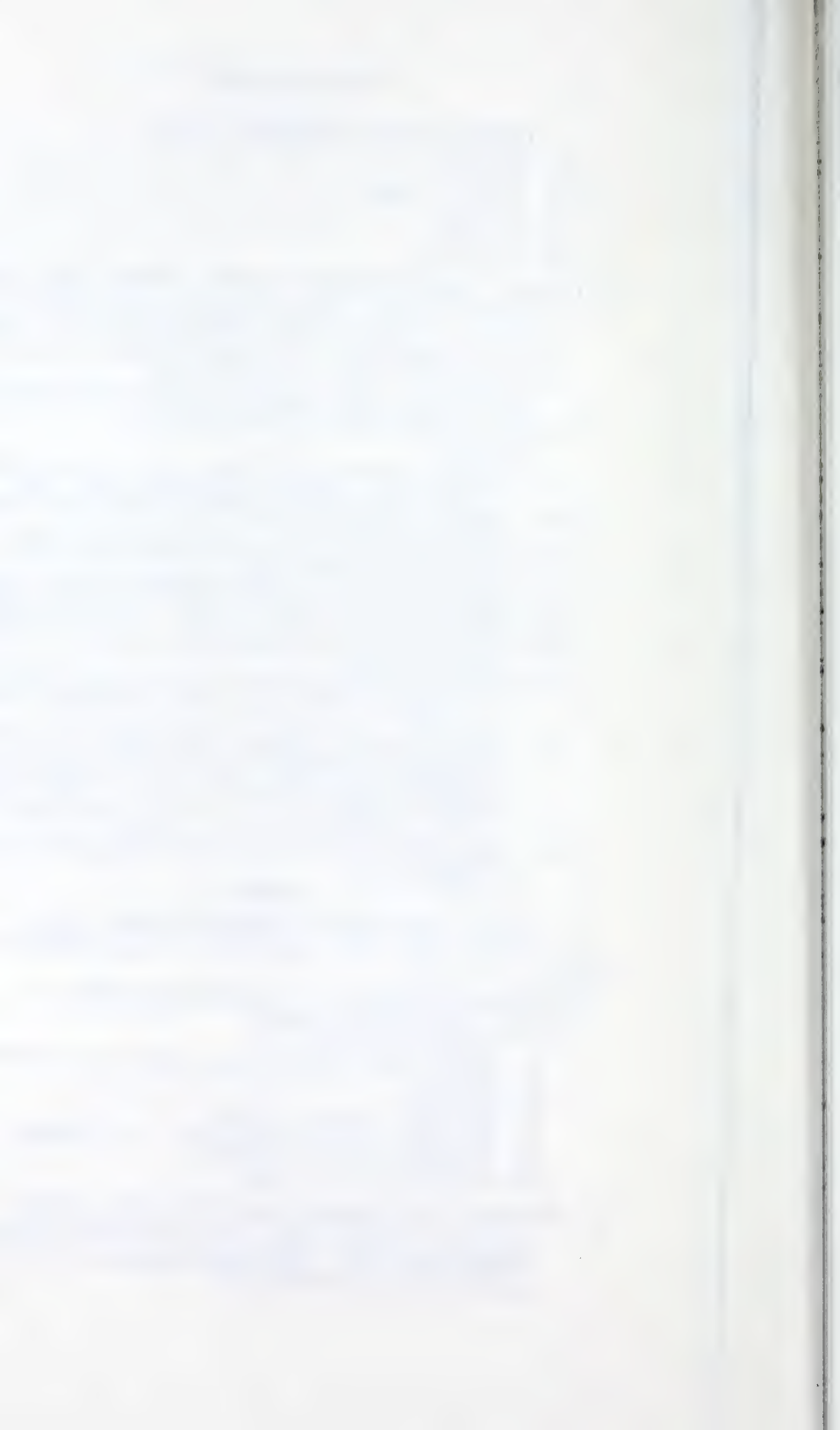
1. SAMUEL¹ FARR was a resident of Stow, Mass.; he died June 7, 1754. His will, dated Feb. 4, 1754, names wife and children.

He married Hannah ———, who survived him.

Children, born in Stow, Mass.:

2. i. SAMUEL,² "eldest son."
- ii. LYDIA, b. Mar. 29, 1714; unm. at date of her father's will.
- iii. DANIEL.
- iv. HANNAH.
- v. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 24, 1722.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 25, 1725; m. ——— Whitney.
- vii. HEPZIBAH, m. ——— Thomas.
- viii. ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 1, 1730.

2. SAMUEL² FARR (*Samuel*¹) was born in Stow, Mass. He sold his farm in Stow, May 1, 1761, and soon after sett. in Chesterfield, N. H. His name disappears from the records of that town soon after 1790.



He married Rebecca —.

Children, born in Stow, Mass.:

- i. ZERVIAH,³ b. May 4, 1737.
- ii. SAMUEL, (probably) m. Mary —.
- iii. AARON, b. Nov. 6, 1743; m. 1773, Hannah Wheeler.
3. iv. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 11, 1744-5.
- v. ISAAC, b. Oct. 23, 1746; d. 1810; m. (1) 1772, Lydia Stone; (2) 1786, Mercy (or Mary) Fisher.
- vi. HEPSEBETH, b. June 3, 1748; m. 1770, Ithamar Chamberlain.
- vii. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 18, 1750; d. in Littleton, N. H., 1825; m. 1777, Mary Titus.
- viii. CHARLES, m. Sarah; went to N. Y. abt. 1812.
3. WILLIAM³ FARR (*Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Stow, Mass., Mar. 11, 1744-5; sett. in Chesterfield, N. H. Family tradition says he enlisted in the Revolutionary Army, and died in service. His death occurred prior to Nov. 17, 1777, on which date land was conveyed to his "widow." He married Eunice Allen. Ch., born in Chesterfield, N. H.
4. i. WILLIAM,⁴ b. Feb. 20, 1775.
4. WILLIAM⁴ FARR (*William*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Chesterfield, N. H., Feb. 20, 1775; resided in Brattleboro, Dummerston, Fayston, Williston, Richmond and Hinesburg, Vt., and rem. in old age to Carthage, Ill., where he died Dec. 7, 1841. He married, Oct. 26, 1797, Charisse, dau. Joshua and Margery (Dunster) Wilder of Brattleboro, Vt., b. Oct. 19, 1776; d. at Carthage, Ill., July 15, 1841. Children:
 - i. EUNICE,⁵ b. Aug. 3, 1798; m. Mar. 5, 1822, Jacob Boyce of Fayston.
 - ii. MARGERY, b. Nov. 22, 1800; m. Mar. 31, 1822, Philo Talcott; sett. in Louisville, N. Y.
 5. iii. THOMAS GRISWOLD WAIT, b. Oct. 16, 1802.
 - iv. ANNA, b. Jan. 19, 1805; m. Aug. 1, 1824, Peter Drew.
 - v. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 12, 1807; d. at Richmond, Vt., Nov. 21, 1809.
 - vi. POLLY, b. Feb. 16, 1809; m. Mar. 30, 1828, Jonas Hubbard of Carthage.
 - vii. MARTHA, b. Feb. 14, 1811; m. Jan. 25, 1829, Russell Drew.
 - viii. ELECTA, b. Jan. 11, 1813; m. Feb. 14, 1836, Sidney S. Hills of Duxbury, Vt.
 - ix. ELIZA, b. May 7, 1815; d. Mar. 9, 1887, unm.
 - x. LYDIA, b. Aug. 10, 1817; m. Mar. 4, 1841, Peter Corner of Carthage.
 6. xi. JOSEPH, b. June 27, 1820.
5. THOMAS GRISWOLD WAIT⁵ FARR (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., Oct. 16, 1802; went, before 1840, to Carthage, Ill., but returned in a few years to Fayston, and in his later years lived in W., where he died May 7, 1885. He married (1) June 7, 1840, Fanny, dau. of Asshur and Lucy (Story) Hatch of Brookfield, Vt., b. July 12,



1802; d. Mar. 9, 1853; (2) Nov. 13, 1853, Eliza Hatch, sister of his first wife, b. Oct. 8, 1809.

Ch.:

- i. WILLIAM A.⁶ b. Mar. 16, 1843; m. Oct. 7, 1869, Margaret K., dau. Charles Wheeler of Duxbury, Vt.

6. JOSEPH⁵ FARR (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Hinesburg, Vt., June 27, 1820; died in W., Sept. 21, 1895.

He married (1) Mar. 23, 1840, Ascenath E. Hadley. They were divorced and he m. (2) Oct. 9, 1856, Eliza A., dau. Lewis and Zerviah (Carlton) Thayer, b. Nov. 7, 1826; d. Nov. 23, 1901.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

7. i. LEWIS,⁶ b. Aug. 5, 1857.
ii. ALBERT JAMES, b. Nov. 16, 1858; d. May 24, 1899, unm.
iii. MARTHA M., b. July 1, 1860; m. Sept. 21, 1880, Luther Chatterton.
iv. ADDIE E., b. Feb. 24, 1867.
v. ANNIE E., b. Feb. 24, 1867.

7. LEWIS⁶ FARR (*Joseph*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in W., Aug. 5, 1857.

He married, Oct. 19, 1880, Carrie E., dau. William Miner of Duxbury, Vt., b. July 29, 1861.

Children:

- i. ALTON EVERETT,⁷ b. Nov. 8, 1881; m. Nov. 8, 1904, Mary Belle, dau. Edward and Catharine (Sutherland) Rose of Gloucester, Mass. Chn.: *Edward Everett*,⁸ b. Oct. 23, 1905; *Ruth Caroline*, b. Feb. 6, 1907.
ii. MILDRED, b. Sept. 20, 1884.

FERRIS.

1. THOMAS¹ FERRIS was born in County Antrim, Ireland, May 25, 1802; died in W., Apr. 3, 1887.

He married (1) Margaret, dau. Daniel and Ellen McMullen, b. in County Antrim, Nov. 23, 1805, d. Nov., 1845; (2) Eliza-beth, dau. William and Margaret Huston, b. Aug. 1, 1806, d. Dec. 24, 1892.

Children, born in Ireland:

2. i. JOHN,² b. May 31, 1839.
ii. ELIZA, b. Apr. 5, 1843; m. Jan. 4, 1869, John Maxwell.

2. JOHN² FERRIS (*Thomas*¹) was born in Amory, Co. Antrim, Ireland, May 31, 1839; died in W. Apr. 26, 1903.

He married, in W., Nov. 7, 1861, Eliza, dau. Hugh McKenney, b. 1840.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CHARLES H.,³ b. Sept. 26, 1862; m. Mar. 31, 1900, Jessie M., dau. Chester S. and Hannah (Campbell) Dana, b. Feb. 13, 1874. Chn.: *Evelyn Maud*,⁴ *Clara E.*,⁴ b. Oct. 17, 1908.
ii. CLARA E., b. Dec. 23, 1864; m. Mar. 27, 1895, Robert J. McAllister.



- iii. JAMES H., b. Nov. 29, 1866.
- iv. MARY E., b. Nov. 4, 1868; m. July 3, 1890, Harry Allen of Warren, Vt.
- v. EMMA E., b. Jan. 4, 1871; m. Dec. 30, 1903, Edwin R. Prentis.
- vi. EDNA E., b. Oct. 21, 1873; m. May 30, 1894, Wallace Howe; d. Feb. 20, 1908.
- vii. THOMAS, b. Nov. 28, 1875; d. Sept. 10, 1881.
- viii. J. MELVIN, b. Apr. 29, 1879.
- ix. CAREY H., b. Sept. 9, 1882.
- x. CLARENCE E., b. Apr. 19, 1885.

FIELD.

SETH P. FIELD was a voter in 1821-2.

OLIVER FIELD was in W. some years around 1833-40. Removed to Elk Grove, Ill. His son, Oliver, m. Jan. 16, 1839, Mary Adaline, dau. Andrew B. Minor, b. Jan. 10, 1818. They rem. to Dunton (now Arlington Heights), Ill.

FISHER.

GEORGE W. FISHER, son of Noah and Zerviah (Stone) Fisher, was born in Fayston, Vt., May 28, 1841, and died in W., Dec. 1, 1882; selectman, 1877-78, 1881.

He married, Jan. 7, 1868, Marcia Theresa, dau. Jennison and Eliza (Woodbury) Joslin, b. Aug. 29, 1841; d. Dec. 30, 1903.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. IDA V., b. Aug. 23, 1869; m. Oct. 16, 1906, Guy F. Bushnell of Thompsonville, Conn.
- ii. HERBERT THERON, b. Sept. 30, 1871.
- iii. ETHEL M., b. Nov. 7, 1878; d. Nov. 5, 1882.

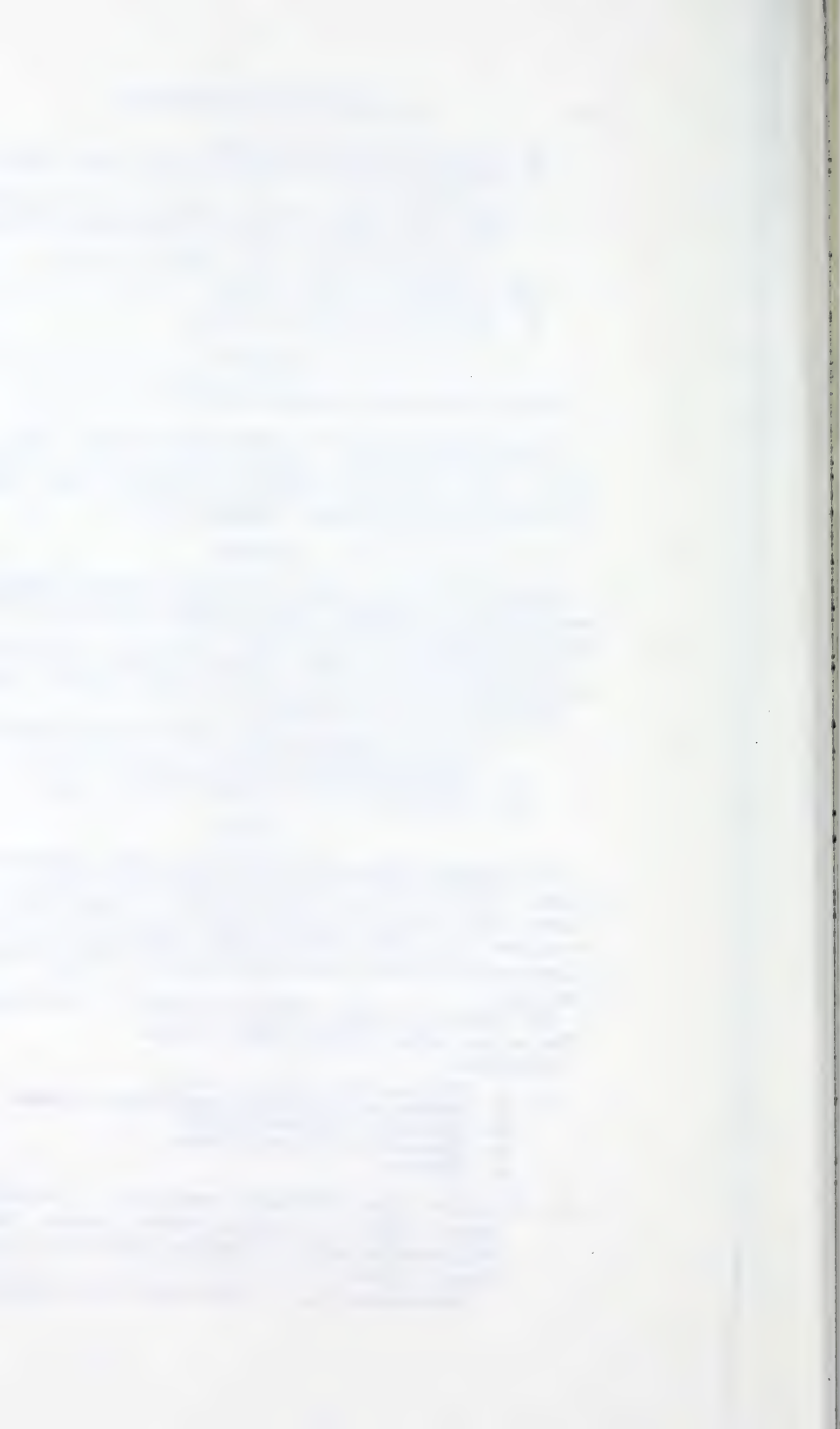
FISK.

1. WILLIAM¹ FISK, son of John and Anne (Lantersee) Fisk of South Elmham, Eng., was born abt. 1613; he was in Salem, Mass., 1637; went to Wenham, Mass. soon after 1641, where he was first town clerk; freeman, May 18, 1642; Rep. to General Court, 1647 to 1652; was keeper of a public house; died suddenly in 1654.

He married, in 1642, Bridget Muskett, b. in Pelham, Eng. She m. (2) 1661, Thomas Rix of Salem.

Children:

- 2. i. WILLIAM², bapt. June 4, 1642-3.
 - ii. SAMUEL, m. (1) Phebe Bragg; (2) Mrs. Hannah Allen.
 - iii. JOSEPH, m. Elizabeth Haman.
 - iv. BENJAMIN, m. Bethusha Morse.
 - v. MARTHA.
2. WILLIAM² FISK (*William*¹) was born in Wenham, Mass.; bapt. June 4, 1642-3; weaver; deacon, from 1679; lieutenant in militia; Rep. five times, 1701 to 1714; died Feb. 5, 1728.
- He married, Jan. 15, 1662, Sarah, dau. Austin Kilham.



Children, born in Wenham, Mass.:

- i. WILLIAM,³ b. Jan. 30, 1663; moved to Andover, Mass., where he d. 1745; m. Sarah ———.
- ii. SARAH, b. Feb. 5, 1664; m. Sept. 14, 1688, John Cook of Windsor, Conn.
- iii. RUTH, b. Mar. 2, 1666; d. before 1725.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 2, 1667; d. young.
- v. MARTHA, b. May 5, 1668. Named in her father's will, 1728.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 10, 1669; d. young.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 16, 1670; m. Dec. 5, 1699, Elizabeth Browne; sett. in Rehoboth, Mass.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 14, 1672; sett. in Ipswich, Mass.; d. May 21, 1745; m. (1) Susan Warner; (2) Jan. 7, 1743, Mrs. Elizabeth Fuller.
- ix. BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 6, 1674; d. at Wenham, June 6, 1742; m. Mar. 7, 1699, Mary Quarles.
- x. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 10, 1677; d. June 7, 1678.
- xi. THEOPHILUS, b. July 28, 1678 (?); sett. in Ipswich, and d. Sept. 6, 1759; m. (1) July 18, 1700, Phebe Lamson; (2) July 26, 1756, Mehitable Wilkins.
3. xii. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 22, 1679.
- xiii. JONATHAN, b. July 22, 1681; d. Feb. 14, 1705.
- xiv. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 12, 1684; named in her father's will, 1728.

3. EBENEZER³ FISK (*William,² William¹*) was born in Wenham, Mass., Mar. 22, 1679; farmer; deacon, 1739-58, and held various local offices; died Sept. 30, 1771.

He married (1) May 24, 1710, Elizabeth, dau. Jacob Fuller, b. 1686; d. Aug. 25, 1732; (2) Dec. 1, 1733, Mrs. Martha Kimball, who d. Mar. 28, 1764.

Children, born in Wenham, Mass.:

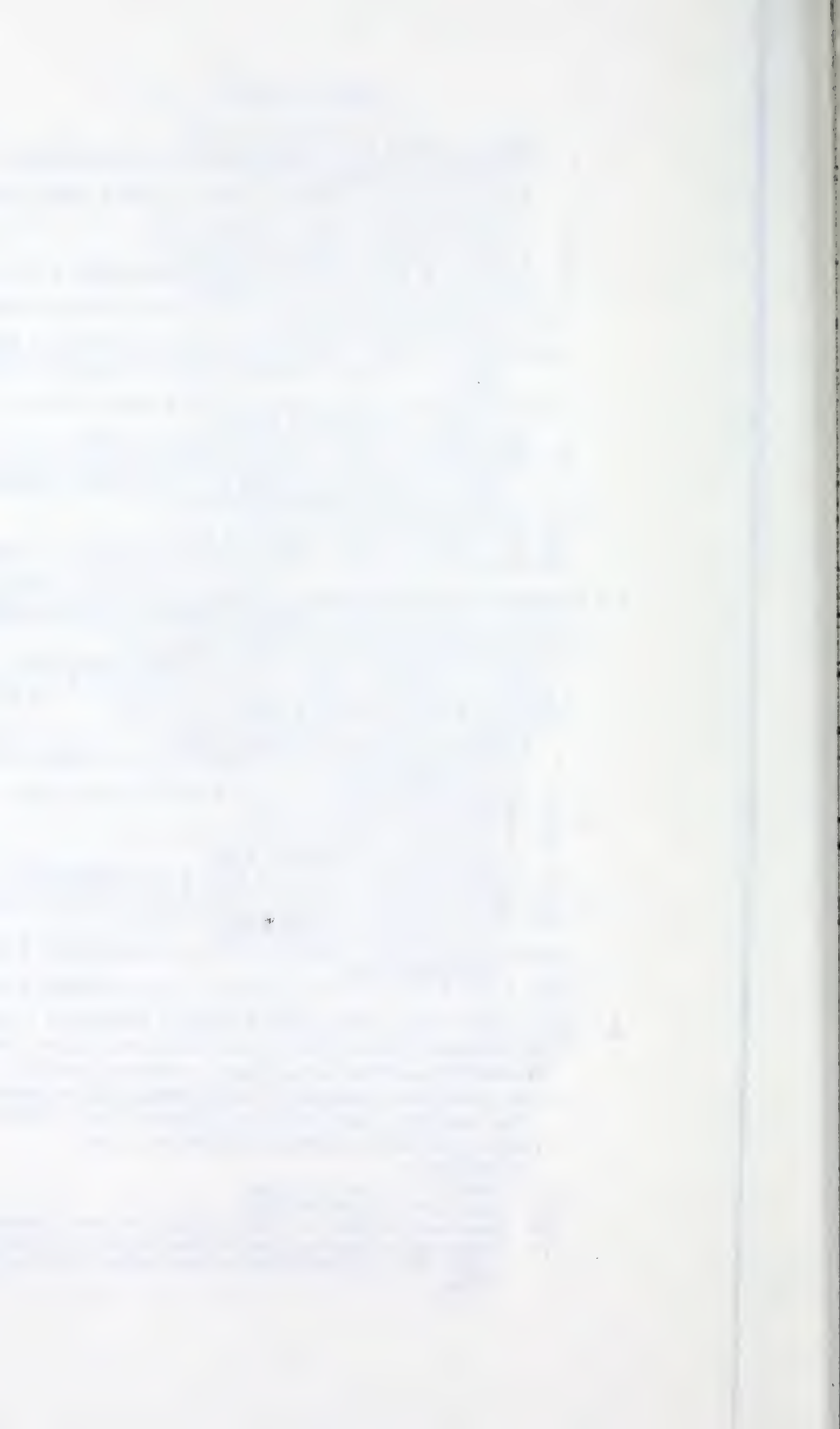
- i. SARAH,⁴ b. July 15, 1711; m. Feb. 23, 1733, Samuel Moulton of Ipswich, Mass.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 11, 1713; d. Sept. 22, 1737, unm.
4. iii. EBENEZER, b. July 2, 1716.
- iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. Oct. 12, 1718; m. Dec. 23, 1742, John Bradstreet of Topsfield, Mass.
- v. JACOB, b. Dec. 26, 1721; m. Nov. 5, 1743, Elizabeth Lamson.
- vi. MARY, b. Jan. 27, 1723; m. Mar. 9, 1742, Nathaniel Lowe.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 30, 1726; d. in Amherst, N. H., June, 1777; m. 1749, Susannah Batchelder.
- viii. MERCY, b. Mar. 9, 1728; m. Mar. 10, 1752, David Perkins of Topsfield, Mass.
- ix. LUCY, b. Apr. 22, 1732; m. Jan. 4, 1757, Thomas White.

4. EBENEZER⁴ FISK (*Ebenezer,³ William,² William¹*) was born in Wenham, Mass., July 2, 1716; res. in Upton, Grafton, Hardwick and Shelburne, Mass., where he went abt. 1760; was there first constable, 1768, and died in 1804.

He married, Jan. 28, 1739, Dorcas, dau. Robert and Hannah Tyler of Upton, b. Sept. 23, 1722.

Children:

- i. DORCAS,⁵ b. Oct. 17, 1740.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 28, 1743.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 17, 1746; m. Jan. 18, 1770, Hannah Rice.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 9, 1749; d. June 9, 1841; m. Sarah Barnard. He was the father of the foreign missionary, Pliny Fisk.



- v. LEVI, b. Dec. 16, 1751.
 - vi. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 7, 1755; m. Nov. 26, 1782, Samuel Barnard of W.
 - vii. JOHN, b. Sept. 27, 1757; m. Anna Leland.
 - viii. SIMEON, b. July 15, 1762; sett. in Goshen, N. Y.; d. 1838; m. Jan. 20, 1784, Dinah Whitcomb.
 - 5. ix. MOSES, b. Sept. 13, 1764.
5. MOSES⁵ FISK (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in Shelburne, Mass., Sept. 13, 1764; rem. to W., 1794; he was among the first admitted to the church, and was chosen a deacon at its first election, Dec. 28, 1801; selectman, 1803-4. He died Feb. 5, 1847.
- He married, July 2, 1789, Hannah, dau. Perrin and Martha (Fisk) Batchelor, b. at Upton, Mass., May 14, 1770; d. Oct. 21, 1853.
- Children, all but first three born in Waitsfield:
- i. JOEL,⁶ b. July 16, 1790; d. July 18, 1795.
 - ii. PERRIN BATCHELOR, b. July 6, 1792; saddler, and later a Baptist minister; d. Mar. 19, 1846, at Wardsboro, Vt.; m. May 1, 1815, Azubah Blaisdell, at Montpelier, Vt.
 - iii. MOSES, b. July 25, 1794; res. Waterville, Vt.; town clerk; rep.; State Senator; d. Feb. 18, 1853, at Morrisville, Vt.; m. (1) Mary Johnson; (2) Rebecca (Ferrin) Hendee.
 - iv. JOEL, b. Oct. 26, 1796; Middlebury Coll., 1825; minister; d. at Plainfield, Vt., Dec. 16, 1856; m. Oct. 15, 1826, Clarinda Chapman.
 - v. HARVEY, b. Apr. 12, 1799; Hamilton Coll., 1826; Princeton Theological Sem.; State Missionary, N. J.; d. Mar. 5, 1831; m. Feb. 15, 1829, Anna Mary Plumb.
 - 6. vi. LYMAN, b. Oct. 15, 1801.
 - vii. BETSEY, b. May 8, 1804; m. Oct., 1839, Rev. Phineas Bayley of Ticonderoga, N. Y.
 - 7. viii. ANSON, b. Oct. 31, 1806.
 - ix. JONATHAN, b. May 6, 1809; res. Trenton and Allentown, N. J.; d. Dec. 5, 1872; m. Jan. 14, 1834, Mary A. Imlay.
 - x. HORACE ALONZO, b. Aug. 20, 1811; d. at Waterville, Vt., Aug. 29, 1851; m. 1841, Clarissa Fuller.
 - xi. ALMINA ELIZA, b. Aug. 20, 1811; m. Mar. 3, 1840, John R. Whitney of West Point, N. Y.
 - xii. EMILY, b. Jan. 12, 1817; d. May 25, 1891, unm.
6. LYMAN⁶ FISK (*Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in W. Oct. 15, 1801; farmer and cooper; for 40 years deacon of the ch.; selectman, 1835-37; died Dec. 14, 1884.
- He married, Oct. 14, 1828, Mary, dau. Abram and Sarah (Spaulding) Spofford of Moretown, Vt., b. Nov. 14, 1801; d. Mar. 1, 1879.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. NARONA AUGUSTA,⁷ b. July 5, 1830; d. May 23, 1907; m. July 2, 1854, Hiram Cross of Montpelier, Vt. Ch.: *William H.*,⁸ b. Nov. 1, 1857; d. Nov. 15, 1857.
 - ii. JONATHAN ALBIN, b. Jan. 10, 1832; d. Mar., 1842.
 - iii. THERON EZRA, b. May 5, 1834; d. Feb. 9, 1839.



- iv. PERRIN BATCHELOR, b. July 3, 1837; Bangor Theol. Sem., 1863; Congl. minister, now of Plainfield, Vt.; m. Aug. 25, 1863, Harriet L., dau. Charles E. Bigelow, b. Nov. 8, 1840. Chn.: *Flora Imlay*,⁸ b. Jan. 4, 1865, m. Jan. 4, 1885, Geo. L. Zimmerman; *George Shepard*, b. Aug. 10, 1868, d. Sept. 25, 1895, m. Dec. 25, 1894, Alice Morgan; *Fidelia*, b. June 1, 1870; *Grace Harriet*, b. Jan. 29, 1876.
 - v. MARY ELMIRA, b. Apr. 19, 1840; d. Nov. 7, 1906, unm.
 - vi. BETSEY AMANDA, b. Feb. 5, 1842.
 - vii. HARRIET CLARINDA, b. Mar. 21, 1845; m. July 25, 1899, Carl E. Gay of Barton, Vt.
7. ANSON⁶ FISK (*Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in W. Oct. 31, 1806; farmer and cooper; died Oct. 2, 1880.
He married, Nov. 24, 1835, Joanna, dau. Ebenezer and Experience (Childs) Barnard, b. Oct. 10, 1810; d. Dec. 21, 1891.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- 8. i. EDWARD ANSON,⁷ b. Feb. 1, 1842.
 - ii. FIDELIA JOANNA, b. Jan. 14, 1845; d. Oct. 5, 1867.
 - iii. PLINY BARNARD, b. May 6, 1850; U. V. M., 1877; Yale Divinity Sch., 1881; Congl. minister in Home Missionary work in South Dakota and California; m. Jan. 3, 1888, Caroline Clark, b. Apr. 9, 1841.
 - iv. CAROLINE SAMANTHA, b. Nov. 22, 1837; m. Sept. 8, 1868, Orrin Hubbard Joslin.
8. EDWARD⁷ ANSON FISK (*Anson*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *William*,² *William*¹) was born in W. Feb. 1, 1842; deacon, 1866—; selectman, 1873–75, 1888–90; priv. Co. B. 13th Vt. Vols.; resided for a few years in Fayston, but retd. to W.; Rep. Fayston, 1902.
He married, Nov. 28, 1876, Lillian, dau. Charles F. and Aurilla (Benton) Ramsey, b. July 28, 1852.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. ANNIE LOWISA,⁸ b. Sept. 2, 1878; m. Sept. 2, 1907, Lewis J. Whitcomb; Ch.: *Florence J.*,⁹ b. Oct. 1, 1908.
 - ii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. Mar. 25, 1880.
 - iii. ANSON HUBERT, b. Nov. 5, 1882.
 - iv. HAROLD HAYES, b. Nov. 24, 1890.

FRED W. FISK came from Cabot, Vt., about 1880, and res. in W. ten or twelve years; rem. to Hinsdale, N. H.
He married Elizabeth Sloan.

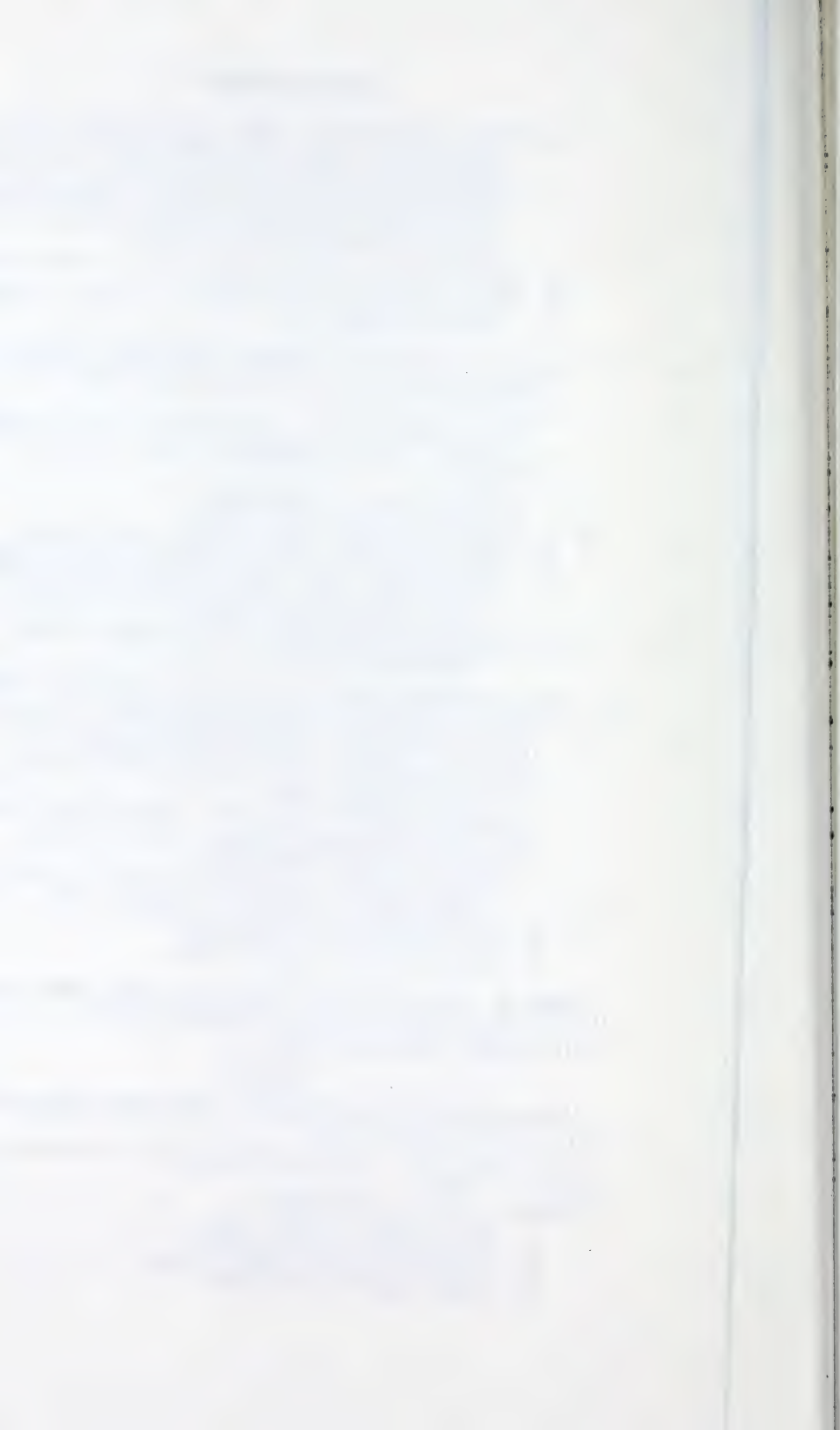
FOLEY.

MICHAEL FOLEY, son of Timothy and Annie Foley, was born in Co. Cork, Ireland, 1856.

He married, Oct. 13, 1883, Delia, dau. Lawrence and Mary Sployd, b. 1862.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. MARY AGNES, b. Oct. 8, 1884.
- ii. JANE ANNIE, b. June 22, 1886.
- iii. FRANK RAYMOND, b. Jan. 25, 1890.
- iv. JULIA IRENE, b. Apr. 5, 1891.



FOLSOM.

1. JOHN¹ FOLSOM was bapt. in Hingham, Eng., 1615; sett. in Hingham, Mass., early; died in Exeter, N. H., Dec. 27, 1681.

He married, Oct. 4, 1636, Mary, dau. Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,² bapt. Oct. 3, 1641; d. 1700; m. Dec. 22, 1663-4, Mary Robie of Hampton, N. H.
 2. ii. JOHN, bapt. Oct. 3, 1641.
 - iii. NATHANIEL, bapt. June 2, 1644; m. (1) June 19, 1674, Hannah Farrow of Ipswich, Mass. (2) Mary ———.
 - iv. ISRAEL, bapt. Apr. 26, 1646.
 - v. PETER, bapt. Apr. 8, 1649; d. 1717; m. May 6, 1678, Susannah Cousins or Coffin of Wells, Me.
 - vi. MARY, bapt. Apr. 13, 1651; m. June 12, 1672, George Marsh of Newbury, Mass.
 - vii. EPHRAIM, bapt. Feb. 25, 1654; killed by Indians, June 11, 1709; m. Phaltiel Hall.
2. JOHN² FOLSOM (*John*¹) was born in Hingham, Mass., abt. 1640; bapt. Oct. 3, 1641; deacon; died at Exeter, N. H.; his will, dated Nov., 1715, was probated the following month.

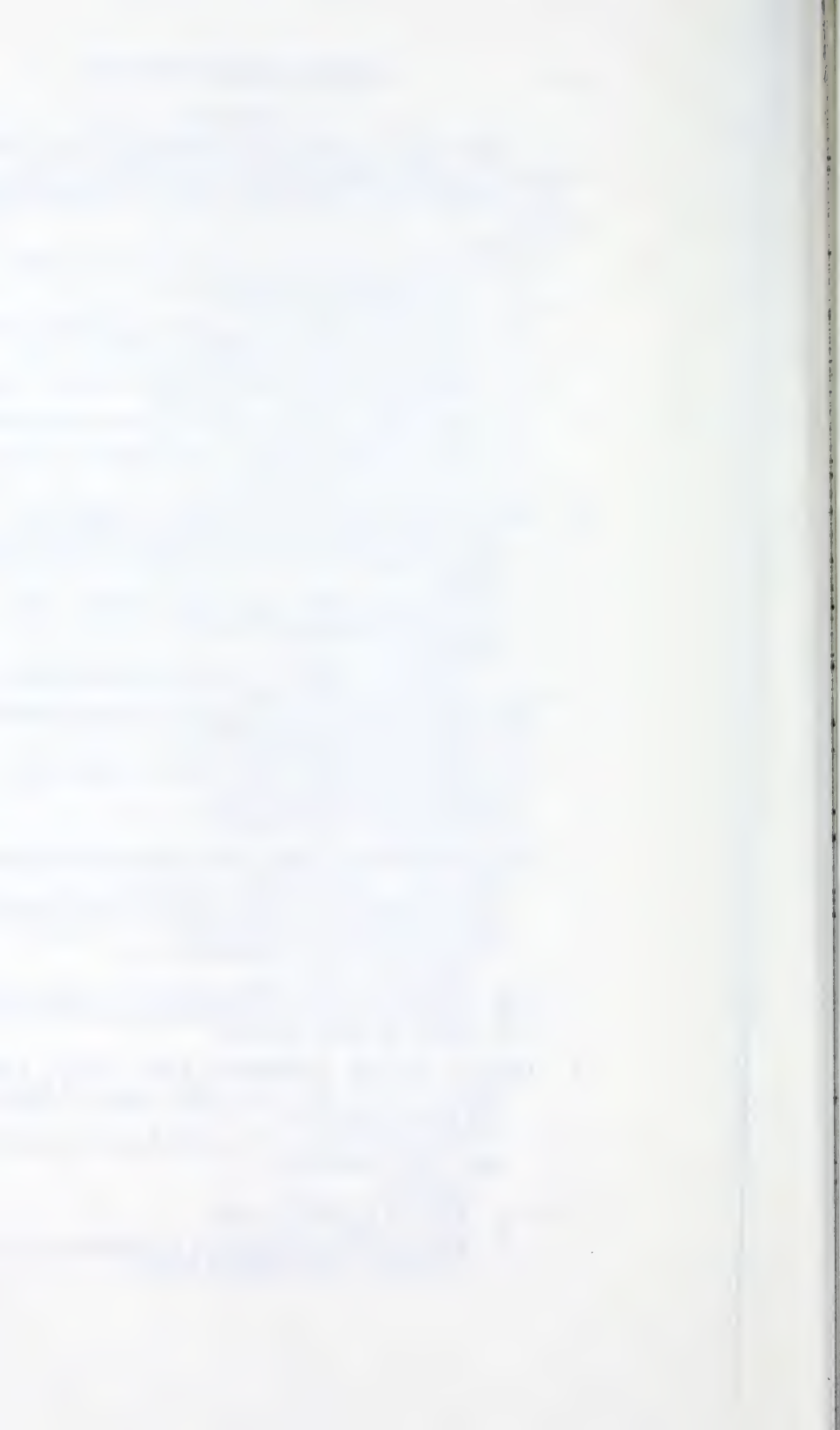
He married, Nov. 10, 1675, Abigail, dau. Abraham Perkins of Hampton, N. H.

Children:

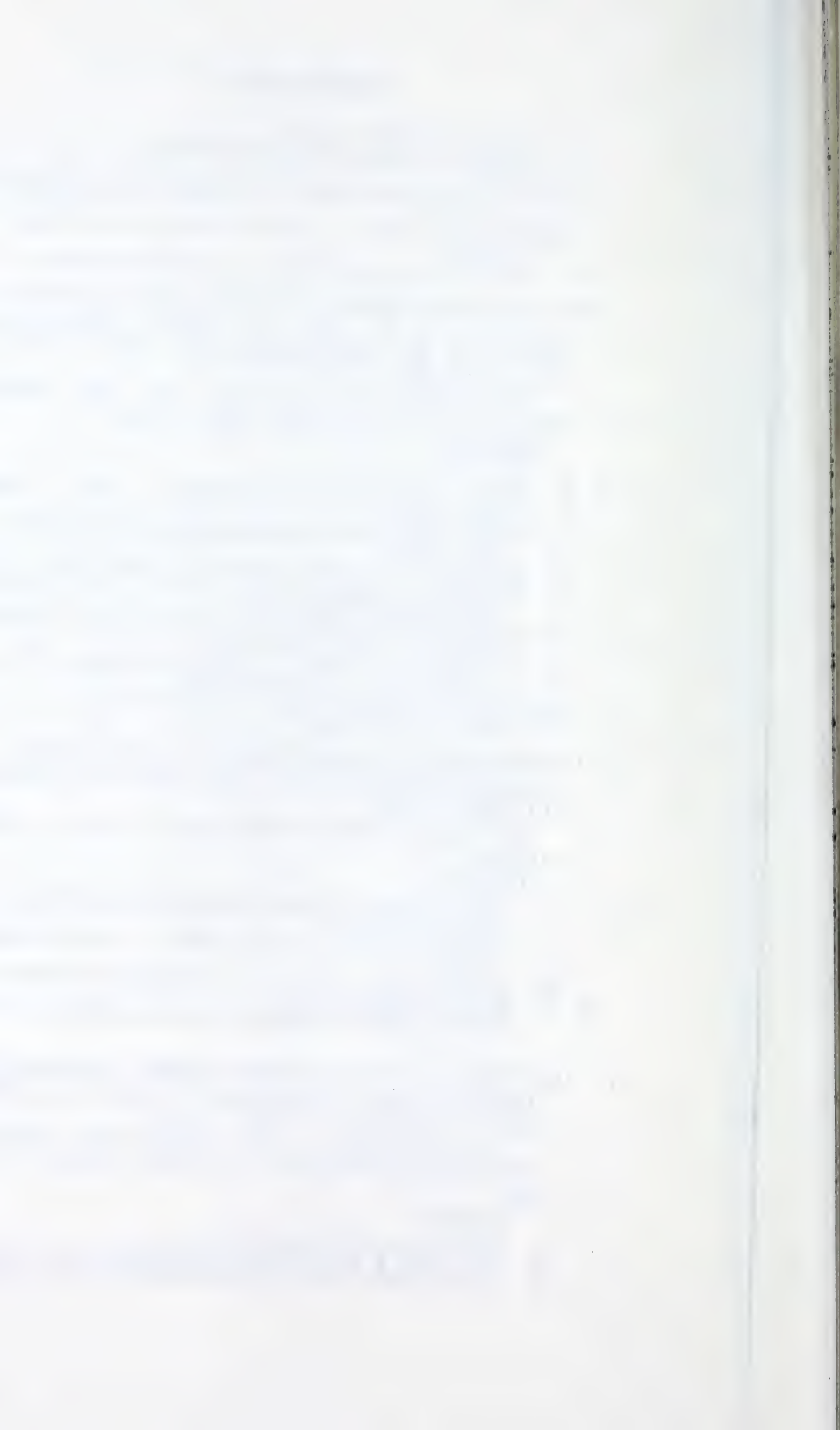
- i. ABIGAIL,³ b. Dec. 23, 1676; m. Edward Gilman.
 3. ii. ABRAHAM, b. abt. 1678.
 - iii. JOHN, b. abt. 1680; d. 1724-5; m. Mary Sewall.
 - iv. SARAH, m. Nathaniel Stevens.
 - v. JEREMIAH, m. Elizabeth ———.
 - vi. JONATHAN, b. abt. 1685; d. 1740; m. Anna Ladd.
 - vii. MARY, m. Daniel Morison
 - viii. LYDIA, m. Robert Stockman.
 - ix. MERCY, m. James Dudley.
3. ABRAHAM³ FOLSOM (*John*,² *John*¹) was born in Exeter, N. H., abt. 1678. He died Dec. 7, 1740.
- He married (1) 1703, Anna, dau. Aquila Chase of Newbury, Mass.; (2) Elizabeth ———, who survived him.
- Children, born in Exeter, N. H.:
4. i. DANIEL,⁴ b. abt. 1704.
 - ii. JONATHAN, sett. in Sheepscot, Me.; d. 1745, unm.
 - iii. ABRAHAM, b. abt. 1715; d. bef. Aug., 1799; m. Sarah Folsom.
 - iv. MARY, m. James Rundlett.
4. DANIEL⁴ FOLSOM (*Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Exeter, N. H., abt. 1704; rem. 1749, to Epping, N. H., and died there, 1756.
- He married (1) ———; (2) Aug. 17, 1742, Huldah, dau. John Eastman.

Children:

5. i. DANIEL,⁵ b. Aug. 27, 1739.
- ii. ANN, b. Apr. 2, 1741.
- iii. ABRAHAM, b. Apr. 2, 1741; d. in Gilmanton, N. H., 1785; m. Nov. 10, 1772, Elizabeth Moody.



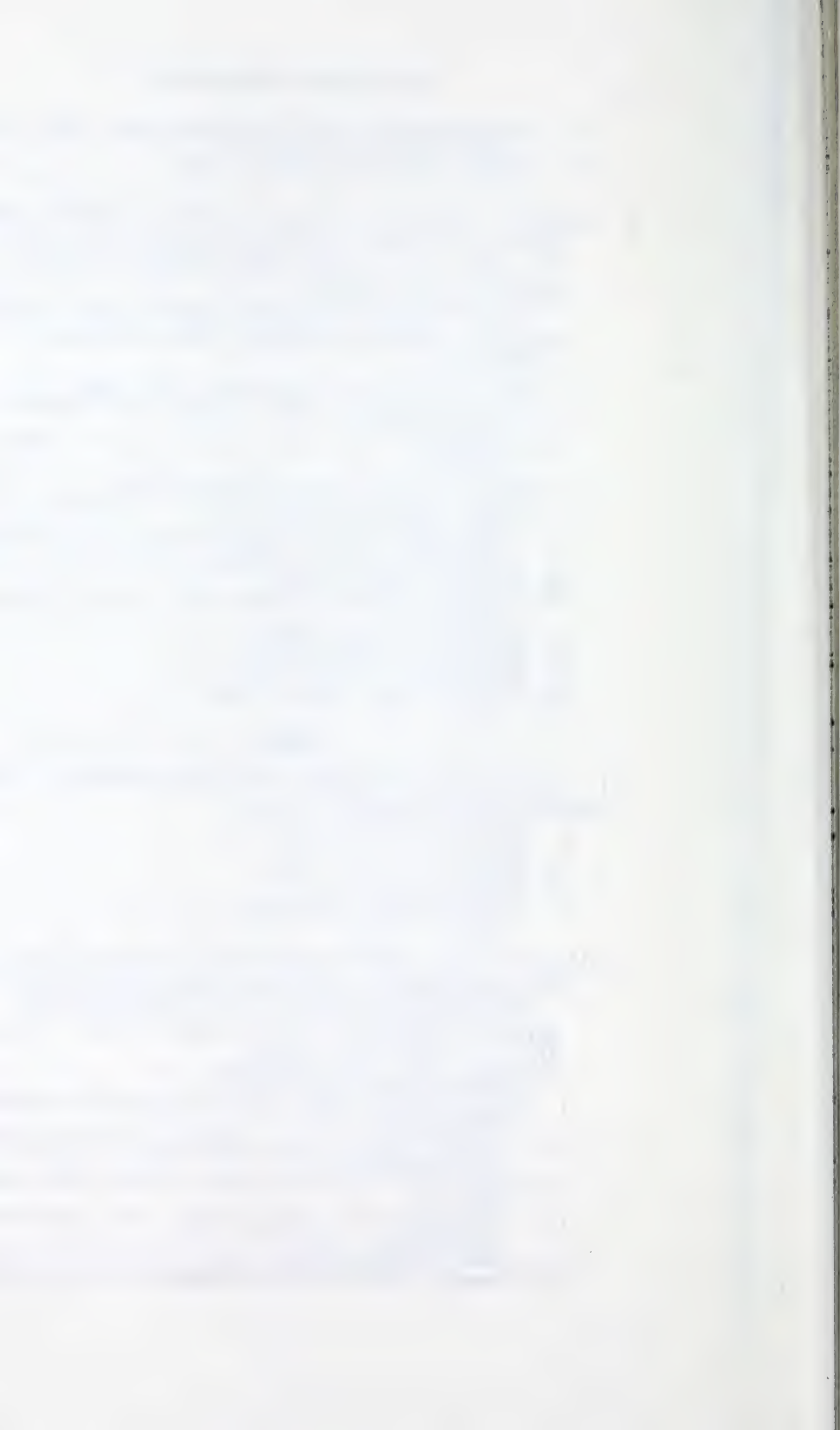
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 27, 1742.
 - v. BETSEY, m. Aug. 25, 1774, Joseph Hoyt.
 - vi. MERCY.
 - vii. JONATHAN, b. abt. 1750; res. Wheelock, Vt.; m. Joanna Willey of Exeter.
 - viii. HULDAH, b. June 10, 1753; m. Mar. 24, 1774, George Weymouth.
 - ix. JOHN, b. abt. 1755; m. Aug. 27, 1778, Mary Conner.
5. DANIEL⁵ FOLSOM (*Daniel*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Exeter, N. H., Aug. 27, 1739; res. Gilmanton and Grafton, N. H., and Tunbridge, Vt., where he sett. abt. 1800; died Mar. 2, 1817.
He married abt. 1764, Mary, dau. John Moody of Kingston, N. H. She died Apr. 4, 1833.
Children:
- 6. i. DANIEL,⁶ b. 1766.
 - ii. JOHN, b. 1768 (?); d. in Tunbridge, Vt., Apr. 29, 1813; m. Anna Fifield.
 - iii. DAVID, b. 1770; d. in Tunbridge, Jan. 4, 1815; m. Apr., 1791, Mary Weeks.
 - iv. STEPHEN, b. abt. 1773; d. 1815; m. Abiah Fifield.
 - v. PETER Rev. b. July 5, 1775; d. Feb. 14, 1832; m. Oct. 21, 1800, Hannah Weymouth.
 - vi. JEREMIAH Rev. b. abt. 1781; d. at Boston, N. Y., June, 1824; m. Nov. 16, 1803, Abigail Bean.
 - vii. ABRAHAM Rev. b. Aug. 9, 1784; d. at Waterloo, Wis., Mar. 19, 1858; m. 1813, Miriam Bean.
 - viii. MARY, m. Andrew Bennett of Tunbridge, Vt.
 - ix. ANNA, m. John Bean.
6. DANIEL⁶ FOLSOM (*Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Epping, N. H., 1766. He died in Tunbridge, Vt., Oct. 6, 1839.
He married Phebe Fifield, who d. Aug. 24, 1826, ae. 58½ yrs.
Children:
- i. MARY,⁷ b. Mar. 20, 1793; d. Aug. 16, 1838; m. Mar. 26, 1811, George Weymouth.
 - ii. CYNTHIA, b. July 2, 1798; m. Mar. 12, 1739, George Weymouth.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 28, 1801; m. Arad Benson of Ludlow, Vt.
7. iv. JOHN, b. July 13, 1804.
Possibly, there was another John who d. Mar. 24, 1800, ae. 4 y., 4 m.
7. JOHN⁷ FOLSOM (*Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Tunbridge, Vt., July 13, 1804, and died in Fayston, Vt., Aug. 1, 1873.
He married, Mar. 11, 1828, Clarissa, dau. Ichabod and Polly Peck of Montpelier, Vt., b. Oct. 5, 1805; d. Aug. 12, 1887.
Children:
- i. PHEBE MARIA,⁸ b. June 29, 1830.
 - ii. MARY JANE, b. Dec. 10, 1833; for many years a school teacher.
 - iii. DANIEL, b. Oct. 1, 1837; d. at Detroit, Mich., May 28, 1862.



- iv. ELLEN MARCELLA, b. Jan. 16, 1839; m. Jan. 1, 1864, J. Austin Paine of East Montpelier, Vt.
 - 8. v. GEORGE WEYMOUTH, b. Oct. 1, 1841.
8. GEORGE WEYMOUTH⁸ FOLSOM (*John*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Middlesex, Vt., Oct. 1, 1841; occupies the old Jason Carpenter farm; selectman, 1887, 1904-6.
- He married, Oct. 24, 1866, Lucina M., dau. Charles W. and Mary (Wheeler) Kellogg, b. Dec. 18, 1845.
- Children:
- i. ELLEN L., b. Sept. 26, 1867; m. ——— Place.
 - ii. EDNA A., b. June 21, 1869; m. Feb. 5, 1896, Clarence Strong of Fayston, Vt.
 - iii. CLARA M., b. Mar. 4, 1871; m. Nov. 29, 1894, Romeo W. McAllister.
 - iv. MARY, b. Jan. 11, 1873; d. Oct. 24, 1874.
 - v. JOHN, b. Aug. 26, 1874; m. Dec. 24, 1900, Rose E., dau. Benj. Smith of Winooski, Vt.
 - vi. CHARLES K., b. Sept. 4, 1876; m. Dec. 25, 1907, May, dau. Orrin Oscar Boyce of Fayston.
 - vii. DANIEL, b. Aug. 9, 1878.
 - viii. JULIA A., b. Sept. 7, 1880; m. Dec. 23, 1902, Thomas A. Mehuron.
 - ix. ALICE E., b. Apr. 15, 1882.
 - x. MABEL G., b. June 24, 1883.
 - xi. LOUISE M., b. Oct. 14, 1885.
 - xii. GEORGIA ANNA, b. Sept. 3, 1888.

FORD.

- 1. ALVIN¹ FORD of Pomfret, Conn. married Sally ———.
- Children, born in Pomfret, Conn.:
- i. ALVIN,² b. Dec. 8, 1790.
 - ii. WARREN, b. Aug. 2, 1792.
 - 2. iii. MILTON, b. Apr. 10, 1794.
 - iv. SALLY, b. Jan. 11, 1796.
 - v. ALTHEAH, b. Jan. 26, 1798.
2. MILTON² FORD (*Alvin*¹) was born in Pomfret, Conn., Apr. 10, 1794; carpenter and foundryman; died at Jericho, Vt.
- He married (1) Dec. 12, 1820, Amanda, dau. Amos Bliss, b. at Essex, Vt., Nov. 13, 1797; d. Nov. 4, 1833; (2) Mar. 31, 1835, Marie Ingalls.
- Children, born in Jericho, Vt.:
- i. EMILY,³ b. Oct. 24, 1821; m. Oct. 15, 1845, John Woodruff of Underhill, Vt.
 - ii. EVALINE, b. July 28, 1823; m. Mar. 28, 1848, Thomas Rhodes of Burlington, Vt.
 - iii. MARY, b. Feb. 26, 1826; m. Jan. 12, 1853, Jason Rogers of Eden, Vt.
 - iv. ADDISON, b. July 16, 1828; m. Jan. 1, 1852, Julia Mansfield; res. Jericho.
 - 3. v. CLARK, b. May 29, 1830.
 - vi. NORMAN, b. Feb. 20, 1832; d. May 12, 1871, at Jericho.



3. CLARK³ FORD (*Milton*,² *Alvin*¹) was born in Jericho, Vt., May 29, 1830; sett. in W., where he died Nov. 23, 1901.

He married, Apr. 7, 1852, Adeline, dau. Elmore and Ruama (Smith) Hapgood, b. in Jericho, Oct. 25, 1828.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,⁴ b. Feb. 1, 1853; m. Jan. 20, 1886, Kittie O. Morrison; res. Bristol, Vt.
- ii. GEORGE, b. Jan. 8, 1861, in Jericho; sett. in W.; m. June 19, 1888, Hattie, dau. Pierce and Augusta (Miller) Spaulding b. Sept. 28, 1863, in Warren, Vt.

FOSTER.

1. JOEL¹ FOSTER was born abt. 1763, probably in Swanzey or Keene, N. H. Amos and David Foster were early settlers in Keene, and while Joel seems not to have been of their families, it is possible that he was a grandson of their bro. Jeremiah of Boxford, Mass., and he was, without much doubt, a member of that branch of the Foster family. It is said his parents died when he was a child. His sister Lydia married Thomas Green of Swanzey and W., and Nathaniel Foster of Swanzey, who d. in Fayston, Vt., 1828, was probably his brother. He came to W. about 1818, and died there in Nov., 1850, ae. 87.

He married, Jan. 24, 1793, Martha, dau. Philemon and Martha Whitcomb, b. Apr. 17, 1771; d. Oct. 23, 1850.

Children:

- i. NATHANIEL,² b. 1794; d. 1847; married and had a dau. *Susan*,³ who m. David Suel Steele.
 - ii. SALLY, m. Apr. 21, 1819, Harvey Dana.
 - iii. SUSANNAH, b. 1798; m. Feb. 2, 1816, Benjamin Cross of Swanzey, N. H.
 - iv. PATTY, m. Willard Whitcomb.
 - v. RUTH A., m. June 26, 1826, Amos Richardson of Swanzey.
 2. vi. JOEL, b. Jan. 19, 1805.
 - vii. PHILEMON, is said to have settled in Brownington, Vt.
 - viii. LYDIA, b. Sept. 22, 1796; m. Barzillai Richardson of Keene, N. H.
 3. ix. ELISHA W., b. Sept. 10, 1814.
2. JOEL² FOSTER (*Joel*¹) was born in Swanzey, N. H., Jan. 19, 1805; sett. in W. and died there, Mar. 14, 1883. He married Betsey, dau. Amos Richardson of Swanzey, N. H., b. May 19, 1806, d. Apr. 11, 1890.

Children:

- i. JOEL,³ b. June 27, 1825; d. in Montpelier, Vt., Feb. 19, 1903; civil engineer and a leading man in Montpelier; m. Apr. 3, 1855, Mary Ware, b. Mar. 23, 1825. Chn.: *Joel Ware*,⁴ b. Mar. 11, 1860; *George Hyde*, b. Sept. 2, 1861.
 - ii. BETSEY, b. 1826; d. 1843.
 - iii. CHARLOTTE F., b. Sept., 1829; m. Aug. 17, 1854, Oliver Carlisle Campbell.
 - iv. AMOS, d. 1828, an infant.
3. ELISHA W.² FOSTER (*Joel*¹) was born in Swanzey, N. H., Sept. 10, 1814; kept a tavern at Irasville; died in Middlesex, Vt.



He married, Feb. 17, 1835, Lydia L., dau. Daniel Thayer, who d. Aug. 15, 1852, aged 38.

Children:

- i. HIRAM F.,³ d. Feb. 24, 1854, ae. 18 y., 2 m., 14 d.
- ii. LYDIA, d. in Northfield, Vt.
- iii. HENRY, sett. in Derby Line, Vt., where he was an official in the Custom House.
- iv. DANIEL, enlisted as Sergt. Co. B. 10th Vt., and became Capt., Mar. 25, 1865; m. Lovila, dau. John and Sarah (Durkee) Walton; sett. in Bloomington, Ill.
- v. JAMES M., d. Aug. 26, 1846, ae. 4 y., 11 d.

LOT FOSTER was assessed, 1809, and voted, 1810.

"WIDOW" RUTH FOSTER died Apr. 11, 1813, ae. 76.

DAVID FOSTER died Dec. 28, 1849, ae. 67 yrs., 9 mos., 18 days; married (1) Abigail, who died Mar. 13, 1823, ae. 35; (2) Priscilla, d. Sept. 27, 182—, ae. 36 y., 25 d. His son, Augustus, died Jan. 1, 1824, ae. 9 m.

S. VAN RENSSELAER FOSTER was in W., 1856, and had ch., William and Emily.

HERMAN R. FOSTER died Oct. 28, 1890, ae. 72.

He married (1) Jemima Smith, who d. May 17, 1864, ae. 46; (2) Laura Marshall.

Children:

- i. ELLEN F., died July 15, 1864, ae. 16.
- ii. MARY E., died Aug. 6, 1864, ae. 15.
- iii. ELLA J., died May 27, 1864, ae. 5.
- iv. EMMA, m. Nichols.
- v. ELSIE.
- vi. ORAMEL, res. Lowell, Mass.
- vii. ELLA.

FREEMAN.

ELIJAH FREEMAN was in W. before 1794, and resided in N. W. Dist. in 1797, and as late as 1801, but left before 1802; he had a son, Joseph Foster, b. in Moretown, June 9, 1802; m. May 4, 1826, Sarah Spofford.

ALPHEUS FREEMAN was in W. by 1794; bot. lot 86, voted in 1800, but left town before 1804.

CONSTANT FREEMAN was a resident, 1808-9, but removed soon to Moretown, Vt., where he died abt. 1822. Selectman, 1812.

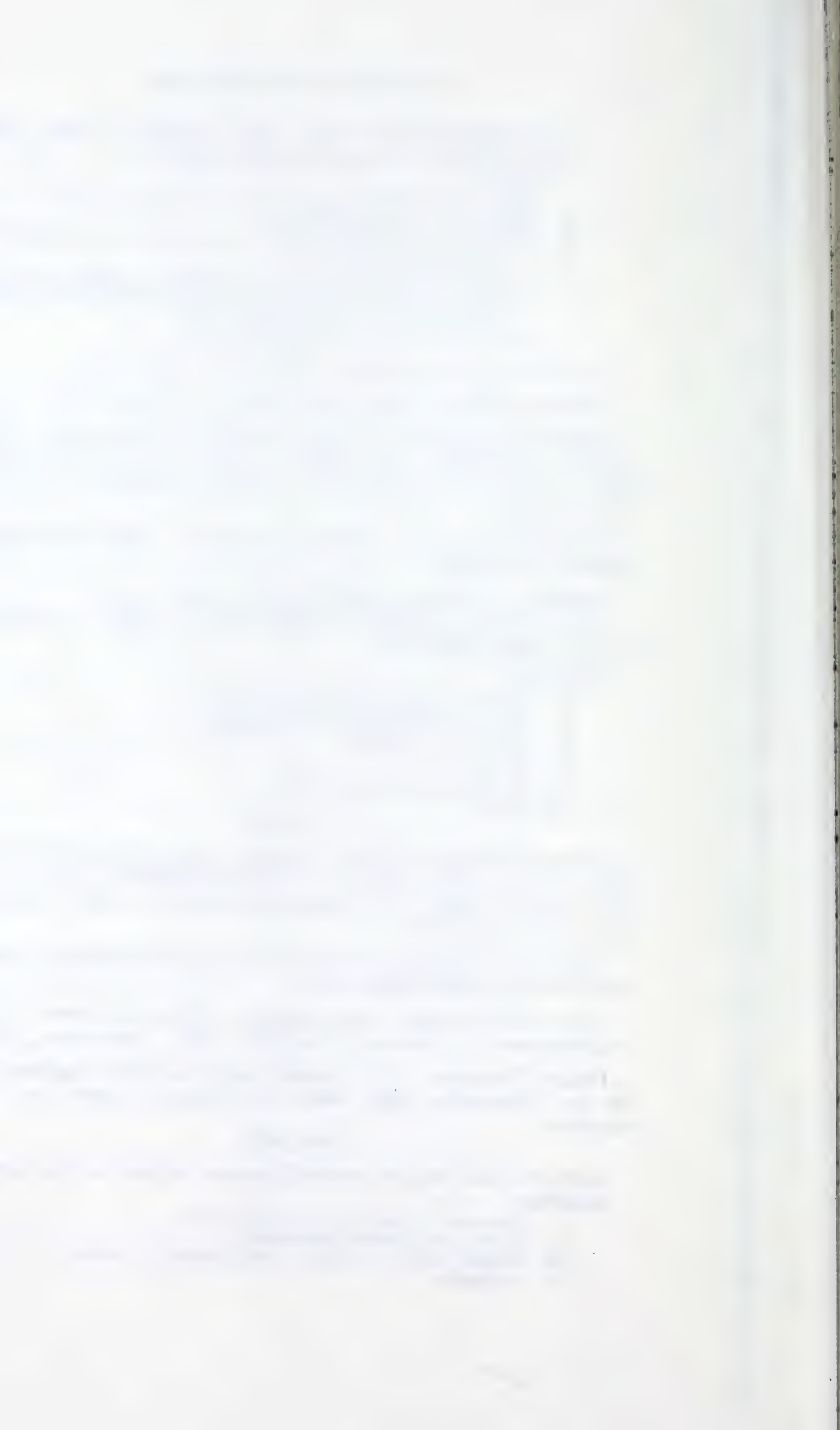
HIRAM FREEMAN. Ch. records show he was dismissed to a ch. in Wisconsin, 1841, and died June 27, 1896. A Congl. minister.

FRENCH.

LEVI FRENCH was for several years a resident of the town.

Children:

- i. HEMAN R., priv. Co. I. 9th Vt. Vols.
- ii. MARY, m. Harlan Newcomb.
- iii. EMMA JANE, m. July 3, 1861, Alfred D. Steele.
- iv. AUGUSTA.



FULLER.

ROYAL I. FULLER, carriage builder; resided for some years in the village.

He married Emily (Schlagel?).

Children:

- i. son, b. May 18, 1853; d. Aug. 31, 1858.
- ii. EMERY SCHLAGEL, b. July 24, 1858.
- iii. FRANKLIN SCHLAGEL, b. July 27, 1859.
- iv. WESLEY, b. Dec. 1, 1863.

FULLERTON.

1. EDWARD¹ FULLERTON was born in England abt. 1750; resided in Putney, Vt. (where he settled about 1786), Williams-town and Northfield, Vt. He died in Waitsfield, about 1850, ae. 99 yrs., 6 mos.

He married Sophia McCullough, who was born in North of Ireland.

Children:

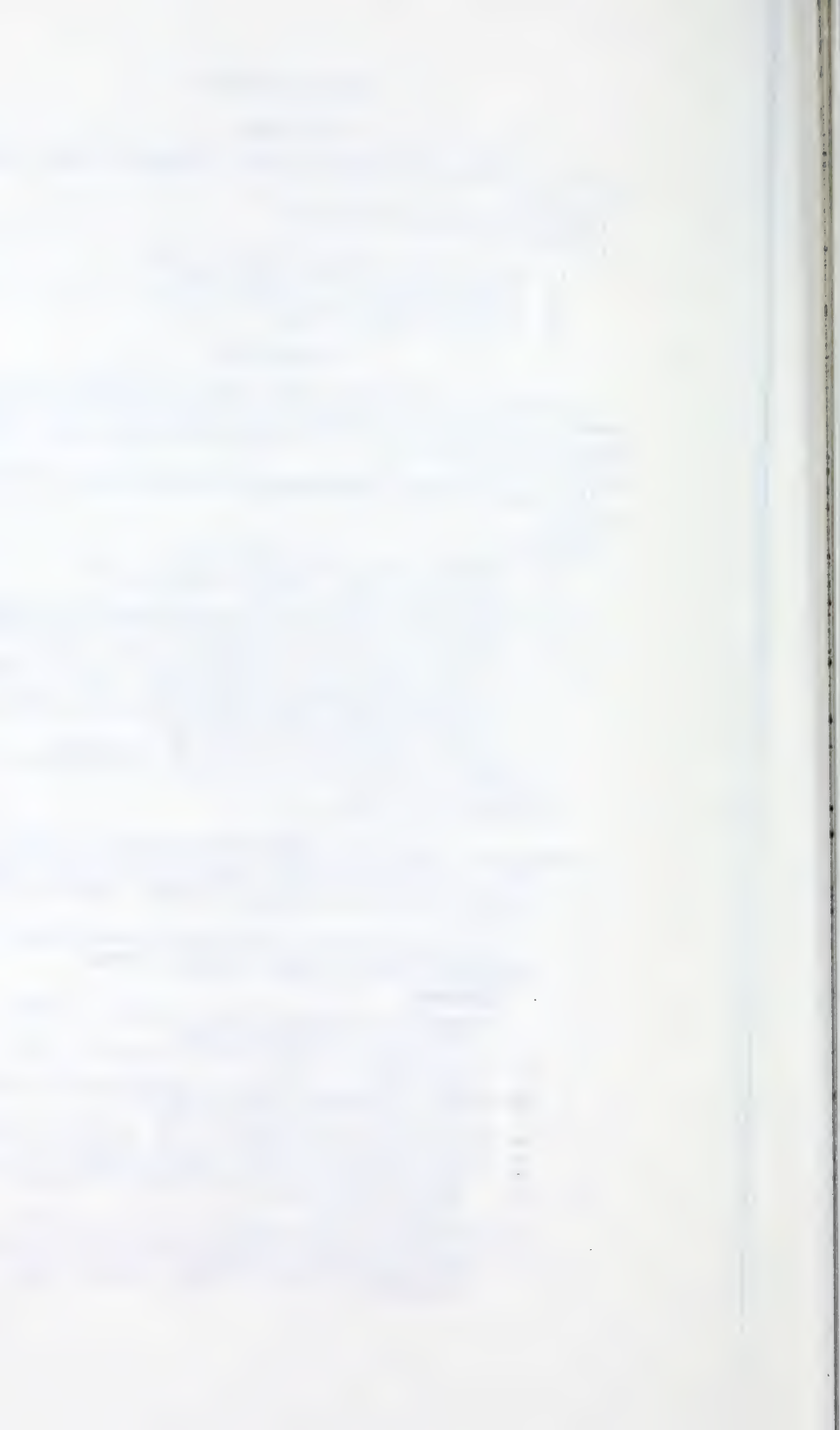
- i. EDWARD, sett. in New York State.
- ii. HARRIET, m. ——— Buck of Brookfield, Vt.
2. iii. HORATIO, b. May 29, 1799.
- iv. SOPHIA, b. 1801; m. Dr. Benjamin Porter of Northfield, Vt.
- v. CALVIN, b. 1804; res. in Fayston and W.; was a leading man in both towns; Asst. Judge Co. Court, 1863-64; Senator, 1861; treas., 1852-3. He died Sept. 11, 1871. Married (1) Elizabeth Campbell of Oxford, Mass., who d. Apr. 13, 1866, ae. 71; (2) Nov., 1866, Angeline, dau. Wells Hitchcock and wid. of Cyrus Skinner. No issue.
- vi. JOHN, b. 1806; sett. in Putney, Vt. or vicinity.
- vii. MARY, b. 1808; m. ——— Colburn of Montpelier, Vt.
- viii. LUCIUS, b. 1810.
- ix. HANSON, b. 1813.

2. HORATIO² FULLERTON (*Edward*¹) was born in Putney, Vt., May 29, 1799; for many years he was a resident of W., where he settled in 1837; selectman, 1856-57; died Mar. 7, 1885.

He married, June 19, 1825, Sophia, dau. Moses and Mary Jefferds, b. Oct. 6, 1800, d. June 5, 1881.

Children:

- i. MARY ANN,³ b. Feb. 11, 1827; m. Aug. 13, 1848, Albert L. Babcock of New Haven, Conn.
- ii. CAROLINE M., b. July 2, 1831; m. Aug. 29, 1852, Ebenezer Ainsworth.
- iii. HENRY, b. May 28, 1829; res. Montpelier, Vt.; m. Apr. 26, 1859, Lima J., dau. Jonas Parker.
- iv. GEORGE HORATIO, b. Mar. 23, 1834; d. July 4, 1905, unm.
- v. JAMES KENDALL, b. Jan. 2, 1837; res. Waterbury, Vt.; m. 1863, Sophia Burnham. Chn.: *James Burnham*,⁴ Nov. 2, 1869; *Henry Horatio*, Aug. 23, 1872; *Lena S.*, June 28, 1875; *Dean S.*, Dec. 23, 1884.
- vi. CHARLES F., b. Sept. 25, 1839; d. Mar. 15, 1842.
- vii. CALVIN FRANKLIN, b. Feb. 5, 1842; d. Dec. 22, 1895; res. Minneapolis, Minn.; m. Ellen P., dau. Dr. Charles Clark of Montpelier, Vt. Chn.: *Mary*; *Caroline*; *Ellen*.



GALE.

1. RICHARD L.¹ GALE, blacksmith, called "Captain," was in W., 1823, and later. He died in Fayston, Vt., Apr. 21, 1843, ae. 81. He married Lucy ———, who d. in W., Dec. 28, 1842, ae. 57. Children:

- i. EMILY,² m. Feb. 27, 1828, Marquis Carpenter.
- ii. JOSEPH M.
- iii. NOAH.

2. JOSEPH M.² GALE (*Richard L.¹*) after some years' residence in W. went to Coulton, N. Y., and died about 1865.

He married Fannie Pierce, who d. in W., Nov. 14, 1867, ae. 46.

Children:

- 3. i. ORANGE J.,³ b. July 12, 1851.
- ii. ORVILLE, b. Aug. 17, 1853; m. Nov. 6, 1890, Clara Waterman; res. Williamstown, Vt.
- iii. EMMA, b. May, 1860; m. May, 1892, Frank Croy.

3. ORANGE J.³ GALE (*Joseph M.² Richard L.¹*) was born July 12, 1851 and died in W., Feb. 14, 1898.

He married June 26, 1879, Ida Florence, dau. Sylvanus and Lois Nye, b. Feb. 21, 1848.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. EMORY L.,⁴ b. May 31, 1880.
- ii. ORVILLE C., b. Nov. 10, 1881.
- iii. child, b. Apr. 1, 1883; d. Jan. 1, 1884.
- iv. EDNA M., b. Aug. 19, 1885.

GAYLORD.

1. BARNA¹ GAYLORD, born 1795, died at Randolph, Vt., Nov. 17, 1830.

He married Martha Blodgett, b. 1795; d. Nov. 22, 1849.

Children:

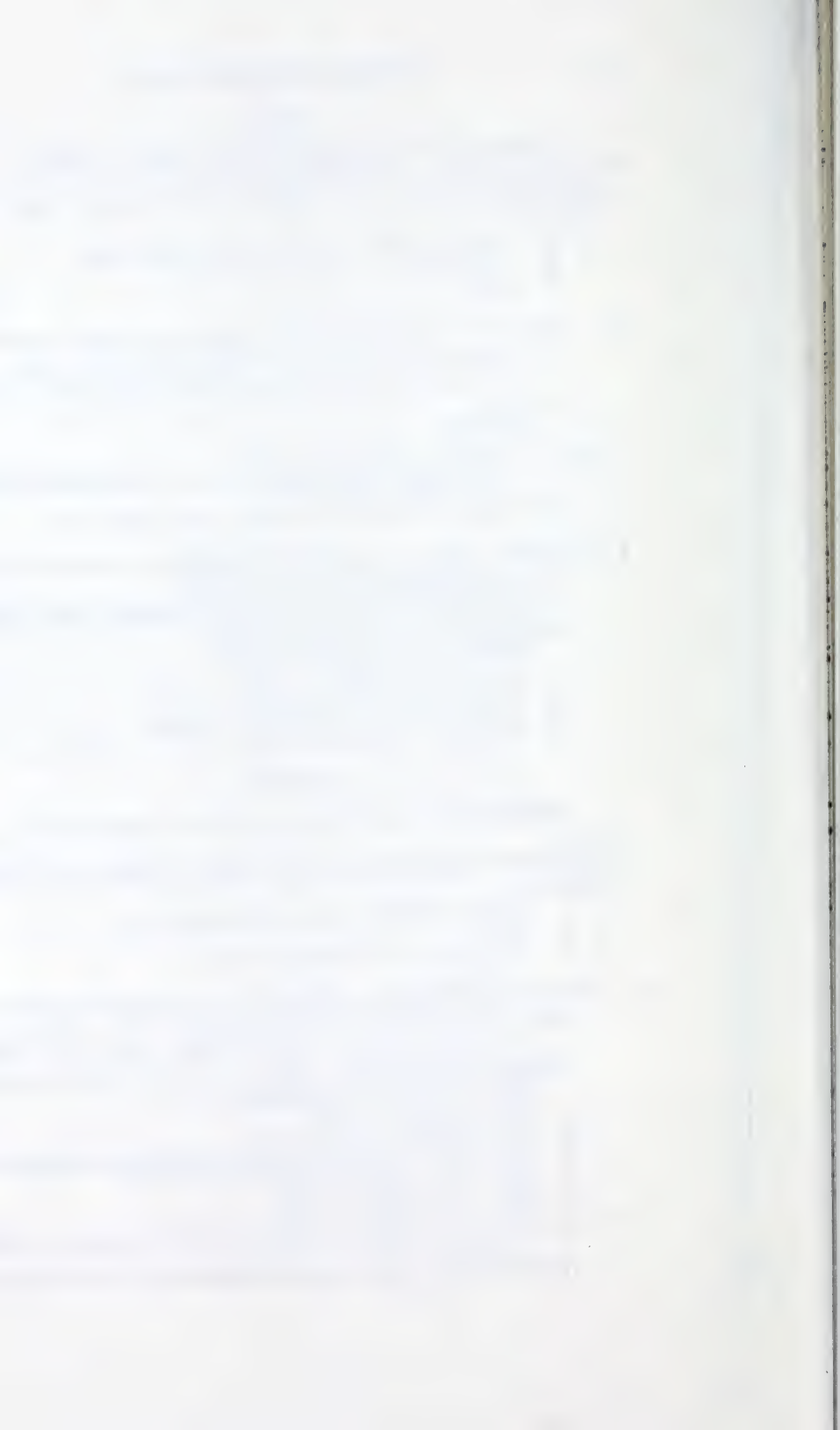
- i. LOIS,² m. William Buck of Brookfield, Vt.
- ii. LEWIS.
- 2. iii. MARSHALL B., b. Aug. 25, 1824.

2. MARSHALL B.² GAYLORD (*Barna¹*) was born in Randolph, Vt., Aug. 25, 1824 and died at Brookfield, Vt., May 5, 1891.

He married, May 7, 1847, Louisa, dau. Dea. Phineas Kellogg of Brookfield, b. Oct. 18, 1826; d. Apr. 29, 1902.

Children, born in Brookfield, Vt.:

- i. ANN,³ b. 1849; d. 1850.
- ii. M. HAYDEN, b. Jan. 4, 1853.
- iii. M. ALICE, b. Aug. 15, 1855; m. Cassius Peck of Burlington, Vt.
- iv. EMMA C., b. Apr. 22, 1859; d. June, 1889.
- v. MARY A., b. June 2, 1861.
- 3. vi. PEARL B., b. Apr. 15, 1864.
- vii. EARL A., b. Apr. 15, 1864; m. Luna Partridge; res. Brookfield, Vt.
- viii. LAURA L., b. Oct. 5, 1865; m. Herbert Allen of Randolph, Vt.



3. PEARL B.² GAYLORD (*Marshall B.² Barna*¹) was born in Brookfield, Vt., Apr. 15, 1864, and sett. in W.

He married, June 4, 1890, Lucia, dau. Moses E. and Ann J. (Prentis) Hadley, b. June 5, 1864.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. WALTER M.⁴ b. Dec. 1, 1894.
- ii. RICHARD HADLEY, b. Nov. 15, 1899.
- iii. MARSHALL B., b. Aug. 27, 1902.

ELIJAH GAYLORD was a resident of W. in 1817, but no further record is found.

GLAZIER.

AARON E. GLAZIER was a resident in W. from 1843 to 1854, and had children, Nancy and Laura.

GLEASON.

1. THOMAS¹ GLEASON was in Watertown, Mass., 1652, Charlestown, 1662, died at Cambridge, Mass., abt. 1684.

He married Susannah ———.

Children:

2. i. THOMAS,² b. abt. 1637.
- ii. JOSEPH, sett. in Sudbury, Mass., and had a family.
- iii. JOHN, d. in Sudbury about 1690; m. Mary, dau. Thomas Ross.
- iv. MARY, b. in Camb., Oct. 31, 1657.
- v. SUSANNAH (?).

2. THOMAS² GLEASON (*Thomas*¹) was born abt. 1637; of Sudbury, Mass., 1665; recd. as an inhabitant of Sherburne, Mass., Oct. 5, 1678; died in Framingham, Mass., July 25, 1705.

He married Sarah ———, who d. July 8, 1703.

Children:

- i. SARAH,³ b. Feb. 6, 1665; m. Jeremiah Morse.
- ii. ANNA, m. 1688, John Gibbs.
- iii. THOMAS, d. at Oxford, Mass., abt. 1732; m. Dec. 6, 1695, Mary Mullen.

3. iv. ISAAC.

v. PATIENCE.

vi. MARY, b. June 19, 1680.

vii. JOHN, m. Abigail ———; sett. in Sherburne, Mass.

3. ISAAC³ GLEASON (*Thomas*² *Thomas*¹) resided in Sherburne and Framingham, Mass.; constable, 1714; died Dec. 5, 1737.

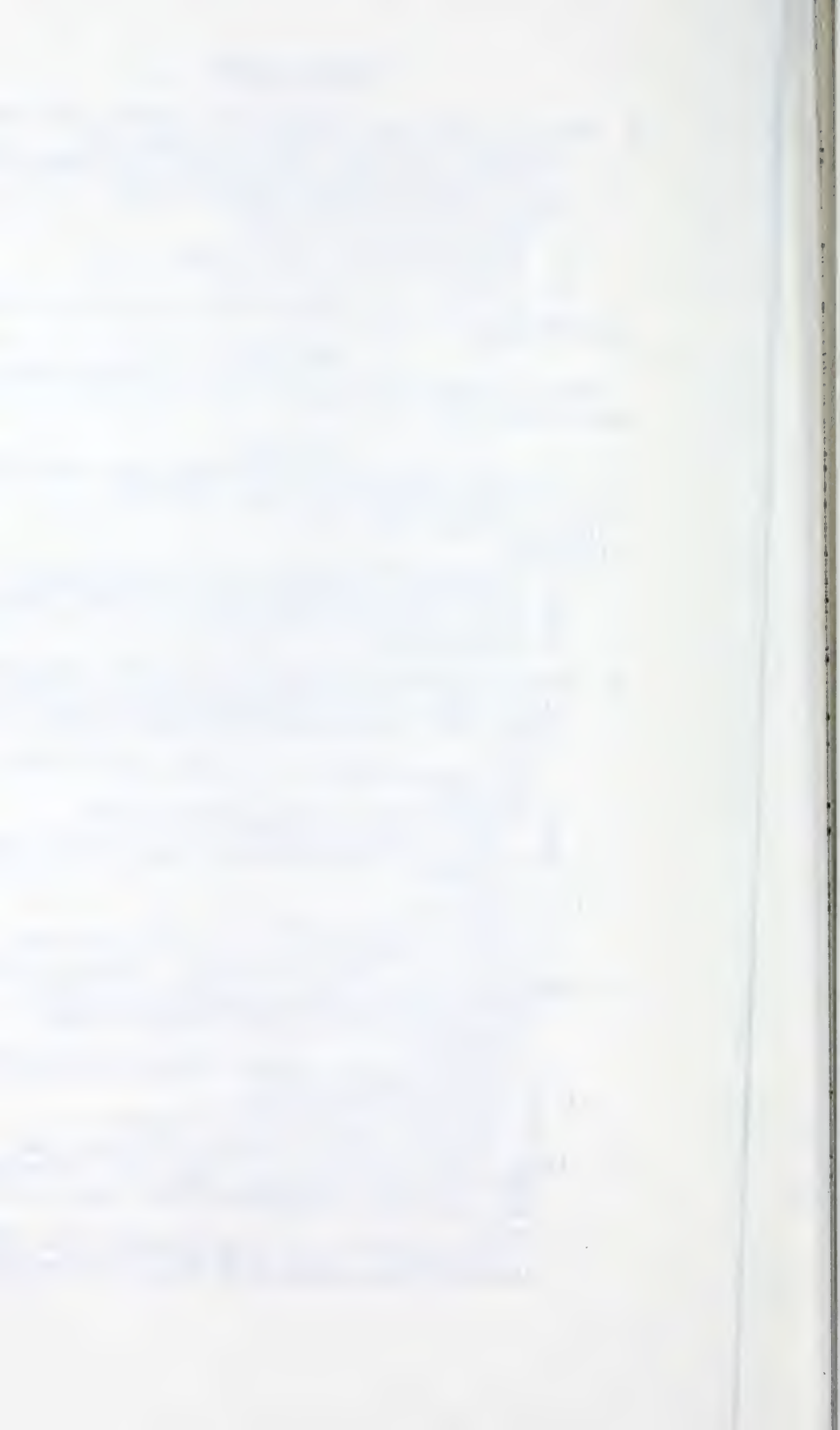
He married, Dec. 11, 1700, Deborah Leland.

Children:

- i. DEBORAH,⁴ b. Apr. 27, 1703; m. Oct. 23, 1718, Thomas Winch.
4. ii. ISAAC, b. May 17, 1706.
- iii. PRUDENCE, b. Oct. 3, 1708.
- iv. FINIUS, b. Aug. 23, 1711; m. Elizabeth ———.

4. ISAAC⁴ GLEASON (*Isaac*³ *Thomas*² *Thomas*¹) was born in Sherburne, Mass., May 17, 1706; sett. in Framingham, Mass., and rem. to Petersham, Mass., where he died, abt. 1777.

He married, Dec. 9, 1725, Thankful, dau. Nathaniel Wilson of Westmoreland, N. H. She d. abt. 1800, ae. abt. 94.



Children:

5. i. ISAAC,⁵ b. Aug. 3, 1726.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 20, 1728-9; m. Mar. 28, 1751, John Baker of Littleton, Mass.
- iii. DEBORAH, b. June 24, 1731; m. Oct. 29, 1759, John Wheeler of Nichewaug, Mass.
- iv. SIMEON, b. Aug. 19, 1733; m. 1764, Martha Dudley.
- v. THANKFUL, b. Mar. 5, 1737; d. Sept. 11, 1737.
- vi. THANKFUL, b. June 17, 1738; m. Dec. 27, 1759, William Daggett.
- vii. JAMES, res. Westmoreland, N. H.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 3, 1743; d. in Petersham, 1814; m. Aug. 14, 1766, Sarah Curtis.
- ix. NATHANIEL, bapt. Sept. 14, 1746; d. in Hardwick, Mass.; m. Sarah Johnson.
- x. BENJAMIN, bapt. May 7, 1749; res. Westmoreland.
- xi. FORTUNATUS, bapt. June 7, 1752; res. Westmoreland; m. Esther Beman.

5. ISAAC⁵ GLEASON (*Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Framingham, Mass., Aug. 3, 1726; soldier in Crown Point Expedition, 1756; family tradition says he sett. in Shrewsbury, Mass. In any event he went early to Langdon, N. H., and died there, probably, before 1790 as his name is not in the census list of that year.

He married, Nov. 2, 1752, Mary Nixon.

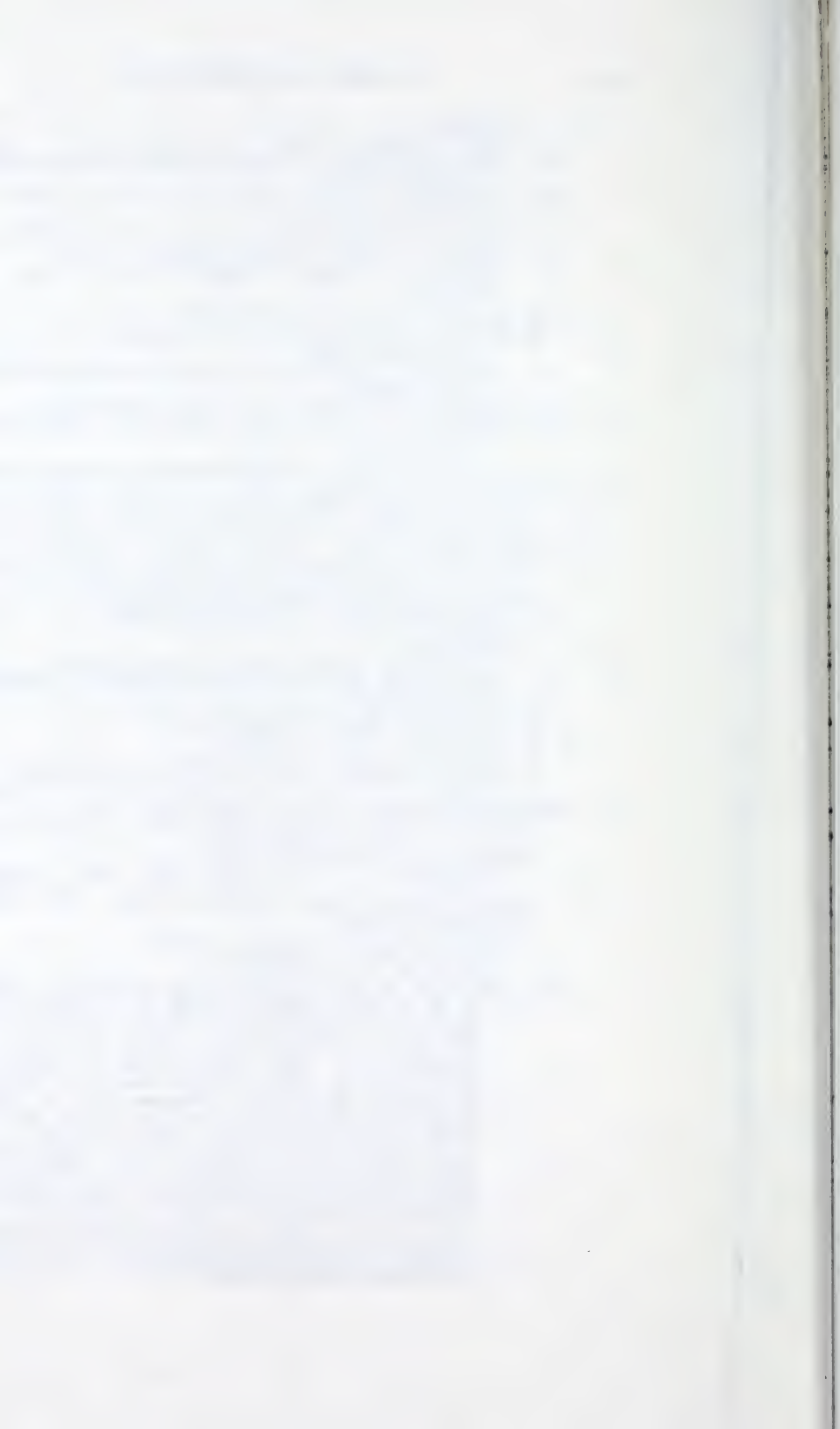
Children:

- i. LUCIA,⁶ bapt. June 10, 1753; m. John Prouty.
- ii. DOLLY, bapt. Apr. 20, 1755; m. (1) Obadiah (?) Sartwell; (2) Jesse Healey.
- iii. THADDEUS, sett. in Rockingham, Vt.
6. iv. WINDSOR, b. Feb. 18, 1761-2.
- v. BETSEY, b. 1764; m. John Sartwell.
- vi. ELIAB, (possibly) b. Nov. 19, 1759, in Shrewsbury, Mass.
6. WINDSOR⁶ GLEASON (*Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., Feb. 18, 1761-2; sett. in Langdon, N. H., and died 1816.

He married (1) his cousin Sally, dau. Joseph and Sarah (Curtis) Gleason of Dana, Mass., who died 1801; (2) Martha Follett.

Children, born in Langdon, N. H.

- i. CURTIS,⁷ m. ——— Randall.
- ii. WINDSOR, b. Feb. 15, 1796; res. in Warren, Vt. and Canaan, N. H., where he d. July 10, 1878; m. (1) Apr., 1817, Sophia Clark, b. at Langdon, N. H., Nov. 14, 1799, d. at Warren, Vt., Apr. 3, 1846; (2) 1847, Almira, dau. Job Silsby of Acworth, N. H. Chn.: *Emily*,⁸ b. Mar. 13, 1818, d. May 12, 1825; *Sarah*, b. Apr. 1, 1820, m. Lorenzo D. Smith; *Curtis W.*, b. Dec. 16, 1821, d. in Warren, Jan. 24, 1844, unm.; *Laura Parkhurst*, b. Dec. 22, 1824, m. Apr. 26, 1846, Schuyler T. Van Deusen; *John Clark*, b. Aug. 16, 1826, m. Aug. 29, 1853, Susan, dau. Denslow Upham; Chn.: *Mary W.*,⁹ Mardis, John, Susan; *Windsor*, b. Aug. 26, 1828, m. 1850, Mary A. Powers, res. Elkland, Pa.; *Emily Sophia*, b. Feb. 28, 1830, m. George H. Lathrop; *Orrin Scott*, b. Mar. 21, 1832, m. Oct. 2, 1855, Mary Amoret Peters; *Aaron Rising*, b. June 1, 1834, d. Mar. 4, 1904, m. Jan. 19, 1869, Marietta E. Webster, res. Fitzwilliam, N. H.



- iii. MARY, m. David Powers.
- iv. LAURA, m. Dr. John Parkhurst.
- v. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 23, 1801; colonel; d. at Natick, Mass., May 17, 1879; m. Jan. 1, 1822, Abigail Read.
- 7. vi. HUZZIAL, b. Feb. 19, 1802.
- vii. SALMON, b. July 9, 1804; Methodist minister; d. Sept. 9, 1885; m. Dec. 24, 1828, Jerusha Willard.
- viii. HORACE, b. Oct. 19, 1806; d. Apr. 4, 1858; m. Oct. 11, 1831, Achsah Richardson of Warren, Vt., dau. James and Adah (Hinds) Richardson, b. Mar. 6, 1810, d. Oct. 20, 1875.
- 7. HUZZIAL⁷ GLEASON (*Windsor*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Langdon, N. H., Feb. 19, 1802; res. in Warren, Vt. and W. where he died, July 3, 1889.
He married, June 27, 1827, Emily H., dau. James and Adah (Hinds) Richardson of Warren, b. Feb. 4, 1804; d. Apr. 1, 1882.
Children:
 - 8. i. RICHARDSON JAMES,⁸ b. Dec. 28, 1828.
 - ii. JOSLIN CARLISLE, b. Oct. 23, 1831; res. Montpelier, Vt.; d. May 9, 1896; m. Dec. 12, 1860, Ellen J., dau. Oramel H. Smith, b. May 3, 1836.
 - iii. EMILY MARTHA, b. Feb. 15, 1835; d. Sept. 14, 1897, unm. A successful teacher.
 - iv. LOUIS POMEROY, b. Sept. 15, 1841; d. Aug. 17, 1907; merchant, Montpelier, Vt.; m. Feb. 22, 1870, A. Louise Timothy of Ransomville, N. Y., b. Oct. 5, 1845. Chn.: *Carlisle Joslin*,⁹ b. Oct. 27, 1874; *Fred Elijah*, b. Mar. 17, 1883.
- 8. RICHARDSON JAMES⁸ GLEASON (*Huzzial*,⁷ *Windsor*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Dec. 28, 1828; merchant; elected town clerk, June, 1855, he has had that office continuously to this date (1908); treas., 1857 to 1904; Rep., 1890-91.
He married, Mar. 31, 1856, Mary L., dau. Crowell and Almira (Pease) Matthews, b. Aug. 2, 1836.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
 - i. HERBERT CARLISLE,⁹ b. Apr. 20, 1857; m. Feb. 23, 1886, Mary P. Timothy; merchant; res. Montpelier, Vt.
 - ii. MARY EMILIE, b. July 4, 1864.
 - iii. JENNIE MATTHEWS, b. July 2, 1870; d. July 6, 1908.
 - iv. LOUISE RICHARDSON, b. Nov. 7, 1872.
- 1. DARIUS⁶ GLEASON, son of Moses and Beulah (Houghton, Gleason, was born Dec. 28, 1772. The line is perhaps (*Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹). Darius⁶ sett. in Rochester⁵ Vt., and died there, Aug. 17, 1863.
He married (1) Feb. 10, 1805, Melinda Pierce, b. Oct. 25, 1780; d. Mar. 12, 1812; (2) Oct. 27, 1812, Anna Russell, b. Nov. 3, 1782; d. May 30, 1841.
Children:
 - i. ORILLA,⁷ b. Nov. 11, 1805.
 - ii. ACENATH, b. Feb. 6, 1808; m. ——— Frazer.
 - iii. HORACE, b. Apr. 8, 1809.
 - iv. NATHANIEL NELSON, b. July 26, 1814.
 - v. ABIGAIL GLAZIER, b. May 14, 1816; d. Jan. 13, 1869.



- vi. DANIEL WARREN, b. July 25, 1818; d. June 10, 1819.
- vii. DAVID, b. May 11, 1820; for many years a resident of W.; private Co. B. 13th Vt. Vols.; d. in Wtby., Vt., May 26, 1899; m. (1) Nov. 9, 1848, Jane A., dau. Ziba Rice, b. Jan. 18, 1821; d. July 6, 1880; (2) May 8, 1882, Mrs. Adaline A. (Murray) Kennedy, b. Oct. 29, 1836.
- viii. SARAH RUSSELL, b. May 1, 1822; m. ——— Pease.
- ix. OLIVE WARREN, b. Mar. 26, 1824; m. C. J. Joslin of Freeman, Kansas.
- x. HARRIET ANN, b. Oct. 31, 1826; m. Feb. 3, 1852, James Seymour Newcomb.
- xi. LOUISA JANE, b. May 6, 1829; m. May 16, 1847, William F. Newcomb.

SAMUEL GLEASON, JR., was a resident of W., 1847 and later. He married, Parney L., dau. James E. Dow, and rem. to Berlin, Vt.

Children:

- i. EMELINE, m. Arthur Stickney of Berlin.
- ii. LOUISA, m. Frank Barrett of Wtby.
- iii. AUGUSTA.

GOODRICH.

GEORGE GOODRICH, son of Joseph and Sarah (Glidden) Goodrich, was born in Brookfield, Vt., Apr. 10, 1841; came to W. as a clerk in the store of Jones & Ward, 1864; rem., Mar. 1872 and sett., 1876, in Chelsea, Vt.

He married, Sept. 21, 1869, Lausanna S., dau. Martin and Sophia D. Paine, b. in Brookfield, Feb. 24, 1842; d. at Chelsea, Nov. 5, 1897.

Children:

- i. MAY L., b. Sept. 21, 1871; m. Dec. 6, 1893, C. P. Dickinson of Chelsea, Vt.
- ii. BEN A., b. Dec. 1, 1875; res. Chelsea, Vt.
- iii. LOREN J., b. Aug. 19, 1877; res. Stockton, Cal.
- iv. CHARLES M., b. July 9, 1879; m. Feb. 22, 1904, Zilla Smith.

GRANDY.

1. ELIJAH² GRANDY (*Robert*¹) was in W. in Oct., 1793, coming from Reading, Vt. It is probable he was a brother of Robert Grandy of that town, and that both were of the Northfield, Mass., family of that name. Perhaps they were sons of Robert of Salisbury, N. H., Northfield, Mass. and Chesterfield, N. H., and this seems probable as there was a Robert, Sr., in Reading, 1791.

Elijah married (1) Elizabeth ———, who d. Mar. 8, 1797; (2) July 5, 1798, Bathsheba, dau. Joseph and Anna (Pike) Hamilton, b. Dec. 14, 1779.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GILBERT,³ b. Nov. 10, 1795; went West and had a family.
- ii. BETSEY, b. Mar. 4, 1797.
- iii. ELIJAH, b. Sept. 15, 1799; m. (1) Sept. 21, 1820, Mary A. Thayer; (2) Jan. 22, 1836, Lucy (Palmer), widow Wm. Wheeler; res. for a time in Warren, and moved to the West, it is said.



- iv. PERCIS, b. Feb. 16, 1801; m. Jan. 22, 1821, William³ Wait 2d.
- v. JERUSHA, b. May 24, 1804; m. Moses Palmer.
- vi. CHAUNCEY, b. Mar. 15, 1806; went West and had a family.
- vii. infant, b. Jan., 1808, and d. same day.

1. ROBERT² GRANDY (*Robert¹*) of Reading, Vt., 1791, and Windsor, Vt.; perhaps bro. of Elijah.

He married, Dec. 2, 1785, Lydia, dau. Stephen Butterfield, b. Nov. 15, 1768.

Children, born in Reading, Vt.:

- i. LYDIA,³ b. Nov. 14, 1786; m. Stewart Hamilton of W.
- ii. ROBERT, b. June 10, 1790.
- iii. CALVIN, b. Mar. 17, 1792; d. Apr. 25, 1859; res. in Fayston, Vt., and had chn.: *Louisa,⁴ Lucinda, Lorenzo, Ziba B., Cyrus E., Cordelia.*
- iv. SALLY, b. June 4, 1794; d. Sept. 8, 1795.
- v. SALLY, b. May 11, 1797; m. Feb. 29, 1816, Asahel Rider.
- vi. LUCY, b. Dec. 16, 1798; m. (2) Daniel Shepherd.
- 2. vii. BEZALEEL, b. Feb. 20, 1801.
- 3. viii. IRA, b. Jan. 23, 1802.
- ix. JASON, sett. in Warren, Vt.

2. BEZALEEL³ GRANDY (*Robert,² Robert¹*) was born in Reading, Vt., Feb. 20, 1801; res. in W. and Fayston, Vt.

He married Dorothy, prob. dau. Aaron and Polly Quimby.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,⁴ b. 1839; priv. Co. B. 13th Vt. Vols.; cooper; d. June, 1895; m. Nov. 24, 1864, Luana, dau. Stephen C. and Angeline (Lockwood) Parker, b. Nov. 18, 1842. Chn.: *Angie,⁵ b. Mar. 30, 1868; Frank, b. July 21, 1870; George S., b. and d. 1870; Laura M., b. May 3, 1874, d. Sept. 17, 1874.*
- ii. MELVINA, b. abt. 1843; m. Apr. 5, 1870, George D. Parker of Warren, Vt.

3. IRA³ GRANDY (*Robert,² Robert¹*) was born Jan. 23, 1802; died Aug. 13, 1871; lived in Warren, Vt.

He married, Mar. 6, 1842, Rebecca, dau. Josiah and Abigail (Cary) Campbell, b. Feb. 6, 1820; d. Jan. 6, 1908.

Children:

- i. CLARENCE A.,⁴ bapt. 1844; m. Oct. 22, 1870, Lizzie Ormsbee.
 - ii. EDWIN M., d. Jan. 9, 1892, ae. 46.
 - iii. LORA ANN, d. Nov. 17, 1885, ae. 36.
 - iv. EVA JANE, d. May 4, 1887, ae. 31.
- Also three others who d. very young.

GRAVES.

JOHN GRAVES came from St. Johnsbury, Vt., and sett. in W. He married, Mar. 18, 1889, Jessie B., dau. Charles F. and Aurilla P. (Benton) Ramsay, b. in W., Dec. 27, 1869.

Children:

- i. William.
- ii. Elvin Sidney, b. Oct. 20, 1903.



GREEN.

1. THOMAS¹ GREEN of Swanzey, N. H.; Rev. soldier, wounded at Bunker Hill, where he fought under Stark; came to W. abt. 1800, perhaps by way of Bennington, Vt.; purchased the Heaton Mills at Irasville which were for many years after known as Green's Mills; resided also for a time in Fayston, Vt.; died Apr. 29, 1813, *ae.* 60.

He married at Swanzey, Mar. 2, 1780, Lydia, sister of Joel Foster, who m. (2) Nov. 3, 1814, Rev. Jotham Carpenter.

Children, born in Swanzey, N. H.:

- i. THOMAS, b. Dec. 16, 1782.
- ii. SETH, b. Mar. 17, 1784; m. (1) Apr. 29, 1804, Betsey Batt of Bennington, Vt., from whom he was divorced, 1817 (she d. May 27, 1866, *ae.* 81), and m. (2) Nov. 28, 1817, Achsah Blaisdell. An infant child, b. May 27, 1805, d. June 9, 1805.
- iii. ELISHA, m. Apr. 13, 1809, Abigail Wood.
2. iv. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 6, 1791.
- v. ELEANOR, m. Dec. 5, 1816, Henry Dana.
- vi. Probably another dau.

2. JOSEPH² GREEN (Thomas¹) was born in Swanzey, N. H., Mar. 6, 1791; miller; died Mar. 14, 1867.

He married, Sept. 18, 1814, Anna, dau. Dr. Simeon and Abiah (Thompson) Stoddard, b. Mar. 17, 1790; d. July 15, 1867.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. JOSEPH,³ b. Nov. 2, 1815; d. Apr. 13, 1839, unm.
- ii. SARAH, b. Aug. 17, 1817; m. Sept. 11, 1849, Charles E. Bigelow.
- iii. ROMEO WADSWORTH, b. Aug. 8, 1819; d. Mar. 29, 1866; m. (1) Helen B. Lewis, d. Mar. 6, 1864; (2) Feb. 11, 1866, Laura C. Wilson.
- iv. ANNA LAVONE, b. July 7, 1821; m. Nov. 29, 1846, William McAllister.
- v. JEROME WESLEY, b. Nov. 20, 1823; d. Oct. 8, 1842.
- vi. THOMAS SHERIDAN, b. Sept. 8, 1827; d. Apr. 20, 1830.
- vii. LUCIA A., b. Mar. 12, 1830; m. May 1, 1851, Andrew C. Brown of Montpelier. Chn.: *Ella Lavone*,⁴ b. May 28, 1854; *Romeo E.*, b. Sept. 18, 1859, d. July 6, 1860; *Rome Green*, b. June 15, 1862; *Edwin E. C.*, b. Jan. 22, 1865; *Joseph Green*, b. Nov. 21, 1866.
- viii. LYDIA A., b. Nov. 10, 1832; d. Apr. 10, 1849.

GREENE.

1. JOHN¹ GREENE, son of Richard and Mary (Hooker) Greene, was born in Bowdige Hill, Gillingham, Co. Dorset, Eng., abt. 1590; surgeon; was in Boston, Mass., June 3, 1635; went to Salem, Mass., and soon to Providence, R. I., with Roger Williams of whose ch. he was one of 12 original members. Rem. to Warwick, R. I., where he d. Jan., 1659.

He married (1) Nov. 4, 1619, Joanna Tattershall; (2) wid. Alice Daniels; (3) abt. 1644, Phillippa ———, who d. Mar. 11, 1687.



Children:

- i. JOHN,² bapt. Aug. 15, 1620; d. Nov. 27, 1708; m. abt. 1648, Anne Mary.
 - ii. PETER, bapt. Mar. 10, 1621-2; d. 1659; m. Mary Gorton.
 - iii. RICHARD, bapt. Mar. 25, 1624; d. young.
 2. iv. JAMES, bapt. June 21, 1626.
 - v. THOMAS, bapt. June 4, 1628; d. June 5, 1717; m. June 30, 1659, Elizabeth Barton.
 - vi. JONE, bapt. Oct. 3, 1630; m. John Hade.
 - vii. MARY, bapt. May 19, 1633; m. abt. 1654, James Sweet.
2. JAMES² GREENE (*John*¹) was bapt. at Salisbury, Eng., June 21, 1626, and came with his parents; freeman at Warwick, R. I., 1647; town clerk, 1661; in Assembly ten years, 1660-75; his house was burned in King Philip's War and he went to Portsmouth, R. I., but ret'd. to Warwick, and died Apr. 27, 1698.

He married (1) abt. 1658, Deliverance, dau. Robert Potter, b. 1637; d. 1664; (2) Aug. 3, 1665, Elizabeth, dau. John Anthony of Portsmouth, R. I.

Children:

3. i. JAMES,³ b. June 6, 1659.
 - ii. MARY, b. Sept. 28, 1660; m. Feb. 19, 1684-5, James Reynolds.
 - iii. ELISHA, b. Mar. 17, 1662; d. young.
 - iv. SARAH, b. Aug. 26, 1663-4; m. Henry Reynolds.
 - v. PETER, b. Aug. 25, 1666; m. Feb. 12, 1695, Elizabeth Slocum.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 17, 1668; m. Francis Reynolds.
 - vii. JOHN, b. Feb. 1, 1670; d. young.
 - viii. JABEZ, b. May 17, 1673; d. Oct. 1, 1741; m. (1) Mar. 17, 1697-8, Mary Barton; (2) Grace Whitman.
 - ix. DAVID, b. June 24, 1677; d. Jan. 31, 1761-2; m. (1) Mary Slocum; (2) Sarah Barber.
 - x. THOMAS, b. Nov. 11, 1682, in Portsmouth, R. I.; d. young.
 - xi. JOHN, b. Sept. 30, 1685; d. Dec. 8, 1757; m. Feb. 16, 1709-10, Mary Allen.
 - xii. SUSANNAH, b. May 24, 1688; m. Feb. 1, 1712, Joseph Hull, Jr.
3. JAMES³ GREENE (*James*,² *John*¹) was born in Warwick, R. I., June 6, 1659; freeman, June 26, 1683; Capt.; deputy, 1696; died Mar. 12, 1712.

He married, Jan. 29, 1688-9, Mary, dau. Capt. John Fones of Newport, R. I., who d. Mar. 20, 1721, ae. 50.

Children, born in Warwick, R. I.:

- i. FONES,⁴ b. Mar. 23, 1689-90; d. July 29, 1758; m. (1) Mar. 15, 1710-11, Dinah Battey; (2) Feb. 5, 1712-13, Rebecca Tibbetts.
- ii. JAMES, b. Apr. 2, 1692; d. Apr. 17, 1758; m. (1) Roby Carr; (2) Susannah ———.
- iii. MARY, b. Mar. 16, 1695; d. Oct. 21, 1695.
- iv. DANIEL, b. Apr. 7, 1696.
4. v. ELISHA, b. Aug. 5, 1698.
- vi. DELIVERANCE, b. Feb. 12, 1700-1; m. John Holden.
- vii. MARY, b. Sept. 25, 1703; m. Jan. 23, 1724, Resolved Rhodes.
- viii. JOHN, b. Feb. 26, 1705-6; d. Dec. 8, 1757, unm.
- ix. JEREMIAH, b. Dec. 16, 1708; d. Apr. 17, 1758; m. Aug. 13, 1749, Anne Wylis.
- x. SAMUEL, b. June 8, 1711; d. Feb. 18, 1788; m. (1) Mary Whitford; (2) May 19, 1752, wid. Elizabeth Stanbrough.



4. ELISHA⁴ GREENE (*James*,³ *James*,² *John*¹) was born in Warwick, R. I., Aug. 5, 1698; called "Elder"; blacksmith; res. Cranston, R. I.; ordained as Baptist minister, July 30, 1764; died at Gloucester, R. I., 1780.

He married (1) Sept. 26, 1723, Martha, dau. James Brown, b. Oct. 12, 1703; d. July 27, 1725; (2) Mar. 13, 1727, Abigail, wid. Arthur Fenner and dau. John Dexter, b. Apr. 26, 1696; d. Jan. 11, 1770.

Children:

- i. JAMES,⁵ b. Sept. 15, 1724.
- ii. ELISHA, b. 1728; d. Mar. 13, 1776; m. 1750, Hannah Gorton.
- iii. ABIGAIL, m. Mar. 21, 1767, Capt. Solomon Owens.

5. JAMES⁵ GREENE (*Elisha*,⁴ *James*,³ *James*,² *John*¹) was born in Providence, R. I., Sept. 15, 1724; merchant; deacon; died at Gloucester, R. I., soon after 1782.

He married (1) Dec. 12, 1745, Freelope, dau. Elder Thomas Burlingame, b. 1727; d. Mar. 6, 1751; (2) Sept. 4, 1754, Abigail Freeley of Newport who d. bef. 1780; (3) Aug. 19, 1784, Susannah Lynch at Portsmouth.

Children:

6. i. DANIEL,⁶ b. Oct. 10, 1747.
- ii. ELISHA, b. abt. 1748.
- iii. JOSIAH, b. abt. 1750; his will, dated Dec. 21, 1790, was proved Jan. 28, 1791; m. Susannah Vaughn.
- iv. JOHN MORLEY, b. 1760; d. after 1822.
- v. THOMAS, b. 1766; m. Susannah Blackmar.
- vi. SUSANNAH, m. (1) Nov. 6, 1791, Dr. Nathaniel Richmond; (2) Sept. 11, 1795 (?), Benjamin Adams.

6. DANIEL⁶ GREENE (*James*,⁵ *Elisha*,⁴ *James*,³ *James*,² *John*¹) was born Oct. 10, 1747, prob. in Providence, R. I.; sett. in Claremont, N. H., where he d. 1815.

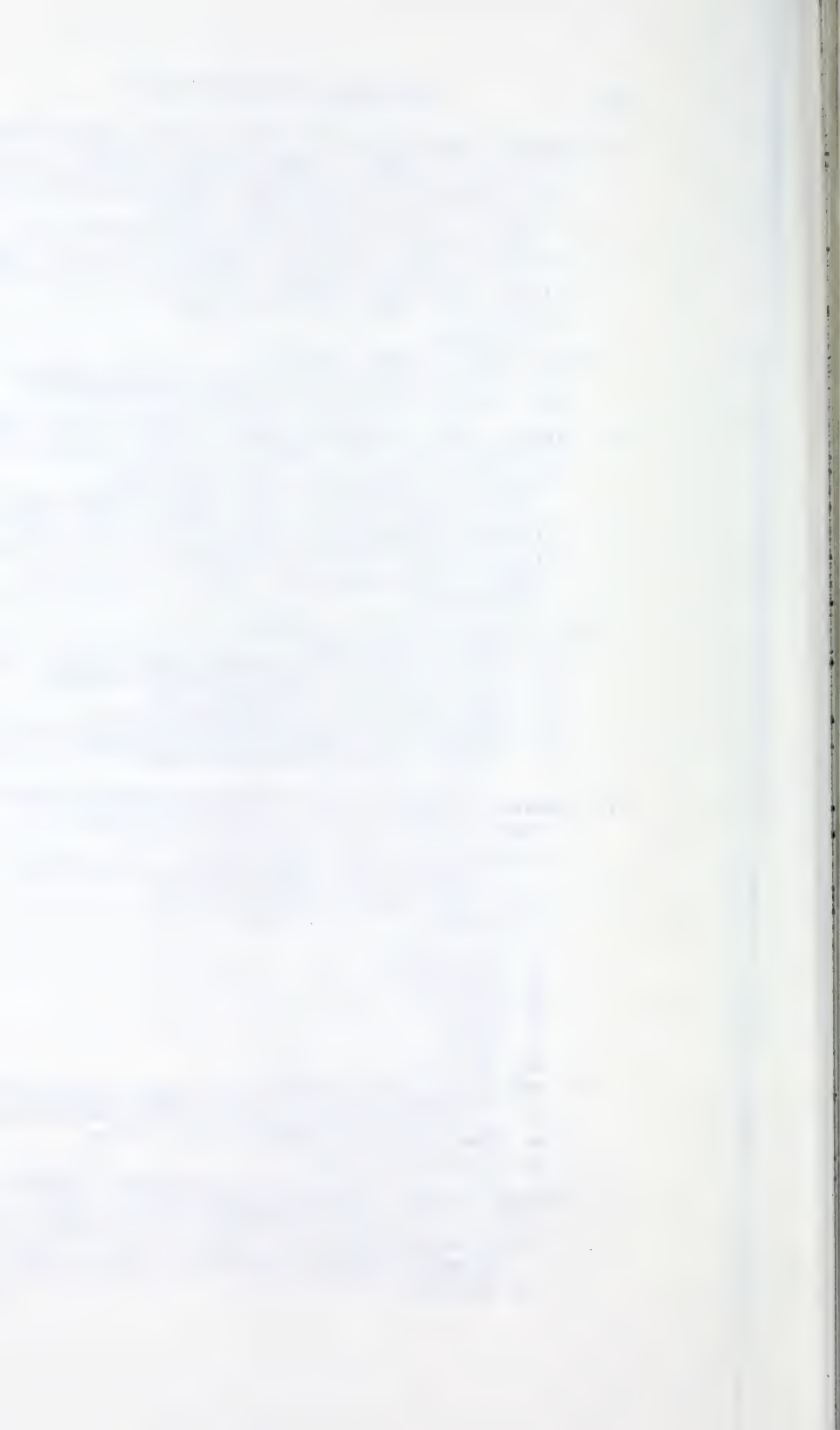
He married, abt. 1766, Rebecca, dau. Rufus Barton, b. at Warwick, R. I., July 16, 1746.

Children:

- i. FREELOVE.⁷
- ii. CATHARINE.
- iii. PHOEBE.
- iv. MARTHA.
- v. NANCY.
- vi. MARY.
- vii. REBECCA.
7. viii. JAMES, b. Mar. 20, 1779.
- ix. ELISHA BARTON, b. Apr. 7, 1786; soldier, 1812; d. in Lawrence Co., Ohio, Sept. 30, 1845; m. 1807, Lydia McLaughlin.
- x. CYRUS DANIEL, b. 1789; d. Aug. 12, 1824.
- xi. MANDANA, b. 1789.

7. JAMES⁷ GREENE (*Daniel*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *Elisha*,⁴ *James*,³ *James*,² *John*¹) was born in Claremont, N. H., Mar. 20, 1779; Capt. in 24th U. S. Inf., War 1812; died Feb. 7, 1817.

He married, Jan. 2, 1802, Mercy Nelson, b. Mar. 2, 1780; d. Oct., 1866.



Children:

- i. EPAMINONDAS,⁸ b. 1803; d. 1844, unm.
 - ii. CONTENT, b. 1805; d. 1862, unm.
 8. iii. DANIEL, b. 1807.
 - iv. HANNAH, b. 1809; m. 1834, George Ray.
 - v. JAMES, b. 1810; m. Mehitable Shattuck.
 - vi. ALBERT G., b. 1812; m. 1836, Charlotte S. Blush.
 - vii. REBECCA M., b. 1815; m. Capt. Milton G. Bostwick.
8. DANIEL⁸ GREENE (*James,⁷ Daniel,⁶ James,⁵ Elisha,⁴ James,³ James,² John¹*) was born in Claremont, N. H., 1807; sett. in Waterbury, Vt., and died in 1882.
He married, 1832, Katharine Parker.
Children, born in Waterbury, Vt.:
- i. JULIA S.,⁹ m. Harvey H. Collins.
 9. ii. FRANKLIN J., b. Dec. 11, 1834.
 - iii. ERASTUS P.
 - iv. WELTHEA R.
 - v. CHARLES J.
9. FRANKLIN J.⁹ GREENE (*Daniel,⁸ James,⁷ Daniel,⁶ James,⁵ Elisha,⁴ James,³ James,² John¹*) was born in Waterbury, Vt., Dec. 11, 1834; sett. in W. and operated a starch factory and lumber mills; died Jan. 30, 1892.
He married (1) Carrie, dau. Elijah and Anne Smith of Nfd., who d. June 16, 1860; (2) Mar. 8, 1863, Jennie M., dau. Ira and Nancy (Gladding) Ashley, b. May 8, 1843.
She m. (2) Francis A. Boyce.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. FRANK,¹⁰ b. June 16, 1860; d. young.
 - ii. CARRIE, b. June 16, 1860; d. young.
 - iii. CARRIE M., b. Aug. 22, 1866; m. May 14, 1908, James Thallon of Green Cove Springs, Florida.
 10. iv. CHARLES J., b. Nov. 6, 1870.
 - v. FRANK J., b. Jan. 16, 1876; m. Aug. 27, 1907, Jessie B. Wheeler of Wtby.
10. CHARLES J.¹⁰ GREENE (*Franklin J.,⁹ Daniel,⁸ James,⁷ Daniel,⁶ James,⁵ Elisha,⁴ James,³ James,² John¹*) was born in Waitsfield, Nov. 6, 1870; merchant.
He married, Mar. 3, 1903, Luna B., dau. Allen S. Howe of Fayston, Vt.
Ch.:
- i. CLIFTON FRANK,¹¹ b. Apr. 1, 1908, in W.

GREGORY.

1. JOHN² GREGORY, son of Samuel,¹ was born at Norwalk, Conn., Nov. 18, 1810; painter, Universalist minister, editor, farmer; died at Northfield, Vt., Sept. 25, 1881.
He married (1) Ellen Bantan; (2) Marie, dau. Jesse Averill.
- Children:
2. i. JOSEPH D.,³ b. Mar. 21, 1832.
 - ii. MARIE, m. Charles Tilden of Northfield.
 - iii. MINA, m. ——— Slayton of Chicago, Ill.



2. JOSEPH D.³ GREGORY (*John*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Coopers-town, N. Y., Mar. 21, 1832; sett. in Nfd.; ry. engineer; farmer, after 1865; soldier in Civil War, 1861-5.

He married, Apr. 23, 1853, Laura L., dau. James and Ellen (Eaton) Cutting of Haverhill, N. H., b. June 29, 1834.

Children, born in Northfield, Vt.:

- i. JOHN W.,⁴ b. July 13, 1854; lawyer in W. from 1879; died Sept. 14, 1907; married (1) Sept. 20, 1880, Lucy F. dau. Jonathan H. and Ellen (Merriam) Hastings, b. Jan. 4, 1859, d. Aug. 1, 1896; (2) June 7, 1904, Mrs. Ida J. (Miller) LaDue, dau. Edmund W. Miller. No issue.
- ii. JAMES E., b. June 16, 1859; m. Emma Tuttle; res. Williams-town, Vt.
- iii. HATTIE M., b. May 26, 1862; m. Frank Godfrey of Williams-town.

HADLEY.

1. AMOS¹ HADLEY was born Dec. 24, 1788. His children were born in Pomfret, Vt., but he came later to W. where he died, Jan. 22, 1877. He settled first on German Flats, Fayston, and gave the place its name from his own nationality, it is said.

He married Lydia Eastman, who d. Apr. 13, 1857, ae. 77. Children:

- i. GEORGE L., b. Apr. 4, 1815; m. Emily Newton; sett. in Morristown, Vt.
 - ii. SAMUEL E., b. Mar. 31, 1818.
 - iii. BETSEY E., b. Feb. 14, 1821; m. Mar. 9, 1841, Robert Campbell.
 - iv. ASCENATH E., b. Nov. 14, 1824; m. (1) Mar. 23, 1840, Joseph Farr; soon divorced, and m. (2) Nov. 16, 1863, John W. Richardson.
 - v. MOSES E., b. Mar. 26, 1826.
2. SAMUEL E.² HADLEY (*Amos*¹) was born in Pomfret, Vt., Mar. 31, 1818, and died at Holyoke, Mass., Mar. 25, 1850. He married, Feb. 2, 1840, Ardelia E., dau. Daniel and Dorothy (Godfrey) Shepherd, b. Jan. 12, 1819; d. Dec. 11, 1860.

Children:

- i. LANGDON SAMUEL, b. Nov. 6, 1840; d. Dec. 30, 1863; priv. Co. C. 32nd Wis. Vols.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 17, 1842; d. Aug. 13, 1844.
 - iii. MYRON N., d. Mar. 4, 1845, ae. 4 weeks.
 - iv. CHARLES M., d. Jan. 8, 1851, ae. 4 yrs., 10 m., 28 days.
3. MOSES E.² HADLEY (*Amos*¹) was born in Pomfret, Vt., Mar. 26, 1826; died at W., Oct. 28, 1892; Rep., 1874-5; selectman, 1867. His farm was in lots 127 and 128. He married (1) Mar. 6, 1856, Ann J., dau. Thomas and Hannah (Cheney) Prentis, b. Sept. 13, 1831; d. July 3, 1875; (2) June 30, 1877, Mrs. Belinda E. McAllister, b. at Coventry, N. H., Oct. 31, 1824, dau. Benj. R. and Betsey Davis. She d. Feb. 2, 1898.

Child, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LUCIA A., b. June 5, 1864; m. June 4, 1890, Pearl B. Gaylord.



HAMILTON

1. JOSEPH¹ HAMILTON was a Rev. soldier from Brookfield, Mass., but it is doubtful to which one of the several branches of the Hamilton family in that town he belongs. He went to Cornish, N. H., bef. 1792, and came to W. bef. Oct., 1795. He died Mar. 18, 1828, his tombstone says aged 79, but U. S. Pension records show that in 1821 he gave his age as 70.

He married, Sept. 2, 1779, Anna, dau. Samuel and Mehitable Pike, b. in Brookfield, Oct. 20, 1757.

Children:

- i. BATHSHEBA,² b. Dec. 14, 1779, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. July 5, 1798, Elijah Grandy.
- ii. ELISHA, b. Dec. 8, 1781; bot. land in Fayston, Vt., 1805.
- iii. MARY, b. Feb. 4, 1784; d. July 15, 1806.
2. iv. STEWART, b. June 12, 1786.
- v. NEWELL, b. Apr. 29, 1789; his father was aptd. adm. of his est. June 30, 1814.
- vi. GEORGE, b. in Cornish, N. H., Dec. 14, 1792.
3. vii. JOSEPH, b. in W., Oct. 5, 1795.
- viii. ANNA, b. Mar. 10, 1798; d. June 16, 1816, "Snow from morning till night," says ch. record.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 23, 1800; m. Oct. 17, 1836, James Corning Fargo.

2. STEWART² HAMILTON (*Joseph*¹) was born in Brookfield, Mass., June 12, 1786; sett. in W. on lot 79; died Sept. 28, 1851.

He married Lydia, dau. Robert and Lydia (Butterfield) Grandy, who was born Nov. 14, 1786, and d. Mar. 13, 1873.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. child,³ d. 1822.
 - ii. LYDIA, b. June 25, 1824; m. Oct. 27, 1840, Samuel Long.
3. JOSEPH² HAMILTON (*Joseph*¹) was born in W., Oct. 5, 1795; res. on Palmer Hill and moved away about 1835.

He married Miranda ———.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ALONZO,³ b. Oct. 28, 1821.
- ii. LORINDA, b. Oct. 23, 1822.
- iii. ADELAID, b. May 18, 1824.
- iv. MARIA, b. Sept. 29, 1825.
- v. CAROLINE, b. Mar. 5, 1827.
- vi. GEORGE, b. Dec. 24, 1828.
- vii. JOSEPH NEWELL, b. Jan. 11, 1831.

HAND.

ANSON HAND was a voter in 1815-16, but during the latter year sold his land and rem. to Albany, Vt.

HARRIS.

JARVIS C. HARRIS, son of Daniel and Nancy Harris, was born in Moretown, Vt.; carpenter; at various times a resident of W.

He married (1) Aug. 10, 1863, Mary A., dau. William Somerville; (2) Anna Donnelly.



Children:

- i. LETTIE.
- ii. MARY A., b. Apr. 18, 1877.
- iii. LUCY ELLEN, b. May 14, 1882.
- iv. WILLIAM LESTER, b. Aug. 10, 1886.
- v. FREDERICK JOHN, b. Aug. 10, 1886.

HASTINGS.

1. THOMAS¹ HASTINGS came from Ipswich, Eng., in 1634; sett. in Watertown, Mass.; Rep., 1673; deacon; died 1685.

He married (1) Susan ———, who d. Jan. 20, 1651; (2) Apr., 1651, Margaret, dau. William Cheney.

Children, born in Watertown, Mass.:

2. i. THOMAS,² b. July 1, 1652.
- ii. JOHN, b. Mar. 1, 1654; m. June 18, 1679, Abigail Hammond.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 8, 1655; drowned, 1669.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 12, 1657; m. Nov. 21, 1682, Ruth Rice.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 9, 1659; m. Elizabeth Graves; (2) Mary
- vi. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 25, 1661; m. Mary Neverson.
- vii. HEPZIBAH, b. Jan. 31, 1663; m. June 21, 1680 (?), William Bond of Watertown.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 12, 1665; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1687, Lydia Church; (2) Apr. 24, 1694, Elizabeth Neverson; (3) July 10, 1701, Sarah Coolidge.

2. THOMAS² HASTINGS (*Thomas¹*) was born in Watertown, Mass., July 1, 1652; sett. in Deerfield, Mass., bef. King Philip's War, but rem. to Hatfield, Mass. after the War; physician and teacher of the first school in Hatfield; died July 23, 1712.

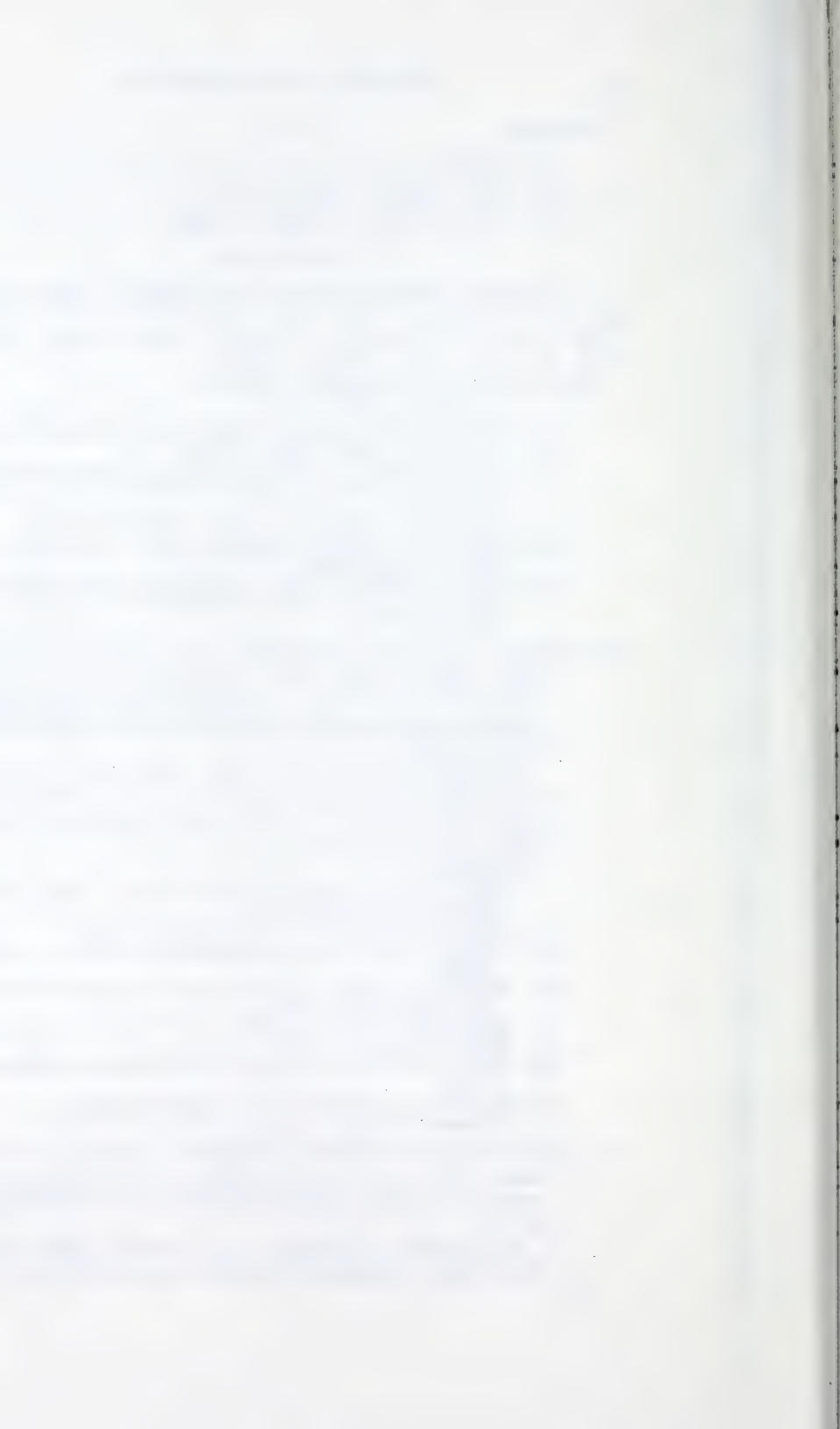
He married (1) Oct. 10, 1672, Anna, dau. John Hawks, who d. Oct. 25, 1705; (2) Feb. 14, 1706, Mary, dau. of Daniel Burt, who m. (2) May 17, 1713, Samuel Belding, and d. Apr. 13, 1754.

Children:

- i. MARGARET,³ b. July 7, 1674; m. May 7, 1707, Nathaniel Evarts of Guilford, Conn.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 19, 1677; m. Samuel Gillett.
- iii. THOMAS, b. Sept. 24, 1679; physician; m. Mar. 16, 1701, Mary Field.
- iv. HEPZIBAH, b. Apr. 16, 1682; m. Apr. 5, 1705, Jonathan Curtis of Northampton, Mass.
- v. MEHITABLE, b. Jan. 23, 1685; m. Nov. 25, 1714, John Burke.
3. vi. JOHN, b. Sept. 17, 1689.
- vii. SILENCE, b. Feb. 26, 1707; m. Josiah Hadlock of Williamsburg, Mass.
- viii. THANKFUL, b. May 5, 1711; d. July 15, 1711.
- ix. SYLVANUS, b. Sept. 10, 1712; d. Feb. 21, 1713.

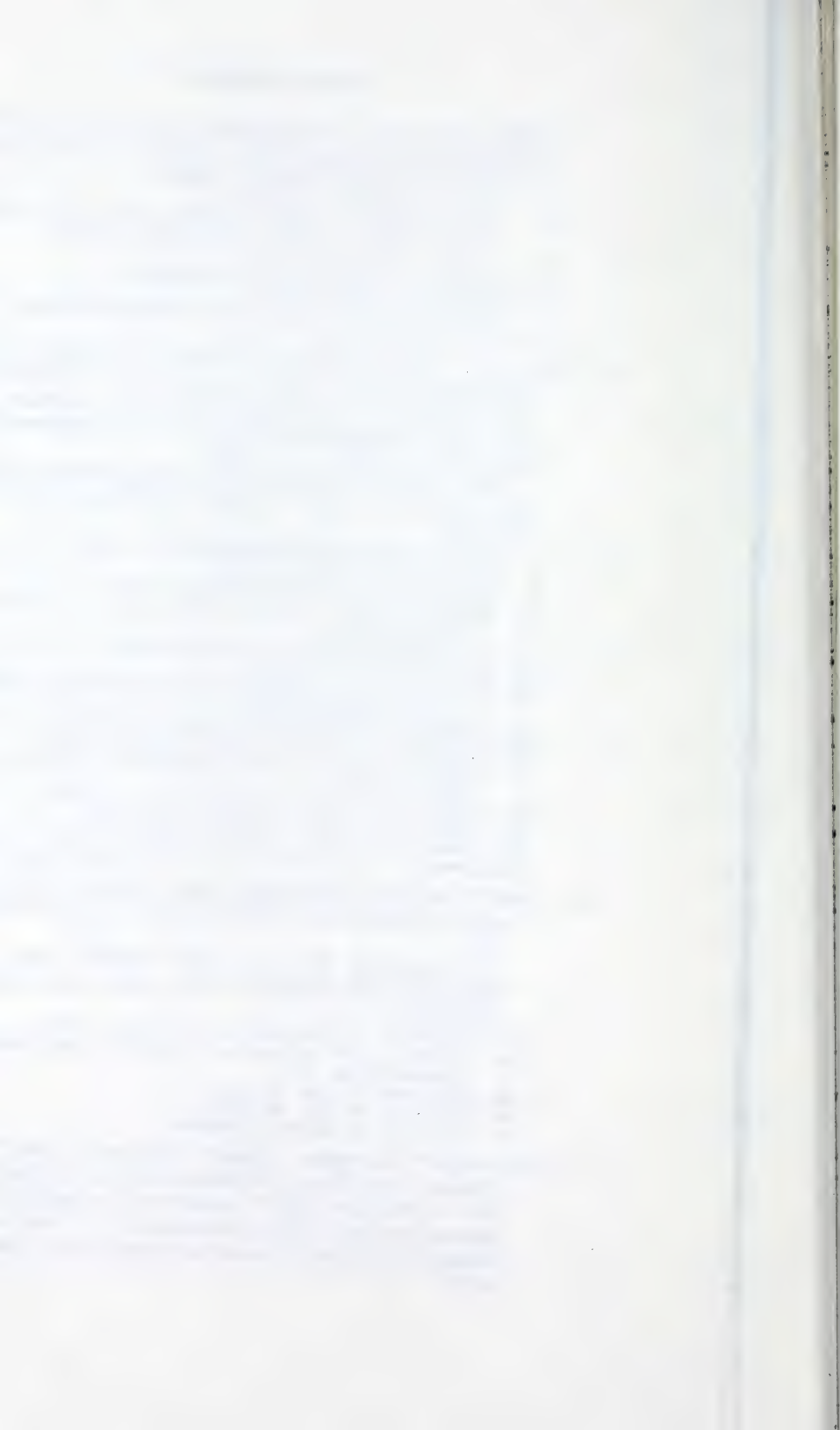
3. JOHN³ HASTINGS (*Thomas² Thomas¹*) was born in Hatfield Mass., Sept. 17, 1689; physician; at Fort Dummer, 1735; grantee and early settler of Number Four (Charlestown, N. H.).

He married (1) Lydia ———, who d. June 21, 1716. He is said to have had by her, two daughters, both of



whom died young. He married (2) July 4, 1720, Hannah, dau. Dea. John White, b. Mar. 26, 1695; d. Aug. 13, 1774.
Children, born in Hatfield, Mass.:

4. i. SYLVANUS,⁴ b. Mar. 22, 1721.
ii. JOHN, b. Nov. 14, 1722; m. Mrs. Süssannah, dau. Lieut. Moses Willard and wid. Capt. James Johnson.
iii. OLIVER, b. Nov. 22, 1724.
iv. LEMUEL, b. Feb. 5, 1727; m. Elizabeth ———.
v. HANNAH, b. July 8, 1729.
vi. LYDIA, b. Aug. 19, 1732; m. Col. William Heywood.
vii. MEHITABLE, b. 1735.
4. SYLVANUS⁴ HASTINGS (*John,³ Thomas,² Thomas¹*) was born in Hatfield, Mass., Mar. 22, 1721; sett. in Charlestown, N. H., where he was a substantial man; selectman, 1766-7 and 1772; commissioned Capt. by Gov. Wentworth, Dec. 26, 1767; died Jan. 12, 1806.
He married (1) Jemima, dau. Lieut. Moses Willard, b. June 29, 1728; d. Apr. 14, 1788; (2) Mary, wid. Ebenezer Putnam.
Children, born in Charlestown, N. H.:
 - i. SUSANNAH,⁵ b. May 29, 1746.
 - ii. OLIVER, b. Jan. 3, 1748; d. Sept., 1757.
 - iii. JEMIMA, b. Jan. 29, 1750; m. Nov. 30, 1783, Jedediah Rice of Charlestown.
 - iv. SYLVANUS, b. Mar. 23, 1752; m. Betsey ———.
5. v. JOHN, b. June 18, 1754.
vi. MOSES WILLARD, b. Nov. 6, 1756; d. July 31, 1834; m. Apr. 6, 1780, Jerusha Spencer.
vii. OLIVER, b. Mar. 14, 1759; d. Apr. 11, 1759.
viii. ELIZABETH, b. May 21, 1760; d. Aug. 21, 1761.
ix. OLIVER, b. June 10, 1762; physician; d. Oct. 3, 1823; m. Olive Reed.
x. HANNAH, b. Sept. 11, 1764; d. Nov. 16, 1817.
xi. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 1, 1767; d. same day.
xii. PHINEAS, b. Nov. 3, 1769; d. Aug. 23, 1777.
xiii. LAVINIA, b. Aug. 23, 1771; m. 1791, Capt. Joseph Parker.
5. JOHN⁵ HASTINGS (*Sylvanus,⁴ John,³ Thomas,² Thomas¹*) was born in Charlestown, N. H., June 18, 1754; died Mar. 14, 1813.
He married, Jan. 2, 1776, Miriam, dau. Jonathan Hammond of Swanzey, N. H., b. Jan. 23, 1755.
Children:
 - i. SOLEMITH,⁶ b. June 28, 1776; d. Sept., 1776.
 - ii. FANNY, b. Oct. 17, 1777; m. Jan. 24, 1799, Elias Olcott of Rockingham, Vt.
6. iii. GARINTER, b. July 25, 1779.
iv. SHELOMA, b. Apr. 13, 1781.
v. AUGUSTA, m. Edward Goddard.
6. GARINTER⁶ HASTINGS (*John,⁵ Sylvanus,⁴ John,³ Thomas,² Thomas¹*) was born in Charlestown, N. H., July 25, 1779; res. in Swanzey, N. H., until 1822, when he bought an interest in Green's Mills and sett. in W.; kept a tavern on present D. O. Joslin place for some years; died June 28, 1857.



He married, Mar. 7, 1802. Hannah, dau. Elias and Sibyl (Dutton) Olcott, b. in Rockingham, Vt., Feb. 13, 1784; d. Mar. 19, 1860.

Children:

7. i. WORTHY GARINTER, b. Aug. 24, 1803.
- ii. ELIZA F., b. Apr. 28, 1805; m. Apr. 27, 1828, Moses Ware of Brattleboro, Vt.
- iii. FANNY OLCOTT, b. Nov. 2, 1806; m. Aug. 5, 1828, John Stafford Campbell.
8. iv. YORRICK CARLISLE WEST, b. Aug. 7, 1808.
- v. GEORGE HILAND, b. June 14, 1810; m. Nancy ———. Chn., b. in Fayston, Vt.: *Electa*, Jan. 3, 1837; *Ezekiel*, Sept. 10, 1839; *Charles H.*, Apr. 14, 1840; *George W.*, Oct. 5, 1841; *Charles H.*, Apr. 17, 1842; *Charles R.*, Feb. 11, 1845; *John Hammond*, Sept. 29, 1847. The family rem. to Sparta, Mich.
- vi. MARIAN D., b. July 17, 1812; m. Nov. 29, 1835, Joseph O. Joslin.
- vii. SUSAN CARPENTER, b. Nov. 26, 1813; m. Feb. 21, 1836, John Wait.
- viii. CLARISSA WEBB, b. May 27, 1816; d. young.
- ix. JUSTUS P., b. Apr. 14, 1818; m. ——— Gregg.
- x. CLARISSA WEBB, b. July 22, 1820; m. Jan. 8, 1848, Seymour D. Graves of Johnson, Vt.
- xi. RODNEY D., b. Dec. 10, 1821; went West.
9. xii. JONATHAN HAMMOND, b. Feb. 12, 1824.
- xiii. MARIA A., b. Dec. 2, 1825; m. July 15, 1846, Joshua S. Dartt.

7. WORTHY GARINTER⁷ HASTINGS (*Garinter*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *John*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Swanzey, N. H., Aug. 24, 1803; came to W. with his father and rem. later to Fayston, Vt., where he died Jan. 8, 1841.

He married, Mar. 21, 1826, Mary, dau. Jonathan Lamson, b. 1809; d. at West Rutland, Vt., 1873.

Children, born in Fayston, Vt.:

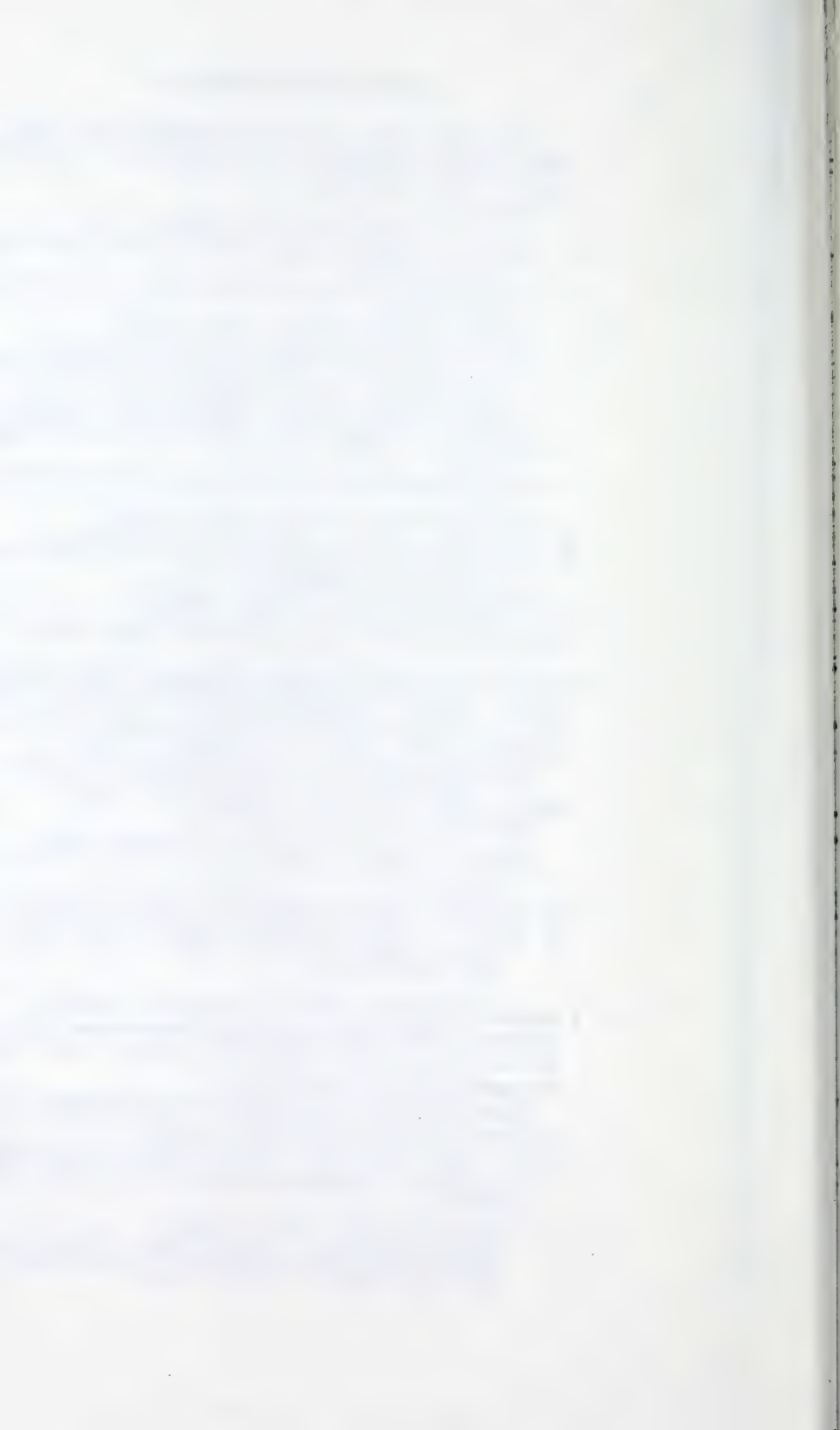
- i. MARIA,⁸ b. 1831; m. 1850, L. B. Marshall of Wtby.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 1834; m. Feb. 21, 1861, J. W. H. Tift of Ticonderoga, N. Y.
- iii. MARIAN, b. 1836; m. 1854, W. W. Burr of Rutland, Vt.
- iv. FANNY, b. 1838; m. 1855, Orin Ramsay of Ticonderoga, N. Y.
- v. WORTHY GARINTER, b. 1840; d. 1867; m. 1859, Anna Culver; res. West Rutland, Vt.

8. YORRICK CARLISLE WEST⁷ HASTINGS (*Garinter*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *John*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Swanzey, N. H., Aug. 7, 1808; died at Ayer, Mass., Nov. 19, 1899; for many years a resident of W.

He married (1) 1833, Maria P. Hunt of Warren, Vt., who d. June 28, 1850, ae. 37; (2) Oct. 7, 1850, Sarah H. Thompson of Richmond, Vt., d. Aug. 28, 1859, ae. 55; (3) Nov. 7, 1859, Mary J. Jennings of Bristol, Vt., d. Oct. 19, 1895.

Children:

10. i. GEORGE HILAND,⁸ b. July 29, 1834.
- ii. WILLIAM DERRINGTON, b. Jan. 27, 1836; d. Mar. 30, 1862; m. Nov. 3, 1860, Jane S., dau. Aaron B. Thomas of Reading, Vt. Ch.: *Louis Cullen*,⁹ b. July 31, 1861.



- iii. A. EDGAR, b. Dec. 27, 1838; res. Brandon, Vt.; m. Mar. 15, 1864, Addie C. Bodfish. Chn.: *Albert J.*,⁹ b. Dec. 27, 1865; *Cora Belle*, b. Jan. 9, 1868; *Estella May*, Apr. 30, 1870.
- iv. HARRIET M., b. Oct. 27, 1839; m. Feb. 1, 1867, Nehemiah Colby of Lyndon, Vt.
- v. ELIZA ANN, b. Jan. 17, 1842; d. July 25, 1844.
- vi. ELLA M., b. Dec. 17, 1843; m. Jan. 3, 1861, J. Monroe Joslin.
- vii. ESTHER S., b. Feb. 10, 1846; m. ——— Shreve of Denver, Colo.
- viii. RODNEY D., b. Mar. 25, 1848; d. Oct. 16, 1867.
- ix. SARAH M., b. June 28, 1850; m. Aug. 20, 1871, Vernon W. Bullock of Chicago, Ill.
- x. ELMER W., b. Dec. 22, 1861; m. Mar. 25, 1883, Jennie E. Bodfish; res. Ayer, Mass.; Chn.: *Fordis Lincoln*,⁹ b. Mar. 23, 1887; *Clarence V.*, b. Aug. 23, 1884; *Gladys*, b. Feb. 26, 1889.

9. JONATHAN HAMMOND⁷ HASTINGS (*Garinter*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *John*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Feb. 12, 1824; a leader in the town; selectman, 1866-68, 1873; Rep., 1862-3, 1892-3; State Senator, 1870-72; Sheriff of Washington Co., 1857-8; Asst. Co. Judge, 1880-84.

He married (1) Nov. 1, 1848, Ellen E. Merriam, b. Aug. 25, 1827; d. Mar. 31, 1891; (2) Sept. 29, 1892, Orris Paddock, of St. Johnsbury, Vt., b. Jan. 15, 1834.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LOUIS EVERETT⁸, b. Dec. 10, 1849; res. Indianapolis, Ind.; d. Nov. 28, 1891; m. Aug. 13, 1872, Clara W. Webster. Chn.: *Marian M.*,⁹ *Mary E.*, *Paul E.*
- ii. ABBIE, b. Dec. 14, 1851; m. Jan. 4, 1876, Julius Carlisle Joyslin.
- iii. ALBERT J., b. Mar. 10, 1854; d. May 3, 1856.
- iv. MARY ELLEN, b. June 28, 1856; d. Mar. 2, 1877.
- v. LUCY FRENCH, b. Jan. 4, 1859; m. Sept. 20, 1880, John W. Gregory.
- vi. CHARLES HAMMOND, b. July 13, 1862; d. June 24, 1886, unm.

10. GEORGE HILAND⁸ HASTINGS (*Yorrick C. W.*,⁷ *Garinter*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Sylvanus*,⁴ *John*,³ *Thomas*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., July 29, 1834; sett. in W.; selectman, 1878-80, 1887-88, 1894-95.

He married, Dec. 20, 1860, Elmina A., dau. Peleg Shepard.

Children:

- i. IDA F.,⁹ b. Nov. 2, 1861; m. Sept. 8, 1885, Frank P. Vinton of Somerville, Mass.
- ii. CARRIE B., b. May 12, 1865; d. Jan. 3, 1904; m. (1) Nov. 25, 1882, Julian J. Joslin; (2) Holland E. Shepard of Newton, Mass.

HATCH.

WARREN E. HATCH and wife, Phila, had children, baptised July, 1835:

- i. CHARLES W.
- ii. CONVERS N.
- iii. SARAH J.



HAWLEY.

1. JOSEPH¹ HAWLEY was born abt. 1603; Boston, Mass., 1629; Stratford, Conn., abt. 1646, where he was town recorder; Rep., 20 times, 1658-1687; died May 20, 1690.

He married, 1646, Katharine, perhaps dau. Edward Birdseye; she d. June 25, 1692.

Children, born in Stratford, Conn.:

2. i. SAMUEL,² b. 1647.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 9, 1649-50; d. June 25, 1691, in Farmington, Conn.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 26, 1651; m. June 7, 1670, John Chapman of Saybrook, Conn.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 17, 1654; d. 1681; m. 1678, Esther, wid. of William Ward.
- v. HANNAH, b. May 26, 1657; m. (1) Dec. 13, 1678, Joseph Nichols; (2) John Wolcott, Jr.
- vi. EPHRAIM, b. Aug. 7, 1659; d. Apr. 18, 1690; m. Dec. 4, 1683, Sarah Welles.
- vii. JOHN, b. June 14, 1661; d. July 27, 1729; m. (1) Hannah; (2) Apr. 23, 1686, Deborah Pierson.
- viii. MARY, b. July 16, 1663; m. Dec. 20, 1682, John Coe.

2. SAMUEL² HAWLEY (*Joseph¹*) was born in 1647; res. Stratford, Conn.; farmer and tanner; died Aug. 24, 1734.

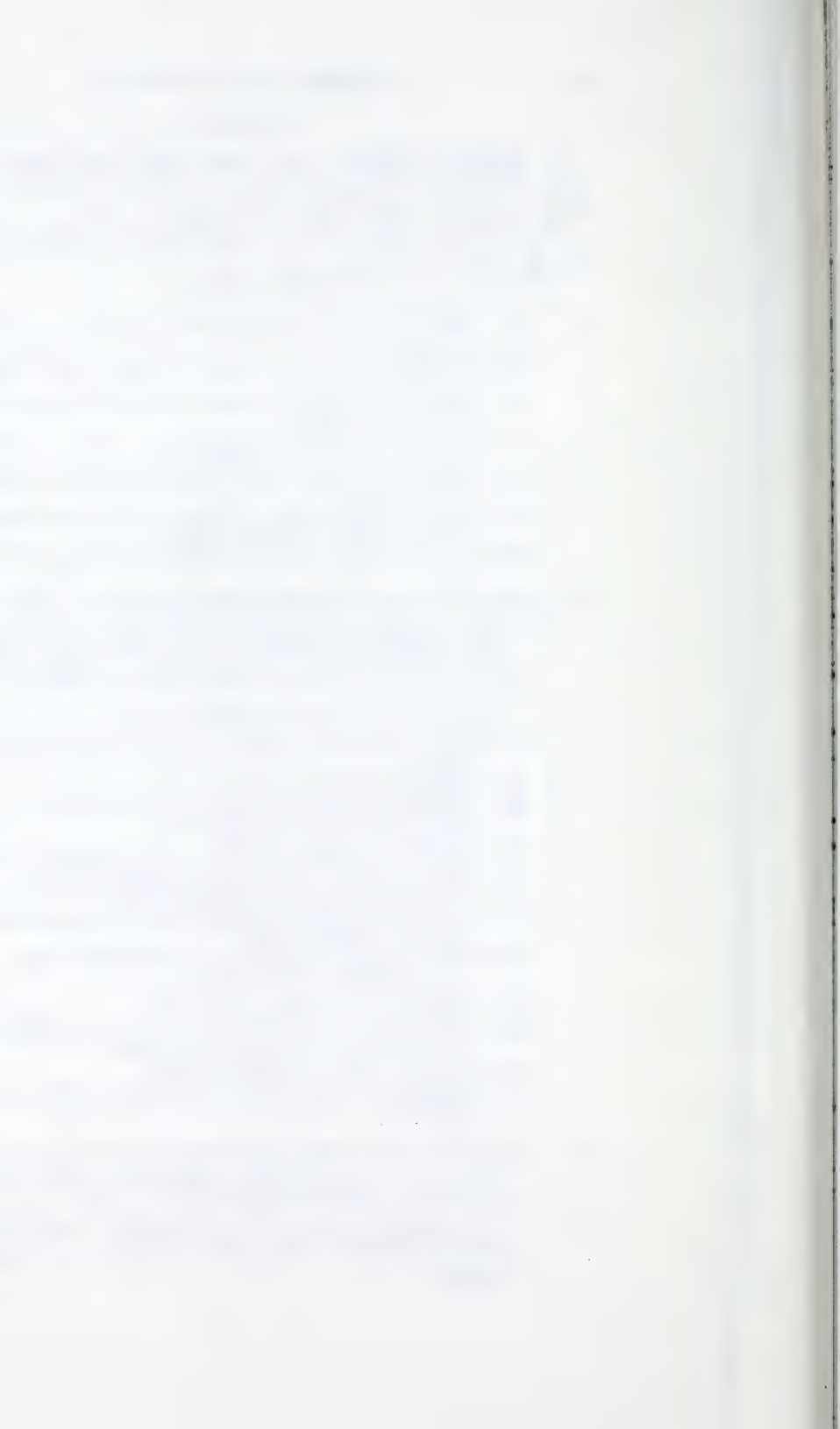
He married (1) May 20, 1673, Mary, dau. Thomas and Anne (Wells) Thompson, bapt. June 7, 1653; d. 1691; (2) Patience ———.

Children, born in Stratford, Conn.:

- i. SAMUEL,³ b. May 14, 1674; d. 1754; m. May 14, 1702, Bethia Booth.
3. ii. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 6, 1675.
- iii. THOMAS, b. July 30, 1678; d. May 6, 1722; m. Oct., 1701, Mrs. Joanna (Booth) Sherwood.
- iv. MATTHEW, b. Nov. 7, 1680.
- v. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 25, 1682; sett. in Simsbury, Conn.
- vi. JEHIEL, b. Apr. 5, 1685; sett. in Durham, Conn.; d. July 19, 1727; m. Dec. 13, 1708, Hope Stowe.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 30, 1687; m. Dec. 19, 1706, Charles Wolcott of Windsor, Conn.
- viii. EPHRAIM, b. 1692; d. 1771, in New Milford, Conn.; m. Oct. 5, 1711, Sarah or Phebe Curtis.
- ix. CATHARINE, b. 1693; d. Feb., 1696.
- x. STEPHEN, b. 1695; d. 1790; m. July 21, 1720, Mary De Forest.
- xi. BENJAMIN, b. 1697; d. May 8, 1765; m. (1) Feb. 18, 1724, Mary Nichols; (2) Experience Dibble.
- xii. MARY, b. 1699; m. Josiah Hubbell.
- xiii. NATHANIEL, b. 1701; d. Jan. 7, 1754; m. Dec. 12, 1723, Mary Ufford.

3. JOSEPH³ HAWLEY (*Samuel² Joseph¹*) was born in Stratford, Conn., Jan. 6, 1675; capt.; cordwainer; rem. to Farmington, Conn., where he died Nov. 20, 1752.

He married, June 7, 1697, Elizabeth, dau. Timothy and Joanna (Birdseye) Wilcoxson, b. Nov. 1, 1673; d. Sept. 10, 1762.



Children:

- i. MARY,⁴ b. Sept. 6, 1698; d. Jan. 7, 1699.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 12, 1699-1700; m. Sept. 24, 1719, Capt. John Newell of Farmington.
 - iii. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 25, 1702; d. Aug. 8, 1779; m. Oct. 30, 1729, Elizabeth Phelps.
 - iv. TIMOTHY, b. Nov. 25, 1704; d. Sept., 1785; m. (1) Oct. 15, 1730, Sarah Thompson; (2) Abigail ———; (3) Jan. 5, 1736, Rachel Forward.
 - v. HANNAH, b. Aug. 25, 1707; m. ——— Root.
 - vi. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 29, 1709; d. July 20, 1765; m. Dec. 7, 1736, Elizabeth Gridley.
 - vii. JEHIEL, b. Feb. 13, 1712; d. Apr. 12, 1761, unm.
 - viii. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 10, 1713; d. Mar. 3, 1769; m. (1) July 1, 1741, Mary Hart; (2) Oct. 19, 1767, Keziah Smith.
 4. ix. ABEL, b. Oct. 20, 1716.
4. ABEL⁴ HAWLEY (*Joseph³ Samuel² Joseph¹*) was born in Farmington, Conn., Oct. 20, 1716; sett. in Meriden, Conn., and died there, Nov. 11, 1797.

He married (1) Aug. 19, 1742, Mary Gridley of Farmington, b. 1721; d. Sept. 4, 1753; (2) Nov. 13, 1755, Abigail, dau. Samuel and Abigail (Cowles) Root, b. Aug. 29, 1721.

Children:

- i. ELISHA,⁵ b. Mar. 26, 1744; early settler of Windsor, Vt.; was of Norfolk, Conn., 1788, and Cambridge, Vt., 1794; m. (1) Azubah Russell; (2) Hannah (Dean) Sales.
 - ii. RUTH, b. Mar. 12, 1747; m. ——— Parker.
 - iii. JOSIAH, b. Apr. 13, 1748; cordwainer; early at Windsor, Vt. Prob. the J. H. who d. there, Jan. 31, 1827, and whose wid., Hannah, d. Jan. 22, 1837.
 - iv. ABEL, b. Oct. 5, 1750; d. at Clinton, N. Y., Apr. 4, 1836; m. Dec. 16, 1772, Elizabeth, dau. Zebulon Peck.
 - v. OLIVER, b. Oct. 14, 1752; d. young.
 5. vi. EZEKIEL, b. Oct. 14, 1752.
 - vii. MARY, b. Aug., 1755; m. ——— Merriam.
 - viii. EBEN ROYCE.
 - ix. ABIGAIL, m. Samuel Royce of Plymouth, Conn.
 - x. EBENEZER, sett. in N. Hartford, N. Y.
5. EZEKIEL⁵ HAWLEY (*Abel⁴ Joseph³ Samuel² Joseph¹*) was born in Meriden, Conn., Oct. 14, 1752. The Hawley Memorial says he died young; it is clear however that he went early to Windsor, Vt., with his bro., Elisha, and rem. to W., before 1794; sett. on lot 95; deacon; Rev. soldier; died Sept. 25, 1822.
- He married (1) Sept. 17, 1778, Huldah Spicer, who d. Aug. 5, 1797, ae. 37; (2) Oct. 30, 1797, Marcy King.
- Children:
- i. EZEKIEL,⁶ b. Sept. 5, 1779; died in Utica, N. Y.
 - ii. LOIS, b. May 19, 1781.
 - iii. PERCIVAL, b. May 4, 1783; m. Mar. 20, 1806, Betsey Clapp of Moretown, Vt., where he lived for some years. Rem. to Gouverneur, N. Y. Chn.: *Mary Clapp*,⁷ b. Mar. 19, 1808; *Bradford Spicer*, b. July 21, 1810, d. Apr. 14, 1813; *Ezekiel*, b. Oct. 17, 1815; *Mariha Matilda*, b. Sept. 26, 1816.
 6. iv. ISAAC, b. Mar. 22, 1785.
 - v. RELIEF, b. June 5, 1787; m. Nov. 30, 1813, Samuel Bowman.



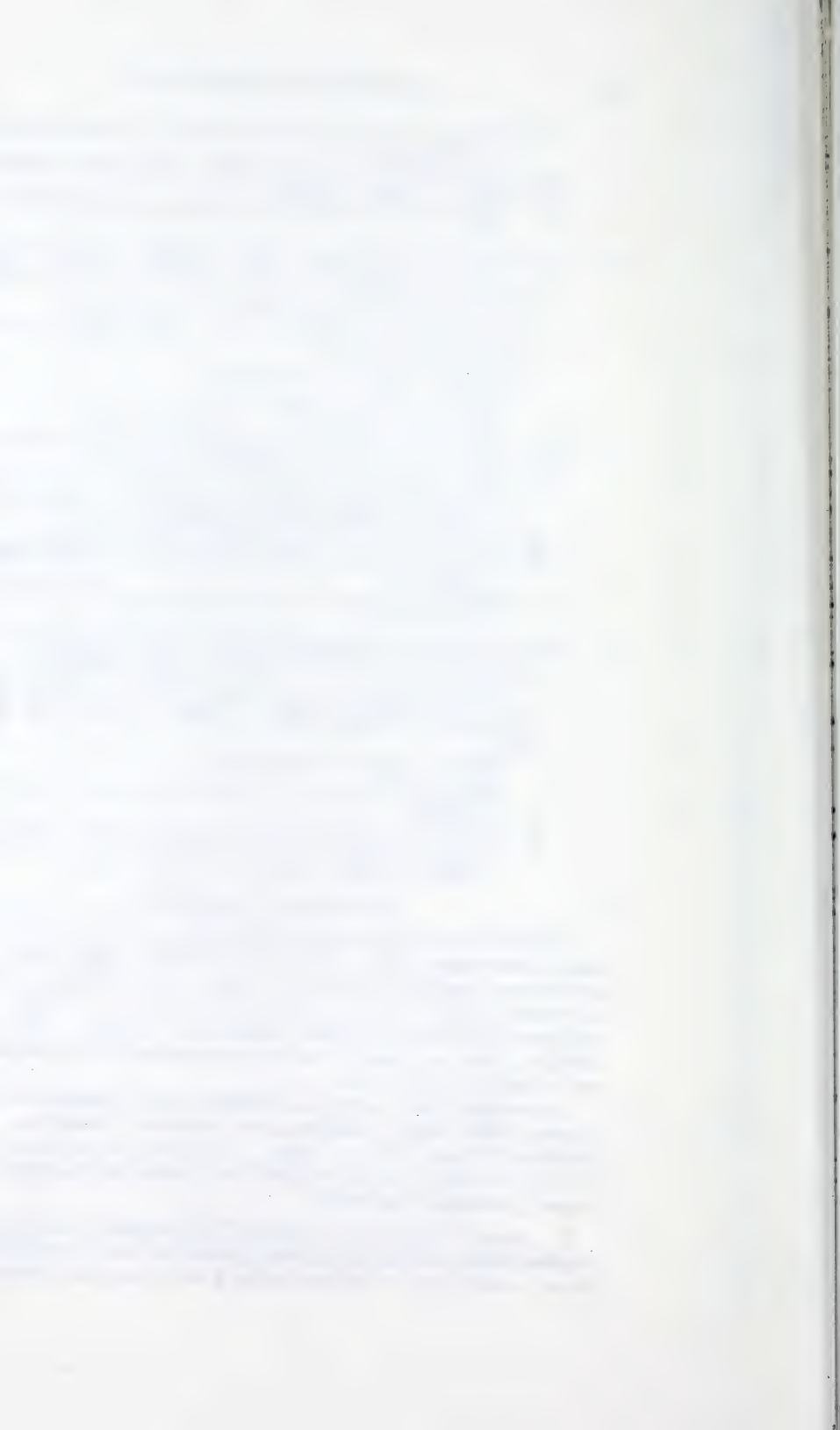
- vi. HULDAH, b. Sept. 16, 1789; m. Nov. 17, 1816, Forrill Staples of Warren, Vt.
 - vii. LUCY, b. Feb. 19, 1792; m. Mar. 2, 1820, John Leach.
 - viii. AVERY, b. Apr. 7, 1794.
 - ix. FREEDOM, b. Apr. 26, 1797; m. Horace Heath of Middlebury, Vt.
6. ISAAC⁶ HAWLEY (*Ezekiel*,⁵ *Abel*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Samuel*,² *Joseph*¹) was born in Windsor, Vt., Mar. 22, 1785; came to W. with his father; rem. to Vergennes, Vt., abt. 1848.
He married (1) Phebe ———, who d. Jan. 24, 1813, ae. 25; (2) Mary ———.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- 7. i. HARRY,⁷ b. Dec. 9, 1809.
 - ii. WILLIAM, b. May 29, 1811; d. Jan. 23, 1813.
 - iii. CHARLOTTE, b. Nov. 17, 1815; m. Oct. 8, 1834, John Dow.
 - iv. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 25, 1817; d. Feb. 5, 1817.
 - v. ISAAC, b. Jan. 4, 1818; d. Jan. 15, 1818.
 - vi. JOSEPH NEHEMIAH, b. Dec. 10, 1818; d. at Vergennes, May 2, 1884; m. Belinda Wood of Montpelier, Vt.
 - vii. AVERY STONE, b. Oct. 5, 1820; d. Aug. 10, 1838.
 - viii. PHEBE MELINDA, b. Dec. 22, 1822; m. Samuel Hurlbert of Vergennes.
 - ix. FREEDOM MELINDA, b. Dec. 12, 1825; m. Rollin B. Benton of Waltham, Vt.
7. HARRY⁷ HAWLEY (*Isaac*,⁶ *Ezekiel*,⁵ *Abel*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Samuel*,² *Joseph*¹) was born in W. Dec. 9, 1809; died Mar. 17, 1888.
He married, June 7, 1832, Lydia B., dau. Job and Elizabeth (Colony) Dow, b. Dec. 24, 1807; d. May 31, 1897.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. MARY E.,⁸ b. Aug. 23, 1835; m. Sept. 23, 1857, Henry O. Skinner.
 - ii. AVERY N., b. June 2, 1839; m. Oct. 1, 1861, Emily R., dau. Otis and Mary Bucklin of Warren, Vt., b. 1840; sett. in Yakima, Wash., where he d. Jan. 21, 1907.

HAZELTON—HAZELTON.

ROBERT¹ HAZELTON was in Salem, Mass., 1637, and of Rowley, Mass., the same year. He and his brother John were the first settlers of Bradford, Mass., in 1649. He died Aug. 27, 1674, having married, Oct. 23, 1639, Ann ———. They had ten children, of whom the fifth, Abraham² Hazelton, was born in Rowley, Mar. 31, 1648. He was town clerk of Bradford, Mass., and died Apr. 28, 1711.

He married, Oct. 4, 1671, Elizabeth, dau. Richard Langhorne. Among their eight children was Richard³ Hazelton, born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 13, 1679. He was a proprietor of Chester, N. H., but spent his life in Bradford, where he married, Jan. 14, 1702-3, Abigail Chadwick.

1. AMOS⁴ HAZELTON (*Richard*,³ *Abraham*,² *Robert*¹), son of Richard³ and Abigail (Chadwick) Hazelton, was born in Bradford, Mass., abt. 1717. By his father's will, he was given land in

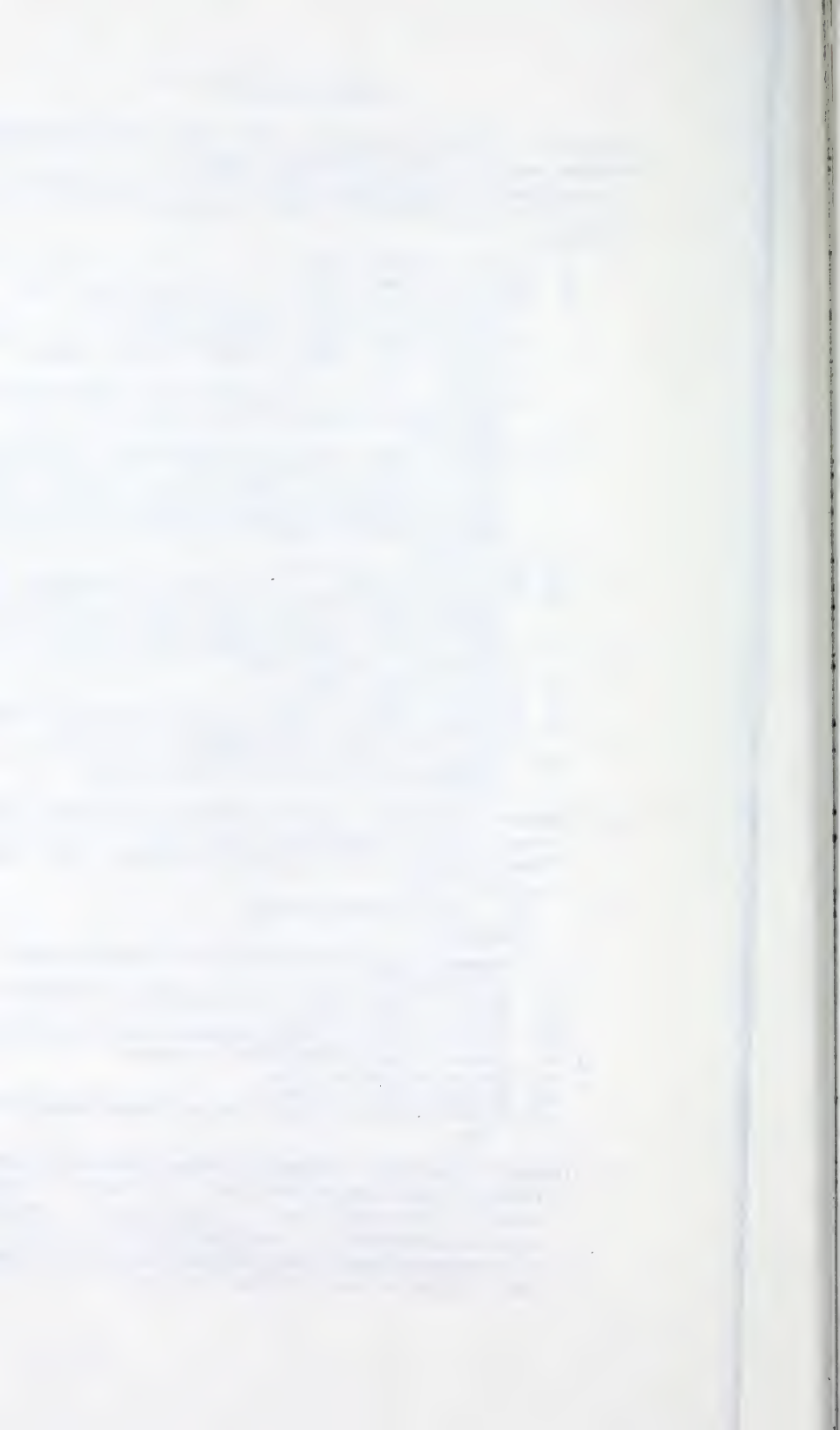


Chester, N. H., and he perhaps sett. there late, although his children were born in Lunenburg, Mass.

He married, at Lunenburg, Mass., Nov. 5, 1746, Eunice, dau. Jonas and Hannah Gilson, b. Mar. 18, 1731.

Children:

- i. AMOS,⁵ b. June 22, 1748.
 2. ii. THOMAS, b. Dec. 1, 1750.
 - iii. JONAS, b. Feb. 7, 1753; sett. in Rockingham, Vt., 1783, and d. there Oct. 18, 1838; m. Rachel Wood.
 - iv. WILLIAM, b. May 8, 1755; in Rockingham, Vt., 1791; married Eunice ———. Chn.: Thomas,⁶ Dolly, Chauncy, Sally, Lucetta.
 - v. RICHARD, b. Apr. 28, 1757; sett. early, in Rockingham, Vt., and d. Aug. 20, 1810; m. Nov. 14, 1787, Jennie, dau. James Campbell.
 - vi. JOSEPH, b. July 1, 1759; sett. in Moretown, Vt., where he d. Apr. 10, 1828; m. Martha Knapp. Chn.: Phila,⁸ b. Nov. 11, 1797; Joseph H., b. Mar. 9, 1800; Martha, b. May 22, 1803, m. Samuel E. Knapp; Bathsheba, b. May 27, 1809, m. John A. Warner; Jerusha, b. June 28, 1812, m. Andrew B. C. Davis.
 - vii. JOHN, b. Mar. 26, 1762.
 - viii. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 19, 1764; sett. in Moretown, Vt.; m. Abigail Knapp. Chn.: Cerrif,⁶ b. July 24, 1796; Jude, b. Sept. 10, 1799; Abigail, b. Mar. 9, 1802; Gilson, b. Feb. 15, 1805; Eunice, b. July 26, 1807; Welthea, b. Jan. 15, 1810; Ebenezer, b. July 21, 1813.
 - ix. DAVID, b. Feb. 7, 1767.
 - x. EUNICE, b. July 11, 1769.
 - xii. EPHRAIM, b. Mar. 29, 1772. Probably the E. H. who, with wife, Nancy, sett. in Rockingham, Vt., in 1808.
 - xiii. ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 15, 1775; sett. in Moretown, Vt.; estate probated, Jan. 22, 1840; m. Juda Knapp.
2. THOMAS⁵ HASELTON (Amos,⁴ Richard,³ Abraham,² Robert¹) was born in Lunenburg, Mass., Dec. 1, 1750; res. in Westmoreland, N. H., also in Strafford, Vt., where he probably died.
He married Sally George.
Children:
- i. THOMAS,⁶ b. in Westmoreland, N. H., Aug. 24, 1790; sett. in Strafford, Vt.
 - ii. SALLY, b. Jan. 1, 1792; m. Enoch Brown of Strafford.
 - iii. POLLY, b. May 1, 1793.
 - iv. MANSEL, b. Feb. 14, 1795; soldier, 1812; d. in Strafford.
 3. v. JOSEPH, b. in Strafford, Sept. 6, 1798-9.
 - vi. HIRAM, b. Aug. 19, 1800.
 - vii. LORAIN, b. Oct. 22, 1804.
 - viii. BETSEY, b. Mar. 9, 1806; prob. m. Nathan Bundy of Lyndon, Vt.
3. JOSEPH⁶ HAZELTON (Thomas,⁵ Amos,⁴ Richard,³ Abraham,² Robert¹) was born in Strafford, Vt., Sept. 6, 1798 (say Strafford Records, Sept. 7, 1799, says his tombstone); sett. in Moretown, Vt., and died in W., Feb. 18, 1878.
He married Susan, dau. William Hopkins of Tunbridge, Vt., b. May 8, 1803; d. May 16, 1875.



Children:

- i. CAROLINE E.,⁷ b. Nov. 23, 1827; m. Feb. 19, 1873, Silas O. Mead of Moretown.
- ii. CARLOS, b. Feb. 23, 1830; d. June 3, 1850.
4. iii. WILLIAM H., b. Aug. 21, 1837.
4. WILLIAM H.⁷ HASELTON (*Joseph,⁶ Thomas,⁵ Amos,⁴ Richard,³ Abraham,² Robert¹*) was born Aug. 21, 1837; for many years a resident of W.; now of Hanson, Mass. -
He married, Dec. 22, 1868, Fanny C., dau. Andrew B. C. and Jerusha J. (Hazelton) Davis, b. Aug. 12, 1843.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
 - i. GRACE E.,⁸ b. Jan. 18, 1870; m. June 28, 1893, Arthur Gorham. Ch.: *Grace Hazel,⁹* b. Sept. 25, 1895, d. Jan. 19, 1898.
 - ii. KATE G., b. July 8, 1877; m. Mar. 9, 1897, Edward Hiram Jones.
 - iii. CARLOS J., b. July 15, 1880; m. Sept. 28, 1905, Anna R. Zellar; res. Bridgeport, Conn.

HEALD.

THOMAS HEALD, merchant, resided in W. for a few years after 1814.

HEATH.

BENJAMIN HEATH had children of school age, in 1850:

- i. CAROLINE.
- ii. CARLOS.
- iii. SOPHRONIA.

LYMAN HEATH was a resident of District 3, in 1844.

GEORGE R. HEATH resided in W. for some years after 1880, rem. to Bethel, Vt.

HEATON.

1. NATHANIEL² HEATON was perhaps the son of Nathaniel¹ and Elizabeth Heaton of Boston, Mass., and if so, born Sept. 1, 1639. He was in Dedham, Mass., 1660, and admitted to church there, Feb., 1667; sett. later, in Wrentham, Mass. Admn. was granted on his estate Apr. 17, 1714.

He married Mary ———.

Children:

- i. NATHANIEL,³ b. May 9, 1675, in Dedham; d. prob. Mar. 7, 1756; m. Dec. 17, 1706, Meriah Morse.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 7, 1679, in Dedham.
- iii. MARY (perhaps), who m. Sept. 13, 1705, Daniel Maccand.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 28, 1681-2; m. Dec. 10, 1706, Sarah Hawes.
- v. SARAH, b. June 14, 1687.
2. vi. JAMES, b. Mar. 25, 1690.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. May 3, 1695; m. May 4, 1726, Samuel Hills.
2. JAMES³ HEATON (*Nathaniel,² Nathaniel¹*) was born in Wrentham, Mass., Mar. 25, 1690; rem. to Rutland, Mass. bef. 1723, and bought a sawmill there in 1737; enrolled from Rutland in Capt. Eleazer Wheelock's Provincial Company, as pilot, Oct. 11-31, 1723.



He married, July 21, 1713, Eleoni, dau. John and Sarah (Deering) Hawes of Dedham, Mass.

Children:

- i. JOHN,⁴ b. Apr. 16, 1714; d. in Rutland, Mass., Apr. 14, 1741.
- ii. JAMES, b. Nov. 17, 1715; d. young.
- iii. ELEANY, b. Apr. 30, 1717.
3. iv. JAMES, b. Nov. 9, 1719.
- v. PELATIAH, b. Nov. 26, 1721.
- vi. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 14, 1722-3.
- vii. WILLIAM, bapt. in Rutland, July 1, 1732.
- viii. MARY, d. Jan. 29, 1740-1.

3. JAMES⁴ HEATON (*James*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Nathaniel*¹) was born in Wrentham, Mass., Nov. 9, 1719; rem. to Keene, N. H., where he was aptd. on a committee, 1745, and then called "Capt."; was in Capt. Josiah Willard's Co. at Ashuelot, June 21, 1747 to Feb. 10, 1748; sett. soon in Swanzey, N. H., where he died Aug. 14, 1753.

He married, at Rutland, Mass., Apr. 11, 1743, Abigail, dau. Moses and Sarah (King) Rice of Worcester, Mass., b. Feb. 20, 1722-3. After her husband's death she removed to the home of her father in Charlemont, Mass.

Children, born in Swanzey, N. H.:

4. i. JOHN,⁵ b. Nov. 20, 1744.
5. ii. MOSES, b. Dec. 2, 1747.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 25, 1750; married, and had in Charlemont Mass., chn.: *Esther*,⁶ b. Sept. 27, 1778; *Moses Rice*, b. Jan. 10, 1782; *Nabby*, b. Mar. 10, 1784. He was in Buckland, Mass., Apr. 10, 1784, but prob. rem. to Vt.
6. iv. JAMES, b. May 30, 1752.
4. JOHN⁵ HEATON (*James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Nathaniel*¹) was born in Swanzey, N. H., Nov. 20, 1744; went with his mother, as a child, to Charlemont, Mass.; sett. in Shelburne, Mass., where he was chosen surveyor at the organization of the town in 1768; constable, 1779; commissioned 2nd Lieut. in 8th Co., 5th Hampshire Regt., Aug. 14, 1780; called "landlord," 1778; rem. as early as 1791 to Moretown, Vt., where he was prominent; went, late in life, to Chazy, N. Y., with the family of Benj. Wait, Jr., but died in W., while on a visit, May 7, 1813. Married, Oct. 27, 1767, Susannah, dau. James and Mary (French) Rider, b. Apr. 18, 1743. Children, born in Shelburne, Mass.:
 - i. LOVINA,⁶ bapt. 1775; m. Benjamin Wait, Jr.
 - ii. RUFUS, bapt. May 11, 1777; was in Moretown, Vt., 1802, and later of Champlain, N. Y.
 - iii. JOHN, bapt. May 28, 1780.
 - iv. ELIJAH.
 - v. SUSANNAH, m. David Symonds.
5. MOSES⁵ HEATON (*James*,⁴ *James*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Nathaniel*¹) was born in Swanzey, N. H., Dec. 2, 1747; physician; minuteman from Charlemont, Mass., 1775; rem. to W., 1793, and was its first town clerk, 1794-5. Last record



of him is in 1795, when he sold his land in lot 123, altho he kept the town records until Feb. 10, 1796.

He married Deborah ———.

Children, born in Charlemont, Mass.:

- i. MOSES,⁶ b. Jan. 5, 1774; m. July 6, 1795, Molly Boyd, at Shelburne; assessed in W., 1795, but not in 1796.
- ii. JAMES, b. Feb. 26, 1778.
- iii. SARAH, b. Mar. 9, 1780.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. June 7, 1782.
- v. ROBERT, b. Aug. 27, 1784.
- vi. HENRY, b. Oct. 12, 1789.

6. JAMES⁵ HEATON (*James,⁴ James,³ Nathaniel,² Nathaniel¹*) was born in Swanzey, N. H., May 30, 1752; joined ch. in Shelburne, Mass., 1779; rem. to W., 1793, and owned a large farm in N. W. corner of the town; selectman, 1794, 1798.

He married, Nov. 26, 1778, Freedom ———, who was dismissed to ch. in "Western N. Y.," 181—.

Children:

- i. JAMES,⁶ b. June 1, 1779; proprietor of the mills built by his cousin, John, Jr., and in 1809 had the largest "list" of any man in town except Benj. Wait; died Nov. 30, 1811. Married Lydia ———.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 4, 1781; res. in Moretown, Vt.; m. Martha ——— and had *Horace*,⁷ who d. Mar. 30, 1813, ae 7 yrs. In 1812 he was "of Chazy, N. Y."
- iii. CLARISSA, b. Oct. 1, 1783; d. Oct. 28, 1783.
- iv. HARRIS, or HORACE, b. July 15, 1785; was in Wtby., Vt., 1830.
- v. TERTIUS, b. Aug. 14, 1787; was of Bousie, N. Y., 1823, and Wtby., Vt., 1838; m. (1) Mar. 3, 1823, Almyra, dau. Phineas and Dorcas Rider; (2) Oct. 23, 1843, Fatima Perkins of Moretown, Vt.
- vi. OLIVE, b. Apr. 7, 1789.
- vii. CHARLES, b. July 7, 1791.
- viii. ELECTA, b. May 27, 1793.
- ix. LEWIS, bapt. June, 1797.

HIGH.

RUE HIGH came, probably, from Sharon, Vt., with wife Fanny, abt. 1824. The family stayed but a few years.

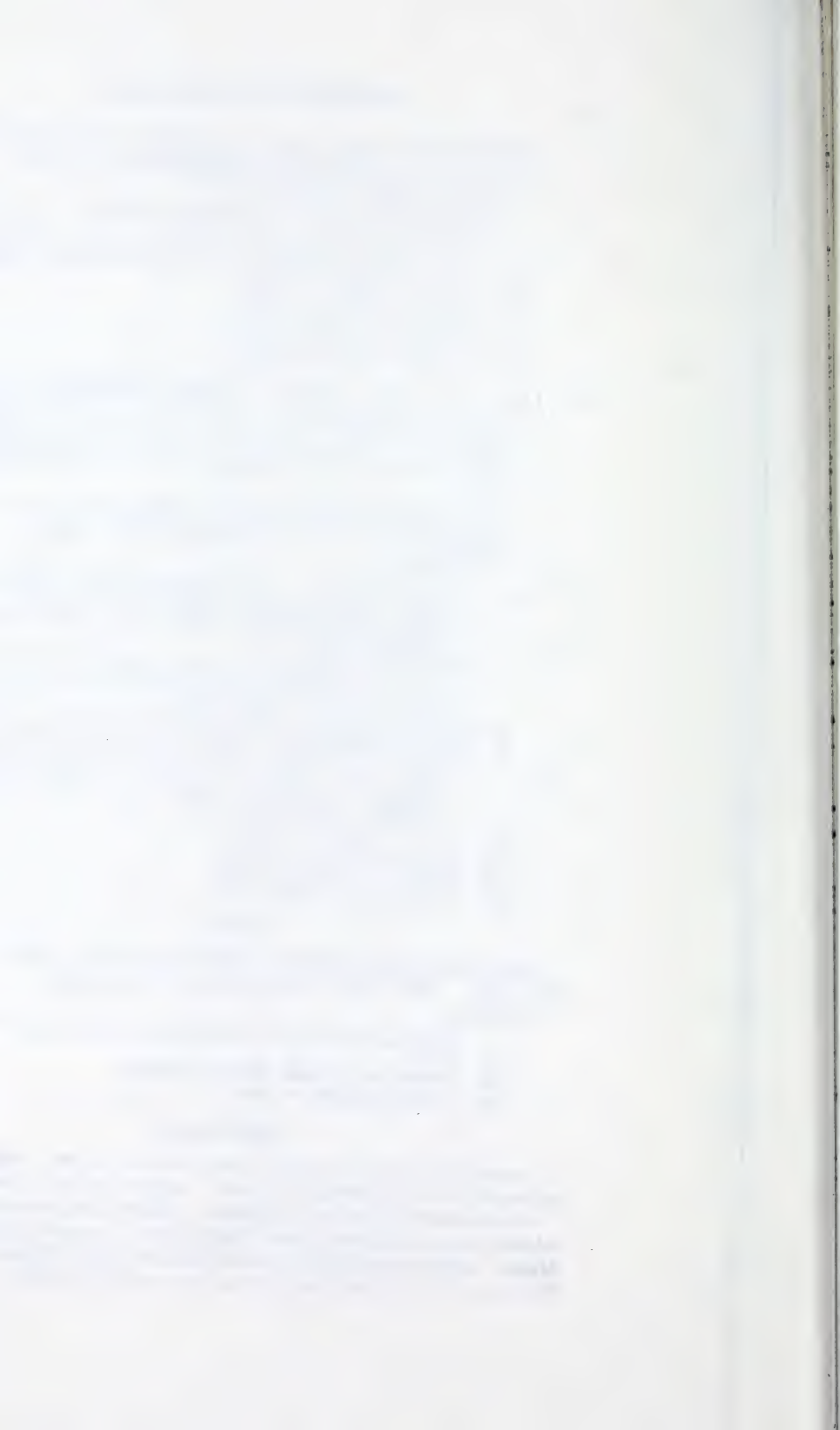
Children:

- i. SAMUEL, m. Dec. 31, 1827, Louisa, dau. Lynde Wait.
- ii. RUE.
- iii. PHEBE, m. Harris Barnard Wilder.
- iv. JOSEPH, minor in 1826.

HITCHCOCK.

LUKE¹ HITCHCOCK was in New Haven, Conn., 1644, but soon removed to Weathersfield, Conn., where he died Nov., 1659.

He married Elizabeth Gibbons. They had three children, of whom the second was John² Hitchcock, who sett. in Springfield, Mass. He was soldier in the Turners Falls fight, 1672; died Feb. 9, 1711-12; married, Sept. 27, 1666, Hannah, dau. Samuel



Chapin of Spfd. They had nine children, of whom the third was John³ Hitchcock, born Apr. 13, 1670, died, probably at Spfd., July 4, 1751; married, Sept. 24, 1691, Mary Ball. Of their ten children, the youngest was Samuel⁴ Hitchcock, born June 9, 1717; died at Spfd., Apr. 27, 1777; married, June 11, 1738, Ruth Stebbins.

1. **GAIUS⁵ HITCHCOCK** (*Samuel⁴, John³, John², Luke¹*), son of Samuel⁴ and Ruth (Stebbins) Hitchcock, was born in Springfield, Mass., Apr. 3, 1764; Rev. soldier; rem. to Shelburne, Mass., abt. 1786, to Canaan, N. H., abt. 1793, and to W., abt. 1795; lived for a time in Montpelier, Vt., but ret'd. to W., and died there, Aug. 12, 1843. His farm was in lots 129 and 130.

He married Sarah, dau. Capt. John and Tamar (Rice) Wells, b. Oct. 5, 1766; d. Apr. 2, 1830.

Children:

- i. SALLY,⁶ b. Aug. 17, 1786, in Shelburne; d. June 5, 1818, unm.
2. ii. WELLS, b. Mar. 2, 1788.
- iii. RELIEF, b. May 25, 1789; d. July 1, 1790.
- iv. RELIEF, b. June 7, 1791; m. Jan. 5, 1815, Julian Dumas.
3. v. STEBBINS, b. Oct. 26, 1793, in Canaan, N. H.
- vi. ELI, b. at W., Oct. 5, 1795; d. Mar. 28, 1872, unm. He was crippled by the fall of a tree.
- vii. EMILIA, b. Feb. 17, 1798; m. Dec. 2, 1819, Jacob Sargent of Fayston, Vt.
- viii. a son, b. Dec. 4, 1799; d. Dec. 8, 1799.
- ix. FANNY, b. Nov. 25, 1800; m. Nov. 13, 1823, Charles Newcomb.
- x. a daughter, b. June 11, 1803; d. June 22, 1803.
- xi. ALONZO, b. Jan. 24, 1805; d. Mar. 29, 1809.
- xii. MARIAH, b. 1808; d. June 25, 1839, ae. 31.

2. **WELLS⁶ HITCHCOCK** (*Gaius⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, John², Luke¹*) was born in Shelburne, Mass., Mar. 2, 1788; died in W., June 13, 1838; cabinet maker, music teacher, soldier, War 1812.

He married, Mar. 18, 1813, Polly, dau. William and Rachel Newcomb, b. May 11, 1791; d. Oct. 31, 1865.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

4. i. GEORGE WASHINGTON ALONZO,⁷ b. Mar. 29, 1814.
- ii. EMILY ANGELINE, b. Feb. 22, 1816; m. (1) Mar. 15, 1843, Cyrus Skinner; (2) Calvin Fullerton.
- iii. HENRY ALPHONZO, b. Feb. 10, 1819; d. at Lowell, Mass., Oct. 18, 1844; m. Oct. 30, 1840, Frances Cushman.
- iv. LORENZO ADAMS, b. July 13, 1821; sett. in Chicago, Ill.; m. Martha Pool.
- v. ALFRED WELLS, b. May 5, 1824; sett. in Chicago; m. Roxana Higgins.
- vi. JOHN WELLS, b. June 15, 1827; sett. in New Orleans, La.
- vii. EMELINE JANE, b. Nov. 19, 1832; d. Sept. 2, 1834.

3. **STEBBINS⁶ HITCHCOCK** (*Gaius⁵, Samuel⁴, John³, John², Luke¹*) was born in Canaan, N. H., Oct. 26, 1793; marched to Plattsburgh in the Waitsfield Co., Sept., 1814; died Feb. 9, 1826.



He married, Nov. 1, 1820, Betsey, dau. William and Rachel Newcomb, b. June 23, 1793; d. Feb. 25, 1824.
Ch., born in Waitsfield:

- i. BETSEY EMILIA,⁷ b. Feb. 3, 1824; d. Aug. 10, 1825.
4. GEORGE WASHINGTON ALONZO⁷ HITCHCOCK (*Wells,⁶ Gaius,⁵ Samuel,⁴ John,³ John,² Luke¹*) was born in W., Mar. 29, 1814; Methodist minister; later, agent for Meth. Conf. Seminary at Montpelier; died in Northfield, Vt.

He married (1) Jan. 7, 1840, Emily Clark, b. Feb. 10, 1818; d. Sept. 30, 1851; (2) Jan. 9, 1852, Luvia L. Walker, widow of Oliver Burgess, b. Jan. 1, 1821.

Children:

- i. CELIA,⁸ b. Dec. 27, 1842; d. Mar. 13, 1905, in Nfd., unm.
- ii. EMILY, b. Nov. 23, 1845; d. Jan. 16, 1854.
- iii. MARY, b. May 17, 1847; d. Jan. 3, 1854.
- iv. LAURA, b. June 18, 1849; d. Sept. 15, 1852.

ELISHA HITCHCOCK came from Lowell, Vt., about 1842, and rem. to Westfield, Vt., 1848. His wife, Editha, died Nov. 21, 1846, ae. 63 yrs., 9 mos.

Children:

- i. EDITHA, b. Nov. 17, 1809, at Westfield, Vt.; m. Feb. 24, 1830, Reuben T. Rust.
- ii. LEVI, d. Mar. 17, 1846, ae. 6 mo.
Probably others.

HOLDEN.

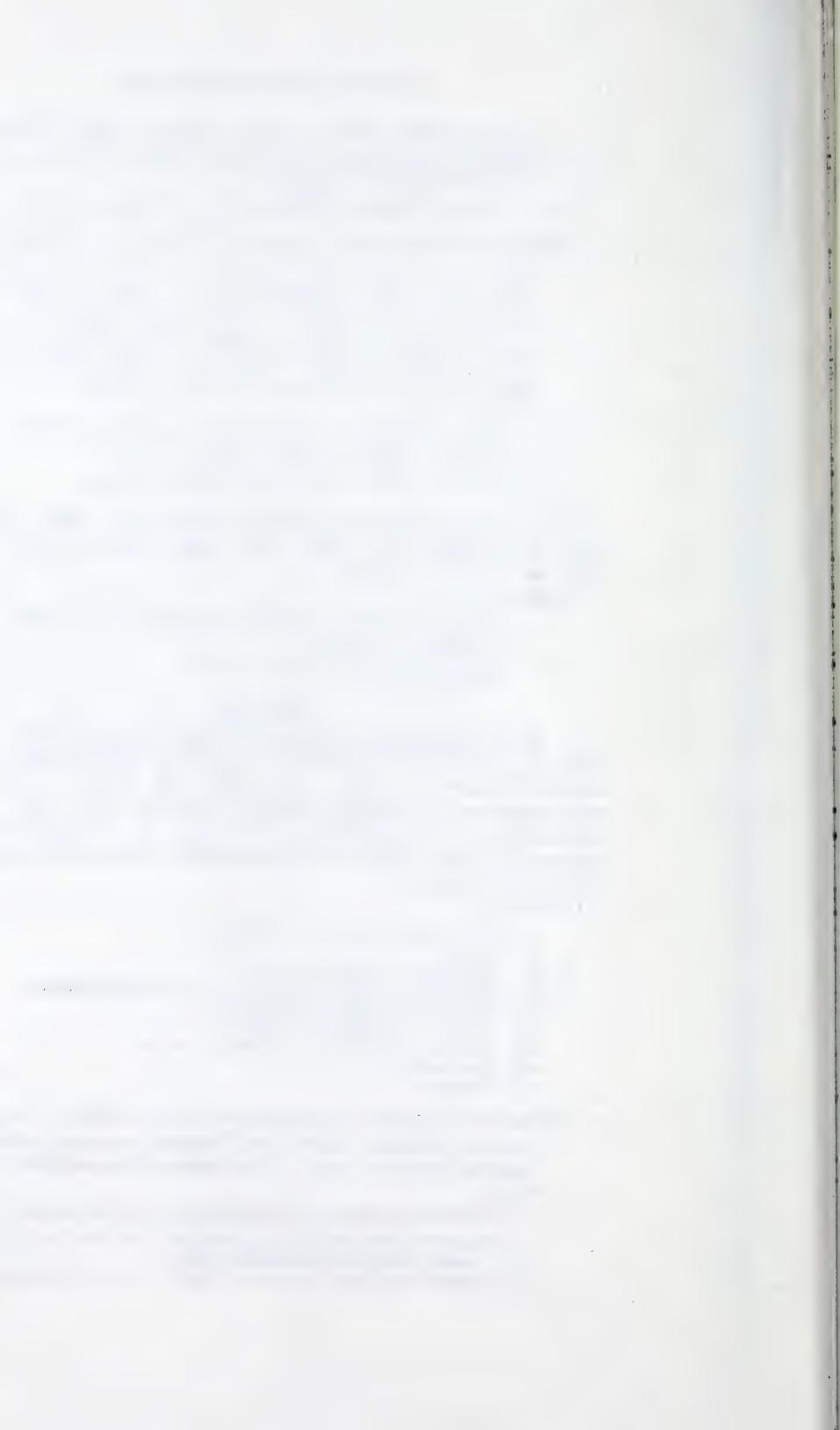
1. RICHARD¹ HOLDEN (Holding) came from Ipswich, Eng., in 1634, ae. 25; he was probably a brother of Justinian Holden; sett. in Watertown, Mass., where his wife, Martha, died Dec. 6, 1681; removed to Groton, Mass., where he died Mar. 1, 1696. See Middlesex County Deeds, Vol. 12, p. 31, for agreement with his son, Stephen, with whom he was then living, for care during his remaining years.

Children:

- i. JUSTINIAN,² of Groton, Mass.
- ii. JOHN.
2. iii. STEPHEN, b. July 19, 1642.
- iv. MARTHA, b. Jan. 15, 1645-6; m. Thomas Boyden.
- v. MARY, m. Thomas Williams.
- vi. SARAH, m. Gershom Swan.
- vii. SAMUEL, of Groton; m. Sarah ———.
- viii. ELIZABETH.
- ix. THOMAS.
2. STEPHEN² HOLDEN (*Richard¹*) was born July 19, 1642; sett. in Groton, Mass.; his widow, Hannah, was aptd. admx. of his estate, Sept. 23, 1715. Her estate was probated Dec. 29, 1735.

Children, named in settlement of the estate:

- i. JOHN,³ d. Dec. 27, 1753, in 69th yr.; m. Nov. 22, 1716, Sarah, dau. John and Mehitable Davis.
- ii. STEPHEN, d. Sept., 1757; m. Sept. 2, 1719, Hannah Sawtelle.



- iii. NATHANIEL, d. May 15, 1740, in 49th yr.; m. Dec. 11, 1718, Abigail Stone.
- 3. iv. WILLIAM.
- v. SIMON, a blacksmith of Cambridge, Mass., in 1735.
- vi. JONATHAN, d. Jan., 1759; adm. to his widow, Jan. 7, 1759; m. Apr. 26, 1743, Deborah Houghton. Chn.: *Robert*,⁴ *Jonathan*, *Deborah*, *Mary*, *Hannah*.
- vii. BENJAMIN, not named in settlement of his mother's est.
- viii. RACHEL.
- ix. HANNAH.
- x. SARAH.
- xi. ELIZABETH, bapt. Mar. 2, 1706, but not named in settlement.
- 3. WILLIAM³ HOLDEN (*Stephen*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Groton, Mass.; named as 4th son in settlement of his father's estate; admn. granted on his estate, Sept. 13, 1746.
He married Elizabeth ———, who m. (2) John Darby. Children, born in Groton, Mass.:
 - i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. July 9, 1726; m. Moses Wheeler.
 - 4. ii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 19, 1728.
 - iii. JOSHUA, b. Feb. 26, 1729.
 - iv. JEMIMA, b. July 1, 1732.
 - v. RICHARD, b. Aug. 25, 1734.
 - vi. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 25, 1736.
 - vii. EUNICE, b. Aug. 6, 1738.
 - viii. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 13, 1741.
 - ix. LYDIA, b. Mar. 30, 1745.
- 4. WILLIAM⁴ HOLDEN (*William*,³ *Stephen*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Groton, Mass., Feb. 19, 1728; sett. in Charlestown, N. H.; Capt. in Bedel's N. H. Regt.; died at Springfield, Vt., Nov. 8, 1807.
He married, Nov. 10, 1747, Annis Nutting, b. May 22, 1728; d. Oct. 25, 1815.
Children:
 - i. ANNIS,⁵ b. Aug. 27, 1748, in Groton; d. May 28, 1749.
 - ii. ANNIS, b. Nov. 6, 1749; d. same day.
 - iii. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 1, 1751; d. Feb. 14, 1755.
 - 5. iv. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 15, 1753.
 - v. ANNIS, b. July 6, 1758, in Charlestown, N. H.; m. Joseph Wilson.
 - vi. POLLY, b. Feb. 15, 1763; m. Aug. 30, 1784, William Henry, Jr.
 - vii. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 29, 1764; d. 1813; m. Hannah ———. Some of his children settled in Middlesex, Vt.
- 5. NATHANIEL⁵ HOLDEN (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *Stephen*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Groton, Mass., Aug. 15, 1753; res. for a time in Springfield, Vt.; died July 21, 1841, at Barre, Vt., where he was an early settler.
He married, June 11, 1778, Lettice Grout, b. May 3, 1763; d. Nov. 7, 1812.
Children:
 - i. JOSIAH, b. Sept. 6, 1778; d. Dec. 15, 1851.
 - ii. PATTY, b. Jan. 17, 1780; d. May 26, 1783.
 - iii. XERXES, b. Apr. 26, 1781; d. May 26, 1783.
 - iv. ZOPHA, b. Mar. 26, 1783.
 - v. BETSEY, b. Oct. 8, 1784; d. Oct. 27, 1827.



- vi. POLLY, b. July 8, 1786; d. June 7, 1794.
 - 6. vii. ELIJAH, b. July 3, 1788.
 - viii. JAMES, b. June 27, 1790; d. Feb. 4, 1812.
 - ix. SOPHIA, b. Aug. 11, 1792.
 - x. CATHARINE, b. Dec. 5, 1794; d. Aug., 1832.
 - xi. MATILDA, b. Dec. 10, 1796.
 - xii. MARY, b. Oct. 3, 1803; d. May 5, 1841.
6. ELIJAH⁶ HOLDEN (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *Stephen*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Springfield, Vt., July 3, 1788; resided in Barre, Vt., for some years, but came to W. about 1840; selectman, 1849; died Aug. 29, 1876.
- He married, Feb. 25, 1813, Orpha, dau. Samuel Steele, b. in Weathersfield, Vt., Jan. 7, 1792; d. Aug. 11, 1864.
- Children:
- i. LETTICE ANN,⁷ b. Nov. 10, 1813; m. Nov. 23, 1837, Edward L. Mayo.
 - ii. WILLIAM STEELE, b. Dec. 21, 1815; d. Dec. 15, 1839.
 - iii. HELEN, b. May 18, 1818; m. June 21, 1842, Denison Batchelder of Barre, Vt.
 - iv. HARRIET, b. Dec. 3, 1820; m. June 2, 1842, Mark Glidden of Salem, Mass.
 - v. JOSIAH GROUT, b. May 21, 1825; d. Feb. 12, 1831.
 - vi. ELIZARETH, b. May 26, 1827; d. Feb. 11, 1831.
 - vii. JAMES H., b. May 26, 1829; d. Dec. 23, 1888, in Middlesex, Vt.; m. July 16, 1855, Catharine, dau. Eli and Plumea (Sherman) Bruce, b. Oct. 2, 1830.
7. viii. JOSIAH, b. Aug. 16, 1831.
- ix. ASHBEL, b. Mar. 4, 1834; d. Feb. 12, 1837.
- x. MARY E., b. Apr. 26, 1836; m. Feb. 11, 1855, Orcas C. Wilder.
7. JOSIAH⁷ HOLDEN (*Elijah*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *Stephen*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Barre, Vt., Aug. 16, 1831; sett. in W., and died there, Oct. 2, 1898; selectman, 1877-79, 1883-85.
- He married, Sept. 23, 1857, Lovina, dau. Russell and Martha (Farr) Drew, b. Nov. 30, 1835; d. Mar. 2, 1904.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. HELEN M.,⁸ b. Oct. 7, 1858; m. Mar. 24, 1885, Dix J. Camp of Randolph, Vt.
 - ii. CHARLES HERBERT, b. Aug. 28, 1860; drowned July 3, 1883.
 - iii. FRANCIS WILDER, b. July 28, 1862; Unitarian minister, Milford, N. H.; m. Aug. 18, 1896, Gertrude Lynde.
 - iv. GEORGE EDWARD, b. June 19, 1864.
 - v. JENNIE ELIZA, b. May 21, 1866; d. Mar. 9, 1873.
 - vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 17, 1868; d. Mar. 23, 1873.
 - vii. JESSIE LOVINA, b. May 12, 1870; d. Mar. 16, 1873.
 - viii. ABBIE HARRIET, b. Feb. 10, 1872; d. Nov. 13, 1885.
1. JUSTINIAN¹ HOLDEN came from Ipswich, Eng., in 1634, ae. 23; sett. in Watertown, Mass.; freeman, May 6, 1657; his will, dated Aug. 12, 1691, was proved Oct. 6, 1691. His wife, Elizabeth, died in Cambridge, Mar. 18, 1672-3, and he soon married Mary, dau. John Rutter of Sudbury, Mass., who was living in 1716.
- Children, named in will:
- i. SAMUEL,² b. Apr. 28, 1674; sett. in Cambridge; adm. on his estate, Jan. 9, 1726; m. Susannah. ———. Chn.: *Lydia*,³ *Mercy*, *Susannah*, *Mary*, *Phineas*, *Abigail*, *William*.



2. ii. JOHN, b. July 18, 1675.
 - iii. ISAAC, b. May 28, 1677; sett. in Camb.; gdn. aptd. for his minor chn., Dec. 2, 1732.
 - iv. MARY, b. Mar. 21, 1679; was unnn. and of Marlboro, Mass., in 1702.
 - v. GRACE, b. Aug. 13, 1681; m. Dec. 7, 1713, Benjamin Eddy.
 - vi. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 10, 1683; m. Abigail ———.
 - vii. ELIZABETH, b. May 6, 1686.
2. JOHN² HOLDEN (*Justinian*¹) was born in Watertown, Mass., July 18, 1675; rem. bef. Mar. 6, 1715, to Concord, Mass., where he was an innkeeper.
- He married, Nov. 7, 1699, Grace, dau. Samuel and Judith (Macomber) Jenison, b. Feb. 11, 1678; d. Jan. 7, 1757.
- Children:
- i. JOHN,³ b. June 5, 1700; m. Dec. 29, 1725, Mary Wheeler.
 - ii. DANIEL, b. Apr. 3, 1702; m. Feb. 15, 1725-6, Anne Jones.
 - iii. PETER, b. Feb. 1, 1705; m. (1) Beulah ———, who d. Jan. 22, 1732-3; (2) July 14, 1743, Abigail Jones.
 - iv. GRACE, b. July 3, 1707; d. Mar. 8, 1724-5.
 - v. ELIZABETH, b. July 29, 1709; perhaps m. May 31, 1728, Henry Goddin.
 - vi. JOSIAH, b. Jan. 29, 1712; m. Jan. 27, 1742, Hannah Parker.
 - vii. JUDITH, b. July 3, 1715. (Sudbury, Mass. Records say Judah, dau. J. and G., b. May 5, 1715.)
 - viii. MARY, b. Mar. 20, 1718-19; m. Aug. 24, 1741, John How of Sudbury, Mass.
3. ix. JONAS, b. July 8, 1721.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 7, 1723; d. Feb. 27, 1723-4.
3. JONAS³ HOLDEN (*John*,² *Justinian*¹) was born in Concord, Mass., July 8, 1721; his est. was probated Mar. 9, 1803. Grantee of land on Mill Brook, Sudbury, Apr. 3, 1753.
- He married, in Sudbury, Mass., Jan. 28, 1752, Abigail Kendall.
- Children, born in Sudbury, Mass.:
- i. ABEL,⁴ b. Oct. 2, 1752; m. (1) Aug. 27, 1772, Lois Cutler; (2) Feb. 23, 1777, in Waltham, Mass., Thankful Cutting.
 - ii. LEVI, b. Jan. 12, 1754; m. Jan. 15, 1778, Mrs. Hannah Plympton.
4. iii. JONAS, b. Aug. 31, 1756.
- iv. ASA, b. May 10, 1762.
- v. ASSA, b. May 10, 1762.
- vi. JOEL, b. Dec. 5, 1768; m. Betsey ———.
4. JONAS⁴ HOLDEN (*Jonas*,³ *John*,² *Justinian*¹) was born in Sudbury, Mass., Aug. 31, 1756; Rev. soldier; in 1791 he was an innkeeper in Sudbury, and was called "Capt." and "Major"; admr. of his father's est. Mar. 9, 1803; bought land in W., 1805-6, and came there in former year; dealt freely in land, in W. and Fayston; in 1820, he was "of Winchester, N. H.," but ret'd. to W., and died about 1847.
- He married, Dec. 10, 1776, Molly, dau. James and Mary Thompson, b. Jan. 17, 1757.



Children, born in Sudbury, Mass.:

- i. LEWIS,⁵ b. Feb. 21, 1777.
 - ii. daughter, b. Oct. 27, 1778; d. Nov. 20, 1778.
 - iii. ABIGAIL KENDALL, b. Mar. 1, 1780; m. Sept. 26, 1796, William Mears Dawes.
 - iv. RUEL, b. Aug. 29, 1781.
 - v. JOHN, b. June 12, 1783; he was for some years after 1805 a resident of W.
 - vi. POLLY, b. Mar. 18, 1785; (perhaps) m. Dec. 1, 1803, Dr. Charles Ulmer.
 - vii. BETSEY, b. Jan. 28, 1787; m. Oct. 2, 1805, Thomas Ruggles of Plympton, Mass.
 - viii. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 17, 1789.
 - ix. SALLY, b. Apr. 21, 1791.
 - x. NANCY, b. Feb. 8, 1793; d. Apr. 15, 1794.
 - xi. NANCY, b. Apr. 19, 1795.
 - xii. FANNY, b. July 2, 1798.
5. LEWIS⁵ HOLDEN (*Jonas*,⁴ *Jonas*,³ *John*,² *Justinian*¹) was born in Sudbury, Mass., Feb. 21, 1777; sett. in W., 1806; kept a store and tavern; town clerk, 1828-1835; selectman, 1833; rem. to Weathersfield, Vt., 1835, but retd., 1839, and d. 1870.
- He married (1) Phebe ———, who d. Oct. 12, 1811, ae. 33; (2) June 8, 1829, wid. Nancy Johnson, who survived him, and rem. to West Townsend, Vt., 1873. She was a sister of Geo. F. Kidder.

HOLMES.

BENJAMIN² HOLMES, son of Jeremiah¹ and Mary (Lucas) Holmes, was born in Plymouth, Mass., and died in W., Oct. 19, 1889, ae. 89 y., 6 mo.

He married (1) Ursula Stetson, who d. Apr. 28, 1872, ae. 71; (2) Jan. 11, 1873, Mrs. Lois (Colby) Lewis, b. abt. 1813; d. July 20, 1896.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN A.,³ b. 1833; d. in Barre, Vt.; blacksmith; m. May 12, 1867, Laura C. Gilman. Ch.: *Clinton A.*,³ b. in W., Sept. 3, 1871; d. unm.
- ii. CLARA A., b. Jan. 27, 1839; m. Aug. 27, 1865, George G. Chamberlain of St. Albans, Vt.
- iii. SARAH A., b. Jan. 27, 1839; m. Sept. 19, 1858, Reuben Bates.

HOOVER.

EMORY G. HOOKER, son of Liberty Holmes Hooker, was born, Feb. 19, 1839, in Cabot, Vt.; grad. Coll. Physicians and Surgeons, 1865; sett. same year in W.; rem. April, 1881, to Waterbury, Vt., where he died, Aug. 13, 1902.

He married, Dec. 28, 1865, Katherine L., dau. Henry and Marie (Sherman) Kneeland, b. Aug. 14, 1847; d. Feb. 22, 1908.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HAROLD OLIN, b. Mar. 2, 1868; d. July 31, 1874.
- ii. JESSIE MARIA, b. Dec. 28, 1869; m. Burt F. Atherton of Wtby.

HORR (HOAR).

1. HEZEKIAH¹ HORR was early in Scituate, Mass.; he or another of the name was one of the 46 ancient purchasers of Taunton, Mass., 1638; Constable of Taunton, 1657, 1663, 1672; died bef. 1693, when his house lot was conveyed by his children.

Children:

- i. MERCY,² b. "last" of Jan., 1654.
2. ii. NATHANIEL, b. "last" of March, 1656.
- iii. SARAH, b. "first" of Apr., 1658; m. Feb. 15, 1692, Nicholas Stoughton.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. May 26, 1660.
- v. EDWARD, b. Sept. 25, 1663; his name appears on roster of Taunton Company, 1682.
- vi. LYDIA, b. Mar. 24, 1665; m. Nov. 16, 1688, John Whipple.
- vii. MARY, b. Sept. 22, 1669.
- * viii. HEZEKIAH, b. Nov. 10, 1678; m. Deborah ———; lived in that part of Taunton which became Dighton.

2. NATHANIEL² HORR (*Hezekiah*¹) was born in Taunton, Mass., March, 1656; member of Taunton Military Co., 1700.

He married, Feb. 2, 1681-2, Sarah, dau. John Wilbore.

Children, born in Taunton, Mass.:

- i. ABIGAIL,³ b. Nov. 2, 1682.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 22, 1684-5.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 19, 1687.
- iv. HANNAH, b. Mar. 19, 16—.
- v. PATIENCE, b. Oct. 12, 16—.
3. vi. JONATHAN.

3. JONATHAN³ HORR (*Nathaniel*², *Hezekiah*¹) is named as son of Nathaniel in deed, Feb. 17, 1726; resided for a time in Middleborough, Mass., but returned to Taunton, tradition says, and certainly he bought land there in 1742.

Children:

- i. JONATHAN,⁴ b. abt. 1739; d. bef. 1800; m. 1764, Anna Smith.
4. ii. ELIJAH, b. Mar., 1741.
- iii. ROBERT, b. 1748; m. Jan. 17, 1768, Sarah Reed; sett. in New Salem, Mass.

4. ELIJAH⁴ HORR (*Jonathan*³, *Nathaniel*², *Hezekiah*¹) was born in Middleborough, Mass., Mar., 1741; rem. to Ashford, Conn. and thence to Pomfret, Vt., where he died Mar. 1, 1808.

He married, Jan., 1763, in Ashford, Ann, dau. Stephen and Eunice (Coffin) Paddock, b. Apr. 27, 1745; d. Sept. 21, 1818.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁵ b. Sept. 17, 1763, in Pomfret, Conn.
5. ii. JOHN, b. Jan. 21, 1765, in Ashford, Conn.
- iii. ELIJAH, b. Aug. 16, 1767; d. Jan., 1828, at Pomfret, Vt.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 10, 1770; d. July 16, 1791.
- v. MARY, b. Oct. 6, 1772, in New Salem, Mass.
- vi. ZENAS, b. Jan. 13, 1776, in Pomfret, Vt.



5. JOHN⁵ HORR (*Elijah*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Hezekiah*¹) was born in Ashford, Conn., Jan. 21, 1765; died at Pomfret, Vt., Feb. 3, 1827.

He married, in Pomfret, Sept. 1786, Theodosia, dau. Bartholomew and Ruth (Keyes) Durkee, b. Feb. 19, 1764; d. May 2, 1827.

Children, born in Pomfret, Vt.:

- i. SAMUEL,⁶ b. May 8, 1789; d. 1874, at Trenton, Wis.
- ii. ALANSON, b. Jan. 8, 1794; d. Apr. 18, 1838; m. 1817, Fannie Pratt.
- iii. RALPH, b. Dec. 10, 1794; d. in Iowa; m. (1) Anna Robinson; (2) Mary B. Angus; (3) Fannie Newton.
6. iv. ROSWELL, b. Jan. 13, 1796.
- v. LAURA, b. Oct. 26, 1797; m. 1824, John Lynde of Norridge-wood, Me.
- vi. LUCINA, b. July 13, 1799; m. Samuel H. Robinson, at Avon, Ohio.
- vii. MARY, b. Apr. 28, 1801; m. Oct. 22, 1835, Joseph B. Jameson, of Avon, Ohio.
- viii. PERCES, b. Apr. 1, 1803; d. Mar. 1, 1804.
- ix. JOHN, b. Jan. 16, 1805; d. Dec. 30, 1811.
- x. HANNAH, b. Jan. 29, 1807; m. Oct. 18, 1826, Benj. Bayley, and rem. to Beaver Dam, Wis.

6. ROSWELL⁶ HORR (*John*,⁵ *Elijah*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Hezekiah*¹) was born in Pomfret, Vt., Jan. 13, 1796; sett. in W. abt. 1816; his blacksmith shop stood near the ledge on "old road"; Capt. Militia Co.; during the later years of his stay, owned part of Gaylord farm in lots 127 and 128; rem. abt. 1831, to Avon, Ohio, where he died Apr. 25, 1841.

He married (1) Dec. 27, 1818, Lucinda, dau. Ebenezer Wheeler of Fayston, Vt., b. in Pittsfield, Mass., Jan. 3, 1796; d. Jan. 2, 1829; (2) Oct. 25, 1829, Caroline, dau. Ralph and Lucy (Carpenter) Turner, b. Jan. 21, 1805; d. Oct. 2, 1894.

Children, first four born in Waitsfield:

- i. LUCINDA,⁷ b. May 11, 1821; m. Oct. 7, 1841, Barlow G. Carpenter of Wellington, Ohio.
- ii. LUCINA, b. July 9, 1823; m. Mar. 18, 1842, William S. Carpenter of Oberlin, Ohio.
- iii. ROLLIN A., b. Nov. 26, 1830; d. Dec. 31, 1894; m. June 13, 1853, Sarah Ames; res. Wellington, Ohio.
- iv. ROSWELL G., b. Nov. 26, 1830; d. Dec. 10, 1896; res. Saginaw, Mich; for many years Member of Congress from that dist.; m. Apr. 14, 1859, Carrie M. Pinney.
- v. JAMES C., b. Jan. 17, 1832; d. Mar. 11, 1898, at Olympia, Wash.; m. Lizzie Upton.
- vi. JOHN, b. June 2, 1833; was living, 1906, in New Zealand.
- vii. RALPH T., b. Jan. 2, 1835; d. Jan. 31, 1882, in Cleveland, Ohio; m. Oct. 5, 1856, Martha W. Barker.
- viii. CHARLES W., b. Jan. 25, 1837; d. Oct. 3, 1894, at Wellington, Ohio; m. Aug. 12, 1860, Esther A. Lang.
- ix. HENRY H., b. Sept. 10, 1838; d. Aug. 23, 1854.
- x. FRANK, b. June 7, 1840; d. Sept. 8, 1854.

HOUSE.

1. SAMUEL⁴ HOUSE (*Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹). It seems probable that Samuel House of Hanover, Mass., is identical with the son of Samuel³ and Sarah (Pincin) House, born at Scituate, Mass., Dec. 20, 1706.

He married, at Hanover, Dec. 25, 1731-2, Deborah Barstow, who d. July 3, 1769.

Children, born in Hanover, Mass.:

- i. HULDAH,⁵ b. Oct. 13, 1734-5; m. Jan. 27, 1757, James Barstow of Pembroke, Mass.
- ii. ELISHA, b. Feb. 18, 1737-8; prob. the E. H. who m. Orphan
- iii. DEBORAH, b. Apr., 1739-40; d. May 7, 1739-40.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 14, 1740-1.
- v. JAMES, bapt. July 28, 1744-5; d. June 4, 1753.
- vi. MARY, bapt. May 6, 1749-50.
2. vii. JOB, bapt. Apr. 8, 1753.
- viii. BETTY, bapt. Mar. 10, 1755.
- ix. DEBORAH, d. July 23, 1762.

2. JOB⁵ HOUSE (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was bapt. at Hanover, Mass., Apr. 8, 1753; sett. in Abington, Mass.

He married (pub. Sept. 11, 1773) Sarah, dau. Samuel and Mary Norton of Abington, b. June 14, 1754.

Children, born in Abington, Mass.:

- i. SAMUEL,⁶ b. May 31, 1776.
3. ii. JOB, b. Nov. 30, 1779.
- iii. SARAH, b. Dec. 7, 1781.
- iv. JAMES, b. Jan. 13, 1784.
- v. DEBORAH, b. Dec. 3, 1785.
- vi. MARY, b. Jan. 29, 1787.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 13, 1789.
- viii. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 27, 1790; prob. the "child of J. H.," who d. May 20, 1792.
- ix. ANNA, b. May 19, 1793.
- x. LUCY, b. Aug. 8, 1796.

3. JOB⁶ HOUSE (*Job*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Abington, Mass., Nov. 30, 1779; came to W. in 1797, and worked for Gen. Wait; rem. after some years to Moriah, N. Y., but ret'd. in 1813; died Mar. 15, 1874.

He married Eleanor, dau. Francis and Eleanor (Foster) Dana, who d. July 25, 1859, ae. 74.

Children:

- i. JASON,⁷ b. May 15, 1805; d. Sept. 2, 1891, unm.
- ii. ANNA, b. Mar. 24, 1810; m. David Wheeler.
4. iii. NATHAN DANA, b. July 13, 1813.
- iv. child, d. Nov. 3, 1817.
5. v. EDWIN, b. Apr. 10, 1819.
- vi. LUCETTE, b. Apr. 27, 1821; d. Dec. 30, 1846, unm.
- vii. SOLON, b. Aug. 6, 1824; d. Oct., 1825.
- viii. LUCY M., b. May 13, 1827; d. Jan. 6, 1898, unm.
- ix. LAURETTA, b. Aug. 7, 1829; d. Jan. 13, 1850, unm.

4. NATHAN DANA⁷ HOUSE (*Job*,⁶ *Job*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Moriah, N. Y., July 13, 1813, but came to W., as an infant; shoemaker and farmer; died Dec. 29, 1900.

He married Philena H., dau. Robert and Harriet (Norris) Carr, b. in Washington, Vt., June 11, 1822; d. May 2, 1866.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. NORTON DANA,⁸ b. Dec. 5, 1855.
- ii. son, d. Apr. 19, 1863.

5. EDWIN⁷ HOUSE (*Job*,⁶ *Job*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in W., Apr. 10, 1819; farmer; died Apr. 6, 1903.

He married, Apr. 26, 1853, Abba H., dau. Ebenezer Hoyt of Alexandria, N. H., b. Jan. 10, 1820; d. Oct. 15, 1886.

Ch.:

- i. EDWIN M.,⁸ b. Oct. 8, 1856, in Waitsfield.

HOWE.

1. ARA H.² HOWE, son of Ara¹ Howe, settled in Northfield, Vt., whither he came from West Boylston, Mass.

He married Matilda Jenness.

Children, born in Northfield, Vt.:

2. i. HENRY T. J.,³ b. July 24, 1850.
- ii. OLIVE A., b. Apr. 11, 1854; m. Chester Niles of Pasadena, Cal.
- iii. IDA J., b. June 11, 1859; d. 1875.

2. HENRY T. J.³ HOWE (*Ara H.*,² *Ara*¹) was born in Northfield, Vt., July 24, 1850; graduated from Medical Department, U. V. M., in 1876, and at once commenced the practice of his profession in Moretown, Vt., but rem. to W., in 1882.

He married, Sept. 5, 1876, Lucy, dau. George and Lucinda (Smith) Bailey.

Children:

- i. GEORGE,⁴ b. Jan. 31, 1878; res. Derry, N. H.
- ii. IDA, b. Mar. 15, 1882; d. Dec. 16, 1883.
- iii. EDITH OLIVE, b. Feb. 12, 1887.

HUSE.

THEOPHILUS N. HUSE was in W., 1842-8, but was of Duxbury, Vt., in 1851. Resided on the Wells Hitchcock farm in lots 136 and 141.

He married Polly ———.

Children:

- i. RHODA.
- ii. EUNICE.
- iii. JOSEPH.
- iv. JOEL.
- v. MARIAN.

INGALLS.

CHESTER INGALLS was a resident of W., 1824-30; called "Capt."; rem. to Hanover, N. H.

IRWIN.

JAMES R.¹ IRWIN was born, 1825, in Ireland, sett. in W., and died, 1900.

He married Rachel Anderson, b. 1827; d. June 21, 1898.

Children:

- i. JAMES ANDERSON,² b. May 1, 1850; m. (1) Nov. 30, 1871, Mary E., dau. Thomas Pierce of Warren, b. 1851; (2) Jan. 5, 1903, Nancy Black. Ch.: *George*,¹ b. Mar. 3, 1873.
- ii. JOHN R., b. abt. 1853; d. June 26, 1894; m. Jan. 16, 1878, Mary A. Moriarty.
- iii. ANNIE, b. abt. 1862; d. Jan. 5, 1873.
- iv. WILLIAM R., b. abt. 1864; d. Dec. 28, 1872.
- v. CHARLES FRANK, b. July 3, 1868; d. Sept. 19, 1872.

JACKSON.

ALVIN N. JACKSON, shoemaker, resided in W. some years between 1855 and 1865.

He married, June 1, 1857, Polly Schlagel.

Child:

ARTHUR SCHLAGEL, b. June 29, 1858.

JACOBS.

JAMES THOMPSON² JACOBS, son of Jonathan¹ Jacobs of Suffolk Eng., who is said to have been a Rev. soldier, was born in Ward, Mass., abt. 1777; shoemaker; came to W., about 1822, and died there, Oct. 24, 1839.

He married Judith Stone, who d. at Morristown, Vt., 1872, ae. 93.

Children:

- i. CARTER,³ m. Elmira Wright.
- ii. SARAH, m. Apr. 2, 1826, Orace Emerson of Chelsea, Vt.
- iii. JONATHAN, d. 1839, ae. 30.
- iv. HANNAH, m. Aug. 12, 1828, John Flanders.
- v. THOMPSON, d. 1839, ae. 26; m. Caroline Field of Nfd.
- vi. ALFRED, b. Jan. 2, 1814; d. in Rebel Prison, Oct. 6, 1864; m. Mary Stiles.
- vii. DORINDA, b. Oct. 6, 1818; unm., 1908.
- viii. PHEBE, b. Sept., 1821; m. John Holley of Orangeville, N. Y.

JOHNSON.

ANDREW JOHNSON was for some years a resident of W.; blacksmith; died Oct. 5, 1880, ae. 80. He married, Lydia, dau. Peleg and Betsey (Woodworth) Berry, b. Oct. 5, 1798.

Ch.:

- i. NATHAN B., b. 1827; blacksmith; d. Mar. 4, 1864, ae. 37 y., 2 m.; m. May 3, 1853, Lucy W., dau. Dr. Orange and Lucy (Hatch) Smith, b. Feb. 17, 1835, d. Sept. 20, 1863. Children: *Edward A.*, b. 1854, m. Dec. 29, 1880, Emma L., dau. Azro Bragg; *Frederick Griswold*, b. Feb. 14, 1857, d. Oct. 28, 1858; *Charles Orange*, d. May 7, 1860, ae. 1 yr., 1 m., 27 d.; *Don Carlos*, b. July 26, 1862.

JOINER.

WILLIAM JOINER, son of Lieut. William Joiner of Egremont, Mass., and grandson of William and Elizabeth (Eads) Joyner of East Haddam, Conn., came from Royalton, Vt., before 1794; rem. to Randolph, Vt., abt. 1809, and to Moriah, N. Y., in 1810; had farm in lot 103 and bought Gen. Wait's sawmill in lot 133.

He married (1) in Egremont, Mass., Pauline Tullar, who d. July 18, 1785; (2) Mar. 19, 1786, Jerusha Storrs.

Children, births recorded in Royalton, Vt.:

- i. EXPERIENCE, b. Aug. 17, 1775.
- ii. SALMON, b. Sept. 26, 1777.
- iii. POLLY, b. Sept. 27, 1779.
- iv. ITHAMAR, b. Sept. 21, 1781.
- v. ALVIN, b. Sept. 20, 1783.
- vi. CLARISSA, b. Dec. 15, 1786.
- vii. PAULINA, b. Feb. 20, 1788.

JONES.

1. LEWIS¹ JONES is first heard of in Roxbury, Mass., 1640, when he and wife joined Elliot's church; freeman, May 29, 1644; rem. abt. 1650 to Watertown, Mass., living at what is now the corner of Belmont and Grove Streets in the present town of Belmont; aptd. shepherd on E. side Beaver Brook, 1680; died Apr. 11, 1684.

He married Ann, probably dau. Simon and Joan Stone, who d. May 1, 1680, "aged 78 years" says her tombstone, but this is error if she was the dau. of Simon.

Children:

- i. LYDIA,² m. Oct. 30, 1656, Jonathan Whitney of Sherborn, Mass.
2. ii. JOSIAH, b. 1643.
- iii. PHEBE, b. Jan. 21, 1645-6; d. July 6, 1650, "by a scald."
- iv. SHUBAEL, b. July 1, 1651.

2. JOSIAH² JONES (*Lewis*¹) was born in Roxbury, Mass., 1643; Lieut. and Capt. of Watertown, Mass., Militia; selectman 6 times, 1685-1709; freeman, Apr. 18, 1690; lived in that part of the town of Watertown which is now Weston and was first deacon of the Weston Church; had an interest in mills on Stony Brook and a farm near the Sudbury line; died Oct. 9, 1714.

He married, Oct. 2, 1667, Lydia, dau. Nathaniel and Sufferance (Haynes) Treadway, who d. Sept. 17, 1743, ae. 95.

Children, born in Watertown:

- i. LYDIA,³ b. Sept. 25, 1668; m. Jan. 2, 1687-8, Nathaniel Coolidge, Jr.
- ii. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 20, 1670; d. Dec. 21, 1734; m. abt. 1693, Abigail Barnes.
- iii. MARY, b. Dec. 10, 1672; m. July 3, 1693, Lieut. John Brewer of Sudbury, Mass.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 31, 1674; m. (1) Mary ———, and sett. in Worcester, Mass.; m. (2) ——— Flagg.
- v. SAMUEL, b. July 9, 1677; d. Jan. 6, 1717-18; m. May 9, 1700, Mary Woolson.

- vi. JAMES, b. Sept. 4, 1679; d. Sept. 14, 1770; m. Sarah Moore.
- vii. SARAH, b. Feb. 6, 1681; m. May 26, 1704, John Warren.
- viii. ANNA, b. June 28, 1684; m. Dea. Joseph Mixer.
- 3. ix. JOHN, b. Mar. 19, 1686-7.
- x. ISAAC, bapt. May 25, 1690; m. at Colchester, Conn., July 11, 1717, Hannah Welles; sett. later, in Bolton, Conn., and d. Feb. 15, 1782.

3. JOHN³ JONES (*Josiah*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in Watertown, Mass., Mar. 19, 1686-7; res. in Weston, Mass.; carpenter; deacon for many years; died Dec. 8, 1773.

He married, Dec. 8, 1714, Mehitable, dau. Capt. Benjamin and Mehitable (Hawkins) Garfield, b. Dec. 7, 1687; d. bef. 1763.

Children, born in Weston, Mass.:

- i. JOHN,⁴ b. Oct. 31, 1716; m. Apr. 7, 1738, Anna Mixer; sett. in Dover, Mass.
- ii. EUNICE, b. Sept. 5, 1718; d. Aug., 1719.
- iii. EUNICE, b. 1719; m. (int.) July 10, 1754, Caleb Myrick.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 22, 1720; d. Oct. 11, 1720.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 22, 1720; m. Jan. 7, 1747-8, Sarah Smith.
- vi. ANNA, b. Jan. 1, 1722-3; d. July 10, 1748.
- vii. ABRAHAM, b. Feb. 13, 1725-6; m. Dec. 26, 1749, Mercy Gale.
- 4. viii. EZRA, b. Apr. 13, 1727.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. July 4, 1729.
- x. BEULAH, b. Mar. 24, 1730-1; d. Dec. 15, 1748.

4. EZRA⁴ JONES (*John*,³ *Josiah*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in Weston, Mass., Apr. 13, 1727; rem. abt. 1749 to Barre, Mass., and was prominent in the affairs of that town; on committee which reported resolutions on the circular letter from Boston, 1773; Capt. of Militia Co., 1775; died May 29, 1808.

He married, May 25, 1749, Elizabeth, dau. Nathaniel and Abigail (Mead) Jennison, bapt. May 23, 1731; d. Aug. 25, 1820.

Children, born in Barre, Mass.:

- 5. i. EZRA,⁵ b. Apr. 13, 1752.
- ii. JOHN, b. Feb. 23, 1754; Dartmouth Coll., 1779; a J. J. of Barre, m. May 29, 1796, Hannah Ruggles of Hardwick.
- iii. JOEL, b. May 4, 1756; d. June 21, 1757.
- iv. ANNA, b. June 23, 1758; d. Mar. 16, 1759.
- v. ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 18, 1760; Dartmouth Coll., 1778; d. June 14, 1790.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 30, 1762; perhaps, m. Jan. 23, 1777, Dr. John Williams of Lebanon, N. H.
- vii. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 7, 1765; d. Aug. 28, 1832; m. May 5 1788, Arrathusa Gates.
- viii. MARY, b. Jan. 5, 1767; d. Oct. 27, 1779.
- ix. ELISHA, b. Apr. 19, 1777.
- x. ELIZABETH, d. Dec. 28, 1763.

5. EZRA⁵ JONES (*Ezra*,⁴ *John*,³ *Josiah*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in Barre, Mass., Apr. 13, 1752; rem. abt. 1772 to Claremont, N. H. and was there prominent; often moderator; selectman seventeen years, 1788-1809 (14 times first selectman); Representative, 1800-1-2 and 1815-16-17; proprietor of Waitsfield; called Major; died at Claremont, Aug. 11, 1841.

He married (1) Oct. 15, 1772, Susannah, dau. Matthias and Susannah (Chadwick) Stone, b. Sept. 6, 1755; d. Mar. 5, 1780; (2) July 26, 1781, Esther Roys, probably dau. Benedict and Esther Roys, b. Feb., 1760; d. July 2, 1826; (3) May 21, 1828, Mary Farrar Caldwell, b. May 16, 1789; d. Jan. 18, 1879. She was dau. Joseph and Lydia (Stone) Farrar of Barre, Mass.

Children, born in Claremont, N. H.:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁶ b. Feb. 2, 1773; d. Sept. 15, 1855; m. Ezra Glidden of Unity, N. H.
6. ii. EZRA, b. Mar. 23, 1775.
7. iii. JENNISON, b. Jan. 1, 1777.
8. iv. MATTHIAS STONE, b. Apr. 12, 1778.
- v. JOEL, b. Dec. 15, 1779; d. Feb. 11, 1781.
- vi. CAROLINE, b. Apr. 27, 1782; d. Dec. 1, 1803; m. Isaac Hubbard, of Claremont.
- vii. NATHANIEL, b. July 4, 1783; d. Mar. 29, 1866, at Royalton, Vt. He res. many years at Northfield. Chn.: *Roys,*⁷ *George, Elisha, Henry, Cynthia, Nathaniel, Orena.*
- viii. ROYS, b. Oct. 28, 1784; d. Apr. 16, 1857; m. May 26, 1810, Lydia, dau. Joseph and Lydia (Stone) Farrar of Barre, Mass., b. Mar. 4, 1784; res. Claremont.
- ix. G. AUGUSTUS, b. Mar. 16, 1786; d. Aug. 4, 1790.
9. x. HENRY, b. Jan. 8, 1788.
- xi. ESTHER, b. Mar. 14, 1790; d. Oct. 4, 1791.
- xii. FANNY, b. Apr. 3, 1792; d. Sept. 27, 1882; m. David Parker of Vergennes, Vt.
- xiii. CHARLES, b. July 1, 1794; d. May 10, 1843; m. Sept., 1817, Ann Cobb.
- xiv. ABRAHAM, b. June 5, 1797; d. June 16, 1844, in Lemington, Vt.; m. June 25, 1818, Susan, dau. Capt. Simeon Long of Nantucket.

6. EZRA⁶ JONES (*Ezra*,⁵ *Ezra*,⁴ *John*,³ *Josiah*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in Claremont, N. H., Mar. 23, 1775; came to W. in 1797; lived near the Common, lot 106; town clerk, 1804, 1807-9; treasurer, 1802; selectman, 1816-18; died Dec. 12, 1845.

He married, July 16, 1801, Hannah, dau. Elias and Marcy (Goss) Taylor, b. Oct. 2, 1781; d. June 3, 1855.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. child, b. Mar. 19, 1802; d. Nov. 15, 1803.
- ii. EZRA,⁷ b. Nov. 16, 1804; Middlebury Coll., 1831; Andover Theol., 1834; Congl. and Presbyterian minister; died at Phelps, N. Y., May, 4, 1888; m. (1) Sept. 18, 1834, Cynthia Richards, dau. Nicholas and Sally, b. at Bakersfield, Vt., Oct. 28, 1806; (2) Apr. 2, 1862, Henrietta S. (Riddle) Harrington.
- iii. ELIAS TAYLOR, b. Mar. 9, 1806; d. Feb. 26, 1821.
- iv. ESTHER, b. Dec. 26, 1807; m. Edmund Manley of Dorset, Vt.
- v. SUSANNAH, b. Sept. 22, 1809; m. Oct. 13, 1833, Milton Fisher of Cabot, Vt.
- vi. MARIA, b. Apr. 8, 1811; d. Nov. 14, 1811.
- vii. HORACE SKINNER, b. May 10, 1814; sett. in Coventry, Vt., 1838, and in Barton, Vt., 1882; died May 19, 1896; rep. from Coventry, 1852; Asst. Judge Co. Court, 1872-76; m. (1) May 27, 1838, Betsey, dau. William Joslin, and wid. of Ginethon Skinner; (2) Harriet S., dau. William Joslin, who d. Dec. 24, 1898.

- viii. child, d. July, 1812, ae. 18 days.
- ix. CHARLES, b. Oct. 26, 1815; d. at Barre, Vt., Dec. 24, 1866; m. Sept. 7, 1842, Harriet, dau. Henry and Amelia (Dutton) Dewey, b. Aug. 19, 1818. No issue.
- x. LOUISA, b. Jan. 29, 1817; d. at Dorset, Vt., Oct. 6, 1898, unm.
- xi. CATHERINE, b. Dec. 31, 1817; m. Nov. 29 1842, Edward Barnard of Barton, Vt.
- xii. FOSTER T., d. Feb. 27, 1820, ae. 6 mos.
- xiii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 3, 1820; m. Oct. 30, 1861, Homer M. Johnson of Rupert, Vt.
- xiv. LUCRETIA, b. Apr. 5, 1824; m. Dec. 9, 1852, Amos Batchelder of Peru, Vt.
- xv. HENRY ELIAS, b. Dec. 19, 1826; d. Apr. 25, 1832.

7. JENNISON⁶ JONES (*Ezra*,⁵ *Ezra*,⁴ *John*,³ *Josiah*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in Claremont, N. H., Jan. 1, 1777; came to W., 1797, and settled on lot 76; prepared valuable data on early history of the town; justice of the peace 36 yrs.; Rep., 1827, 28; town clerk, 1827; treasurer, 1815 to 1822; selectman, 1807-9, 1823-4, 1830, 1838-9; died Dec. 22, 1852.

He married Philena, dau. Jonathan Phinney and Keziah (Barrows) Holmes of Claremont, b. Mar. 30, 1782; d. Jan. 5, 1858.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CAROLINE,⁷ b. Oct. 1, 1803; m. Sept. 3, 1828, Asahel Rider.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. June 6, 1805; d. July 7, 1805.
- iii. ELIZA, b. July 31, 1806; m. Mar. 30, 1826, Ira Bates.
- 10. iv. HARRY, b. Dec. 17, 1808.
- v. MARY, b. Feb. 27, 1811; m. Aug. 19, 1835, Elijah Seaver of Moretown, Vt.
- vi. ALVIRA, b. Jan. 26, 1815; d. unm.
- 11. vii. ORVIS, b. Dec. 15, 1817.
- viii. RUTH, b. Apr. 4, 1820; d. Sept. 6, 1822.
- ix. ANN, b. Aug. 25, 1825; d. Sept. 22, 1825.

8. MATTHIAS STONE⁶ JONES (*Ezra*,⁵ *Ezra*,⁴ *John*,³ *Josiah*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in Claremont, N. H., Apr. 12, 1778; came to W., 1798, and sett. on lot 58 but rem. soon to lots 84 and 86 and late in life built a house in the village; a leader in the town; selectman, 1810-11, 1814, 1822, 1826-27; auditor 14 times; justice 35 yrs.; treas., 1835; town clerk, 1816 to 1825; Rep., 1817 to 1820, 1824 to 1826; delegate to Const. Conventions, 1822 and 1835; Sept., 1814, was captain of a company that marched for Plattsburgh; died June 25, 1851.

He married (1) Aug. 18, 1807, Betsey, dau. Joseph and Dorothy (Osgood) Joslin, b. Feb. 27, 1789; d. Oct. 2, 1835; (2) Mary, dau. Thomas and Mary (Spencer) Prentis, who m. (2) Artemas Brown and d. July 13, 1884.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- 12. i. HIRAM,⁷ b. June 26, 1808.
- ii. BETSEY, b. Mar. 19, 1810; m. Jan. 13, 1830, Dan Richardson.
- iii. FANNY, b. July 3, 1812; m. Dec. 29, 1836, Harry Jones.
- iv. LUCIA, b. July 31, 1815; m. (1) Mar. 1, 1860, Luther M. Martin of Brookfield, Vt.; (2) Uriel Clark of Brookfield.

13. v. MATTHIAS STONE, b. Aug. 20, 1818.
 vi. MARY ANN, b. Aug. 25, 1820; d. Mar. 12, 1832.
 vii. ALONZO, b. July 3, 1823; d. Apr. 26, 1825.
 viii. EDWIN ALONZO, b. June 3, 1825; physician; d. Oct. 18, 1854, without issue; m. Mary Brown, who m. (2) Rev. Rodney H. Howard.
 ix. LOREN WASHBURN, b. July 9, 1827; merchant at W., Montpelier, Vt., and Somerville, Mass.; died Sept. 19, 1887; m. (1) Apr. 10, 1850, Mary Jane, dau. Cyrus and Calista (Campbell) Joslin, b. Feb. 20, 1820, d. July 10, 1853; (2) Mar. 30, 1854, Susan C. Tenny of Windsor, Vt., who m. (2) Rev. Rodney H. Howard. Ch.: *M. Jennie*,⁸ b. June 25, 1853, m. Sept. 1, 1880, Philip J. McGrath of Somerville, Mass.
 x. MARY ANN, b. Jan. 13, 1832; m. May 20, 1854, Orville M. Tinkham of Pomfret, Vt.
 xi. infant, b. Oct. 2, 1835; d. same day.
9. HENRY⁶ JONES (*Ezra*,⁵ *Ezra*,⁴ *John*,³ *Josiah*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in Claremont, N. H., Jan. 8, 1788; res. in W., 1809, until 1829, when he rem. to Cabot, Vt.; minister.
 He married Lucy, dau. of Simeon Sartwell of Charlestown, N. H.
 Children, first five born in Waitsfield:
 i. LUCY SARTWELL,⁷ b. Oct. 25, 1818; m. ——— Robinson.
 ii. MIRANDA, b. Feb. 7, 1820.
 iii. CYNTHIA, b. Aug. 11, 1821.
 iv. CHARLES, bapt. Oct. 21, 1821.
 v. CLARISSA, b. Sept. 22, 1823; d. Aug. 4, 1825.
 vi. HENRY, b. in Cabot, Apr. 19, 1832.
 vii. HARRIET, m. ——— Dodd.
 viii. CAROLINE, m. ——— Maxwell.
10. HARRY⁷ JONES (*Jennison*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Ezra*,⁴ *John*,³ *Josiah*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in W., Dec. 17, 1808; Capt. Militia Co.; died Jan. 5, 1898.
 He married, Dec. 29, 1836, Fanny, dau. Matthias S. and Betsey (Joslin) Jones, b. July 3, 1812; d. Dec. 3, 1893.
 Children, born in Waitsfield:
 i. WATSON IRVING,⁸ b. Jan. 21, 1839; d. Aug. 12, 1840.
 ii. EDWARD CARLOS, b. May 16, 1841; res. Sharon, Vt.; m. Dec. 13, 1874, Clara J. Clifford.
 iii. ALBERT CARLIE, b. Nov. 8, 1844; m. Oct. 12, 1867, Henrietta A. Sterling. Chn.: *Edwin A.*,⁹ b. May 25, 1868, d. Sept. 15, 1868; *Flora M.*, b. Dec. 14, 1869; *Mary A.*, b. Nov. 4, 1871; *Fred E.*, b. Oct. 18, 1873; *Fanny B.*, b. Jan. 12, 1879.
 iv. BETSEY ANN, b. Apr. 1, 1846; m. Dec. 7, 1870, Ziba Hamilton McAllister.
 v. LOREN WATSON, b. Apr. 13, 1848; d. Oct. 10, 1874, unm.
11. ORVIS⁷ JONES (*Jennison*,⁶ *Ezra*,⁵ *Ezra*,⁴ *John*,³ *Josiah*,² *Lewis*¹) was born in W., Dec. 15, 1817; selectman, 1857; died Jan. 22, 1892.
 He married, June 15, 1843, Roxcy, dau. Thomas and Hannah (Cheney) Prentis, b. Nov. 26, 1823; d. June 5, 1901.



Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ADDIE L.,⁸ b. July 17, 1855; d. Oct. 17, 1871.
- ii. MYRA ISADORE, b. July 3, 1860; m. May 1, 1902. Fred C. Carroll.

12. HIRAM⁷ JONES (*Matthias Stone,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Ezra,⁴ John,³ Josiah,² Lewis¹*) was born in W., June 26, 1808; selectman, 1841-43, 1846, 1852, 1863-65, 1870; often moderator; chairman of committee that recommended bounties and extra pay for soldiers enlisting from W., 1862; Rep., 1840, '41, '42; Asst. Judge, Washington Co. Court, 1855-6; died Mar. 9, 1872. His farm lay in lots 114 and 123. About 1865 he removed to the village.

He married, Oct. 6, 1835, Laura Louise, dau. Jason and Betsey (Ingraham) Carpenter, b. Oct. 15, 1812; d. May 17, 1882.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

14. i. CHARLES EDWARD,⁸ b. May 2, 1838.
15. ii. WALTER ALONZO, b. July 27, 1840.
- iii. GEORGE MYRON, b. Dec. 30, 1843; enlisted, Nov. 28, 1863, Co. H. 2nd U. S. S. S.; killed at the Wilderness, May 6, 1864.
- iv. HIRAM EDGAR, b. Mar. 18, 1849; res. Cedar Rapids, Iowa; furniture mfr. and merchant; m. (1) Dec. 7, 1876, Elizabeth Obrien, who d. Sept. 25, 1879; (2) May 17, 1884, Alice Ilgenfritz. Ch.: *Isabelle C.,⁹* b. Nov. 2, 1877, m. May 1, 1907, Herbert E. Fleming of Chicago, Ill.
- v. LAURA ELLEN, b. Mar. 18, 1849; d. May 27, 1863.
- vi. ALICE L., b. Dec. 26, 1851; d. June 21, 1863.

13. MATTHIAS STONE⁷ JONES (*Matthias Stone,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Ezra,⁴ John,³ Josiah,² Lewis¹*) was born in W., Aug. 20, 1818; merchant; died Nov. 22, 1859.

He married, Sept. 2, 1846, Lucy P. Huse, who m. (2) Nov. 14, 1866, Isaac H. Alger of Stowe, Vt., and died 1903. Ch.:

- i. CLARA A.,⁸ b. June 4, 1848; m. Feb. 14, 1869, Henry Sargent of Stowe.

14. CHARLES EDWARD⁸ JONES (*Hiram,⁷ Matthias Stone,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Ezra,⁴ John,³ Josiah,² Lewis¹*) was born in W., May 2, 1838; moderator fifteen years, 1878 to 1906; selectman, 1873-74, 1881, 1884-86, 1890-92; Asst. Judge Washington Co. Court, 1892-98.

He married, Sept. 17, 1860, Amanda M., dau. Bethuel and Lucy (Bushnell) Joslin, b. July 23, 1840; d. Feb. 9, 1908.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ABBIE L.,⁹ b. Jan. 21, 1862; a teacher, Chicago, Ill.
- ii. son, b. Apr. 28, 1863; d. May 19, 1863.
- iii. LAURA A., b. June 29, 1864; a teacher.
16. iv. GEORGE MYRON, b. Apr. 5, 1866.
- v. LUCY CARPENTER, b. Oct. 3, 1868; d. Nov. 8, 1888.
17. vi. EDWARD HIRAM, b. Dec. 11, 1872.

15. WALTER ALONZO⁸ JONES (*Hiram,⁷ Matthias Stone,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Ezra,⁴ John,³ Josiah,² Lewis¹*) was born in W., July 27, 1840. He was graduated from Barre (Vt.) Academy in 1860 and from the Berkshire Medical College in 1865; practiced his profession at Fabius, N. Y., for a short time but returned to W. about 1867 and in 1869 entered the mercantile business which engrossed his attention until his death, Feb. 9, 1892. He was chairman of town auditors, 1873 to 1890; supt. of schools, 1875 to 1886; Rep. 1880 to 1884; State Senator, 1888 to 1890; delivered historical address at Centennial of the town, 1889.
He married, Nov. 17, 1869, Elvira, dau. Jedediah and Naomi (Joslin) Bushnell, b. Mar. 24, 1840; d. July 2, 1903.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
18. i. MATT BUSHNELL, b. May 15, 1871.
19. ii. WALTER EDWIN, b. Apr. 15, 1874.
16. GEORGE MYRON⁹ JONES (*Charles Edward,⁸ Hiram,⁷ Matthias Stone,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Ezra,⁴ John,³ Josiah,² Lewis¹*) was born in W., Apr. 5, 1866; deacon Congl. ch.; frequently on School Board; he owns the old Shubal Burdick farm in lot 129.
He married, Mar. 8, 1893, Roena H., dau. Horatio N. Atwood of Woodstock, Vt., b. Jan. 27, 1867.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. EARL ATWOOD,¹⁰ b. Jan. 15, 1896.
ii. MARION ATWOOD, b. Oct. 21, 1899.
17. EDWARD HIRAM⁹ JONES (*Charles Edward,⁸ Hiram,⁷ Matthias Stone,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Ezra,⁴ John,³ Josiah,² Lewis¹*) was born in W., Dec. 11, 1872.
He married (1) Mar. 9, 1897, Kate G., dau. William H. and Fannie C. (Davis) Haselton, b. July 8, 1877; d. May 16, 1903; (2) Oct. 1, 1908, Myrtie Gupitl of Waterbury, Vt.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. CLYDE,¹⁰ b. Nov. 10, 1897.
ii. CHARLES K., b. May 16, 1903.
18. MATT BUSHNELL⁹ JONES (*Walter Alonzo,⁸ Hiram,⁷ Matthias Stone,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Ezra,⁴ John,³ Josiah,² Lewis¹*) was born in W., May 15, 1871; graduated at St. Johnsburry (Vt.) Academy, 1890; A. B. Dartmouth Coll., 1894; L. L. B. Harvard Law School, 1897; practices his profession in Boston, Mass.; resides in Newton, Mass.
He married, in Northampton, Mass., Sept. 12, 1899, Grace Angeline, dau. Luther Leland and Elvira (Matthews) Smith, b. July 25, 1870.
Children, born in Newton, Mass.:
- i. WALTER LELAND,¹⁰ b. June 11, 1902.
ii. CATHARINE BUSHNELL, b. Nov. 22, 1903.
iii. MATT BUSHNELL, b. Nov. 30, 1906.

19. WALTER EDWIN⁹ JONES (*Walter Alonzo,⁸ Hiram,⁷ Matthias Stone,⁶ Ezra,⁵ Ezra,⁴ John,³ Josiah,² Lewis¹*) was born in W., Apr. 15, 1874; merchant; St. Johnsbury Academy, 1894.

He married, Sept. 19, 1899, Jessica Maria, dau. Chester M. and Mary (Haley) Baker of St. Johnsbury, Vt., b. Aug. 29, 1875; d. Feb. 24, 1908.

Ch.:

i. RUTH BAKER,¹⁰ b. Apr. 9, 1902, in Waitsfield.

SILAS JONES came from Swanzey, N. H., about 1821 and rem. abt. 1840 to Fayston, Vt.

Married Cylena Abernethy, who d. Feb. 8, 1874, ae. 84.

Ch.:

i. HENRY C., m. Jan. 28, 1829, Abigail Lamson of Fayston.

JOHN F. JONES was born in Plymouth, Eng., abt. 1815, son of John F. and Mary Ann Jones; private Co. G, 6th Vt. Vols.; tailor; died Nov. 28, 1864, ae. 49.

He married (1) Nov. 21, 1856, Elvira, dau. Daniel Thomas of Fayston, Vt., who d. May 18, 1859, ae. 25; (2) Oct. 19, 1863, Mrs. Sarah J. Hoyt, dau. Samuel Dana.

Children:

i. HERBERT DANIEL,² b. Sept. 21, 1857; m. Sept. 21, 1881 Jennie A., dau. Alfred Joslin.

ii. HENRY FRANKLIN, b. Apr. 14, 1859; d. Apr. 2, 1890; m. Sarah A. Tunnichiff. Ch.: *John E.,³* b. Apr. 23, 1886; d. June 14, 1903.

HOLLAND JONES, son of Abijah and Ivanna (Allen) Jones, was born in Turner, Me., Oct. 16, 1825. He was for many years a resident of W., but returned to Turner, where he died Dec. 2, 1884. He enlisted from W., in Co. H, 2nd U. S. Sharp Shooters.

He married, June 12, 1852, Lovina Ann, dau. Elisha Benton and Betsey (Cutler) Richardson of W., b. June 18, 1833; d. at Orono, Me., Feb. 9, 1900.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

i. EVA L., b. Mar. 11, 1853; m. Mar. 24, 1874, Wilbur G. Towne of Port Norfolk, Va. Chn.: *Etta, May, Bernice.*

ii. FRANK H., b. Aug. 20, 1854.

iii. LAURA Z., b. Apr. 20, 1857.

iv. LILLIAN M., b. Jan. 17, 1860; m. Mellen P. Shaw of Turner Center, Me.

v. RICHARDSON E., b. Feb. 3, 1867.

JOSLIN, JOSLYN.

Various branches of this family have adopted different spellings of the name but in these records the older form of Joslin is used.

1. THOMAS¹ JOSLIN came from London to Hingham, Mass., in the ship *Increase*, 1635; proprietor of Hingham, 1637; rem. to Marlborough, Mass., and thence to Lancaster, Mass., where he and his son Nathaniel signed the covenant for the formation of the town, Sept. 12, 1654; died Jan. 11, 1660-1.

He married Rebecca (Marlowe?) b. 1592. She m. (2) May 16, 1664, William Kerley.

Children, born in England:

- i. ABRAHAM,² a sailor; died abt. 1670, at Lancaster, say some authorities, at sea, say others; m. Beatrice ———, who m. (2) Benj. Bosworth.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 1617.
- iii. DOROTHY, b. 1624.
2. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 1627.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 1629.
- vi. MARY, b. 1634.

2. NATHANIEL² JOSLIN (*Thomas*¹) was born in Eng., 1627; early settler of Lancaster, Mass., but after its destruction by Indians in 1675 he rem. to Marlborough, Mass.; freeman, 1673; died Apr. 3, 1694.

He married, 1656, Sarah, dau. Thomas King of Marlborough, who died July 2, 1706.

Children, born in Lancaster, Mass.:

- i. child, b. July 15, 1657; d. next day.
- ii. NATHANIEL,³ b. June 21, 1658; d. June 8, 1667.
- iii. SARAH, b. July 15, 1660.
- iv. DOROTHY, b. June 1, 1662.
3. v. PETER, b. Feb. 22, 1665-6.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. June 7, 1667.
- vii. REBECCA, b. May 14, 1672.
- viii. MARTHA, named in her father's will.
- ix. NATHANIEL, named in his father's will

3. PETER³ JOSLIN (*Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass., Feb. 22, 1665-6; a man of considerable prominence in the civil, military and religious life of Lancaster; captain; deacon, 1715, until his death, Apr. 8, 1759.

He married (1) Sarah, dau. John Howe. They had a son Peter,⁴ b. Dec. 8, 1686 and two other chn., all of whom with the mother were massacred by Indians, July 18, 1692, while Capt. Joslin was absent from home. He married (2) Joanna, dau. Josiah Whitcomb, b. Jan. 8, 1673-4; d. Sept. 24, 1717; (3) Hannah, dau. Joseph Farwell and wid. of Sam'l Woods, b. Jan. 20, 1667-8; d. Aug. 14, 1739; (4) Martha, wid. Josiah Wheeler, b. 1679; d. May 21, 1748.

Children, born in Lancaster, Mass.:

4. i. PETER,⁴ b. abt. 1700.
- ii. JOANNA, bapt. 1708; prob. the Joanna "of Lancaster," who m. in Concord, Mass., Nov. 22, 1722, Thomas Houghton.
- iii. SARAH, bapt. 1708; prob. the Sarah of Lancaster, who m. in Concord, Nov. 22, 1722, John Sawyer.
- iv. REBECCA, bapt. 1708.
- v. DEBORAH, bapt. 1708; m. July 4, 1733, Joseph Wilder.
- vi. JOHN, bapt. Dec. 10, 1710.
- vii. ABIGAIL, bapt. Aug. 2, 1713.
- viii. DOROTHY, bapt. Dec. 26, 1714; d. Apr. 20, 1732.

4. PETER⁴ JOSLIN (*Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass., abt. 1700; died 1771.

He married, Apr. 30, 1724, Alice, dau. Samuel and Hannah (Farwell) Woods, b. Sept. 26, 1700; d. Sept. 23, 1784.

Children, born in Lancaster, Mass.:

- i. PETER,⁵ b. Dec. 7, 1724; m. Dec. 10, 1748, Elizabeth Greenleaf of Bolton, Mass.
- ii. ALICE, b. Sept. 25, 1726; m. (int.) Mar., 1746, Abijah Houghton.
5. iii. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 11, 1729.
- iv. HESTER, b. Sept. 11, 1731.
- v. JOSEPH, b. May 19, 1733.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. May 19, 1738; m. Oct. 1, 1767, Abigail Wilder.

5. NATHANIEL⁵ JOSLIN (*Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass., Nov. 11, 1729; died May 26, 1806.

He married (1) Nov. 30, 1752, Martha, dau. Jonas and Thankful (Wheeler) Fairbanks, b. Jan. 13, 1732; d. Feb. 13, 1768; (2) September 5, 1770, Sarah Bennett; perhaps m. (3) Mary "relict of Nathaniel Joslin, died at house of Cyrus Fairbank, Feb. 18, 1825, ae. 88."

Children, born in Lancaster, Mass.:

6. i. JOSEPH,⁶ b. Mar. 18, 1753.
- ii. NATHANIEL, bapt. July 15, 1755.
- iii. REBECCA, bapt. Dec. 4, 1757; perhaps the ch. of N. J., who d. Dec. 26, 1757.
- iv. SARAH, b. June 15, 1760; m. Feb. 5, 1782, John Bennett of Weathersfield, Vt.
- v. MARY, bapt. Apr. 10, 1763; m. Dec. 11, 1782, Asa Carter.
- vi. MARTHA, bapt. Sept. 8, 1765; m. Aug. 23 (or 30), 1786, Benjamin Wyman.
- vii. ELIZABETH, bapt. Apr. 26, 1772; m. July 17, 1793, Samuel Wilder 3rd.
- viii. JONAS, bapt. Apr. 10, 1774; d. Aug. 5, 1838; m. Jan. 27, 1796, Betsey Beaman.
- ix. PETER, bapt. Mar. 31, 1776; d. June 20, 1802, unm.

6. JOSEPH⁶ JOSLIN (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass., Mar. 18, 1753; rem. abt. 1781 to Weathersfield, Vt., and followed his sons to W., abt. 1806; died Mar. 7, 1819.

He married, July 20, 1775, Dorothy, dau. Joseph and Elizabeth (Carter) Osgood, b. Sept. 22, 1754; d. Nov. 30, 1844.

Children:

7. i. JOSEPH,⁷ b. Jan. 23, 1776, in Lancaster, Mass.
8. ii. JAMES, b. Mar. 22, 1777.
9. iii. LUKE, b. Dec. 10, 1778.
10. iv. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 27, 1780.
- v. EZRA, b. Feb. 10, 1783, in Weathersfield, Vt.; res. Bethel, Vt.; died at W., June, 1811; m. 1808, Sarah Ainsworth, who d. 1862. Chn.: *Edward*,⁸ *Elvira*, *Ezra*.
11. vi. NATHANIEL, b. Apr. 15, 1785.
- vii. DOROTHY, b. May 10, 1787; m. Apr. 3, 1814, Orson Skinner.
- viii. BETSEY, b. Feb. 27, 1789; m. Aug. 18, 1807, Matthias Stone Jones.
12. ix. HOOKER, b. Apr. 21, 1791.

- x. MINERVA, b. Jan. 13, 1793; m. Jan. 23, 1814, Daniel Skinner.
 13. xi. CYRUS, b. May 23, 1795.
 xii. EMILY, b. Jan. 5, 1798; m. Mar. 10, 1818, Horatio Rider.
7. JOSEPH⁷ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathan-iel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass., Jan. 23, 1776; sett. in W., abt. 1798, and occupied a farm in lots 75 and 77; died July 17, 1865.
 He married (1) in Weathersfield, Vt., Feb. 13, 1800, Betsey Chamberlain, who d. Mar. 24, 1807, æ. 27; (2) 1808, Nancy ———, who d. Mar. 13, 1813, æ. 33; (3) July 8, 1817, Abigail Taylor, who d. Apr. 28, 1865, æ. 74 yrs., 1 mo.
 Children, born in Waitsfield:
14. i. JENNISON,⁸ b. Jan. 27, 1801.
 15. ii. LUKE, b. Mar. 12, 1803.
 iii. HIRAM, b. Aug. 3, 1805; d. July 21, 1888; m. Dec. 25, 1836, Harriet McAulay; rem. abt. 1846, to Berlin, Wis.
 iv. BETSEY, b. Jan. 21, 1807; m. Dec. 20, 1829, Francis Wilder.
 v. ARATHUSA, b. Feb. 17, 1809; m. Nov. 25, 1838, Benjamin Reed, Jr.
 vi. CALISTA, b. Feb. 13, 1810; m. Jan. 2, 1838, James Selleck.
 vii. FLORILLA, b. Jan. 9, 1812; m. Nov. 16, 1840, Siloam S. Spaulding of Roxbury, Vt.
 16. viii. EZRA OSGOOD, b. Feb. 18, 1818.
 17. ix. ALMON, b. July 31, 1819.
 x. a daughter, b. Nov. 27, 1821; d. Jan. 23, 1822.
 18. xi. ALFRED, b. Oct. 23, 1822.
 xii. MELISSA EMELINE, b. Nov. 26, 1824; m. (1) Nov. 9, 1847, John Andrews of Lowell, Mass.; (2) Dec. 2, 1858, Rufus Bucklin.
 xiii. EDWIN, b. Mar. 16, 1827; d. Mar. 2, 1834.
8. JAMES⁷ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathan-iel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass., Mar. 22, 1777; came to W. about 1797; selectman, 1813-14, 1820, 1827-28, 1841; died Apr. 7, 1845; marched in Waitsfield Co. to Plattsburgh, Sept., 1814.
 He married in Weathersfield, Vt., 1796, Naomi, dau. Oliver and Mehitable (Porter) Diggins (Dickens), b. June 20, 1779; d. Jan. 13, 1845.
 Children, born in Waitsfield:
19. i. JAMES,⁸ b. Feb. 24, 1797.
 ii. TIMOTHY, b. June 10, 1799; m. Jan. 14, 1828, Melona, dau. Levi Wilder, b. Oct. 30, 1803; rem. early to Brownington, Vt. Chn.: *Lucelia L.*,⁹ b. Nov. 23, 1828; *Ann E.*, b. Feb. 7, 1830; *Celestia E.*, b. Dec. 6, 1831, d. Mar. 31, 1832; *Charles H.*, b. Jan. 29, 1833, d. July 19, 1834; *Wilder T.*, b. May 13, 1835; *Charles E.*, b. Apr. 14, 1837; *Sophia M.*, b. Feb. 21, 1839; *Akira O.*, b. June 17, 1842; *Jared A.*, b. Dec. 1, 1844.
 iii. NAOMI, b. Dec. 29, 1801; m. July 2, 1829, Jedediah Bushnell.
 iv. LUCY, b. Apr. 22, 1803; m. Dec. 11, 1823, Salmon Rice.
 20. v. BETHUEL, b. Mar. 25, 1805.
 vi. MATTHIAS, b. Aug. 19, 1807; a missionary among the Mississippi Indians; died Nov. 21, 1833, at Dwight, Cherokee Nation, Miss.; m. Oct. 4, 1832, Sophia M. Palmer of Thetford, Vt. Chn.: *Maria Jane*,⁹ b. July 28, 1833.

- vii. ELVIRA, b. Aug. 20, 1809; d. June 19, 1810.
- viii. ELVIRA, b. Aug. 21, 1811; d. Feb. 9, 1832.
- ix. AHIRA, b. June 17, 1813; d. at Belvidere, Ill., Mar., 1842; m. Feb. 13, 1839, Keziah, dau. Nathan Stowell.
- x. MARIA, b. Aug. 9, 1815; m. Jan. 30, 1832, Franklin Reed.
- xi. MIRANDA, b. June 28, 1816; d. July 29, 1821.
- xii. child, died Mar. 20, 1820.
- 21. xiii. CYREN, b. Feb. 11, 1820.

9. LUKE⁷ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass., Dec. 10, 1778-9; came to W., 1805-6; his farm lay in lot 103; died May, 1834.

He married at Weathersfield, Vt., Dec. 10, 1805, Lydia Graves.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. SAMUEL ANDERSON,⁸ b. Jan. 17, 1808; res. Brownington, Vt.; died Mar. 1, 1873; m. Feb. 8, 1840, Elmira Dale. Chn.: *Almira Fidelia*,⁹ b. Feb. 21, 1841; *Rollin Orlando*, b. Sept. 21, 1842; *Feronia Celestia*, b. Apr. 29, 1845; *Evaline Marietta*, b. June 15, 1847; *Fannie Louise*, b. May 28, 1849; *Wilder Josiah*, b. Mar. 22, 1858.
- ii. ALMIRA, b. Jan. 26, 1810; m. July 14, 1833, Ira O. Knapp of Montpelier, Vt.
- iii. AURILLA, b. Dec. 6, 1811; m. May 3, 1838, John B. Bisbee.
- iv. LYDIA MELINDA, b. Feb. 11, 1813; m. Dec. 17, 1834, Rev. Hiram D. Hodge of Marshfield, Vt.
- v. LOUISA, b. Feb. 6, 1815; d. Mar. 16, 1873, unm.
- vi. CALVIN JEWETT, b. Sept. 10, 1818; m. May 1, 1848, Olive Gleason.
- vii. FANNY SPOFFORD, b. Sept. 20, 1820; d. 1898, unm.
- viii. LUKE, b. July 2, 1823; rem. to Porter, Wis., in 1855, and thence to Lebanon, Mo.; m. Feb. 18, 1846, Joanna A. Ford. Chn.: *Caro Elizabeth*,⁹ b. Oct. 6, 1848; *Wilbert C.*, b. Aug. 7, 1850; *Luke W.*, b. May 19, 1852; *David D.*, b. June 14, 1854; *Mary A.*, b. Apr. 20, 1856; *Charles E.*, b. Oct. 11, 1858; *Walter H.*, b. Jan. 19, 1860; *Hattie E.*, b. Dec. 30, 1860; *Archie C.*, b. Nov. 26, 1862.

10. WILLIAM⁷ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass., Oct. 27, 1780; physician; studied medicine with Dr. Corbin of Newport, N. H.; came to W. abt. 1805-6; died June 23, 1834.

He married Rebecca Perry of Newport, who died Dec. 25, 1850, ae. 69.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. WILLIAM,⁸ b. May 5, 1806; rem. to Brownington, Vt., 183—; m. Nov. 22, 1832, Abigail, dau. Levi and Lovina (Skinner) Wilder, who d. Apr. 1, 1858. Chn.: *Genethon S.*,⁹ b. Jan. 27, 1834, d. May, 1834; *Myron*, b. Mar. 25, 1835; *Genethon S.*, b. Nov. 30, 1836; *Helen Rebecca*, b. Jan. 12, 1839; *Pomona Wilder*, b. July 15, 1841; *Stephen P.*, b. May 9, 1843; *Frederick R.*, b. May 9, 1845, d. 1850.
- ii. JENNISON, b. May 4, 1807; d. May 22, 1807.
- 22. iii. STEPHEN PERRY, b. Sept. 10, 1808.
- iv. HUBBARD, b. Mar. 5, 1810; d. Oct. 19, 1890, unm; sett., 1840, in Brownington, Vt., and in 1845 went to Derby Line, where he was prominent as a business man.

- v. BETSEY, b. Oct. 16, 1811; m. (1) Aug. 18, 1833, Ginethon Skinner; (2) May 27, 1838, Horace S. Jones. She d. Apr. 2, 1845.
- vi. son, b. Mar. 2, 1813; d. same day.
- vii. son, b. Jan. 8, 1814; d. same day.
- viii. AMARIAH CHANDLER, b. Feb. 4, 1816; rem. to Brownington, Vt.; died Oct. 12, 1877; m. (1) Oct. 2, 1839, Clarissa P., dau. Levi and Lovina (Skinner) Wilder, b. Sept. 14, 1813, d. July 3, 1851; (2) Oct. 3, 1851, Marietta Hinman, who d. Aug. 8, 1860; (3) Harriet H. Hinman. Chn.: *Charles*,⁹ b. Mar. 20, 1841, d. Oct. 18, 1845; *Clarissa P.*, b. Mar. 28, 1846; *Charles H.*, b. July 18, 1854; *Sherman A.*, b. Apr. 4, 1857; *Marietta H.*, b. June 8, 1860.
- ix. HARRIET, b. Dec. 17, 1818; m. Horace S. Jones.
- x. son, b. Aug. 4, 1820; d. same day.
- xi. REBECCA, b. June 6, 1821; d. June 7, 1821.
- xii. daughter, b. Sept. 25, 1822; d. same day.
- xiii. LAURA W., b. Dec. 24, 1823; d. Aug. 16, 1824.
11. NATHANIEL⁷ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Apr. 15, 1785; came to W. abt. 1810; rem. later to Elk Grove, McHenry Co., Ill., where he died Mar. 22, 1864. He married, Feb. 10, 1807, Charlotte Grout, b. Aug., 1787; d. Apr. 30, 1846.
- Children:
23. i. NATHANIEL GRAVES,⁸ b. Aug. 5, 1807.
- ii. JOSEPH OSGOOD, b. Mar. 11, 1809; res. Fayston and Johnson, Vt.; m. Nov. 29, 1835, Marian, dau. Garinter and Hannah (Olcott) Hastings, b. July 17, 1812; d. Nov. 17, 1844. After her death he joined the Shaker colony at Enfield, N. H. Chn.: *Oliver Tarbel*,⁹ b. Dec. 24, 1836; *Sarah Z.*, b. Dec. 12, 1838; *Emily Graves*, b. May 23, 1841; *Mary Ann*, b. Oct. 3, 1843.
- iii. MERETTA, b. Mar. 13, 1811; m. Sept. 10, 1833, Henry S. L. Chandler.
- iv. ZANETTE, b. Oct. 22, 1813; d. Oct., 1835.
- v. LORENZO DOW, b. Feb. 28, 1816; d. Mar. 18, 1885; m. Jan. 10, 1843, Lucretia E., dau. John and Lois (Whitney) Campbell, b. Mar. 24, 1819; d. July 29, 1849. Ch.: *Hattie L.*⁹
- vi. ALBERT MONTREVILLE, b. July 3, 1819; rem. to Elk Grove, Ill., and Geneva Lake, Wis.; m. Sept. 16, 1847, Maria E., dau. Peter Nourse. Ch.: *Ella Maria*,⁹ b. Oct. 20, 1854.
- vii. CHARLOTTE, b. May 17, 1822; m. Luther S. Burnham.
- viii. ASA FAYETTE, b. Sept. 4, 1824; res. Chicago, Ill.; m. Elvira Bradley.
- ix. ELISHA WHITE, b. Jan. 2, 1827; d. 1829.
12. HOOKER⁷ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Apr. 21, 1791; came to W. with his father; rem. abt. 1846 to Seneca, Ill., where he died, Aug. 16, 1847. He married, Jan. 26, 1816, Lucia, dau. Paul and Belinda (Childs) Davidson, b. Feb. 20, 1795; d. Jan. 2, 1881.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
24. i. CORNELIUS EMERSON,⁸ b. Nov. 8, 1816.
- ii. MINERVA, b. Aug. 22, 1818; m. Dec. 15, 1836, Paschal Stowell.

- iii. OSGOOD, b. July 20, 1820; rem. to Marengo, Ill.; m. Apr. 13, 1847, Mary Frances Kimball, b. May 10, 1826. Chn.: *Irene A.*,⁹ b. Nov. 7, 1848; *Georgianna M.*, b. Aug. 13, 1851; *Everett Osgood*, b. Nov. 17, 1856.
- iv. BELINDA, b. June 3, 1822; m. Jan. 8, 1843, Joel Waterman.
- v. LUCIA ANN, b. July 5, 1824; d. Aug. 7, 1825.
- vi. LEONARD BENNETT, b. Apr. 18, 1826; rem. to Oskosh, Wis.; m. Jan. 6, 1853, Lamora Melvina Marks. Chn.: *Ida L.*,⁹ b. Feb. 8, 1853; *Inez E.*, b. June 10, 1855; *Della M.*, b. May 25, 1859; *Cora L.*, b. Aug. 14, 1860; *Elmer L.*, b. Oct. 4, 1862; *Fred C.*, b. Feb. 6, 1869; *Wiltse A.*, b. Nov. 8, 1872; *Leda L.*, b. Sept. 22, 1875.
- vii. LUCIA ANN, b. Mar. 7, 1827; m. Jan. 6, 1852, Dennis W. Carpenter; (2) Sept. 28, 1864, George W. Hicks.
- viii. ALZINA, b. Nov. 6, 1830; m. James Woodruff of Chippewa Falls, Wis.
- ix. DOROTHY M., b. Oct. 14, 1832; d. Aug. 10, 1834.
- x. WALDO W., b. Apr. 5, 1835; rem. to Marengo, Ill.; m. Sept. 1, 1858, Anna M. Diggins. Chn.: *Nora A.*, b. Aug. 24, 1859, d. Dec. 19, 1862; *Wilmer R.*, b. Dec. 12, 1861; *Nellie A.*, b. Mar. 5, 1863; *Walter D.*, b. July 2, 1869; *Edith M.*, b. Oct. 3, 1882.
- xi. BETSEY JONES, b. July 12, 1837.
- xii. EDWARD O., b. Feb. 5, 1839; d. Feb. 23, 1841.

13. CYRUS⁷ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., May 22, 1795; came to W. with his father; died Mar. 23, 1866; town clerk, 1846-47; selectman, 1842-4, 1848-9.

He married, Apr. 20, 1824, Calista, dau. John and Lois (Whitney) Campbell, b. Sept. 20, 1801; d. Feb. 26, 1887.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CALISTA EUGENIA,⁸ b. Dec. 2, 1824; m. July 15, 1846, John Waldron Richardson.
- ii. LOUISA ROWENA, b. Jan. 8, 1826; d. Sept. 30, 1901, unm.
- iii. MIRAETTE MINERVA, b. July 2, 1827.
- iv. MARY JANE, b. Feb. 20, 1829; m. Apr. 10, 1850, Loren Washburn Jones.
- v. GILMAN CYRUS, b. July 24, 1831; res. Kasson, Minn.; m. Mar. 12, 1855, Mary Jane, dau. Hiram Stephens. Chn.: *Elbert E.*,⁹ b. Feb. 29, 1856; *Melvin C.*, b. Oct. 15, 1858; *Hattie M.*, b. Feb. 15, 1860; *Hubert D.*, b. Aug. 9, 1865; *Fred E.*, b. May 10, 1868; *Charles C.*, b. May 8, 1870; *Myrtle M.*, b. Aug. 7, 1872; *Hiram B.*, b. July 7, 1876.
- vi. JOHN CAMPBELL, b. June 23, 1833; d. July 2, 1860.
- vii. BETSEY MOLINA, b. Nov. 9, 1836.
- viii. DOROTHY ANGELINA, b. Jan. 4, 1839; d. Aug. 30, 1839.
- 25. ix. DAVID OSGOOD, b. Aug. 30, 1840.
- x. EDWARD OSCAR, b. Dec. 15, 1842.

14. JENNISON⁸ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Jan. 27, 1801; died, Mar. 24, 1888.

He married, Mar. 13, 1833, Eliza, dau. John and Betsey Woodbury of Baltimore, Vt., b. June 12, 1811; d. Oct. 26, 1884.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. MARY ADALINE,⁹ b. Dec. 2, 1833; d. Oct. 3, 1851.
- ii. THERON ADELBERT, b. Oct. 23, 1835; d. May 16, 1859.
- iii. MARIA THERESA, b. May 7, 1839; d. Aug. 16, 1840.
- iv. THERESA ELIZA, b. Aug. 29, 1841; m. Jan. 7, 1868, George W. Fisher.
- v. CORINTHA AUGUSTA, b. Sept. 13, 1843; d. Mar. 10, 1892; m. May 20, 1875, John Seabury of Waterbury, Vt.

15. LUKE⁸ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Mar. 12, 1803; rem. to Morrisville, Vt., and thence to Waterbury, Vt.; died May 8, 1892.

He married, Mar. 13, 1827, Eliza Waterman.

Children:

- i. MYRAETTE,⁹ b. Nov. 16, 1827; m. ——— Baldwin.
- ii. FRANCIS W., b. Mar. 11, 1830; m. ———; d. Feb. 4, 1895.
- iii. GEORGE D., b. May 3, 1832; m. Mar. 22, 1870, Emeline Sheridan. Chn.: *Lilla M.*,¹⁰ b. Jan. 27, 1871; *Ernest E.*, b. June 19, 1874; *Myrtie L.*, b. Aug. 16, 1876; *Bertha E.*, b. July 2, 1884.
- iv. MARTHA J., b. June 1, 1836; d. Sept. 22, 1897.
- v. BETSEY M., b. June 19, 1838; m. ——— Grout.
- vi. F. ADALINE, b. Nov. 20, 1842; m. Lucius Merrill Tyler.
- vii. EDWIN, b. Oct. 20, 1844; d. July 11, 1862.
- viii. EMMA A., b. June 10, 1851; m. ——— Manning.

16. EZRA OSGOOD⁸ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W. Feb. 18, 1818; died Oct. 13, 1881.

He married (1) June 26, 1842, Eliza Ann, dau. Luther and Susan (Leland) Durant, b. Mar. 8, 1824; d. Sept. 21, 1846; (2) Apr. 3, 1851, Harriet A., dau. Crowell and Almira (Pease) Matthews, b. May 2, 1830.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CHARLES DURANT,⁹ b. June 20, 1846; res. Detroit, Mich.; lawyer; m. Julia A., dau. Alpha A. Atherton of Wtby., Vt. Chn.: *Max A.*,¹⁰ b. Jan. 17, 1874; *Alice E.*, b. Sept. 6, 1875; *Louise D.*, b. June 24, 1877.
- ii. ELLEN E., b. May 18, 1852; teacher, Detroit, Mich.
- iii. HARRIET I., b. Mar. 3, 1854; m. Aug. 29, 1883, Charles F. Ainsworth.
- iv. MARY E., b. Feb. 24, 1856; teacher, Minneapolis, Minn.
- v. HENRY, b. Aug. 1, 1858; d. June 6, 1861.
- vi. ELMER E., b. July 3, 1862; d. Sept. 29, 1896, unm.
- vii. IRENE, b. Apr. 26, 1866; teacher, Minneapolis, Minn.

17. ALMON⁸ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., July 31, 1819; for many years overseer of the poor; selectman, 1853.

He married (1) June 23, 1842, Sarah Relief, dau. Julian and Relief (Hitchcock) Dumas, b. Oct. 14, 1821; (2) Oct. 27, 1887, Mrs. Miranda (Bowen) Tisdale.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. EMILY ANNETTE,⁹ b. Dec. 22, 1842; m. Feb. 8, 1859, Lucius D. Savage.

- ii. EDWIN EUGENE, b. Aug. 9, 1844; Co. H., 2nd U. S. S. S., and 4th Vt. Vols.; res. Montpelier, Vt.; m. (1) Mar. 23, 1867, Welthea F. Seabury, who d. Feb. 22, 1870; (2) Jan. 26, 1875, Mary A. Sawyer. Chn.: *Jesse E.*,¹⁰ b. Aug. 30, 1867; *Bertrand L.*, b. Sept. 16, 1868.
 33. iii. FERDINAND R., b. Apr. 20, 1849; m. June 10, 1907, Mary W., dau. John C. Gleason; res. Omaha, Neb.
 - iv. HARRIET A., b. Feb. 16, 1852; m. Sept. 22, 1884, Edwin C. Persons.
 - v. MYRAETTE D., b. Apr. 14, 1854; d. July 7, 1855.
 - vi. LIZZIE M., b. July 8, 1856; m. Oct. 21, 1880, Charles Henry Newcomb.
 26. vii. JULIAN JOSEPH, b. Jan. 30, 1861.
18. ALFRED⁸ JOSLIN (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Oct. 23, 1822; occupied his father's farm for many years but removed late in life to Barre, Vt., where he now resides.
He married, May 4, 1847, Esther Ann, dau. Salmon and Lucy (Joslin) Rice, b. Dec. 10, 1824; d. July 1, 1892.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. GEORGE A.,⁹ b. June 30, 1848; successful business man; res. Omaha, Neb.; m. Sept. 24, 1874, Sarah Hannah, dau. James and Calista (Joslin) Selleck, b. Apr. 14, 1851. Chn.: *Clifton Howard*,¹⁰ b. June 28, 1875, d. Oct. 8, 1875.
 - ii. CLARENCE, b. Dec. 15, 1855; res. Montreal, Canada. Chn.: *Pearl E.*,¹⁰ b. Sept. 8, 1882; *Alfred*, b. May 10, 1887; *George H.*, b. Oct. 9, 1889.
 27. iii. FRED A., b. Feb. 7, 1858.
 - iv. JENNIE A., b. Jan. 12, 1862; m. Sept. 21, 1881, Herbert D. Jones.
 - v. ELWIN, b. Nov. 3, 1863; d. Apr. 12, 1879.
19. JAMES⁸ JOSLIN (*James*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Feb. 24, 1797; died Mar. 29 (30), 1849.
He married, Dec. 27, 1829, Orpha, dau. Benjamin and Jerusha (Diggins) Reed, b. Jan. 26, 1798; d. May 3, 1874.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. MARCELLA,⁹ b. July 7, 1830; m. May 8, 1850, Edwin A. Dumas.
 28. ii. CASSIUS, b. Sept. 27, 1831.
 - iii. EMOGENE, b. June 28, 1833; m. Richard F. Carleton, and d. Nov. 6, 1891. Chn.: *Carrie B.*,¹⁰ b. Feb. 7, 1863, m. Oct. 10, 1885, Charles W. Richardson; *Grace M.*, b. Feb. 18, 1874.
 - iv. J. MONROE, b. Oct. 8, 1834; m. Jan. 3, 1861, Ella M., dau. Yorrick C. W. and Maria (Hunt) Hastings. He rem. to Morrisville, Vt., and d. 1904.
 29. v. WILBUR W., b. Nov. 23, 1840.
20. BETHUEL⁸ JOSLIN (*James*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Mar. 25, 1805; died May 20, 1887.
He married, May 16, 1837, Lucy, dau. Doud and Lucy (Joyce) Bushnell, b. Mar. 26, 1807; d. Sept. 26, 1876.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. MARTICIA A.,⁹ b. Sept. 24, 1838; d. Mar. 12, 1844.
- ii. AMANDA M., b. July 24, 1840; m. Sept. 17, 1860, Charles Edward Jones.
- iii. LUCY B., b. Oct. 9, 1843.
- iv. AHIRA BETHUEL, b. Aug. 6, 1847; d. May 19, 1860.
- v. JAMES ABNER, b. Sept. 20, 1849; res. Fitchburg, Mass.; m. Dec. 27, 1877, Ida M. Abbott. Chn.: *Edith*,¹⁰ b. Dec. 13, 1878; *Harold*, b. June 27, 1883.

21. CYREN⁸ JOSLIN (*James*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Feb. 11, 1820; sett. in Hardwick, Vt., and removed later to Morrisville, Vt., where he died, Jan. 27, 1884.

He married, Apr. 26, 1842, Lydia E., dau. Robert and Lydia (Dow) Leach, b. June 23, 1822.

Children:

- i. EDGAR ALBERGENE,⁹ b. Jan. 31, 1845; d. Jan. 6, 1893; res. Boston, Mass.; m. Oct., 1875, Maria Theresa, dau. Joseph and Rebecca (Rolfe) Ilsey of Portland, Me., b. Sept. 19, 1844, d. Apr. 2, 1900. Ch.: *Leonora Ilsey*,¹⁰ b. Dec. 1, 1883.
- ii. EDWARD OSCAR, b. July 20, 1846; m. (1) Jan. 26, 1870, Edna A., dau. Cornelius Emerson and Josette (Dumas) Joslin, b. Oct. 17, 1847, d. 1870; (2) Nov., 1875, Luella, dau. Simeon Bridge. Ch.: *Edna A.*,¹⁰ b. Nov. 21, 1870.
- iii. CYREN ROBERT, b. Oct. 20, 1850; d. Nov. 3, 1853.
- iv. FRED HERBERT, b. Sept. 15, 1853; res. Randolph, Vt.; m. Oct. 9, 1873, Edna, dau. Aaron Fales of Randolph.
- v. GERTRUDE L., b. Nov. 17, 1863; m. ——— Robinson.

22. STEPHEN PERRY⁸ JOSLIN (*William*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Sept. 10, 1808; selectman, 1850-51; died Apr. 28, 1893; successful farmer and owned old Elias Taylor farm in lots 86 and 88. He married, Feb. 6, 1837, Ruth Pitkin, b. Aug. 22, 1813; d. May 13, 1908.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

30. i. ORRIN HUBBARD,⁹ b. Apr. 2, 1838.
- ii. SOPHIA PITKIN, b. June 25, 1839.
- iii. HARRIET, b. Dec. 30, 1840; d. Aug. 1, 1865.
- iv. EMILY CHRISTINE, b. July 11, 1842; m. Mar. 30, 1870, J. E. Crane of Middlebury, Vt., and d. Dec. 13, 1879.
- v. AMELIA A., b. Oct. 8, 1844; m. Feb. 5, 1868, Chester W. Ward of Johnson, Vt.
31. vi. ORAMEL SMITH, b. Sept. 23, 1846.
- vii. ELDORA WINONA, b. Mar. 3, 1853; m. J. E. Crane of Middlebury.

23. NATHANIEL GRAVES⁸ JOSLIN (*Nathaniel*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Aug. 5, 1807; selectman, 1846-48; died June 28, 1874; owned the old Wait farm and resided in the village.

Married, Apr. 22, 1841, Lovina, dau. Roderick and Anna (Davis) Richardson, b. Apr. 1, 1814; d. May 11, 1882.



Ch.:

- i. LEWIS R.,⁹ b. Feb. 12, 1843 in W.; farmer and merchant; d. Mar. 21, 1896; m. May 1, 1873, Fanny L. Kirkpatrick. Chn.: *Annie Lovina*,¹⁰ b. Aug. 3, 1874, d. Mar. 19, 1894; *Lewis Elliot*, b. Nov. 6, 1877, res. Boston, Mass.; *Mary Frances*, b. May 13, 1886, m. Dec. 30, 1906, Hugh Watson; *Reuben R.*, b. Nov. 6, 1890, d. Feb. 11, 1903.

24. CORNELIUS EMERSON⁸ JOSLIN (*Hooker*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Nov. 8, 1816; selectman, 1844-45, 1847, 1857-58, 1869; died July 30, 1887.

He married, Sept 23, 1841, Josette, dau. Julian and Relief (Hitchcock) Dumas, b. June 23, 1817; d. Jan. 16, 1891.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GERTRUDE LYCINTHIA,⁹ b. Aug. 18, 1842; d. June 20, 1864.
- ii. LESLIE OSGOOD, b. May 23, 1844; d. May 1, 1864.
- iii. EDNA ALZINA, b. Oct. 17, 1847; m. Jan. 26, 1870, Edward Oscar Joslin.
- iv. EVA OPHELIA, b. Mar. 5, 1853; m. Aug. 31, 1875, Dr. Clarence Jean Allen.
- v. LUCIA RELIEF, b. Sept. 4, 1856; m. Jan. 28, 1883, Burton Dewey Bisbee.
- vi. ANNIE MARIA, b. Aug. 31, 1858; m. Sept. 13, 1879, Nelson D. Phelps.

25. DAVID OSGOOD⁸ JOSLIN (*Cyrus*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Aug. 30, 1840; has lived for many years on the original Benj. Wait, Jr., farm, in lots 131 and 132.

He married, Aug. 10, 1865, Sarah Eliza, dau. Merrill and Zelinda (Whitcomb) Tyler, b. Oct. 24, 1843; d. Dec. 24, 1896.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CLAYTON TYLER,⁹ b. June 27, 1867; res. Holliston, Mass.; m. Sept. 21, 1891, Isabella M. Palmer. Chn.: *Ralph P.*,¹⁰ b. July 22, 1892.
- ii. JOHN CAMPBELL, b. June 28, 1869; res. Wakefield, Mass.; m. Dec. 25, 1906, Etta Smith of Chester, Conn.
- iii. DAVID CLEMENT, b. July 18, 1871; m. Nov. 24, 1892, Harriet M. Avery. Chn.: *Earl O.*,¹⁰ b. Dec. 26, 1893; *Olin A.*, b. Aug. 5, 1895; *Jessica Sarah*, b. Oct. 29, 1899; *Winifred*, b. Nov. 25, 1903; *Harry A.*, b. Apr. 16, 1907.
- iv. WALTER CYRUS, b. Nov. 18, 1872.
- v. BERTHA SARAH, b. Dec. 28, 1874; m. Dec. 22, 1908, Charles W. Johnson of Newport, N. H.
- vi. BLANCHE LAURA, b. Aug. 29, 1877.

26. JULIAN JOSEPH⁹ JOSLIN (*Almon*,⁸ *Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Peter*,⁴ *Peter*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., Jan. 30, 1861.

He married, Nov. 25, 1882, Carrie B., dau. George H. and Elmina A. (Shepard) Hastings, b. May 12, 1865, d. Jan. 3, 1904.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GEORGE B.,¹⁰ b. Aug. 10, 1883; res. Newton, Mass.
- ii. child, b. July 23, 1885; d. July 26, 1885.
- iii. FRANCES E., b. Sept. 1, 1886.

27. FRED A.⁹ JOSLIN (*Alfred,⁸ Joseph,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Nathaniel,⁵ Peter,⁴ Peter,³ Nathaniel,² Thomas¹*) was born Feb. 7, 1858; rem. Nov., 1899, to Northfield, Vt.

He married (1) June 11, 1881, Cora, dau. Daniel Bacon of Nfd., who d. June 29, 1899, ae. 41 y., 7 m., 24 d.; (2) Nov. 8, 1900, Ina, dau. William C. Dana, b. Feb. 16, 1875.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ETHEL MAY,¹⁰ b. Feb. 21, 1882; d. Jan. 6, 1898.
- ii. EDA I., b. May 19, 1884.
- iii. JUNE JENNIE, b. June 1, 1886.
- iv. CLYDE F., b. Jan. 5, 1890.
- v. ROSE, b. Aug. 10, 1891; d. July 22, 1896.
- vi. ELWIN D., b. Oct. 29, 1893.
- vii. CLIFTON EVERETT, b. Dec., 1895.

28. CASSIUS⁹ JOSLIN (*James,⁸ James,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Nathaniel,⁵ Peter,⁴ Peter,³ Nathaniel,² Thomas¹*) was born in W., Sept. 27, 1831; occupies the farm that his father and grandfather occupied before him.

He married, Sept. 8, 1856, Abigail L., dau. Samuel and Nancy (Lockwood) Chipman, b. July 27, 1836; d. May 30, 1902.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. JOSHIE ELBERT,¹⁰ b. Aug. 3, 1860; d. Apr. 12, 1864.
- ii. WILL CASSIUS, b. July 22, 1862; res. Somerville, Mass.; m. Aug. 17, 1896, Zena Ann Royal.
- iii. KARL SAMUEL, b. Nov. 10, 1867.
- iv. HOWARD FULTON, b. Dec. 27, 1870.
- v. MAUDE CHIPMAN, b. Mar. 19, 1877; m. Aug. 6, 1903, Henry E. Foster of N. Y. City.
- vi. GRACE REED, b. July 22, 1879.

29. WILBUR W.⁹ JOSLIN (*James,⁸ James,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Nathaniel,⁵ Peter,⁴ Peter,³ Nathaniel,² Thomas¹*) was born in W., Nov. 23, 1840.

He married, Jan. 13, 1862, Alice B., dau. John and Mary (Leach) Waterman, b. Jan. 13, 1842.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LOUIS WILBUR,¹⁰ b. Mar. 5, 1864; d. Jan. 4, 1890.
- ii. HERBERT J., b. Nov. 29, 1868.
- iii. JAMES ROBERT, b. Apr. 13, 1873.

30. ORRIN HUBBARD⁹ JOSLIN (*Stephen Perry,⁸ William,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Nathaniel,⁵ Peter,⁴ Peter,³ Nathaniel,² Thomas¹*) was born in W., Apr. 2, 1838.

He married, Sept. 8, 1868, Caroline Samantha, dau. Anson and Joanna (Barnard) Fisk, b. Nov. 22, 1837; d. Feb. 4, 1888.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

32. i. STEPHEN ERVIN,¹⁰ b. June 5, 1870.
ii. MABEL RUTH, b. Aug. 22, 1871.
iii. FIDELIA LOUISE, b. Jan. 25, 1873.

31. ORAMEL SMITH⁹ JOSLIN (*Stephen Perry,⁸ William,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Nathaniel,⁵ Peter,⁴ Peter,³ Nathaniel,² Thomas¹*) was born in W., Sept. 23, 1846; selectman, 1891-94; Rep., 1894-5. He married, Jan. 9, 1878, Julia G. Bailey, b. Sept. 15, 1850.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. FRANCES CAROLINE,¹⁰ b. Mar. 12, 1880; d. Mar. 26, 1898.
ii. GEORGIANNA B., b. July 31, 1881; d. Apr. 14, 1898.
iii. EMILY CHRISTINE, b. Dec. 24, 1882.
iv. STEPHEN PERRY, b. Mar. 24, 1885.
v. PERRY BAILEY, b. Mar. 19, 1890.

32. STEPHEN ERVIN¹⁰ JOSLIN (*Orrin Hubbard,⁹ Stephen Perry⁸ William,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Nathaniel,⁵ Peter,⁴ Peter,³ Nathaniel,² Thomas¹*) was born in W., Jan. 5, 1870; provision dealer. He married, Dec. 5, 1894, Elizabeth E., dau. William Ward of Duxbury, Vt., b. Dec. 19, 1864.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. WARD ERVIN,¹¹ b. Nov. 5, 1895.
ii. RUTH MARY, b. Apr. 20, 1897.
iii. DWIGHT WILLIAM, b. Feb. 18, 1899.
iv. RALPH HERBERT, b. Jan. 10, 1901.
v. FRANK HUBBARD, b. Aug. 27, 1907.

33. BERTRAND L.¹⁰ JOSLIN (*Edwin Eugene,⁹ Almon,⁸ Joseph,⁷ Joseph,⁶ Nathaniel,⁵ Peter,⁴ Peter,³ Nathaniel,² Thomas¹*) was born Sept. 16, 1868.

He married, Nov. 24, 1892, Mary A., dau. John Gunnison and Sarah (Bates) Lewis, b. Feb. 10, 1870.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HAROLD,¹¹ b. June 11, 1893.
ii. LEON, b. Feb. 27, 1895.
iii. EVELYN H., b. July 5, 1896.

JOYSLIN (JOSLIN).

1. PETER⁵ JOYSLIN (*Joseph,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Nathaniel,² Thomas¹*). His birth is not recorded in Westboro, Mass., nor is he mentioned in the probate of the est. of Joseph⁴ but the History of Shrewsbury, Mass., and other authorities say he was the son of Joseph⁴ Joslin of Marlborough, Mass. and Westboro, Mass., and was born Dec. 13, 1730. If this is so the line is as given above. He resided in Shrewsbury and Winchendon, Mass., where he died, 1802. He began to write the name Joyslin.

He married, 1754, in Bolton, Mass., Elizabeth Greenleaf, b. 1731; d. 1807.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁸ b. June 5, 1755; m. Nov. 25, 1788, John Perks, Jr.
ii. ALICE, b. Oct. 27, 1757; d. in Montpelier, Vt., 1799.

- iii. PETER, b. Oct. 12, 1759; d. in Surry, N. H., Dec. 12, 1837.
 - iv. PERSIS, b. Feb. 26, 1762; d. in Surry, N. H., 1829.
 - v. DOROTHY, b. Feb. 12, 1764; d. in Grafton, Vt., Dec. 13, 1811.
 - vi. ANNA, b. Feb. 12, 1764; d. 1774.
 - 2. vii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 2, 1766.
2. SAMUEL⁶ JOYSLIN (*Peter*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Shrewsbury, Mass., Aug. 2, 1766; res. in Springfield, Vt., and abt. 1808 rem. to Pittsfield, Vt.; died Sept. 23, 1847.
- He married Lettice Carlisle.
- Children:
- i. CALVIN,⁷ settled in Rochester, Vt., where he died Aug. 4, 1864.
 - ii. ROYAL.
 - 3. iii. DAVID CARLISLE, b. May 15, 1799.
3. DAVID CARLISLE⁷ JOYSLIN (*Samuel*,⁶ *Peter*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Springfield, Vt., May 15, 1799; came to W. about 1825; physician; died at W., Nov. 19, 1874, having practiced his profession in the town for fifty years.
- He married, Oct. 26, 1852, Jane Eliza, dau. Jesse and Harriet (Wait) Carpenter, b. Sept. 2, 1828. She m. (2) Moses H. Sessions of Lincoln, Neb., and d. July 5, 1896.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. JULIUS CARLISLE,⁸ b. Oct. 14, 1853; res. Minneapolis, Minn.; m. Jan. 4, 1876, Abbie, dau. Jonathan H. and Ellen (Merriam) Hastings, b. Dec. 14, 1851. Ch.: *Paul*,⁹ b. Feb. 3, 1877.
 - ii. FRANK K., b. May 2, 1860; d. Feb. 11, 1864.
 - iii. DAVID CARLISLE, b. July 14, 1862; d. Feb. 21, 1864.

JOYCE.

CHARLES JOYCE, son of Thomas Joyce was born abt. 1808 in Wherwell, Eng., and came to New England about 1836 with his wife and oldest child. He sett. at once in W. and rem. about 1852 to Northfield, Vt., where he died, Apr. 24, 1877.

He married Martha Elizabeth, dau. Thomas Grist.

Children:

- i. CHARLES H., b. near Andover, Eng., Jan. 30, 1830; lawyer; M. C. from Vt., 1874, 1876, 1878; Major and Lt. Col. 2nd Vt. Vols.; res. Rutland, Vt.; m. Feb. 21, 1853, Rowena M., dau. Gideon Randall of Northfield.
- ii. MARY ANN, m. Jan. 26, 1856, Isaac Randall of Nfd.
- iii. HARRIET S.
- iv. WILLIAM.
- v. CLARISSA.

KELLOGG.

ENOS KELLOGG was a resident of W. and had a family in 1805. Possibly he was the father of Ebenezer S. Kellogg, voter in 1818, and Merry Kellogg who appears on militia return in 1830.

CHARLES W. KELLOGG, son of Charles and Betsey, of East Montpelier, was a resident of Dist. 5 in 1855 and had dau. Mary. He removed to Duxbury and d. Nov. 30, 1903, ae. 84 yrs., 8 mos., 23 days.

KELSEY.

THOMAS W. KELSEY was born in Windsor, Conn., July 18, 1810, and died at Warren, Vt., Nov., 1888. His wife Zira C. was born in Moretown, Vt., Dec. 19, 1818, and died Aug. 21, 1891. Their son William C. Kelsey was born in Warren, Vt., Oct. 19, 1854, sett. in W. and married, Oct. 27, 1891, Alice M., dau. Thomas D. and Lucetta (Dimick) Poland, b. June 29, 1859.

KELTY.

JOHN J.² KELTY, son of Peter¹ and Mary Kelty, was born in Pasco, R. I., 1858; for many years he was driver of the Waitsfield stage; he died Nov. 7, 1906.

He married, Nov. 12, 1879, Marietta E. Thayer of Warren, Vt., b. 1859.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LAWRENCE A.,³ b. Feb. 20, 1882; res. Montpelier, Vt.; m. June 24, 1908, Jessie E. Huse.
- ii. CLAYTON J., b. Aug. 17, 1883.
- iii. CORA BELLE, b. Apr. 22, 1886; m. Jan. 3, 1905, Clarence J. Kew of Middlesex, Vt.
- iv. son, b. Apr. 16, 1888; d. same day.
- v. EDITH, b. Nov. 5, 1890.
- vi. PAUL C., b. Nov. 19, 1892.
- vii. HAROLD.
- viii. PHAROS THAYER, b. Aug. 7, 1899.
- ix. KATHERINE MAUD, b. Mar. 27, 1903; d. June 11, 1903.

KENDALL.

CHARLES D. KENDALL was a resident of District 4, 1836-7.

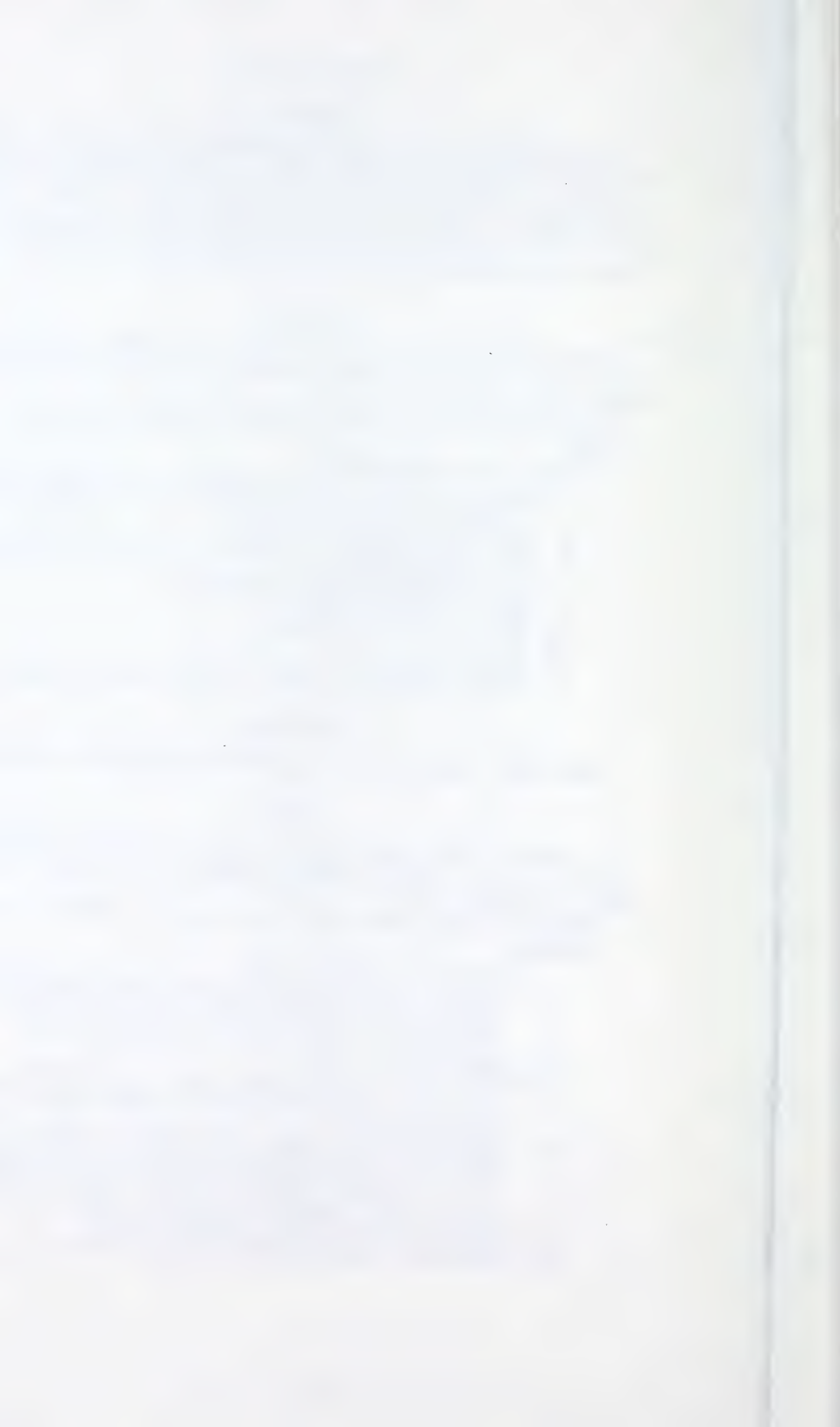
KEW.

1. JOHN¹ KEW came from County Armagh, Ireland, to America about 1848 and settled in Fayston, Vt., where he died Mar. 30, 1897, ae. 78.

He married Mary Jane Neill, who d. Apr. 7, 1888, ae. 73.

Children:

- i. JAMES W.,² b. Dec. 23, 1844.
- ii. JEREMIAH N., b. Oct. 15, 1846; res. Fayston and Waitsfield; m. Feb. 7, 1874, Ellen M., dau. Joshua S. and Maria (Hastings) Dartt, b. June 6, 1854, d. June 29, 1886. Chn.: *Josie H.*,³ b. July 11, 1875; *Maria J.*, b. Sept. 30, 1884.
- iii. JOHN, b. Apr. 22, 1849.
- iv. WILLIAM R., b. Mar. 13, 1851; rem. to Lowell, Mass., where he was for some years captain in police department; d. Aug. 30, 1908.
- v. GEORGE HENRY, b. May 3, 1855; res. W.; m. Jan. 1, 1879, Sadie Niles. Chn.: *Charles F.*,³ b. Feb. 23, 1880; *Agnes E.*, b. Nov. 28, 1881; *George F.*, b. Sept. 29, 1883; *Clayton H.*, b. Jan. 27, 1886; *Orvil N.*, b. July 29, 1888; *Hazel P.*, b. Aug. 11, 1890; *Mildred F.*, b. June 11, 1895.
- vi. SARAH J., b. Feb. 22, 1853; d. Feb. 11, 1867.
- vii. CHARLES E., b. Oct. 29, 1857; d. May 10, 1897.



KIDDER.

GEORGE FREDERICK⁶ KIDDER (*Francis*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *John*,² *James*¹), son of Thomas and Abigail (Russell) Kidder, was born in Littleton, Mass., May 15, 1798; merchant and farmer, came to W. about 1820; rem. to Springfield, Ill., about 1835, and thence to Fredericksburg, Iowa.

He married, Feb. 15, 1829, Clarissa Naomi, dau. Rev. Amariah and Abigail (Whitney) Chandler, b. Jan. 25, 1811.

Ch.

- i. FRANCIS AMARIAH,⁷ b. Dec. 30, 1830.
and others.

KIMBALL.

1. DANIEL⁶ KIMBALL (*Richard*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹), son of Richard⁵ and Susannah (Balch) Kimball, was born in Woburn, Mass., July 7, 1759; went early to Franchestown, N. H., and thence to Weathersfield, Vt., where he died, Feb. 25, 1847.

He married Mary Mudget, b. 1762; d. Oct. 24, 1846.

Children:

- i. SUSANNAH,⁷ b. May 2, 1784; d. Apr. 4, 1792.
- ii. SALLY, b. Apr. 25, 1788; m. John Stowe of Coventry, Vt.
2. iii. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 20, 1791.
- iv. REUBEN, b. June 18, 1794; d. Jan. 17, 1855; m. Betsey Harrington.
- v. DANIEL, b. Sept. 15, 1796; d. at Kasson, Minn., Sept. 24, 1883; m. Henrietta Wood, b. May 15, 1802, d. Apr. 3, 1882. He was a clothier, and was in business, in partnership with his bro., John, 1823-9, at W., later at Claremont, N. H. Rem. to Canisteo, Minn., in 1856. Chn.: *Mary*,⁸ b. Dec. 26, 1823; *Daniel*, b. Aug. 27, 1826; *Maria*, b. Feb. 3, 1829; *Miranda L.*, b. Oct. 31, 1832; *Dennis*, b. Jan. 27, 1838; *Duran*, b. Dec. 14, 1842.
3. vi. JOHN, b. Dec. 10, 1798.
- vii. POLLY, b. Mar. 1, 1801; m. Franklin Norton.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. June 6, 1804; d. Apr. 22, 1877; m. Mar. 7, 1828, Electa Morgan.

2. JOSEPH⁷ KIMBALL (*Daniel*,⁶ *Richard*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*,¹) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Feb. 20, 1791; rem. to Franchestown, N. H., thence about 1838 to W., and 1845 to Marengo, Ill., where he died, Sept. 3, 1874.

He married, Feb. 13, 1817, Hannah, dau. Nathan and Sarah Stowell, b. July 30, 1796; d. May 1, 1867.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,⁸ b. Feb. 8, 1818; res. Baraboo, Wis.; m. Dec. 26, 1852, Harriet A. Hill.
- ii. daughter, b. Feb. 26, 1819; d. Mar. 12, 1819.
- iii. ENOS, b. Apr. 1, 1820; res. Baraboo, Wis.; d. Apr. 7, 1884; m. Nov. 21, 1858, Grace Wilson.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 9, 1821; d. Nov. 23, 1882; m. (1) Sept. 20, 1847, Marcia M., dau. Daniel and Marcia (Davidson) Skinner, who d. Dec. 8, 1878; (2) Dec. 24, 1879, Elma C. Dana.



- v. son, b. Feb. 3, 1823; d. Apr. 1, 1823.
- vi. HORACE, b. Aug. 26, 1824; d. June 20, 1825.
- vii. MARY FRANCES, b. May 10, 1826; m. Apr. 13, 1847, Osgood Joslin.
- viii. WARREN, b. Dec. 17, 1827; res. Union Center, Wis.; m. Mar. 23, 1853, Emeline Green.
- ix. ALANSON, b. June 24, 1829; res. Marengo, Ill.; m. Jan. 1, 1854, Fanny Stowell.
- x. SARAH H., b. Jan. 17, 1831; m. Sept. 27, 1854, Elisha Wilson of Baraboo, Wis.
- xi. ELIZA J., b. Feb. 10, 1833; d. May 19, 1844.
- xii. H. AUGUSTA, b. Feb. 26, 1835; m. Sept. 9, 1886, N. Strong of Augusta, Wis.
- xiii. SUSAN, b. Feb. 6, 1838; m. Oct. 6, 1859, William Sanford of Marengo, Ill.
- xiv. WILLARD C., b. June 10, 1841; 95th Ill. Vols.; killed June 10, 1864.

3. JOHN⁷ KIMBALL (*Daniel*,⁶ *Richard*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Richard*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Dec. 10, 1798, came to W. soon after 1820; clothier, for a time in partnership with his bro. Daniel. At the time of his death he was the owner of lot 137 and had 7 acres on which were a machine house, dyehouse, shearing and napping machines, dye tubs, etc. He died Sept. 27, 1828 and his wife Sarah was aptd. admx., Oct. 1, 1828.

Children:

- i. JOHN,⁸ d. June 5, 1826, ae. 2 mo.
- ii. JOHN W., drowned Sept. 8, 1830, ae. 3 yrs.

KINGSBURY.

SAMUEL KINGSBURY was a voter in 1811, and was assessed in 1820.

KNAPP.

HENRY KNAPP came from Claremont, N. H., in 1809, and settled on the east side, which became a part of Nfd. in 1822. He was born in 1787 and married in 1818, Lucy, dau. William Keyes. He died Sept. 7, 1859.

KNEELAND.

1. EDWARD¹ KNEELAND, son Capt. John of Lanarkshire, Scotland, came to New England about 1630 with his bro. John, and sett. in Ipswich, Mass.

Children:

- 2. i. EDWARD,² b. 1640.
- ii. BENJAMIN (perhaps).

2. EDWARD² KNEELAND (*Edward*¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., about 1640; soldier in King Philip's War; died 1711, ae. 71; will probated Jan. 5, 1711.

He married Sarah ———.

Children, born in Ipswich, Mass.:

- i. JOHN,³ b. Sept. 30, 1670; d. at Ipswich, bef. 1746; m. Susannah —.
 - ii. MARTHA, b. Jan. 10, 1675.
 3. iii. EDWARD, b. Dec. 30, 1677.
 - iv. BENJAMIN, b. July 7, 1679; sett., after many wanderings, in Hebron, Conn., where he d. Feb. 18, 1743; m. Abigail —.
 - v. LYDIA, b. Oct. 10, 1683; m. John Graves.
 - vi. PHILIP, b. Mar. 2, 1685; m. Dec. 10, 1709, Martha Graves.
3. EDWARD³ KNEELAND (*Edward*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 30, 1677; sea captain; died July 7, 1745.

He married Mary, dau. Timothy Alden, who d. May 12, 1753.

Children, born in Ipswich, Mass.:

- i. JOHN,⁴ b. Mar. 23, 1699; d. bet. 1745-50; m. Feb. 26, 1731, Susannah Chapman.
 - ii. MARY, b. Oct. 18, 1701; m. Feb. 13, 1724, William Hambleton.
 4. iii. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 17, 1704.
 - iv. EDWARD, b. Jan. 10, 1706.
 - v. REBECCA, named in her father's will, 1745, and then unm.
4. JOSEPH⁴ KNEELAND (*Edward*,³ *Edward*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Ipswich, Mass., Apr. 17, 1704; res. in Topsfield, Westford, Harvard and Gardner, Mass.

He married Mirriam Alden (or Allen).

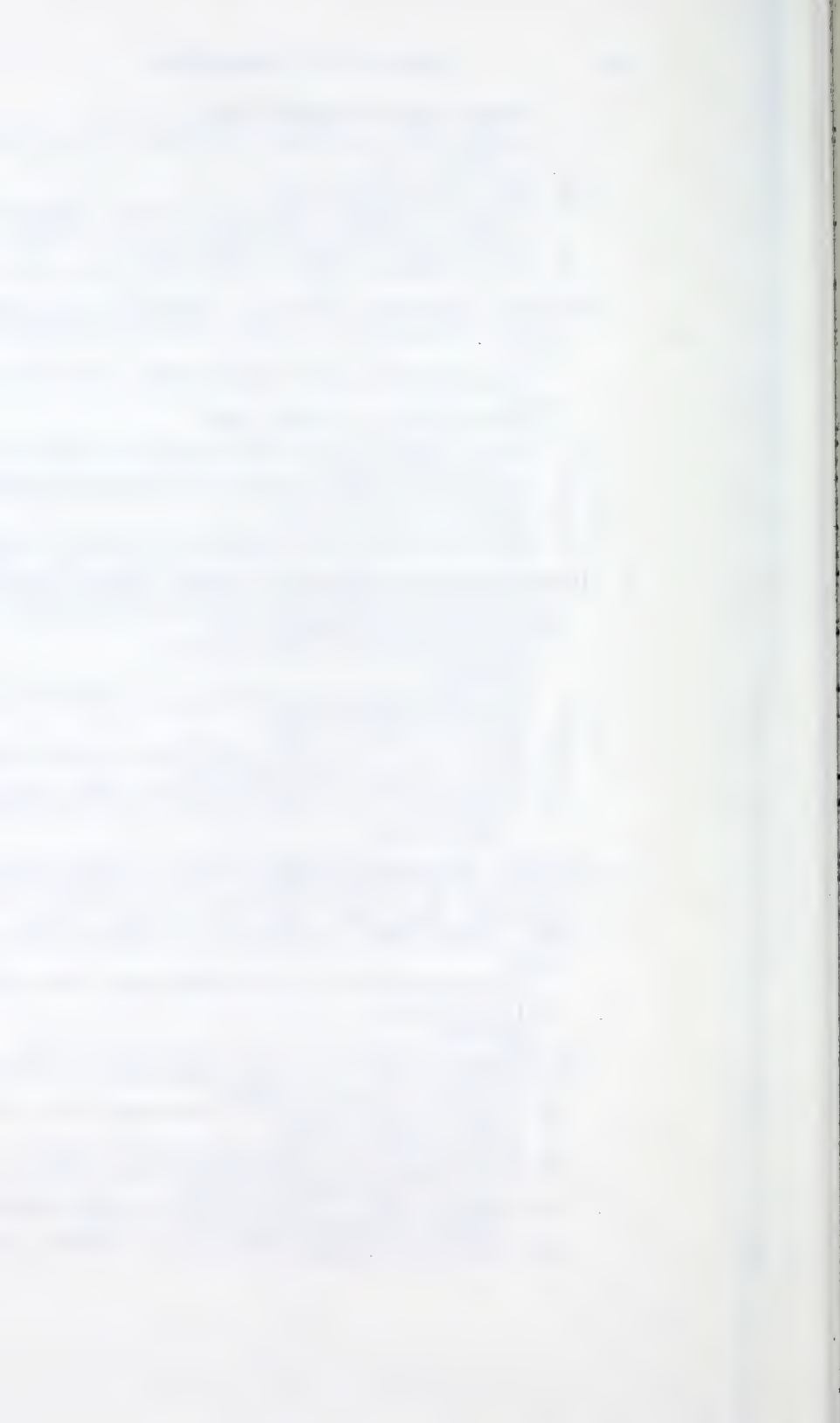
Children:

- i. EDWARD,⁵ b. July 25, 1735; d. Dec. 24, 1775, at Harvard, Mass.
 5. ii. TIMOTHY, b. Feb. 1, 1737.
 - iii. MIRIAM, b. Mar. 13, 1739.
 - iv. DAVID, b. Jan. 17, 1744; m. Sarah Smith of Ipswich, Mass.
 - v. LYDIA, b. 1747, in Westford, Mass.
 - vi. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 22, 1752, at Harvard; Rev. soldier; res. Fitzwilliam, N. H., and Hartford, Vt., where he d. 1828; m. Ruth Hartwell.
5. TIMOTHY⁵ KNEELAND (*Joseph*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *Edward*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Topsfield, Mass., Feb. 1, 1737; he sett. in Harvard, Mass., bef. 1762, and Gardner, Mass., 1771; Rev. soldier; said to have been at Bennington; died Apr. 4, 1818.

He married, Feb. 11, 1761, Mariah, dau. Oliver Stone, b. July 12, 1743.

Children:

- i. MARIAH,⁶ b. Feb. 9, 1762; m. Josiah Nichols of Verona, N. Y.
- ii. OLIVER, b. Apr. 21, 1764; sett. in Masonville, N. Y.; d. Apr. 15, 1832; m. Betsey Baldwin.
- iii. JOHN, b. Aug. 12, 1766; d. at Chesterfield, N. H., Feb. 9, 1850; m. Polly Johnson.
- iv. MIRIAM, b. May 1, 1769; murdered Mar. 7, 1855.
- v. ASA, b. Sept. 20, 1771; d. at Stukely, Canada, June 7, 1844; m. Jan. 5, 1797, Hannah Cheney.
- vi. ABNER, b. Apr. 7, 1774; four times married; Universalist minister; d. at Salubria, Iowa, Aug. 27, 1844.
- vii. LUCY, b. Nov. 8, 1776; m. Paul Stearns of Reading, Vt.



- viii. SARAH, b. Mar. 19, 1779; murdered Mar. 7, 1855; m. James Phinney.
 - ix. EDWARD, b. Oct. 16, 1781; d. without issue.
 - 6. x. SILAS, b. Feb. 2, 1793.
6. SILAS⁶ KNEELAND (*Timothy*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *Edward*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Gardner, Mass., Feb. 2, 1793; sett. early in Fayston, Vt., and rem. after 1834 to W., where he died, Aug. 26, 1862.
- He married, June 7, 1817, Martha Laws, b. at Temple, N. H., Jan. 23, 1796; d. at W., Dec. 16, 1868.
- Children, born in Fayston and Waitsfield:
- i. LEVI HOWARD,⁷ b. Mar. 12, 1818; d. Apr. 3, 1818.
 - ii. LUCY, b. June 5, 1819; m. Aug. 29, 1862, George W. Magoon of Barre, Vt.
 - iii. MORIAH, b. May 1, 1821; m. Ebenezer Chapin.
 - iv. JOEL, b. Oct. 13, 1823; d. Nov. 13, 1875; m. Sept. 12, 1847, Enecha H. Goodell. Chn.: *Julia M.*,⁸ b. June 27, 1848; *George E.*, b. Feb. 23, 1850; *John W.*, b. Dec. 19, 1851; *Edward J.*, b. June 2, 1854; *Alfred E.*, b. May 21, 1856; *Joel L.*, b. May 18, 1858; *Mary E.*, b. Mar. 20, 1861; *Charles E.*, b. Mar. 6, 1864; *William H.*, b. Feb. 20, 1866; *Benj. F.*, b. Apr. 6, 1868; *James M.*, b. Feb. 20, 1872.
 - v. NANCY, b. Jan. 16, 1826; m. Cyrus G. Howard of Manhattan, Kansas.
 - vi. IRA RICHARDSON, b. July 30, 1828; d. July 18, 1832.
 - vii. MARTHA, b. Oct. 24, 1830; d. July 27, 1832.
 - 7. viii. ABEL ALONZO McDELLA, b. Feb. 2, 1834.
 - 8. ix. GEORGE WASHINGTON STEARNS, b. Feb. 3, 1837.
 - x. MARY AMELIA, b. Oct. 9, 1842; m. Dec., 1865, William F. Turner.
7. ABEL ALONZO MCD.⁷ KNEELAND (*Silas*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *Edward*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., Feb. 2, 1834; sett. in W., selectman, 1870-1, 1892-3.
- He married, May 14, 1857, Clarissa L., dau. Simeon and Clarissa (Smith) Stoddard, b. Nov. 15, 1835; d. Sept. 25, 1906.
- Children:
- i. DORRICK ABEL,⁸ b. Mar. 30, 1858.
 - ii. ALICE LINCOLN, b. Mar. 4, 1865; d. Apr. 23, 1886; m. June 11, 1885, Charles E. Greaser.
 - iii. CLARA SERENA, b. Dec. 5, 1859; d. Sept. 26, 1882.
8. GEORGE WASHINGTON STEARNS⁷ KNEELAND (*Silas*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Edward*,³ *Edward*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., Feb. 3, 1837; Sergt. Co. H, 6th Vt. Vols.
- He married, Nov. 22, 1860, Mary Eliza Morrill, dau. Simeon and Clarissa (Smith) Stoddard, bapt. May 6, 1838.
- Children:
- i. IRA DUANE,⁸ b. Apr. 10, 1862.
 - ii. ATHREA MARIA, b. May 17, 1868; m. Dec. 24, 1894, Clarence Page.
 - iii. LEVI STODDARD, b. Feb. 28, 1874; d. May 31, 1875.
 - iv. FLORA ISABELLA, b. Sept. 10, 1875; m. Nov. 28, 1895, Elmer A. Heliot.
 - v. CLARISSA ABIA, b. Nov. 17, 1878.

HENRY⁷ KNEELAND (*Richard*,⁶ *Richard*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Edward*¹), son of Richard and Catharine (Knight) Kneeland, was born in Waterbury, Vt., Sept. 25, 1819.

He married, Mar. 27, 1841, Marie Sherman.

Children:

- i. HOWLAND P.,⁸ b. Mar. 2, 1843; res. Boone, Iowa; m. Eleanor Warner.
- ii. SEYMOUR L., b. Sept. 17, 1845; enlisted from W., in First Vt. Cav., 1863; prisoner at Libby, Dec., '64 to Mar., '65; sett. in Lowell, Mass.; m. July 3, 1866, Diantha E., dau. Chester and Emily Smith of Warren, Vt. Chn.: *Winnifred Mary*,⁹ b. Feb. 25, 1869; *Clarence Henry*; *Catharine*, b. Aug. 21, 1872.
- iii. KATHERINE L., b. Aug. 14, 1847; m. Dec. 28, 1865, Dr. Emery G. Hooker.
- iv. ISABEL A., b. Dec. 20, 1850; m. Aug. 13, 1868, Clarence Milton Richardson.

KNIGHT.

CURTIS KNIGHT came to W. abt. 1820, and sett. on east side of the mountain.

GILBERT ARNOTT KNIGHT, was a resident of W., 1833-8; rem. abt. 1838 to Gouverneur, N. Y.

He married Elvira, dau. Salah and Mary (Taylor) Smith, b. Apr. 23, 1805.

Ch.:

- i. JULIUS.

LABELLE.

PETER LABELLE was born Mar. 2, 1834; carpenter; came to W. from Montpelier, Vt.; died Aug. 23, 1902.

He married Lucy Tromblee, b. 1836.

Children:

- i. GEORGIANNA, b. Oct. 6, 1857; m. Fred Forten; d. 1880.
- ii. EDWARD, b. Nov. 17, 1858; m. July 29, 1880, Amelia Blanchard of Stockbridge, Vt. Chn., born in W.: *Hallie*, b. May 14, 1882, d. young; *Eva Maude*, b. Apr. 28, 1884, m. June 9, 1901, Eugene H. Little; *Ethel*, b. Sept. 3, 1885, m. Geo. A. Foley, and d. Mar. 29, 1906; *Clayton* and *Clarence*, twins, b. June 27, 1889, latter d. young; *Elsie M.*, b. Aug. 28, 1895, d. young; *Claron Jess.*, b. Mar. 9, 1900.
- iii. SARAH JANE, b. Mar. 17, 1860.
- iv. HENRY CHARLES, b. Dec. 27, 1863; m. Sept. 3, 1892, Mary, dau. Lewis Peach of Montpelier. Chn.: *Clarence R.*, b. Aug. 24, 1894; *Blanche*; *Dora*; *Mildred*, b. Aug. 16, 1908.
- v. FRANK S., b. Apr. 24, 1865; d. Apr. 24, 1869.
- vi. CLARENCE, b. Jan. 31, 1867; died young.
- vii. HARRIET L., b. Nov. 6, 1868; m. Josiah A. Smith.
- viii. MYRTLE, b. Nov. 15, 1874; m. Frank Hand.

LAMB.

JOHN LAMB was a voter, 1798-1800.

LAMSON.

JONATHAN LAMSON was a resident of W. for some years following 1801, but removed to Fayston, Vt., where he died at an advanced age.

He married, in Swanzey, N. H., Aug. 23, 1796, Mary, dau. Benjamin and Naomi (Cumstock) Olcott, b. June 15, 1771, and said to have lived to the age of 104.

Children:

- i. JONATHAN, b. May 26, 1797; m. Mary Wilson; he resided in W., Marlboro, N. H., and New Ipswich, N. H.
- ii. WILLIAM, m. Jan. 18, 1827, Lydia B. Pike.
- iii. ABEL, d. Apr. 15, 1825, ae. 23.
- iv. DAVID, d. Jan. 31, 1882, ae. 77 yrs., 9 mos.; m. Mar. 11, 1827, Susan Randall, who d. Mar. 30, 1886, ae. 92. Chn.: *Carlisle*; *Priscilla Susan*, b. Oct. 2, 1832, d. Feb. 15, 1905, m. (1) ——— Davis, (2) 1860, Horace Mehuron.
- v. ABIGAIL, m. Henry C. Jones.
- vi. IRA.
- vii. MARY, m. Mar. 21, 1826, Worthey Garinter Hastings.
- viii. ABEL, d. Aug. 3, 1829, ae. 10 mos.

BENJAMIN O. LAMSON was in W., 1850. Had then,

- i. HELEN.
- ii. ANGELINE.
- iii. MARY.

LAPOINT.

JOSEPH LAPOINT, son of Peter, was born in Canada, 1836; blacksmith; was at different times a resident of W., but rem. to Montpelier, Vt.

He married, Oct. 3, 1857, Josette, dau. Levi and Annette Willard, b. 1840.

Children:

- i. NELLIE MAY, b. Mar. 12, 1860.
- ii. MINNIE A., b. Mar. 30, 1865.

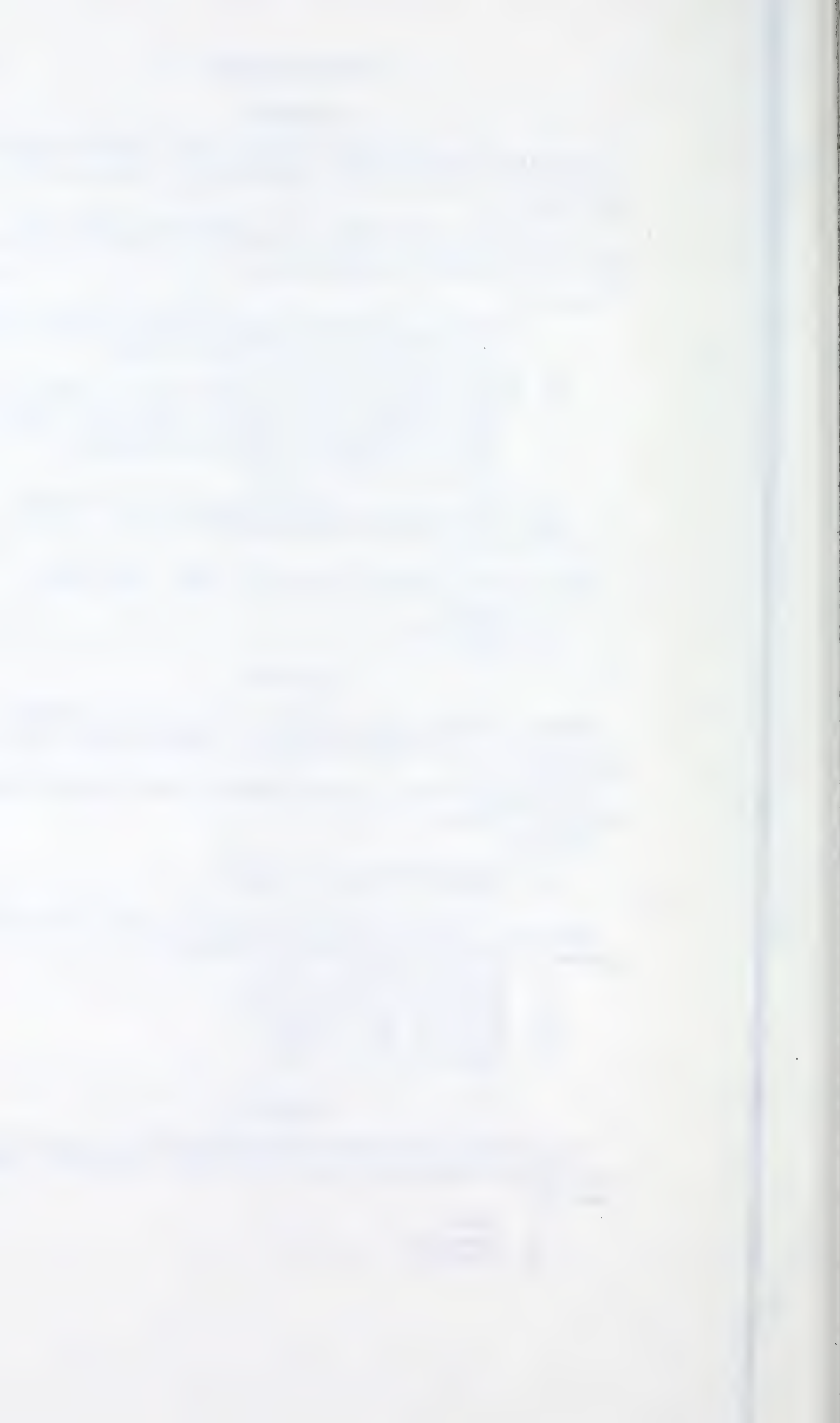
MITCHELL LAPOINT, blacksmith, was for some years in W., and births of children are recorded as follows:

- i. LUMINO, b. Sept. 17, 1863.
- ii. MELVIN, b. Feb. 19, 1865.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 21, 1866.
- iv. SESLOS, b. Jan. 18, 1868.
- v. ROMEO, b. Oct. 28, 1869.

LAWTON.

STILLMAN LAWTON came from Royalton, Vt., in 1847 and bought the Hooker Joslin farm; removed in 1851. Had wife, Emeline, and chn.

- i. MARY.
- ii. CHARLES L.
- iii. EDWIN L.



LEACH.

1. LAWRENCE¹ LEACH came with Higginson in the Fleet and settled in Salem, Mass., 1629; freeman, May 8, 1631; prominent in Salem; died June 22, 1662, ae. 82 or 85.

He married Elizabeth, who d. 1674.

Children:

- i. JOHN,² in Salem, 1637, and had a family there.
2. ii. ROBERT.
- iii. CLEMENT, remained in Eng.
- iv. RICHARD, d. in Mass., 1647.
- v. GILES, m. in 1656, and sett. in Bridgewater, Mass., 1664.

2. ROBERT² LEACH (*Lawrence*¹) was a founder of Manchester, Mass., where he sett., 1636; town clerk until 1648; selectman, 1658-61; his est. was settled in accordance with his verbal request by an agreement dated June 29, 1674, in which his widow Alice and children are named.

Children (prob. not in order):

- i. SAMUEL,³ b. 1655; d. Oct. 14, 1696.
 3. ii. ROBERT, b. 1658.
 - iii. SARAH.
 - iv. ELIZABETH, m. John (Fosbet?).
 - v. MARY.
 - vi. BETHIA.
 - vii. ABIGAIL, m. Dec. 10, 1682, John Day.
3. ROBERT³ LEACH (*Robert*,² *Lawrence*¹) was born abt. 1658; selectman of Manchester 16 years, 1680 to 1705.

He married (1) 1678, Sarah ———; (2) 1684, Hannah

Children, born in Manchester, Mass.:

- i. SARAH,⁴ b. June 11, 1680; m. Jan. 29, 1698-9, Ezekiel Knowlton.
 - ii. ROBERT, b. Feb. 28, 1682; m. (1) Mar. 15, 1705, Mary Robinson; (2) Jan. 21, 1713, Elizabeth Hoskins; (3) Feb. 3, 1725, Elizabeth Allen.
 - iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 18, 1685; perhaps m. June 27, 1705, Samuel Leach.
 - iv. JOHN, b. Jan. 15, 1687.
 - v. MARY, b. Mar. 18, 1690; m. Dec. 4, 1712, Robert Hascoll.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 8, 1692.
 - vii. JOSEPH, b. June 4, 1694; d. July 30, 1781; m. Dec. 16, 1715, Patience Littlefield.
 - viii. ANN, b. May 23, 1696; m. Dec. 16, 1715, Joseph Pitman of Beverly, Mass.
 4. ix. PAUL, b. May 11, 1698.
 - x. CHARLES, b. Oct. 7, 1702.
4. PAUL⁴ LEACH (*Robert*,³ *Robert*,² *Lawrence*¹) was born in Manchester, Mass., May 11, 1698; shipwright; said to have had great bodily strength; died Jan. 8, 1773.

He married (1) Mar. 2, 1725-6, Rebecca Knight; (2) July 20, 1742, Lydia Hooper, who d. June 15, 1750, ae. 35 or 36; (3) Jan. 15, 1750-1, Sarah Kelley.

Children, born in Manchester, Mass.:

- i. DANIEL, bapt. July 16, 1738; d. young.
 - ii. PAUL, bapt. July 16, 1738; d. Oct. 27, 1768; m. May 27, 1756, Miriam Hilton.
 - iii. ANNA,⁵ b. Oct. 27, 1736; perhaps m. Oct. 24, 1765, Benj. Clerk of Gloucester, Mass.
 - iv. REBECCA, bapt. July 16, 1738.
 - v. CHARLES, bapt. Aug. 23, 1741; perhaps the Charles lost at sea, 1764.
 5. vi. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 15, 1743.
 - vii. HANNAH, b. Apr. 29, 1745; m. Dec. 1, 1768, Thomas Colleney.
 - viii. ELIZABETH, bapt. Jan. 24, 1748; m. Jan. 4, 1768, John Driver.
 - ix. SAMUEL ALLEN, bapt. June 17, 1753; d. Oct., 1754.
 - x. SARAH, b. Mar. 1, 1757.
 - xi. DANIEL, bapt. June 10, 1759; d. June 17, 1759.
 - xii. DANIEL, bapt. Apr. 12, 1761; died same month.
 - xiii. ROBERT, b. Aug. 12, 1763.
5. JOSEPH⁵ LEACH (*Paul,⁴ Robert,³ Robert,² Lawrence¹*) was born in Manchester, Mass., Apr. 15, 1743; sea captain; res. in Manchester and Beverly until abt. 1775, when he went to New Boston, N. H., where he died, Mar. 30, 1819.

He married (1) Jan. 15, 1767, Jerusha, dau. Elisha Dodge of Wenham, Mass. She d. Sept. 28, 1774, ae. 26 or 27, and he m. (2) Feb. 5, 1775, Mrs. Hannah (Driver) Perry, b. 1749.

Children:

6. i. JOSEPH,⁶ bapt. Nov. 14, 1767.
 - ii. SAMUEL, bapt. Sept. 2, 1770; d. Oct. 30, 1848; m. Mar. 19, 1801, Mary Ryder.
 - iii. JOHN, bapt. Aug. 14, 1772; m. 1797, Susannah Wiley.
 - iv. LYDIA, bapt. Sept. 25, 1774; m. Mar. 13, 1798, David Allen.
 - v. JERUSHA, bapt. Feb. 4, 1776; m. June 7, 1798, James Dodge.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. May 23, 1778; m. Daniel White.
 - vii. ANNA, b. July 11, 1780; m. (1) ——— Upton; (2) ——— Caldwell.
 - viii. RACHEL, b. Aug. 22, 1782; m. 1808, Ebenezer Ryder.
6. JOSEPH⁶ LEACH (*Joseph,⁵ Paul,⁴ Robert,³ Robert,² Lawrence¹*) was bapt. at Manchester, Mass., Nov. 14, 1767; sett. in New Boston, N. H., where he died, July 21, 1843.

He married (1) Mary Wiley, who d. Nov. 18, 1818; (2) Rachel, dau. Dea. Robert Patterson, who d. Apr. 13, 1855.

Children, born in New Boston, N. H.:

7. i. ROBERT,⁷ b. Oct. 30, 1789.
8. ii. JOHN, b. Feb. 15, 1792.
- iii. JERUSHA, b. Dec. 13, 1793; m. Apr. 10, 1832, Abel Hart.
- iv. MARY, b. June 9, 1797; m. Feb. 16, 1824, David Allen.
- v. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 18, 1801; m. (1) ——— Leach; (2) ——— Moore.
- vi. SUSANNAH, b. Aug. 24, 1803; m. Dec. 18, 1827, Daniel Leach.
- vii. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 16, 1806; m. June 7, 1832, Lucy Tuttle.
- viii. JOSEPH ALLEN, b. Apr. 8, 1822; m. (1) Harriet J. Dickey; (2) Matilda M. Dickey, daughters of John and Eliza (Peram) Dickey.



7. ROBERT⁷ LEACH (*Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Paul,⁴ Robert,³ Robert,² Lawrence¹) was born in New Boston, N. H., Oct. 30, 1789; came to W., 1818, and remained until 1859 when he rem. to Randolph, Vt., where he died, Dec. 24, 1876. Called Captain; selectman, 1829-30.*

He married (1) Abigail, dau. Job and Lydia (Butterfield) Dow, who died July 14, 1822; (2) Jan. 22, 1823, Sarah, dau. Nathan and Sarah Stowell, b. Aug. 23, 1797; d. Feb. 10, 1834; (3) July 16, 1834, Cynthia Sherman of Warren, Vt., who d. Aug. 24, 1872.

Children:

- i. JOHN,⁸ b. and d. young, in New Boston.
 - ii. MARY, b. Apr. 25, 1820; m. Nov. 5, 1840, John Waterman.
 - iii. LYDIA ELIZABETH, b. June 23, 1822; m. Apr. 26, 1842, Cyren Joslin.
 - iv. SARAH ANN, b. Nov. 1, 1823; d. Oct. 20, 1843.
 - v. ROBERT RUSH, b. Mar. 21, 1828; res. Beloit, Kansas; m. Sept. 21, 1854, Elzina Burnham of Hanover, N. H.
 - vi. EDWARD MILTON, b. Apr. 22, 1830; res. Faribault, Minn.; m. Nov. 2, 1865, Caroline, dau. Paschal Stowell.
 - vii. HARRIET MASON, b. Sept. 3, 1837.
8. JOHN⁷ LEACH (*Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Paul,⁴ Robert,³ Robert,² Lawrence¹) was born in New Boston, N. H., Feb. 15, 1792; came to W. abt. 1814, and rem., 1836, to Gouverneur, N. Y., where he died, May 26, 1875.*

He married, Mar. 2, 1820, Lucy, dau. Ezekiel and Huldah (Spicer) Hawley, b. Feb. 19, 1792; d. Dec. 16, 1878.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GENETTE MILLS,⁸ b. Feb. 18, 1822; m. July 27, 1843, Atwood Bunker of Gouverneur.
- ii. SUSAN E., b. Mar. 9, 1824; d. 1844.
- iii. FERRIS FITCH, b. Jan. 2, 1827; d. Mar. 8, 1832.
- iv. LUCY ANN, b. Aug. 12, 1829; m. Feb. 22, 1849, Louis J. Haile.
- v. AMANDA, b. June 6, 1831; m. 1850, Rev. Halsey C. Leavitt.
- vi. FERRIS JUDSON, b. Sept. 20, 1833; m. Aug. 16, 1858, Julia Smith.
- vii. JULIUS P., b. Dec. 23, 1837; d. Apr. 4, 1850.
- viii. JOHN SPICER, b. Jan. 6, 1836; m. 1869, Sarah C. Barrell.

LEARNED.

WILLIAM¹ LEARNED from Bermondsey, Eng., settled in Charlestown, Mass., 1632, and rem. to Woburn, 1640-1, where he died, Mar. 1, 1645-6.

He married Goodith ———, who came with him, and they had six children of whom the youngest was Isaac² Learned, bapt. Feb. 25, 1623, in Bermondsey Parish, Co. Surrey, Eng.; sett., 1652, in Chelmsford, Mass., where he died, Nov. 27, 1657. He married, in Woburn, July 9, 1646, Mary Stearns, and they had six children of whom the fifth was Isaac³ Learned, born in Chelmsford, Mass., Sept. 16, 1655 (County Records say Oct. 5); sett. in Framingham, Mass.; wounded in Narragansett fight; died Sept. 15,



1737; m. July 23, 1679, Sarah Bigelow. They had eleven children of whom the tenth was Moses⁴ Learned, born in Framingham, Mass., Apr. 29, 1699; died May 25, 1769; m. 1725, Lydia Bryant. Of their twelve children the eldest was Moses⁵ Learned, born in Framingham, Mass., Feb. 13, 1728; rem. to Templeton, Mass., abt. 1766; died Apr., 1799; m. Ruth Hill. They had nine children of whom the eighth was Thomas⁶ Learned.

1. THOMAS⁶ LEARNED (*Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, Isaac², William¹*), son of Moses⁵ and Ruth (Hill) Learned, was born in Framingham, Mass., Jan. 10, 1766; res. in Templeton, where he died, July 8, 1859.

He married, Mar. 29, 1789, Lydia, dau. Samuel Treadwell, b. Aug. 27, 1768; d. Aug. 6, 1836.

Children:

- i. MARY,⁷ b. Dec. 27, 1789; m. Feb. 12, 1815, Levi B. May of Sterling, Mass.
- ii. JOHN, b. Aug. 18, 1791; sett. in Readsboro, Vt.; d. Sept. 2, 1883; m. 1828, Mary Barr.
- iii. JOEL, b. Jan. 21, 1794; d. Sept. 29, 1803.
- iv. LYDIA, b. June 30, 1796; m. Mar., 1814, Amos Newton.
- v. SAMUEL, b. June 29, 1798; d. Dec. 13, 1798.
- vi. RUTH, b. Dec. 6, 1799; m. Mar. 1, 1827, Reuben Gates of Athol, Mass.
- vii. LYMAN, b. Feb. 11, 1802; res. Hubbardston, Mass.; d. Aug., 1865; m. Apr. 8, 1835, Augusta Greenwood.
- viii. SARAH, b. Feb. 2, 1804; d. May 31, 1869, unm.
2. ix. JOEL, b. Apr. 21, 1806.
- x. MOSES, b. Oct. 30, 1808.

2. JOEL⁷ LEARNED (*Thomas⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, Isaac², William¹*), was born in Templeton, Mass., Apr. 21, 1806; came to W. via. Washington, Vt., and Morristown, Vt., abt. 1857; died Oct. 17, 1889.

He married (1) Lucy E., dau. Timothy Hancock, b. Apr. 11, 1811; d. Dec. 10, 1835 at Washington, Vt.; (2) Aug. 21, 1836, Orinda, dau. Elisha Moody of Vershire, Vt., b. June 30, 1804; d. at W., June 30, 1862; (3) Jan. 2, 1864, Emeline C., dau. Josiah Hubbard of Berlin, Vt., b. Nov. 18, 1823; d. Sept. 5, 1887.

Children:

- i. MARY J.,⁸ b. Dec. 28, 1828.
- ii. PERSIS W., b. Aug. 10, 1831, in Washington, Vt.; m. Jan. 15, 1861, William H. Royce of Moretown, Vt.
- iii. SARAH L., b. Apr. 15, 1835; m. Mar. 4, 1869, Jason S. Spaulding.
3. ix. LYMAN MOODY, b. Oct. 1, 1839.

3. LYMAN MOODY⁸ LEARNED (*Joel⁷, Thomas⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, Isaac², Thomas¹*) was born in Morristown, Vt., Oct. 1, 1839; came to W. abt. 1857; died Feb. 8, 1905. His farm was in lot 119.

He married, Jan. 21, 1868, Laura M., dau. Gideon Goodspeed of Warren, Vt.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GEORGE LYMAN,⁹ b. Nov. 17, 1871; m. June 7, 1905, Elizabeth M. Fielders.
- ii. BERTON STEPHEN, b. Sept. 20, 1874; d. May 18, 1882.
- iii. CORA M., b. Oct. 15, 1883; m. Oct. 16, 1907, Ernest E. Kingsbury.

LEE.

ROSWELL LEE was perhaps a son of Zebulon Lee of Hartland, Vt., a proprietor of W.; voter, 1800.

He married Sally, dau. Samuel and Elizabeth (Weld) Child of Woodstock, Conn., b. Dec. 31, 1775.

Their dau. Roxena died in W., May 17, 1804, but there is no later record of them.

LEWIS.

PHILO LEWIS, son of George and Susan Lewis of Barnard, Vt., was born abt. 1812; came to W. bef. 1836; died June 19, 1881, ae. 69.

He married (1) Sept. 4, 1836, Harriet, dau. Joshua and Julianna Pike, b. Jan. 13, 1805; d. Apr. 26, 1870; (2) July 14, 1872, Mrs. Eliza J. (Beard) Andrews of Granville, Vt.

1. SILAS² LEWIS (*Samuel*¹), son of Samuel¹ and Hannah (Bradley) Lewis, was born in Claremont, N. H., Apr. 4, 1810, and died at Northfield, Vt., Sept. 23, 1869.

He married, Nov. 2, 1836, at Concord, N. H., Lois, dau. Abner D. and Deborah (Gunnison) Colby, b. at Goshen, N. H., May 3, 1812; d. July 20, 1896.

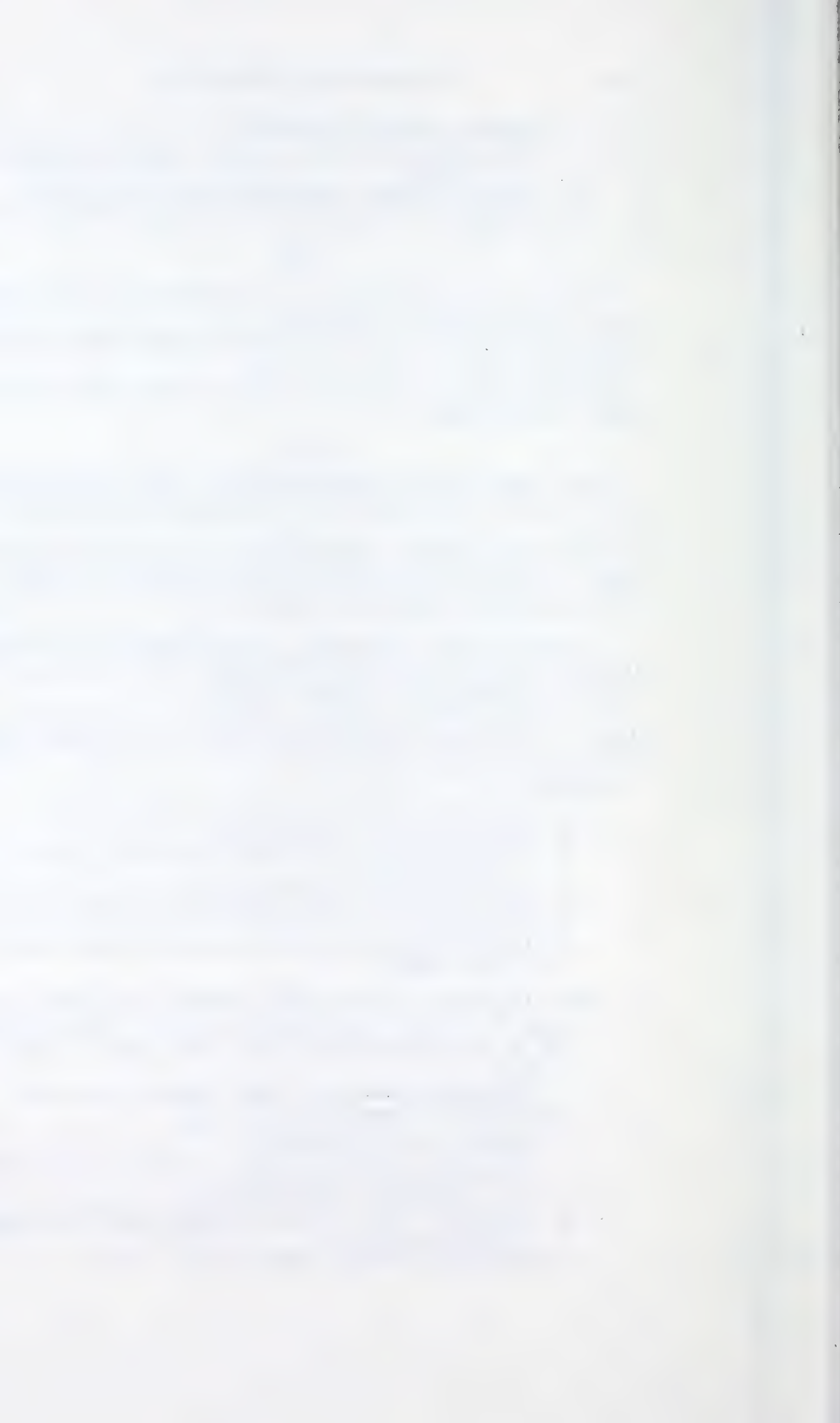
Children:

- i. ANN AUGUSTA,³ b. June 14, 1837; d. Oct. 13, 1838.
 2. ii. JOHN GUNNISON, b. Apr. 29, 1839.
 - iii. EDWIN COLBY, b. Jan. 5, 1842; d. at Nfd., Feb. 27, 1883; twice married.
 - iv. CHARLES EVERETT, b. Jan. 25, 1844.
 - v. MARY AUGUSTA, b. Apr. 15, 1846; d. at Randolph, Vt., Feb. 13, 1878.
 - vi. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 14, 1848; d. at St. Albans, Vt., Mar. 3, 1900.
2. JOHN GUNNISON³ LEWIS (*Silas*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Concord, N. H., Apr. 29, 1839; priv. 12th Vt. Vols.; came to W. in 1863; selectman, 1888-9; rem. 1898 to Lebanon, N. H.

He married, Aug. 22, 1862, Sarah J., dau. Ira and Eliza (Jones) Bates, b. Dec. 27, 1839.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GERTRUDE F.,⁴ b. May 11, 1864; m. July 22, 1891, Edmund T. Huntington of Burlington, Vt.
- ii. FRED E., b. Oct. 7, 1865; d. June 25, 1902, unm.
- iii. GEORGE R., b. Mar. 15, 1867; m. July 14, 1896, Ada Goodwin; res. Lebanon, N. H.
- iv. ERNEST L., b. Nov. 7, 1868; d. Aug. 12, 1875.



- v. MARY A., b. Feb. 10, 1870; m. Nov. 25, 1892, Bertrand L. Joslin.
- vi. HARRIET L., b. Mar. 19, 1872.
- vii. EDWARD, b. Aug. 5, 1873; m. June 21, 1904, Grace L. Moulton; res. Montpelier, Vt.

LOCKWOOD.

ROBERT¹ LOCKWOOD, proprietor of Watertown, Mass., 1635-6; freeman, Mar. 9, 1636-7; rem. soon after, 1645, to Fairfield, Conn., where he died in 1658. By his wife, Susannah, he had ten children of whom the sixth was Gershom² Lockwood, born Sept. 6, 1643; proprietor of Greenwich, Conn., where he died, Mar. 12, 1718-19. He married Anne Millington. Their son, Abraham³ Lockwood, born 1669-70, settled in Warwick, R. I., and died Jan., 1747. He married, 1693, Sarah, dau. Amos and Deborah (Stafford) Westcott. Their son, Abraham⁴ Lockwood, was born at Warwick about 1707. He removed to Cranston, R. I., where he died, 1762. By his wife Mary he had Jacob⁵ Lockwood who came to Springfield, Vt., in 1778 and died there, Aug. 31, 1807. He married, at Cranston, R. I., Oct. 22, 1752, Anne, dau. Timothy Blanchard of Providence, R. I., b. July 25, 1736, d. Mar. 29, 1816. Of their thirteen children the seventh was Amos⁶ Lockwood.

1. AMOS⁶ LOCKWOOD (*Jacob⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Gershom², Robert¹*), son of Jacob⁵ and Anne (Blanchard) Lockwood, was born in Cranston, R. I., Mar. 1, 1765; went with his father to Springfield, Vt., in 1778, and died there, Mar. 8, 1838.

He married (1) Apr. 10, 1788, Elizabeth Lee, who d. Jan. 26, 1810; (2) June 30, 1811, Martha Lewis, who d. Aug. 14, 1818; (3) Lucy Sears.

Children, born in Springfield, Vt.:

- i. CYNTHIA,⁷ b. Apr. 23, 1791; m. Dec. 9, 1813, Jasper Leland of Chester, Vt.
- ii. EDMUND, b. Feb. 14, 1793; m. Asenath Leland of Chester, Vt.
- 2. iii. RUSSELL, b. Aug. 11, 1797.
- iv. SEBRAY, b. Nov. 19, 1799.
- v. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 28, 1801; m. Sally Griswold.
- vi. NANCY, b. May 3, 1806; m. Samuel Chipman.
- 4. vii. ALBERT, b. 1813.
- viii. LINCOLN B., b. Sept. 9, 1817.
- ix. RANSOM.

AMOS⁶, is said by descendants to have had 20 children.

2. RUSSELL⁷ LOCKWOOD (*Amos⁶, Jacob⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Gershom², Robert¹*) was born in Springfield, Vt., Aug. 11, 1797; came to W. abt. 1836 and res. on the Shubal Burdick farm in lot 129.

He married, Oct. 2, 1820, Martha, dau. Daniel Griswold of Spfld., Vt., b. 1797; d. Sept. 1, 1858.

Children:

- i. HILAND,⁸ b. July 3, 1821; res. Boston, Mass.; d. July 3, 1874; m. ——— Squire.
- ii. RANSOM G., b. Apr. 28, 1824; had ch.: Amos; rem. to Boston. His wife died in W., Nov. 20, 1851.



- iii. SINTHA A., b. Apr. 29, 1826.
- iv. MARTHA, b. Dec. 25, 1830.
- v. MARTIN, b. Oct. 5, 1837, at W.
- vi. WILLIAM.
- vii. ASA.

3. SEBRAY⁷ LOCKWOOD (*Amos*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Gershom*,² *Robert*¹) was born in Springfield, Vt., Nov. 19, 1799, and died there, Sept. 16, 1828.

He married, Feb. 16, 1826, at Weathersfield, Vt., Cynthia Griswold.

Child, born in Springfield, Vt.:

- i. PLINY EMERSON,⁸ b. Mar. 24, 1827; came early to Fayston, Vt., and rem. to W., abt. 1863; selectman, 1868-9, 1886, 1898-9; d. May 28, 1904. Married, Nov. 21, 1848, Sarah Jane, dau. Ezekiel and Sarah (Bemis) Lockwood of Spfld., b. Mar. 25, 1830. Children: *Helen J.*,⁹ b. July 1, 1857, d. Feb. 1, 1858; *Frank E.*, b. Oct. 24, 1859, d. Dec. 16, 1864; daughter, b. Dec. 30, 1863, d. same day; *Ferd S.*, b. July 25, 1867, res. Proctor, Vt., m. Jan. 18, 1893, Annie Putnam; *Hattie A.*, b. Nov. 26, 1869, d. Dec. 25, 1869.

4. ALBERT⁷ LOCKWOOD (*Amos*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Gershom*,² *Robert*¹) was born in Springfield, Vt., abt. 1813; died in W., Dec. 4, 1876, ae. 63.

He married, July 23, 1843, Aphia, dau. Dea. Nathan Benton, who died June 20, 1878, ae. 61.

Ch.:

- i. EDWARD A.,⁸ d. Jan. 14, 1853, ae. 7 y., 6 mos.

5. LINCOLN B.⁷ LOCKWOOD (*Amos*,⁶ *Jacob*,⁵ *Abraham*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Gershom*,² *Robert*¹) was born in Springfield, Vt., Sept. 9, 1817; resided in Fayston, Vt., and died May 14, 1869.

Married Susannah, dau. Ezekiel and Sarah (Bemis) Lockwood, b. Mar. 14, 1821; d. Mar. 16, 1857.

Children:

- i. LEVERETT,⁸ rem. to Boston.
- ii. MARIAM.
- iii. LUCETTA, b. 1844; m. Oct. 31, 1860, Winfield S. Rich.
- iv. SARAH J., m. Mar. 24, 1867, Horace Mehuron.
- v. CHARLES H., b. Mar. 7, 1857; d. Oct. 26, 1857.

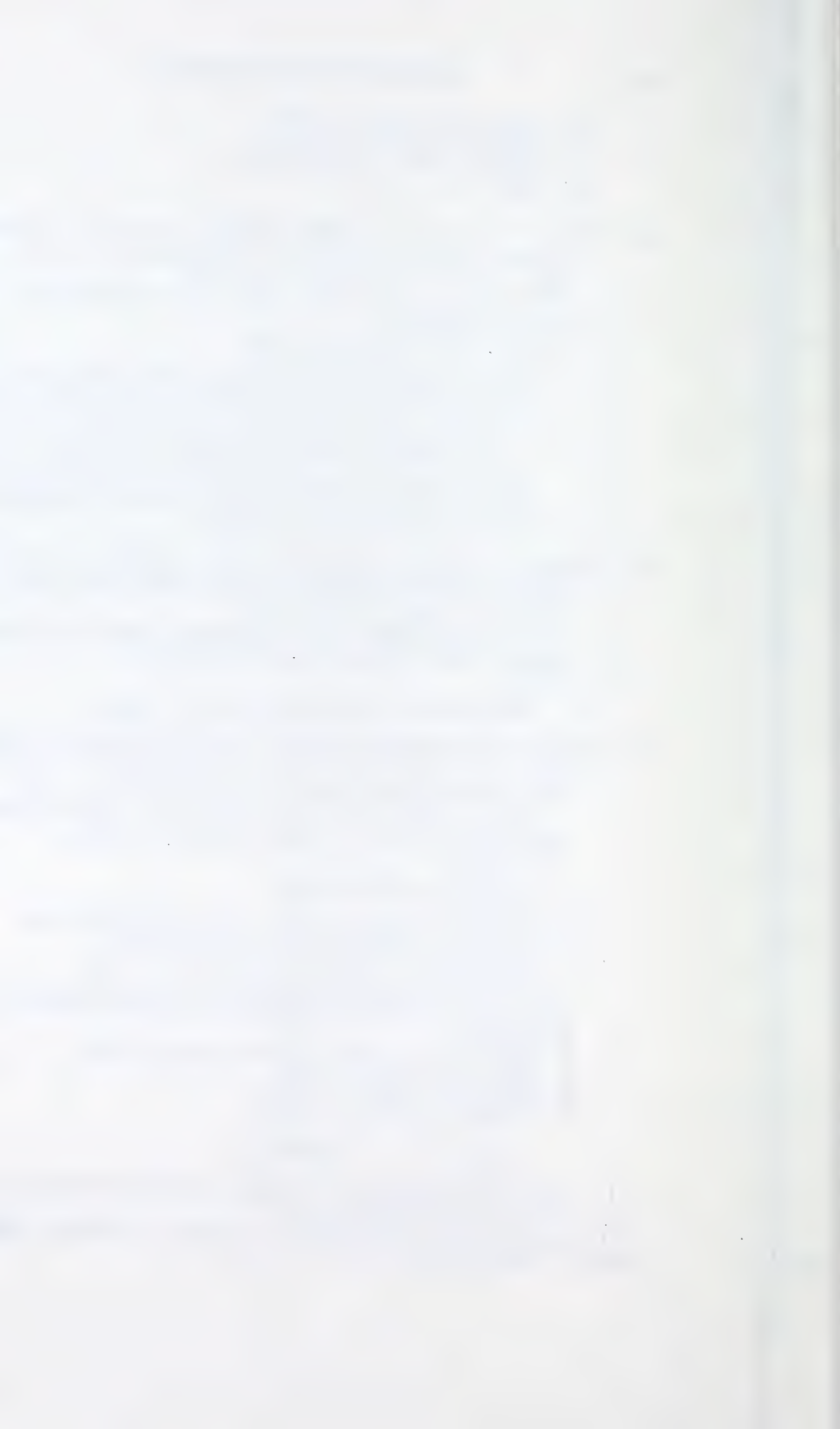
It seems certain that Lincoln B.⁷ Lockwood married a second time as the following births of children are recorded in Fayston.

- vi. WILLIAM L., b. Apr. 27, 1862; d. July 18, 1865.
- vii. MARY V., b. Dec. 30, 1864.
- viii. DELIA L., b. June 10, 1866.
- ix. ALBERT E., b. June 28, 1868.

LONG.

1. JOHN¹ LONG came from County Donegal, Ireland, about 1830; died Apr. 22, 1872, ae. 84.

He married Margaret, sister of Andrew Roulston, who d. May 26, 1869, ae. 73.



Children:

- i. SAMUEL,² sett. in Middlesex, Vt.; m. Oct. 27, 1840, Lydia, dau. Stewart and Lydia Hamilton, b. June 25, 1824, d. Dec. 17, 1888. Chn.: *John Stuart*,³ b. June 5, 1843; *Orange*, b. Aug. 13, 1841, d. July 31, 1857; *Lucinda*; *Wilbur*; *Laura Ann*; *George W.*, d. Aug. 17, 1864, ae. 17.
 - ii. JOHN, sett. in Fayston, Vt.; d. Jan. 25, 1875, ae. 51; m. May 3, 1853, Sarah, dau. James and Sarah Baird, b. Nov. 9, 1829, d. Sept. 24, 1881. Chn.: *Edgar*,³ *Edward J.*, *Elizabeth*, *James William*, *Frank S.*
 2. iii. ANDREW, b. Mar. 19, 1826.
 - iv. ROBERT E., sett. in Warren, Vt.
 - v. NANCY, m. Mar. 27, 1851, George Balentine of Fayston.
 - vi. MARTHA, m. John Hammond of Calais, Vt.
 - vii. SARAH, m. John Sloan.
2. ANDREW² LONG (*John*¹) was born in Ireland, Mar. 19, 1826; died in W., Jan. 5, 1897.
He married, June 30, 1845, Fanny B., dau. Moses and Jerusha (Grandy) Palmer, b. May 7, 1827; d. May 13, 1884.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. MARGARET,² b. July 21, 1846; m. Jan. 3, 1866, Alonzo J. Cady.
 3. ii. MOSES JOHN, b. Jan. 7, 1849.
 - iii. MYRON, b. July 12, 1851; m. Betsey, dau. Gardner Sawyer of Middlesex, Vt.; res. Montpelier, Vt.
 4. iv. WILLARD EDMUND, b. Nov. 14, 1853.
 - v. ADDIE MARTHA, b. June 3, 1863; m. Jan. 3, 1887, George W. Ray. Chn.: *Alice M.*,⁴ b. June 8, 1888; *Vern George*, b. Oct. 8, 1889; *John*, b. Mar. 31, 1892.
3. MOSES JOHN³ LONG (*Andrew*,² *John*¹) was born in W., Jan. 7, 1849; carpenter; married (1) Apr. 7, 1875, Isabelle R., dau. Henry Jones of Northfield, Vt., who d. Feb. 11, 1881, ae. 30; (2) Jan. 1, 1883, Etta, dau. William Miner, b. 1864.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. ROY M.,⁴ b. Dec. 19, 1883; d. Mar. 29, 1884.
 - ii. GERALD, b. Mar. 24, 1885; d. May 7, 1885.
 - iii. IOLA MARY, b. Nov. 9, 1886; m. Nov. 26, 1903, Arthur P. Miller.
 - iv. WILLIE A., b. Mar. 4, 1889; d. Mar. 18, 1889.
 - v. CLARA ISABEL, b. Dec. 24, 1891.
 - vi. FANNIE E., b. Apr. 8, 1895.
 - vii. GEORGE MOSES, b. May 27, 1896.
 - viii. BESSIE ELOISE, b. Sept. 30, 1898.
 - ix. MABEL JANE, b. Sept. 3, 1901.
4. WILLARD EDMUND³ LONG (*Andrew*,² *John*¹) was born in W., Nov. 14, 1853.
He married, May 4, 1887, Annette L., dau. L. K. Hooker, b. at Cabot, Vt., Mar. 2, 1865.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. LENA BELL,⁴ b. Aug. 22, 1888; d. Apr. 8, 1896.
 - ii. CARL WILLARD, b. Oct. 24, 1890.
 - iii. ELSIE MAY, b. June 4, 1898.



MARSH.

ABRAM MARSH was probably a son of John Marsh of Hartford, Vt. He was among the very early settlers of W. (at least 1792), and was treasurer, 1796-7, but returned about 1799 to Hartland or Hartford. He died about 1813 in Hartford, Vt., and his wife Polly was admx.

Children, born in W.:

- i. SALLY, b. Nov. 1, 1792.
- ii. LYMAN, b. Mar. 3, 1796.
- iii. POLLY, b. Aug. 1, 1797.

MARSHALL.

1. GEORGE C.² MARSHALL, son of Clark¹ and Lucy (Wilder) Marshall, was born in Waterbury, Vt., Mar. 8, 1826; he was a cooper; sett. in W., where he died, Apr. 3, 1893.

He married, Sept. 26, 1848, Sylvia K., dau. Stebbins and Zilla (Foster) Ashley, b. Aug. 1, 1832.

Children:

- i. EMILY,³ d. Oct. 30, 1855, ae. 6.
 2. ii. WILLIAM H., b. July 31, 1852.
2. WILLIAM H.³ MARSHALL (*George C.² Clark¹*) was born July 31, 1852; barber.

He married, Jan. 22, 1874, Carrie L., dau. E. M. Whitney of Fayston, Vt., b. Dec. 17, 1855; d. Jan. 12, 1904.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. EVERARD L.,⁴ b. Apr. 21, 1875; carpenter; m. Jan. 10, 1900, Harriet A., dau. Harrison and Elizabeth Potter. Chn.: *Ila Margaret*,⁵ b. Jan. 6, 1901; *Norma Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 15, 1908.
- ii. LEILA EVELYN, b. Aug. 26, 1891.

MARTIN.

GEORGE W. MARTIN, for some years a resident of W., married Alice, dau. Ethan Allen Bruce.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. EMILE, b. Sept. 7, 1894.
- ii. STANLEY BRUCE, b. June 1, 1897.

JOHN H. MARTIN, son of Hiram and Jane (Bettis) Martin, was born in Fayston, Vt., Jan. 9, 1870.

He married, Dec. 24, 1889, Julia A., dau. Charles and Julia Bettis of Fayston.

Children:

- i. HATTIE E., b. Sept. 10, 1893, in Fayston.
- ii. HAROLD J., b. Sept. 26, 1897.
- iii. GERALD H., b. May 17, 1907, in W.

MATTHEWS.

1. JAMES¹ MATTHEWS was in Charlestown, Mass., 1634; rem. to Yarmouth, Mass., by 1639; freeman, Mar. 7, 1642-3; selectman, 1665-1668; deputy, 1664; died Jan. 29, 1685.

He married Sarah ———, who died abt. 1668.

Children, born in Yarmouth, Mass.:

- i. SAMUEL,² b. May 1, 1647; m. Elizabeth Crowell.
 - ii. SARAH, b. July 21, 1649; m. John Taylor.
 - iii. HESTER or ESTHER, b. Jan. 8, 1650-1.
 - iv. MEHITABLE, b. 1653; m. Benjamin Hall.
 2. v. THOMAS, b. 1655.
 - vi. BENJAMIN, the youngest son.
- Perhaps also,
- vii. JOHN.
 - viii. WILLIAM.
 - ix. JAMES.

2. THOMAS² MATTHEWS (*James*¹) was born in Yarmouth, Mass., 1655; townsman in Yarmouth, 1679. His estate was settled Sept. 5, 1688 and the papers name his wife Sarah and "children," the eldest by name.

- i. THOMAS, "eldest son."
3. ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1683.
and others.

3. JOHN³ MATTHEWS (*Thomas*,² *James*¹) was born in Yarmouth, Mass., abt. 1683; died June 7, 1776.

He married, Mar. 9, 1708-9, Hannah, dau. Thomas and Abigail Sturgis, b. Sept. 18, 1687.

Children, born in Yarmouth, Mass.:

- i. THOMAS,⁴ b. May 4, 1710.
- ii. ISAAC, b. Sept. 4, 1712; m. (1) Aug. 31, 1743, Sarah Hawes; (2) July 1, 1763, wid. Elizabeth Eldridge.
- iii. REBECCA, b. Nov. 30, 1714; m. Jan. 5, 1836, Amos Howes.
- iv. JOHN, b. Mar. 29, 1717; m. (pub.) 1737, Mary Atkins.
- v. JAMES, b. Apr. 11, 1719.
4. vi. WILLIAM, b. May 24, 1721.
- vii. THANKFUL, b. Jan. 9, 1724-5; m. July 16, 1745, Josiah Davis.
- viii. DAVID, b. May 14, 1727; m. Mar. 11, 1748-9, Sarah Hedge.
- ix. ELISHA, b. Aug. 7, 1730; m. Jan. 31, 1752, Elizabeth Sturgis.

4. WILLIAM⁴ MATTHEWS (*John*,³ *Thomas*,² *James*¹) was born in Yarmouth, Mass., May 24, 1721; died Mar. 15, 1789.

He married (1) Mar. 6, 1746, Abigail Atkins; (2) Hannah, named in his will.

Children, born in Yarmouth, Mass.:

5. i. JOHN,⁵ b. Feb. 24, 1746-7.
- ii. BETHIA, b. Mar. 22, 1748-9; m. (pub.) Feb. 27, 1768, Simeon Howes.
- iii. MARY, b. Nov. 7, 1753; m. May 18, 1777, Benjamin Downes.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 16, 1756; m. Nov. 25, 1780, Mary Hedge.
- v. JOSIAH, b. Jan. 16, 1759; m. 1783, Thankful Howes.
- vi. ATKINS, b. May 21, 1762; m. Sarah Eldridge.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 17, 1767; m. Jan. 17, 1788, Josiah Hallett.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 17, 1767; m. Feb. 16, 1786, Benjamin Hallett.
- ix. REBECCA, b. Aug. 20, 1774; m. Feb. 16, 1792, Isaac Hallett, Jr.
- x. HANNAH, b. Feb. 24, 1777; m. Jan. 10, 1797, Reuben Eldridge.

5. JOHN⁵ MATTHEWS (*William*,⁴ *John*,³ *Thomas*,² *James*¹) was born in Yarmouth, Mass., Feb. 24, 1746-7; died Feb. 14, 1812.

He married (1) Jan. 10, 1769, Lydia, dau. Abraham and Mary (Gray) Hedge, b. Jan. 18, 1749-50; d. Sept. 4, 1785; (2) Dec. 14, 1787, Mary ———, who d. Jan. 17, 1821.

Children, born in Yarmouth, Mass.

- i. ABRAHAM,⁶ b. Nov. 14, 1769.
- ii. LYDIA, b. Oct. 24, 1771; m. June 16, 1791, Josiah Thatcher, Jr.
- iii. JOHN, b. Oct. 12, 1774; m. Dec. 22, 1796, Mercy Hallett.
- iv. TEMPERANCE, b. Feb. 11, 1777; m. Feb. 25, 1796, Isaac Parker.
- v. MARY, b. Mar. 24, 1779; m. 1797, Ichabod Sherman.
6. vi. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 18, 1781.
- vii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 27, 1783.
- viii. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 3, 1784; d. 1785.

6. WILLIAM⁶ MATTHEWS (*John,⁵ William,⁴ John,³ Thomas,² James¹*) was born in Yarmouth, Mass., Jan. 18, 1781; he followed the sea until abt. 1800, when he rem. to Westminster, Vt., and soon to Rochester, Vt., where he died.

He married, Apr. 18, 1797, Mary, dau. Capt. Matthias and Dorcas (Crowell) Gorham of Yarmouth, b. July 15, 1779; d. Sept. 2, 1856.

Children:

- i. ALLEN GORHAM,⁷ b. Sept. 8, 1798; left home at an early age and was never heard from.
- ii. JOSIAH, b. June 8, 1801; rem. to Tremont, Ill.; d. Mar., 1867; m. ——— Waters.
7. iii. CROWELL, b. Sept. 8, 1802, in Rochester, Vt.
- iv. LYDIA, b. Sept. 17, 1804; m. Dr. ——— Rix of Rochester, Vt.
- v. WILLIAM R., b. Sept. 1, 1808; d. May 3, 1809.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. June 14, 1810; res. Bloomington, Ill.
- vii. ISAIAH PARKER, b. Feb. 12, 1813; sett. in Randolph, Vt.; m. Rebecca Worcester.
- viii. MARY MINERVA, b. Apr. 3, 1816; m. ——— Cox of Damariscotta, Me.
- ix. FREEMAN THATCHER, b. Feb. 13, 1818; res. Bethel, Vt., and Ypsilanti, Mich.; d. at Rochester, Vt., July 12, 1868; m. (1) Martha Childs; (2) Sophira Freeman.
- x. DORCAS LEONORA, b. Mar. 25, 1820; m. Honestus Stearns of Reading, Vt.

7. CROWELL⁷ MATTHEWS (*William,⁶ John,⁵ William,⁴ John,³ Thomas,² James¹*) was born in Rochester, Vt., Sept. 8, 1802; rem. to Coventry, Vt., and thence in Apr., 1837 to W., where he died, Nov. 1, 1866; selectman, 1843-5; built the mill on Shepherd's Brook on the Jason Carpenter farm which he purchased; was for some years driver of the stage from Rochester to Montpelier.

He married, 1826, Almira W., dau. Chester and Keziah (Griffin) Pease, b. Nov. 10, 1806; d. Nov. 9, 1859.

Children:

- i. ELVIRA L.,⁸ b. May 21, 1827; m. Apr. 28, 1859, Luther Leland Smith.
8. ii. GORHAM ALLEN, b. Sept. 9, 1829.
- iii. HARRIET A., b. May 2, 1830; m. Apr. 3, 1851, Ezra Osgood Joslin.

- iv. SUSAN M., b. Sept. 16, 1832; m. Aug. 22, 1856, Charles Emerson of Detroit, Mich.
 - v. JOSIAH HENRY, b. Dec. 2, 1834; d. Jan. 4, 1839.
 - vi. MARY L., b. Aug. 2, 1836; m. Mar. 31, 1856, Richardson James Gleason.
 - vii. HENRY F., b. Dec. 18, 1839; d. Nov. 20, 1908; m. Feb. 12, 1861, Mary Jeanette Simonds. Chn.: *Almira Lillian*,⁹ b. Sept. 13, 1861; *Alice J.*, b. Apr. 9, 1864.
8. GORHAM ALLEN⁸ MATTHEWS (*Crowell*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *John*,³ *Thomas*,² *James*¹) was born in Rochester, Vt., Sept. 9, 1829; res. for a time in Ypsilanti, Mich., but ret'd. to W.
- He married, Aug. 28, 1853, Ellen N., dau. Samuel and Nancy (Lockwood) Chipman, b. Dec. 1, 1832; d. Oct. 12, 1907.
- Children:
- i. WILLIAM C.,⁹ b. Dec. 3, 1854; d. June 10, 1873.
 - ii. FRANK A., b. Nov. 23, 1859; res. Providence, R. I.; m. Dec. 7, 1886, Susie, dau. Franklin Clark and Susan Ann (Spink) Burdick. Chn.: *Edna Bell*,¹⁰ b. Mar. 14, 1888, d. Mar. 15, 1888; *Wilfred Chipman*, b. Feb. 21, 1891; *Francis Edgar*, b. Aug. 28, 1892; *Alice Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 4, 1894; *Ralph Harold*, b. Apr. 13, 1899; *Clifford Clarence*, b. Jan. 7, 1901.

MAXWELL.

1. JAMES² MAXWELL (*John*¹) was born in County Donegal, Ireland; came early to America and settled in Fayston, Vt., where he died.
- He married Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Roulston of County Donegal, and sister of Andrew Roulston of W.
- Children:
- 2. i. JOHN,³ b. Mar. 24, 1838.
 - ii. ELIZA J., b. 1842; m. 1865, Cornelius McMullen.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b. 1844; m. 1884, Martha J. Maxwell.
 - iv. WILLIAM, m. 1859, Abby Long.
2. JOHN³ MAXWELL (*James*,² *John*¹) was born in County Donegal, Ireland, Mar. 24, 1838; settled in Fayston but removed about 1905 to W.
- He married, Jan. 4, 1869, Eliza, dau. Thomas and Elizabeth Ferris, b. Apr. 5, 1843.
- Children, born in Fayston, Vt.:
- i. ELIZABETH⁴ B., b. Dec. 16, 1869.
 - ii. JAMES H., b. Oct. 28, 1871.
 - iii. EDWIN J., b. Aug. 2, 1873; d. Aug. 12, 1881.
 - iv. MINNIE M., b. July 18, 1875.
 - v. CHARLES R., b. Jan. 19, 1878; Columbia Univ., 1906; teacher.
 - vi. JENNIE E., b. May 16, 1880.
 - vii. CORA H., b. Sept. 23, 1882; m. Dec. 18, 1907, Roy Richardson.
 - viii. EMILY B., b. Mar. 14, 1885.
 - ix. CLAIRE E., b. Nov. 23, 1887.

THOMAS S. MAXWELL was for some years a resident of W.; priv. Co. F, Second Vt. Vols., enlisted from Fayston, Vt.; died 1904.

He married, July 11, 1878, Nellie Spaulding, b. Apr. 9, 1859.
She m. (2) Apr. 10, 1906, Samuel J. Somerville.

Children:

- i. GRACE, b. July 23, 1879; m. George Bruce of Middlesex, Vt.
- ii. MATTIE E., b. Nov. 9, 1881; m. Apr. 4, 1899, Roy S. Chipman.
- iii. MATILDA, b. Apr. 28, 1885; d. 1887.
- iv. FRANK, b. Aug. 14, 1888.

MAYNARD.

JAMES L. MAYNARD was a son of Carlos and Belinda (Lewis) Maynard of Nfd. and was born in 1834; he was a private in Co. H, 2nd U. S. S. S. and was killed at The Wilderness, May 6, 1864.

He married, July 3, 1860, Roxana H., dau. John Quimby.

McALLISTER.

1. AGNUS¹ McALLISTER came from North of Ireland to Lancaster, Mass., abt. 1718, with his wife Margaret (Boyle) and children; he rem. abt. 1731 to Londonderry, N. H. He is said to have been a soldier in the Irish wars and wounded at Pennyburn Mill. He and his son William signed a petition for the formation of the West Parish in Londonderry, Oct. 12, 1737.

Children:

2. i. WILLIAM,² b. abt. 1700.
 - ii. DAVID, d. in Londonderry, 1750, ae. 46; constable, 1744; m. Eleanor Wilson.
 - iii. JOHN, ret'd. to Ireland.
 - iv. MARY ANN, m. David Morrison.
- other children, it is said.

2. WILLIAM² McALLISTER (*Angus*¹) was born in Ireland abt. 1700, and came with his parents to America; died in Londonderry, N. H., 1755, ae. 55.

He married Jeanette Cameron.

Children:

3. i. WILLIAM,³
and probably:
- ii. ISAAC. Bot. land in Berlin, Vt., 1800, and was then from Londonderry.
- iii. JOHN. Bot. land in Berlin, Vt., 1800, and was then from Londonderry.
- iv. JAMES. Petitioner for a Military Co., in Londonderry.

3. WILLIAM³ McALLISTER (*William*,² *Angus*¹) was born in Londonderry, N. H., but went early to Jaffrey, N. H., where he was in 1790, and thence to Berlin, Vt., where he bought land, Sept. 20, 1796. Later he returned to Jaffrey but came again to Berlin in 1804 and died there, March or April, 1811, as commissioners advertised settlement of his estate in the latter month.

He married Mary Clark.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,⁴
- ii. JESSE.



4. iii. DAVID E.
 - iv. MATTHEW.
 - v. POLLY.
- probably other daughters.

4. DAVID E.⁴ McALLISTER (*William*,³ *William*,² *Angus*¹) was born, probably, in Jaffrey, N. H., although his family Bible says he was from Londonderry, N. H., and his first three children were born there; clothier; sett. in Brookfield, Vt., about 1801; after some years rem. to Washington, Vt., and about 1850 to Goffstown, N. H.

He married (1) Jeanette ———; (2) ———, in Goffstown.

Children:

- i. ARCHIBALD, b. Mar. 1, 1798, in Londonderry; d. June 2, 1842.
- ii. GIZEY, b. May 17, 1799; d. June 5, 1823.
- iii. THOMAS CRAIGIN, b. Aug. 23, 1800; d. June 17, 1845.
- iv. DAVID ERWIN, b. Sept. 5, 1801, in Brookfield.
- v. JOHN, b. Dec. 18, 1802; d. May 11, 1807.
5. vi. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 29, 1804.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 23, 1805; d. Sept. 6, 1807.
- viii. COLUMBUS, b. June 24, 1807; d. Aug. 1, 1810.
- ix. JANE, b. Sept. 27, 1808; d. Aug. 2, 1810.
- x. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Mar. 20, 1810; d. Sept., 1866; sett. in Montpelier, Vt.
- xi. JEFFERSON, b. Oct. 1, 1811; d. Sept. 11, 1813.

5. WILLIAM⁵ McALLISTER (*David E.*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Angus*¹) was born in Brookfield, Vt., Jan. 29, 1804; died in Waitsfield, Feb. 8, 1890; clothier; tavern keeper and farmer; came to W. about 1834 and operated the Irasville fulling works until 1850, when he became proprietor of the tavern in the village.

He married (1) Lura Hamilton, b. Mar. 10, 1803; d. Sept. 15, 1840; (2) Nov. 28, 1840, Anna Lavone, dau. Joseph and Anna (Stoddard) Green, b. July 7, 1821; d. Sept. 18, 1900.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

6. i. ZIBA HAMILTON,⁶ b. Aug. 27, 1841.
7. ii. WESLEY GREEN, b. June 5, 1843.
8. iii. WILLIAM WORDSWORTH, b. Nov. 8, 1844.
- iv. ROMEO GREEN, b. Apr. 7, 1867; d. Nov. 9, 1867.

6. ZIBA HAMILTON⁶ McALLISTER (*William*,⁵ *David E.*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Angus*¹) was born in W., Aug. 27, 1841; private Co. B, 13th Vt. Vols. and Co. C, 1st Vt. Cav.; postmaster, 1889——.

He married, Dec. 7, 1870, Betsey A., dau. Harry and Fanny (Jones) Jones, b. Apr. 1, 1846.

Ch.:

- i. HARRY MARTIN,⁷ b. in W., Oct. 4, 1871; d. Dec. 5, 1895.



7. WESLEY GREEN⁶ McALLISTER (*William*,⁵ *David E.*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Angus*¹) was born in W., June 5, 1843; selectman, 1885-7; farmer and lumber mfr.

He married, Dec. 25, 1866, Alma, dau. Stephen C. and Angeline (Lockwood) Parker, b. Aug. 17, 1844.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ELLA LAVONE,⁷ b. Jan. 4, 1868; m. June 5, 1889, Daniel H. Skinner.
 - ii. ROMEO WESLEY, b. Feb. 1, 1869; m. Nov. 29, 1894, Clara M., dau. George Weymouth Folsom. Chn.: *Orris E.*,⁸ b. Sept. 8, 1895; *Ward Parker*, b. Mar. 6, 1899.
 - iii. MARY LEONORA, b. June 14, 1870; m. Mar. 26, 1889, William C. Bragg.
 - iv. HARVEY HERBERT, b. Sept. 26, 1872; m. Feb. 10, 1899, Bertha M. Carpenter.
 - v. CHANDLER B., b. Mar. 16, 1880; m. Jan. 26, 1903, Josie Griffith, res. Montpelier, Vt.
 - vi. BIANCHE, b. Oct. 16, 1882.
8. WILLIAM WORDSWORTH⁶ McALLISTER (*William*,⁵ *David E.*,⁴ *William*,³ *William*,² *Angus*¹) was born in W., Nov. 8, 1844; blacksmith; private 3rd Vt. Battery.

He married, Nov. 5, 1870, Elizabeth Duff of Lyons, Iowa.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. WILLIAM,⁷ b. Dec. 22, 1874; d. Feb. 18, 1891.
 - ii. JAMES ORTHAR, b. Sept. 24, 1876; m. Dec. 31, 1896, Lizzie E., dau. William Carey of Fayston, Vt. Chn.: *Harry W.*,⁸ b. June 12, 1898.
 - iii. CHARLES J., b. Sept. 14, 1878; d. Mar. 17, 1891.
 - iv. child, d. Aug. 20, 1880.
1. ALEXANDER¹ McALLISTER was born in Ireland and died in Fayston, Vt., Aug. 5 or 15, 1849, ae. 52.

He married Christina ———, who d. May 5, 1867, ae. 66.

Children:

- i. MARY JANE,² b. Aug. 24, 1822, in Hinesburg Vt.; d. Oct. 27, 1848.
 - ii. ALEXANDER, b. Aug. 25, 1824, in Fayston.
 - iii. ISABELLE, b. Aug. 5, 1826.
 - iv. WILLIAM YOUNG, b. Feb. 14, 1828; d. Dec. 25, 1830.
 - v. MARGARET, b. Dec. 13, 1829.
 - vi. DANIEL, b. Sept. 11, 1831.
 - vii. ROSE ELLEN, b. Sept. 7, 1833; m. Jan. 1, 1853, James N. Ingalls.
 - viii. ROBERT, b. Aug. 11, 1835; d. June 29, 1850.
 - ix. HANNAH, b. July 7, 1837.
 - x. WILLIAM JOHN, b. May 12, 1840.
2. ALEXANDER² McALLISTER (*Alexander*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., Aug. 25, 1824, and died Nov. 14, 1871.

He married, Oct. 31, 1854, Sarah Ann, dau. Cornelius and Mary McMullen, b. in Ireland, Aug. 20, 1818.

Children:

- i. ELLEN M.,³ b. 1856; m. Feb. 23, 1881, Robert A. Maxwell.
- ii. ROBERT J., b. Mar. 6, 1858; sett. in W.; selectman, 1902-3) m. Mar. 27, 1895, Clara E., dau. John and Eliza (McKenney; Ferris, b. Dec. 23, 1864.
- iii. ELIZA, b. Nov. 27, 1862.

McCARTY.

FLORENCE² McCARTY, son of Eugene¹ and Ellen (Lovett) McCarty was born in Ireland, Oct. 1, 1825; came to America abt. 1845 and died in W., May 11, 1903.

He married (1) Mary A. Sanders, who. d. May 9, 1882, ae. 60; (2) Jan. 19, 1886, Margaret Price.

Children:

- i. ELLEN.³
- ii. ROBERT, b. June 12, 1848; d. June 1, 1858.
- iii. TIMOTHY.
- iv. LIZZIE, d. Mar. 7, 1864, ae. 10 yrs., 11 mos., 2 days.
- v. EUGENE T., b. abt. 1855; d. Feb. 2, 1899; m. May 27, 1880, Belle M. Patrick of Northfield, Vt. Chn.: *Florence J.*,⁴ b. Jan. 22, 1882; *Mary A.*, b. Jan. 20, 1884; *John Alvin*, b. July 15, 1887; *Kate B.*, b. Aug. 19, 1889; *Eva J.*, b. Feb. 14, 1895; *Ethel M.*, b. Feb. 9, 1896.
- vi. ALICE, d. June 5, 1858, ae. 2 y., 4 m.
- vii. HARRIET, b. Jan. 20, 1859; d. Feb. 13, 1864.
- viii. DON ELMER ELSWORTH, b. June 21, 1862.
- ix. MARY E., b. Aug. 1, 1867.

EUGENE² McCARTY, son of Eugene¹ and Ellen (Lovett) McCarty, was born in Ireland and died in W., June 8, 1899, ae. 80.

He married (1) Margaret ———, b. May 2, 1818; d. Aug. 9, 1858; (2) Oct. 18, 1858, Ellen Connor, who d. June 2, 1899, ae. 69.

Children:

- i. EUGENE, priv. Co. C. 7th Vt. Vols.; married, Nov. 30, 1882, Grace M., dau. Artemas Gurley and Adaliza (Cutter) Phelps, b. Apr. 12, 1852, d. Nov. 15, 1885.
- ii. ELLEN, m. Thomas Ryle.
- iii. MARY, b. 1850; m. June 21, 1872, Jeremiah Ryle.
- iv. DAN.
- v. MAGGIE, b. 1856; d. June 9, 1883, ae. 27, unm.
- vi. KATE, d. Apr. 22, 1891, ae. 30 yrs., 3 mos.
- vii. ANNIE, b. May 21, 1863; d. Mar. 7, 1885.
- viii. CLARA, b. June 20, 1865; d. July 1, 1902.
- ix. GEORGE T., b. Apr. 25, 1868; m. July 17, 1907, Delia Abair.

McCLOUD.

JOHN McCLOUD was a voter, 1798; witness, 1799, but no later mention of him is found.

POLLY McCLOUD and family were summoned to depart the town, Apr. 6, 1814.

McLAUGHLIN.

JOHN S.² McLAUGHLIN, son of Samuel¹ and Elizabeth (Boyle) McLaughlin was born in Ireland, Sept. 17, 1858.

He married, Oct. 24, 1893, Louise S., dau. Horace Mehuron of Fayston, Vt.

Ch.:

- i. SUSAN NORA,¹ b. Oct. 7, 1900, d. same day.

MCKINNEY.

HUGH² MCKINNEY, son of David¹ and Mary McKinney, was born in Amoy, Co. Antrim, Ireland; came to America before 1850, and died in W., Nov. 7, 1900, ae. 92.

He married (1) Mary ———, who d. Apr. 10, 1872, ae. 72; (2) Jan. 7, 1873, Anna, dau. George Somerville.

Children:

- i. ELIZA, b. abt. 1840; m. Nov. 7, 1861, John Ferris.
- ii. MARY JANE, d. Feb. 7, 1856, ae. 9.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. HUGH, b. Feb. 12, 1874.
- v. ANN JANE, b. June 6, 1882.

MEHURON.

1. ALFRED¹ MEHURON was born in Franklin, Mass., Oct. 28, 1808; res. Hinesburg, Vt.; died Mar. 7, 1883.

He married Louisa, dau. Ebenezer Shedd of Springfield, Mass., b. July 26, 1803; d. Jan. 20, 1882.

Ch.:

2. i. ALLEN E.,² b. May 1, 1838, in Hinesburg.
2. ALLEN E.² MEHURON (*Alfred*¹) was born in Hinesburg, Vt., May 1, 1838; res. for many years in Fayston, Vt., but rem. to W.; priv. Co. G, 6th Vt. Vols., Sept. 27, 1861–Feb. 4, 1863. He married, Jan. 2, 1865, Margaret, dau. Thomas and Martha Maxwell, b. in Blairs Town, Ireland, Nov. 26, 1837.

Children:

- i. MATTIE L.,³ b. Jan. 24, 1866; m. Mar. 10, 1889, Jesse W. Canerdy.
- ii. THOMAS A., b. June 11, 1868; m. Dec. 23, 1902, Julia A., dau. Geo. W. and Lucina (Kellogg) Folsom, b. Sept. 7, 1880. Chn.: *Ruth Evelyn*,⁴ b. Nov. 21, 1903; *Elmer Robert*, b. Sept. 7, 1906.
- iii. JENNIE E., b. Sept. 21, 1869; m. Jan. 2, 1893, Edwin A. Perrin.

MINOR (MINER).

1. AARON⁶ MINOR (*James*,⁵ *Jehu*,⁴ *Ephraim*,³ *John*,² *Thomas*¹) was, without much doubt, the son of James⁵ and Mary (Crissey) Minor, born in Woodbury or Brimfield, Conn., Mar. 22, 1757; Rev. soldier; was "of Windsor, Vt." in Sept. 1793, but had sett. in W. prior to March, 1794; selectman, 1796, 1798, 1800, 1804; rem. with his son Frederick T. in 1833 to Elk Grove, Cook Co., Ill., where he died, Mar. 29, 1849.

He married, Feb. 17, 1779, in Woodbury, Conn., Hannah

Children:

2. i. ANDREW B.,⁷ assessed for poll in 1806.
3. ii. ASHBEL, b. Oct. 28, 1782.
4. iii. FREDERICK T.
- iv. LOVINA, m. Mar. 7, 1808, Enos Wilder.



2. ANDREW B.⁷ MINOR (Aaron,⁶ James,⁵ Jehu,⁴ Ephraim,³ John,² Thomas¹) was born abt. 1786; selectman of W., 1816-17, 1823; died Oct. 16, 1824, ae. 38, and his family rem. to Elk Grove, Ill.

He married, Feb. 22, 1815, Polly, dau. Amasa and Salome (Bushnell) Skinner.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. JULIETTE AMELIA,⁸ b. Dec. 11, 1815; m. Sept. 4, 1839, Lucius Skinner.
- ii. MARY ADALINE, b. Jan. 10, 1818; m. Jan. 16, 1839, Oliver Field, Jr.
- iii. HORACE SKINNER, b. June 16, 1820; m. Hortensia Rockwell; res. Elk Grove, Ill.
- iv. ANDREW HUDSON.

3. ASHBEL⁷ MINOR (Aaron,⁶ James,⁵ Jehu,⁴ Ephraim,³ John,² Thomas¹) was born Oct. 28, 1782; miller and farmer; rem. to Warren, Vt., and thence to Wheatland (now Randall), Wis., where he died, Oct. 2, 1846.

He married, Feb. 2, 1809, Dorothy Wallis, who died at Wheatland, Oct. 7, 1846.

Children:

- i. ADALINE,⁸ b. Jan. 29, 1810; d. Apr. 23, 1813.
- ii. ENOS WILDER, b. Dec. 31, 1811; d. at Wheatland, Wis., May 15, 1859; m. Elixia, dau. Amasa and Salome (Bushnell) Skinner, who d. Apr. 5, 1877. Chn.: *Morris Gardner*,⁹ b. July 2, 1838, d. May 24, 1841; *Mary Phebe*, b. Apr. 6, 1840, d. Sept. 13, 1894; *Adeline Salome*, b. Mar. 30, 1844; *Maurice Ashbel*, b. Mar. 29, 1849.
- iii. AARON BALDWIN, b. Aug. 2, 1815; d. in Warren, Jan. 24, 1829.
- iv. JANE ELLEN, b. in Warren, Aug. 29, 1820; m. B. F. Gibbs; d. Jan. 23, 1891.
- v. HARRIET ADALINE, b. Jan. 12, 1824; m. D. Putnam of Lake Co., Ill.
- vi. HANNAH ELIZA, b. July 14, 1830; m. O. T. Gibbs of Bloomfield, Wis.; d. Aug. 21, 1896.

4. FREDERICK T.⁷ MINOR (Aaron,⁶ James,⁵ Jehu,⁴ Ephraim,³ John,² Thomas¹) was a voter in 1814; physician; owned a small farm in lot 125; resided for a short time, about 1828, in Williston, Vt., but returned to W., and in 1833 went overland with his entire family to Chicago, Ill. The following year he removed to Elk Grove, Ill., and some years later to Dunton, now Arlington Heights, Ill., where he died, Feb. 11, 1861.

He married (1) Sept. 20, 1821, Miranda, dau. Amasa and Salome (Bushnell) Skinner; (2) Rebecca Meacham.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. BENJAMIN RUSH BOWERS,⁸ b. Oct. 4, 1822; d. at Arlington Heights, Ill., June 15, 1899; m. Nov. 26, 1849, Sarah Loraine Gay, b. in Gaysville, Vt., 1831; d. Sept. 26, 1906. Chn.: *Sarah Francelia*,⁹ b. Dec. 29, 1852; *Adelaide Miranda*, b. July 30, 1855; *Mary Ann*, b. 1857, d. 1867; *Mary*, b. 1869, d. 1872.

- ii. FREDERICK WILLIAM, bapt. Aug. 1, 1824; res. Elk Grove, Ill.; m. Esther Cooley. Chn.: *Ellen*,⁹ *Walter*.
- iii. ELLEN, d. young.
- iv. NARCISSA, m. Oliver T. Field of Dunton, now Arlington Hts., Ill.
- v. JOHN, b. 1833; res. Elk Grove, Ill.; m. Mary Ann Dunning. Chn.: *Fred*,⁹ *Rush*, *John*, *Roy*, *Mary*.

MINER.

HENRY A.³ MINER, son of Alanson² and Adelia M. (Simonds) Miner of Duxbury, Vt., and grandson of Israel¹ and Minerva (Hurlburt) Miner of Fayston, Vt., was born Dec. 14, 1841; priv. Co. I, 17th Vt. Vols.

He married, Sept. 20, 1865, Elizabeth, dau. James and Emily (Shonio) Wilbur, b. July 7, 1845.

Children:

- i. ANSON LELAND,⁴ b. May 9, 1873; res. Montpelier, Vt.; m. May 10, 1898, Emma E., dau. James Ryle. Chn.: *Catherine E.*,⁵ b. Aug. 13, 1900; *Jessamine Maria*, b. Feb. 18, 1902.
- ii. WESTON HENRY, b. Feb. 16, 1878; m. Jan. 3, 1906, Mary L., dau. Chauncey L. and Anna Murray; res. Montpelier, Vt.

MIX.

JESSE MIX was born abt. 1760-1; Rev. soldier; sett. in W. as early as 1793; rem. after 1821 to Fayston, Vt., where he died, May 8, 1842.

He married, at Braintree, Vt., Nov. 23, 1793, Polly, dau. John and Rachel Burk. After the death of her husband she rem. to Moriah, N. Y.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. BETSEY, b. June 18, 1799.
- ii. POLLY, b. Aug. 27, 1802.
- iii. JESSE, b. Apr. 27, 1805.
- iv. LUTHER, b. Apr. 19, 1807.
- v. LYMAN, b. Nov. 25, 1810.

MORIARTY.

1. PATRICK² MORIARTY (*John*¹), son of John Moriarty, was born in Ardfert Parish, Co. Kerry, Ireland; came to America in 1847, and settled in W.; rem. abt. 1870 to Northfield, Vt.

He married ——— Crane.

Children, born in Ireland:

- 2. i. MICHAEL,³ b. Jan., 1832.
- ii. ELLEN, b. Jan., 1834; m. 1863, Martin Dooley of Burlington, Vt.
- iii. JOHN, b. 1836; res. Nfd.; m. 1862, Kate Dooley.
- iv. MARY, b. 1838; m. 1868, Isaac Catherin of Nfd.
- v. JULIA, b. 1841; m. 1867, William Gibson of Austin, Nev.

2. MICHAEL³ MORIARTY (*Patrick*,² *John*¹) was born in Ardfert Parish, Jan., 1832, and came to W. with his parents.

He married (1) Jane McAvoy; (2) Hannah Ryan, who d. May 11, 1904, ae. 67.

Children:

- i. ANNIE J.,⁴ b. Oct. 12, 1857; m. 1878, Albert H. Bowen of Windsor, Vt.
- ii. CHARLES E., b. 1859; m. 1891, Florence A., dau. Stephen C. and Hannah (Campbell) Dana. Chn.: *Sidney D.*,⁵ b. Nov. 12, 1894, d. Dec. 30, 1894; *Dorris E.*, b. Oct. 5, 1896; *Raymond James*, b. Nov. 5, 1898; *Donald Campbell*, b. Jan. 27, 1903; *Kermit Ryan*, b. Mar. 15, 1906; *Mertin Charles* b. Jan. 27, 1908.
- iii. MARY, d. Nov. 29, 1884, ae. 21.
- iv. JULIUS C., b. 1865; m. Jan. 1, 1902, Nettie, dau. Foster S. Dana. Ch.: *Richard*,⁵ b. Mar. 15, 1903.
- v. JULIA, b. Aug. 11, 1865; m. 1884, Henry Russ; d. Oct. 16, 1888.
- vi. JOHN, b. 1861; res. Helena, Montana.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. 1867; d. 1868.
- viii. NELLIE, b. 1869; m. 1898, Joseph B. Ryan of Bethel, Vt.
- ix. JAMES, b. 1871; res. Butte, Montana.
- x. FRANCES, b. 1876; d. 1879.

1. DANIEL¹ MORIARTY was born in Ireland, 1835, and died in Waitsfield, Dec. 2, 1899.

He married Winifred Kelty.

Children:

- i. ANNIE, b. Apr. 27, 1867.
 2. ii. WALTER HENRY, b. Mar. 15, 1870.
 - iii. DANIEL FRANKLIN, b. Jan. 7, 1872.
2. WALTER HENRY² MORIARTY (*Daniel*¹) was born in Waitsfield, Mar. 15, 1870; lumber manufacturer and owner of the mills in the village; selectman, 1904-5-6.

He married, Feb. 3, 1904, Alice, dau. Michael and Jane Taylor of Moretown, Vt.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. FRANCIS WALTER,³ b. Apr. 14, 1906.
- ii. DANIEL JOHN, b. Aug. 13, 1907.

NEILL.

1. EDWARD E. NEILL, son of James Neill, was born in Ireland, 1856. He owns the old Aaron Minor farm in lot 90.

He married, Nov. 1, 1888, Eliza J., dau. James H. and Nancy (Baird) Baird, b. Dec. 23, 1859.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. FLORENCE THERESA, b. Dec. 31, 1889.
- ii. THERON, b. Mar. 26, 1896.
- iii. PAULINE, b. June 4, 1900.
- iv. HERBERT JAMES, b. July 7, 1901.

2. JOSEPH H. NEILL, son of James Neill, was born in Ireland, 1865. He owns the old Capt. John Campbell farm.

He married, Jan. 28, 1895, Mary, dau. Jeremiah and Julia (Pembrook) Ryle, b. 1864.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LEROY, b. Mar. 25, 1896.
- ii. CHARLES, b. Jan. 17, 1898.
- iii. JULIA, b. Oct. 17, 1899.



NEWCOMB.

1. FRANCIS¹ NEWCOMB, came to New England in the Ship *Planter*, 1635, "age 30," with wife Rachel, age 20, and two children; sett. in Boston but removed in three years to Mt. Wollaston, later called Braintree, Mass. He died May 27, 1692.

Children:

- i. RACHEL,² b. 1632-3.
- ii. JOHN, b. 1634; d. in Braintree, Mar. 21, 1722; m. (1) Ruth ———; (2) Elizabeth ———.
- iii. HANNAH, bapt. Aug. 15, 1637; m. Jan. 8, 1657-8, James Thorp of Dedham, Mass.
- iv. MARY, b. Apr. 1, 1640; m. Sept. 10, 1657, Samuel Deering.
- v. SARAH, b. June 30, 1643.
- vi. JUDITH, b. Feb. 16, 1645-6.
2. vii. PETER, b. May 16, 1648.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 16, 1651.
- ix. LEAH, b. Aug. 30, 1654; m. William Price.
- x. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 26, 1658; m. July 31, 1677, John Pidge of Dedham.

2. PETER² NEWCOMB (*Francis*¹) was born in Braintree, Mass., May 16, 1648, and died there, May 20, 1725.

He married (1) June 26, 1672, Susannah, dau. Richard and Sarah Cutting of Watertown, Mass.; (2) Mary ———, who died May, 1738.

Children, born in Braintree, Mass.:

- i. SUSANNAH,³ b. June 22, 1673-4; m. Apr. 5, 1699, Benjamin Hobart.
- ii. RACHEL, bapt. Aug. 31, 1675; d. Feb. 5, 1678.
- iii. PETER, b. May 5, 1678; d. young.
- iv. RACHEL, bapt. June 15, 1680; m. Feb. 24, 1703, William Everett of Dedham, Mass.
- v. SARAH, bapt. Jan. 4, 1682-3; m. ——— Hobart.
3. vi. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 1, 1685-6.
- vii. PETER, b. July 29, 1689; sett. in Pawtucket, R. I.; m. Jan. 1, 1711-12, Mary Humphrey.
- viii. RICHARD, bapt. Mar. 14, 1694; d. young.
- ix. RICHARD, b. Mar. 17, 1704; d. July 9, 1728.

3. JONATHAN³ NEWCOMB (*Peter*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Braintree, Mass., Mar. 1, 1685-6; rem. to Norton, Mass., 1728; died in service on Louisburg Expedition, 1745; his will was proved Nov. 11, 1745.

He married Deborah, who died Nov., 1780, ae. 95.

Children, born in Braintree, Mass.:

- i. JONATHAN,⁴ b. May 13, 1711; d. Nov. 19, 1802; m. (1) May 3, 1737, Mercy Everett; (2) Apr. 4, 1771, Ruth Blanchard.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. May 16, 1713; m. Mar. 20, 1745-6, Jonathan Hodges.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. July 2, 1716; soldier, 1749; d. Oct. 2, 1778; m. Oct. 3, 1745, Judith Pratt.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 9, 1719; soldier, 1757; d. 1801; m. Nov. 24, 1743, Mercy Everett.
4. v. WILLIAM, b. July 21, 1721.



- vi. JUDITH, b. Feb. 23, 1724; m. May 23, 1748, Bliss Tolman of Stoughton, Mass.
 - vii. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 1, 1725-6; soldier, 1740-57; d. 1802; m. Apr. 13, 1758, Mary Hedges, widow of George Mowry.
 - viii. SARAH.
4. WILLIAM⁴ NEWCOMB (*Jonathan*,³ *Peter*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Braintree, Mass., July 21, 1721; soldier in S. Wetherell's Co. from Norton, Mass., 1757; died Mar. 17, 1790.
He married, Mar. 20, 1755, Mary, dau. John Barney of Norton. She died June 11, 1812.
Children, born in Norton, Mass.:
- i. ABIGAIL,⁵ b. Feb. 3, 1756; m. Sept. 3, 1801, Asa Copeland.
 - ii. DEBORAH, b. May 22, 1757; d. Mar. 24, 1801, unm.
 - iii. MARY, b. May 1, 1759; d. 1845, unm.
5. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 8, 1761.
- v. HANNAH, b. Mar. 22, 1764; d. Feb., 1847, unm.
 - vi. RICHARD, b. July 1, 1766; d. Sept. 10, 1852; m. Sept. 15, 179—, Betsey Knowles.
 - vii. MATILDA, b. Nov. 1, 1768; m. Feb. 15, 1795, Ebenezer Falch of Mansfield, Mass.
 - viii. BETSEY, b. Aug. 19, 1771; m. Richard Field.
5. WILLIAM⁵ NEWCOMB (*William*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Peter*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Norton, Mass., Aug. 8, 1761; rem. to Sutton, Mass., 1788; Shelburne, Mass., 1795; Swanzey, N. H., 1802, and Fayston, Vt., 1808; Rev. soldier; died Sept. 8, 1841.
He married, at Sutton, June 23, 1790, Rachel Briggs, b. in Norton, Mar. 25, 1764; d. Sept. 8, 1843.
Children:
- i. POLLY,⁶ b. May 11, 1791; m. Mar. 16, 1813, Wells Hitchcock.
 - ii. BETSEY, b. June 23, 1793; m. Nov. 5, 1820, Stebbins Hitchcock.
 - iii. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 11, 1796; d. Oct. 8, 1797.
6. iv. CHARLES, b. Jan. 1, 1801.
7. v. HOSEA, b. Nov. 28, 1803.
- vi. EMILY B., b. July 17, 1808; d. Mar. 10, 1810.
6. CHARLES⁶ NEWCOMB (*William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Peter*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Shelburne, Mass., Jan. 1, 1801; sett. in W.; carpenter and wheelwright; died Nov. 14, 1882.
He married, Nov. 13, 1823, Fanny, dau. Gaius and Sarah (Wells) Hitchcock, b. Nov. 25, 1800; d. Mar. 5, 1883.
Children:
- i. WILLIAM FREDERICK,⁷ b. Aug. 30, 1824; sett. in Brooklyn, N. Y., and Farmingdale, L. I.; m. (1) May 16, 1847, Louisa J., dau. Darius Gleason, b. May 6, 1829, d. Sept. 23, 1851; (2) Feb. 3, 1852, Lestina A. Thayer.
 - ii. BETSEY AMELIA, b. Nov. 18, 1825; d. Apr. 30, 1826.
8. iii. JAMES SEYMOUR, b. Oct. 23, 1827.
- iv. FANNY DIANTHA, b. Aug. 25, 1829.
- v. HARRIET ANJINETTE, b. May 13, 1831; m. Mar. 7, 1852, Charles Edgerton of Nfd.

- vi. CHARLES EDWIN, b. Dec. 19, 1832; sett. in Lawrence, N. Y.; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1854, Ladoskia A. Brownell; (2) Mar. 14, 1864, Phebe D. Brownell.
 - vii. LEVI WILLARD, b. Feb. 1, 1836; d. July 6, 1850.
 - viii. HARLEN GALUS, b. Mar., 1838; priv. Co. I. 107th N. Y. Vols., 1862-5; d. Detroit, Mich., 1900; m. Nov. 9, 1858, Mary A. French of Burlington, Vt.
 - ix. ELIZA MARIAN, b. Sept. 25, 1840; m. Oct. 25, 1866, Dennier S. Norris.
 - x. IRENEAUS P., b. Nov. 13, 1843; Co. H. 6th Vt. Vols.; d. at Hampton, Va., Apr. 9, 1862.
7. HOSEA⁶ NEWCOMB (*William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Peter*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Swanzey, N. H., Nov. 28, 1803; res. in Fayston, Vt., until 1844, then in Warren, Vt., and abt. 1858 rem. to Atchison, Kas.; died Dec. 11, 1889. He married, Jan. 23, 1827, Harriet, dau. Theophilus and Anna (Fisk) Bixby, b. in Roxbury, Mass., July 16, 1805; d. Mar. 17, 1903. Children, born in Fayston, Vt.:
- i. DAN,⁷ b. Aug. 25, 1829; physician; sett. in Park Ridge, Ill.; m. Sept. 9, 1851, Calista H., dau. David and Hannah Smith of Cabot, Vt.
 - ii. GEORGE BIXBY, b. Apr. 12, 1831; sett. in Warren; m. Aug. 3, 1854, Mary Jane, dau. Gideon Goodspeed of Warren.
 - iii. LYDIA MARIA, b. June 30, 1833; m. Feb. 17, 1852, Nathaniel Shepard.
 - iv. DON CARLOS, b. July 13, 1836; merchant in Atchison, Kan.; m. Aug. 8, 1866, Anna E. Bowman.
 - v. HARRIET MALONA, b. Oct. 13, 1844; m. Apr. 5, 1864, John Becker of Brighton, Iowa.
8. JAMES SEYMOUR⁷ NEWCOMB (*Charles*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Peter*,² *Francis*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., Oct. 23, 1827; sett. in W.; wheelwright; built the carriage shop, S. W. of the village in lot 136; died Nov. 29, 1908. He married (1) Feb. 3, 1852, Harriet A., dau. Darius and Anna (Russell) Gleason, b. Oct. 31, 1826; d. Dec. 31, 1903; (2) July 5, 1904, Mrs. Belle M. (Billings) Howe, dau. Sumner Billings of Warren, Vt. Children, born in Watsfield:
- i. LIZZIE JANE,⁸ b. Oct. 27, 1852; m. Feb. 9, 1875, Gordon Jedediah Bushnell.
 - 9. ii. CHARLES HENRY, b. Feb. 27, 1856.
 - iii. FANNY SARAH, b. Oct. 15, 1857; m. Morris Eddy of St. Johnsbury, Vt.
 - iv. ABBIE ANNA, b. Jan. 23, 1860; m. July 25, 1888, William H. Gale of Barre, Vt.
 - v. EVA CARRIE, b. July 2, 1861; d. July 30, 1869.
 - vi. HATTIE LOUISE, b. Jan. 10, 1867; d. Mar. 27, 1873.
9. CHARLES HENRY⁸ NEWCOMB (*James Seymour*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Peter*,² *Francis*¹) was born in W., Feb. 27, 1856; wheelwright; Rep., 1904. He married, Oct. 21, 1880, Lizzie M., dau. Almon and Sarah (Dumas) Joslin, b. July 8, 1856.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. NINA KATE,⁹ b. Jan. 26, 1882; m. July 30, 1902, Harry W. Trask.
- ii. ROY JOSLIN, b. Aug. 30, 1884.
- iii. FERDINAND, b. Nov. 6, 1885.
- iv. EDWARD C., b. Feb. 25, 1892.
- v. THERON JAMES, b. Mar. 30, 1897.

NICHOLS.

GUY C. NICHOLS came from West Springfield, Mass., in 1816 and operated the clothiers works near Green's Mills.

He married Rhoda ———.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LUCIUS, b. Feb. 22, 1817.
- ii. ELVIRA, b. May 13, 1818.
- iii. DAVID R., b. Oct. 7, 1819.
- iv. LOUISA, b. Oct. 30, 1821.

NORTON.

JESSE B. NORTON came from Richmond, Vt., about 1893; creamery proprietor and merchant; rem. to Oklahoma about 1903; Rep., 1898-1901.

He married, Nov. 28, 1895, Eugenia L., dau. Nathan and S. Minerva Boyce, b. Aug. 3, 1866.

NOURSE.

DANIEL G. NOURSE, son of Daniel and Nancy Nourse, was born in Rockingham, Vt., Jan. 8, 1819; he came to W. in 1840 but removed in a few years. His wife Mary died Oct. 3, 1852, ae. 30.

Children:

- i. LUCIUS.
- ii. CHARLES L.
- iii. ROMAIN.

PETER NOURSE came to W. from Charlestown, N. H., in 1835 but removed to New York in 1846. His wife was Martha ———.

Children:

- i. MARY, m. Milo Barnard.
- ii. MARCIA E., m. Sept. 16, 1847, Albert M. Joslin.
- iii. JOEL E.

EUNICE NOURSE, dau. of Peter Nourse of Jaffrey, N. H., and probably sister of Peter, (supra); came to W. with her sister Phoebe G. in 1841. Eunice was born Apr. 2, 1773, and died Feb. 17, 1851; Phoebe G. was born Nov. 16, 1784, and died Jan. 5, 1864.

NUTTING.

DAVID NUTTING was "of Roxbury," Vt., in 1806 and came to W. in that year; was a resident as late as 1829.

Children (probably):

- i. LYMAN, took freeman's oath, Sept. 4, 1821; m. Mar. 18, 1822, Lydia, dau. Moses Stewart; rem. to Dickerson, N. Y., before 1830, and to Lake Co., Ill., bef. 1852.

- ii. ELDAD, a minor in 1822.
- iii. JUDITH, m. May 25, 1820, Augustus Greenslit.
- iv. REBECCA, m. June 12, 1820, Jacob Tinkham.
- v. HARRIET, m. Feb. 16, 1826, Francis Dana, Jr.

OLMSTEAD.

GEORGE W. OLMSTEAD, son of Harry and Ayer (Spofford) Olmstead, was born in Elmore, Vt., Feb. 25, 1843, and came as a boy to W., where he has since resided except for a few years spent in Williston, Vt.

He married, Jan. 1, 1867, Mary, dau. William Childs and Aurilla (Hayes) Barnard, b. June 25, 1843.

ORMSBEE.

CHRISTOPHER ORMSBEE was in W., 1844, and had chn. of school age.

- i. CHRISTOPHER.
- ii. CHARLES.
- iii. PIERCE.
- iv. DANIEL.

OSGOOD.

JOSEPH OSGOOD, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Carter) Osgood of Lancaster, Mass., was born Sept. 18, 1746; Rev. soldier. No mention can be found of any family and he was probably unmarried. He died of hydrophobia, Apr. 22, 1812, ae. 65.

PALMER.

1. JONATHAN⁴ PALMER was living in that part of Concord, Mass., now Carlisle, July 4, 1742, when he was admitted to the church; blacksmith; held minor town offices, 1747-1771. Although no proof is known he may be identical with J. P. of Mendon, Mass., 1735, son of Samuel³ (*Thomas*,² *Thomas*,¹ of Rowley) and Mary (Felt) Palmer, bapt. Mar. 11, 1721-2. He was granted land in Alexandria, N. H., Oct. 12, 1773, on condition that he settle there within six months, and removed to that town before the close of the year. He came to W. about 1794 with his sons and died there, May 15, 1809, "age 90."

He married at Concord (1) July 10, 1744, Esther Laughton; (2) Nov. 29, 1752, Elizabeth Hawkins.

Children, born in Concord, Mass.:

- i. PENELOPE,⁵ b. May 14, 1745.
- ii. MARY, b. Jan. 13, 1746-7.
- iii. SARAH, bapt. Jan. 15, 1748-9; m. Feb. 24, 1767, John Wheeler.
- iv. ESTHER, } twins, bapt. Apr. 7, 1751.
- v. ANNA, }
- 2. vi. JONATHAN, b. June 2, 1754.
- vii. WILLIAM, bapt. Apr. 4, 1756; was a voter in W., 1797 and 1798, but there is no later record of him.
- viii. ELIZABETH SARAH, b. Jan. 21, 1758.
- ix. HANNAH, b. June 17, 1760.
- x. MEHITABLE, bapt. Jan. 27, 1762.
- xi. ANNA, bapt. Oct. 25, 1767.

- xii. BENJAMIN, bapt. Aug. 8, 1773; was in W., as early as Jan., 1793, but in 1799 had removed to Waterbury, Vt.
- xiii. JOSEPH, bapt. Aug. 8, 1773; probably that J. P. of Waterbury, whose estate was settled 1814, leaving wife, Sally, and ch., Alma.⁶

2. JONATHAN⁵ PALMER (*Jonathan*⁴) was born in Concord, Mass., June 2, 1754; Revolutionary soldier; came early to W., certainly by 1797; res. on "Palmer Hill," lots 56 and 81; conveyed his farm to his son Aaron in 1832 and died the next year.

He married (1) Betsey Quimby (some say Zerviah Quimby); (2) Lydia Quimby of New Chester, N. H., who probably survived him.

Children:

- 3. i. JOSEPH,⁶ b. Oct. 15, 1789.
- ii. RHODA, m. Jan. 1, 1812, Paul Boyce of Fayston, Vt.
- iii. LUCY, m. (1) William Wheeler; (2) Elijah Grandy, Jr.
- iv. LYDIA, m. Jan. 12, 1829, William Pierce of Fayston.
- v. MARY, m. Jan. 5, 1823, Benjamin Marble of Fayston.
- 4. vi. MOSES, b. May 30, 1801.
- 5. vii. AARON, b. May 30, 1801.
- viii. ANNA, m. Silas Parker of Henrysville, Canada.
- 6. ix. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 5, 1804.

3. JOSEPH⁶ PALMER (*Jonathan*⁵ *Jonathan*⁴) was born in Alexandria, N. H., Oct. 15, 1789, and died at W., Oct. 22, 1868. His farm was on "Palmer Hill" in lot 81.

He married (1) Mar. 11, 1817, Mary, dau. Nathan and Zerviah (Green) Boyce, who d. June 16, 1843, ae. 56; (2) Hannah, dau. Isaac and Hannah Tewksbury, b. Feb. 3, 1807; d. Mar. 1, 1895.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. child, d. Nov. 23, 1817.
- ii. HORTENSIA,⁷ b. Dec. 9, 1818; m. Sept. 11, 1836, John Quimby.
- iii. JENETTE, b. Nov. 28, 1820; m. Oct. 7, 1841, Eleazer Wells Tucker.
- iv. MARY ANN, b. Jan. 25, 1825; d. Sept. 11, 1852.
- 7. v. JOSEPH, b. June 8, 1826.

4. MOSES⁶ PALMER (*Jonathan*⁵ *Jonathan*⁴) was born in W., May 30, 1801, and died there, Feb. 18, 1844.

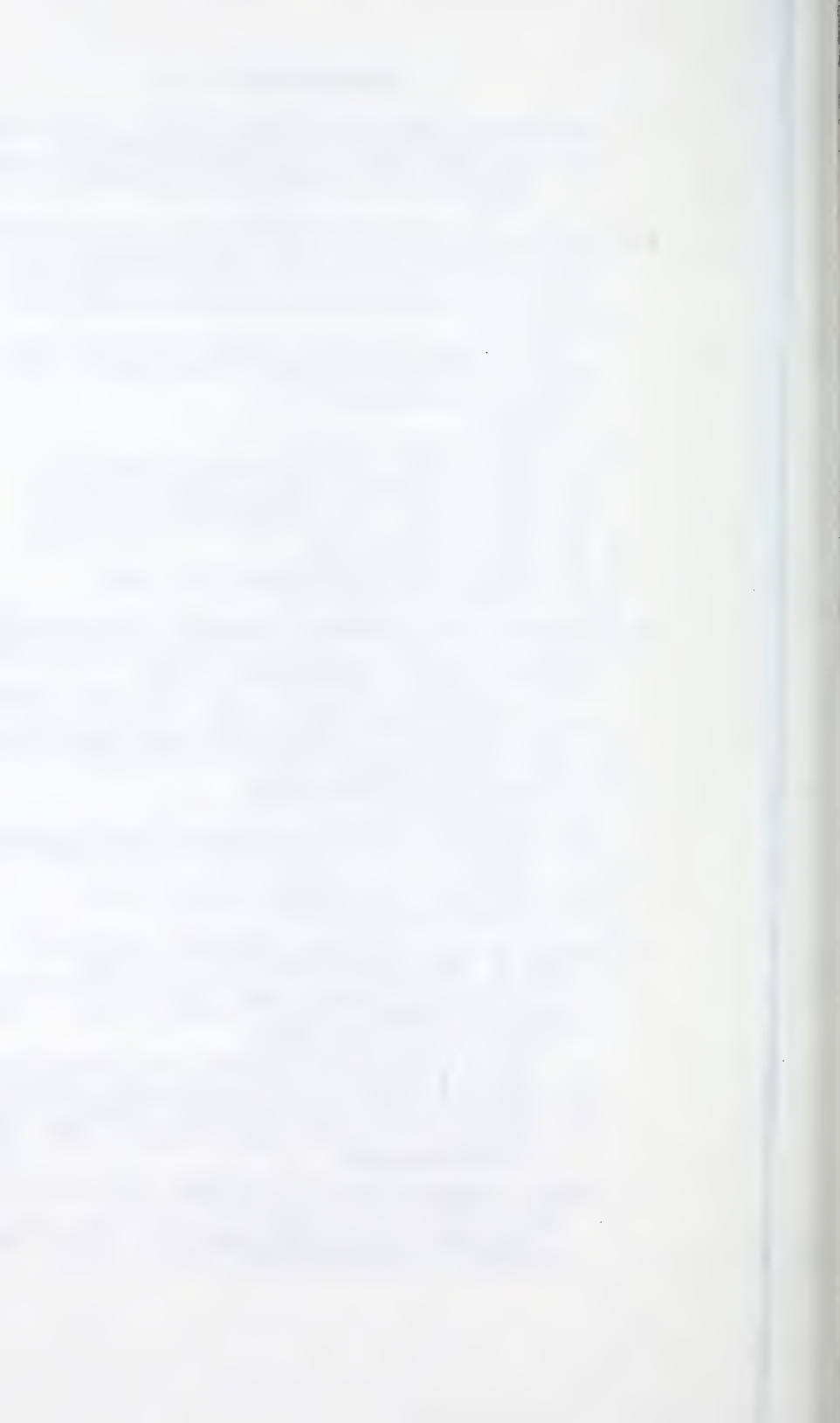
He married Jerusha, dau. Elijah and Bathsheba (Hamilton) Grandy, b. May 24, 1804; d. Feb. 4, 1864.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. FANNY,⁷ b. May 7, 1827; m. June 30, 1845, Andrew Long.
- ii. HANNAH J., b. Mar. 13, 1836; m. Jan. 5, 1858, Harry Porter.
- iii. HARRIET A., b. June 7, 1837; m. Edmund Miller of Warren, Vt.
- iv. MARY E., b. Feb. 6, 1839; m. Sept. 30, 1855, Phineas Thayer.
- v. ADELINE P., b. Sept. 18, 1840; m. Dec. 24, 1865, Hiram Freeman Stoddard.

5. AARON⁶ PALMER (*Jonathan*⁵ *Jonathan*⁴) was born in W., May 30, 1801, and died there, Feb. 18, 1874.

He married, Apr. 2, 1832, Sarah, dau. Nathan Thayer of Warren, Vt., b. Aug. 22, 1807; d. Dec. 2, 1884.



Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HIRAM,⁷ b. Apr. 27, 1834; d. May 11, 1893, unm.
 - ii. EDWIN F., b. Jan. 22, 1836; Dartmouth Coll., 1862; res. Waterbury, Vt.; lawyer; State Supt of Schools; m. June 15, 1865, Addie D. Hartshorn. Chn.: *Edwin F.*,⁸ b. Feb. 24, 1868; *Annie D.*, b. Mar. 23, 1870; *Alice C.*, b. May 23, 1872; *Mabel*, b. Aug. 15, 1874; *John H.*, b. June 9, 1877; *Charles C.*, b. Apr. 8, 1879; *Robert W.*, b. July 9, 1884.
 - iii. ELVIRA, b. 1833; m. George Blake.
 - iv. ORMAN, b. 1838; m. Mary Carpenter.
 - v. ANN ELIZA, b. Feb. 18, 1841; d. July 30, 1867.
 - vi. MARIAM B., b. Jan. 16, 1842; d. Feb. 8, 1865.
 - vii. WILLIAM, b. May 14, 1843; d. Sept. 9, 1904; m. Aug. 26, 1891, Lovina A. Carroll. No issue.
 - viii. MOSES, b. Sept. 6, 1845; d. Apr. 27, 1897; m. Nov. 7, 1877, Myra R. Goodspeed. No issue.
 - ix. JULIUS C., b. Aug. 3, 1847; d. Dec. 16, 1848.
 - x. JULIUS, b. May 1, 1849; d. Dec. 17, 1870.
 - xi. LUCY M., b. May 9, 1852; m. Apr. 17, 1877, Julius E. Berry.
6. JONATHAN⁶ PALMER (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*⁴) was born in W., Sept. 5, 1804; called captain; died Dec. 16, 1869.
- He married (1) June 5, 1833, Laura M., dau. John and Elizabeth (Farnsworth) Barrett, who died Apr. 18, 1847, ae. 37; (2) Dec. 25, 1849, Betsey Taft; (3) July 11, 1858, Matilda Dyke of Morristown, Vt.
- Children:
- i. EMELINE K.,⁷ b. Dec. 26, 1833; m. Oct. 30, 1860, Hiram W. Brown of Fayston, Vt.
 - ii. HUBBARD JONATHAN, b. Apr. 24, 1835; sett. in Moretown, Vt.; m. Aug. 15, 1865, Ellen J. Mead. Chn.: *Harriet*,⁸ *Edson*, *Elda*.
 - iii. LAURA, b. Apr. 8, 1839; m. Myron M. Davis of Moretown, Vt.
 8. iv. J. WELLS, b. Sept. 8, 1840.
 9. v. JULIUS L., b. Jan. 20, 1842.
 - vi. ALMA LENORA, b. July 3, 1844; d. Apr. 4, 1846.
7. JOSEPH⁷ PALMER (*Joseph*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*⁴) was born June 8, 1826, and died in W., May 9, 1901.
- He married (1) Sept. 30, 1849, Annice A., dau. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Wilson) Campbell, d. Sept. 2, 1872, ae. 48 yrs., 10 mos.; (2) Mar. 5, 1891, Mrs. Ellen (Arnold) Mehuron; d. July 26, 1899.
- Children:
- i. MARY,⁸ b. June 30, 1854; m. Oct. 26, 1873, Benjamin J. Avery.
 10. ii. WARREN J., b. Aug. 5, 1859.
 - iii. WILLARD B., b. Sept. 9, 1860; d. July 28, 1875.
 - iv. WELLS C., b. Jan. 23, 1868; d. Sept. 1, 1888.
8. J. WELLS⁷ PALMER (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*⁴) was born Sept. 8, 1840; private Co. C, 1st Vt. Cavalry, 1863-5.
- He married, Mar. 24, 1866, Ida Jones, b. May 31, 1850; d. Mar. 17, 1873.
- Children:
- i. BYRON L.,⁸ b. Jan. 18, 1867; m. May 29, 1901, Ida M., dau. Benjamin Johnson of Duxbury, Vt.
 - ii. LEON E., b. Jan. 26, 1873; m. June 24, 1899, Lizzie A., dau. Thomas Duncan of Moretown, Vt.



9. JULIUS I.⁷ PALMER (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*⁴) was born Jan. 29, 1842; selectman, 1900.

He married, July 22, 1863, Eliza M., dau. Russell and Martha (Farr) Drew, b. May 25, 1841.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. FREDERICK R.,⁸ b. Aug. 27, 1864.
- ii. FRANK I., b. Dec. 28, 1865; m. Sept. 26, 1894, Helen C. Hayes; res. Wilder, Vt.
- iii. LOUIS E., b. Oct. 11, 1867.
- iv. CLARA MARIA, b. Feb. 15, 1869; d. Dec. 20, 1886.
- v. CARLIE S., b. Oct. 29, 1871; m. Jan. 28, 1891, Clarence A. Reed.
- vi. LAURA AGNES, b. Oct. 25, 1883; m. May 16, 1903, Walter E. Seeley.

10. WARREN J.⁶ PALMER (*Joseph*,⁷ *Joseph*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*⁴) was born in W., Aug. 5, 1859.

He married (1) Nov. 10, 1881, Abbie L. Andrews of Duxbury, Vt.; (2) Dec. 23, 1896, Delia A. Mehuron.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CLAYTON J.,⁹ b. Nov. 30, 1884; d. Sept. 15, 1888.
- ii. CAREY WILLARD, b. Dec. 29, 1900.
- iii. HAZEL, b. Jan. 20, 1904.
- iv. EVERETT WELLS, b. May 19, 1907.

11. FREDERICK R.⁸ PALMER (*Julius I.*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*⁴) was born in W., Aug. 27, 1864.

He married, Feb. 5, 1891, Jennie M., dau. Don Carlos and Melissa (Wheeler) Barnard, b. Dec. 14, 1868.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GLADYS M.,⁹ b. June 18, 1895.
- ii. HARRY JULIUS, b. June 13, 1902.

PARKER.

DANIEL PARKER, son of Samuel and Abiah (Cook) Parker of Groton, Mass., New Ipswich, N. H., and Jaffrey, N. H., was born, probably, at New Ipswich, N. H., Dec. 18, 1766. He came from Jaffrey to W. in 1803, and settled in that part of the town which was set off to Northfield in 1822.

He married Jennie Cochran of Peterboro, N. H., and had five children among whom were:

- i. DANIEL, b. in Jaffrey, N. H., 1798; U. V. M., 1826; Congregational minister; died in Glover, Vt., 1850.
- ii. ITHAMAR.

ENOS PARKER was in W. with his family, 1817-18, but no later record appears.

JONAS⁷ PARKER (*Elisha*,⁶ *Amos*,⁵ *Andrew*,⁴ *John*,³ *Hananiah*,² *Thomas*¹), son of Maj. Elisha and Sally (Baker) Parker, was born in Bakersfield, Vt., Sept. 15, 1800; farmer and builder; rem. after-1836 to Moretown, Vt., and thence about 1860 to W., where he died, Sept. 18, 1884.



He married, at Moretown, Jan. 30, 1825, Lima, dau. Joshua and Joan Freeman, b. at Barnard, Vt., Jan. 13, 1802; d. Apr. 29, 1873.

Children:

- i. REBECCA ANN,⁸ b. Sept. 29, 1825; m. Langdon Marshall of Brookfield, Vt.
- ii. JOSHUA FREEMAN, b. Sept. 23, 1827; m. Apr. 7, 1853, Caroline D. Seabury; res. Moretown.
- iii. JOHN CORTLAND, b. Mar. 15, 1831; d. May 8, 1864; m. (1) May 5, 1857, Olivia M., dau. Amos Wheeler of Wallingford, d. Oct. 18, 1859; (2) July 8, 1863, Abigail P. Wheeler. Chn.: *Frank*,⁹ b. Nov. 30, 1858; *Carrie*, b. Oct. 7, 1864.
- iv. LIMA JOAN, b. Aug. 11, 1836; m. Apr. 26, 1859, Henry Fullerton.

1. STEPHEN¹ PARKER was born in New Boston, N. H., 1792, and rem. to Newport, N. H., where he died in 1852. He was a carpenter by trade and served as representative in 1847, was also proprietor of the Independent Democrat.

He married, Betsey, dau. William Millen, b. Mar. 22, 1793; d. July 17, 1858.

Children:

- 2 i. STEPHEN C.,² b. Nov. 2, 1813.
- ii. HENRY, sett. in the West.
- iii. DAVID, m. Diantha Wilcox.
- iv. CHARLES, m. Laura Powers.
- v. MARY, m. Elijah George.
- vi. ALFRED, m. Emma J. Wilcox.

2. STEPHEN C.² PARKER (*Stephen*¹) was born Nov. 2, 1813; sett. soon after 1840 in Fayston, Vt., and rem. later to W., where he died, July 20, 1892; farmer and tanner; selectman, 1858.

He married, Mar., 1837, Angeline, dau. Ezekiel Lockwood of Springfield, Vt., b. Jan. 14, 1818; d. Dec. 18, 1895.

Children:

- i. HOYT,³ b. Dec. 29, 1838; m. Dec. 31, 1862, Laura M. Mansfield; res. Wakefield, Mass.
- ii. DEXTER, b. Feb. 7, 1841; res. Newport, N. H.; m. 1869, Maroa Hutchinson. Chn.: *Fred*,⁴ *Elwin D.*, *George*, *Ida*, *Jessie*, *Angeline L.*, *Ethel*.
- iii. LUANA, b. Nov. 18, 1842; m. Nov. 24, 1864, Daniel Grandy.
- iv. ALMA, b. Aug. 17, 1844; m. Dec. 25, 1866, Wesley Green McAllister.
- v. ELLA MADORA, b. Nov. 5, 1845; m. Oct. 15, 1865, Harvey Morgan Waite.
- vi. PLYNA, b. Aug. 7, 1847; m. May 2, 1872, Julia D. Griggs; res. Warren, Vt. Chn.: *Jennie L.*,⁴ b. July 18, 1873.
- vii. HENRY CARLTON, b. Aug. 9, 1852; Meadville Theological Sch., 1878; Unitarian minister, Woburn, Mass.; m. Oct. 14, 1886, Clara Hathaway Stetson. Chn.: *Rowen Carlton*, *Clifford Stetson*, *Kenneth Colburn*, *Sylvia Ellen*.
- viii. FRANCIS R., b. Mar. 9, 1854; d. July 13, 1859.
- ix. MINNIE, b. May 31, 1856.
3. x. FREDERICK, b. Dec. 21, 1858.
- xi. CHARLES A., b. Oct. 17, 1860; m. Apr. 16, 1885, Ida L. Kelley.



3. FREDERICK³ PARKER (*Stephen C.*,² *Stephen*¹) was born in W., Dec. 21, 1858; mill proprietor and farmer; died May 19, 1902.

He married, July 4, 1881, Ida M., dau. Asa Colby of Warren, Vt., b. Nov. 4, 1860.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. EARL,⁴ b. Nov. 7, 1889.
- ii. RUTH, b. Nov. 13, 1892.

PARMINTER.

ISAAC PARMINTER (Palmater) was listed as the head of a family in 1791; probably the son of Solomon and Jane Parminter, born at Rutland, Mass., Mar. 30, 1757; rem. to Oakham, Mass.; Rev. soldier; prisoner at Massacre of Cherry Valley, Nov. 11, 1778.

He married, Oct. 4, 1781, Lydia Furnace of Hardwick, Mass. The family, which included several children, left W. early.

JOSEPH PARMINTER was in W. with his family in 1808, but no further trace is found.

PATTRELL.

JOEL PATTRELL, son of John and Dura (Metcalf) Pattrell, was born in Norwich, Vt., 1818, and died in W., Nov. 18, 1884.

He married, Aug. 8, 1841, Alzina, dau. Eli and Plumea (Sherman) Bruce, b. Nov. 27, 1823. She m. (2) Nov. 2, 1899, E. N. Adams of Stowe, Vt.

No issue.

PETERSON.

TURNER PETERSON was a voter in 1812.

PERKINS.

CHARLES PERKINS was a resident of W. in 1821-2 and perhaps later.

He married Mary Russell and had a child:

- i. ANN PARKER, b. Nov. 15, 1814; m. Aug. 25, 1833, Charles Phelps.

PERSONS (PARSONS).

EDWIN C.² PERSONS, son of Norman W.¹ and Hannah (Gladding) Parsons, was born in Granville, Vt., Dec. 1, 1845; blacksmith; res. for many years in W., but rem., 1906, to Montpelier, Vt.

He married (1) Nov. 28, 1868, at Middlesex, Vt., Emma J. McAllister of Middlebury, Vt., b. Sept. 16, 1850; d. Nov. 3, 1883; (2) Sept. 22, 1884, Harriet A., dau. Almon and Sarah (Dumas) Joslin, b. Feb. 16, 1852.

Children:

- i. MABEL,³ b. Aug. 26, 1870; m. J. C. Hickens of Manchester, N. H.
- ii. ETHEL, b. June 16, 1876; m. A. C. Culver of Manchester, N. H.
- iii. HARRIET EVA, b. May 13, 1889.

PHELPS.

WILLIAM¹ PHELPS, son of William and Dorothy, was bapt. at Tewkesbury, Eng., Aug. 19, 1599; sett. in Dorchester, Mass., 1630, and was there prominent but removed with Rev. Mr. Wareham's company to Windsor, Conn., 1635-6, where he was magistrate and deputy. His wife died, 1635, and he m. (2) 1638, wid. Mary Dover. He died July 14, 1672. Of his eight children the seventh was Timothy² Phelps, born in Windsor, Sept. 1, 1639; Lieutenant; freeman, May 2, 1664; died, 1719; married, Mar. 19, 1661, Mary, dau. Edward Griswold of Killingworth, Conn. They had twelve children of whom the seventh was Nathaniel³ Phelps, born in Windsor, Jan. 7, 1677; rem. to Hebron, Conn., 1690, and died Sept. 23, 1746. He married (1) Mar. 28, 1700, Hannah, dau. Samuel and Abigail (Holcomb) Bissell, b. Sept. 18, 1682, d. Feb. 24, 1717; (2) Nov. 5, 1719, Abigail Pinney. He had seven children of whom the fourth was Solomon⁴ Phelps, born July 29, 1716; Lieut. under Col. Roger Enos during Revolution; died Apr. 8, 1796. He married, July 10, 1738, Temperance Barber. Of their nine children the seventh was Bissell⁵ Phelps.

1. BISSELL⁵ PHELPS (*Solomon*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Timothy*,² *William*¹), son of Solomon⁴ and Temperance (Barber) Phelps, was born in Hebron, Conn., Feb. 16, 1754; Rev. soldier; rem. in 1784 to Middlefield, Mass., and in 1796 to W.; charter member of the church, 1796; Rep., 1803 to 1807; town treasurer, 1800-1; selectman, 1802-4, 1807-8; died Oct. 26, 1845.

He married (1) July 12, 1775, Lovina Skinner, perhaps dau. Aaron Skinner, b. Mar. 7, 1757; d. Mar. 29, 1802; (2) Feb. 27, 1803, Sally, dau. Abraham and Anna (Brown) Waterman of Killingly, Conn., b. Jan. 31, 1772; d. Apr. 16, 1871.

Children:

2. i. DAVID,⁶ b. Nov. 4, 1775.
3. ii. AARON, b. Apr. 13, 1778.
4. iii. ALEXANDER, b. Oct. 6, 1780.
- iv. LOVINA, b. Mar. 22, 1784; m. Apr. 8, 1802, Thomas Wait.
- v. SOLOMON, b. Aug. 15, 1787; d. Dec. 10, 1788.
- vi. son, b. Sept. 28, 1789; d. same day.
- vii. EUNICE, b. June 16, 1791; d. Aug. 8, 1791.
- viii. son, b. Nov. 30, 1794; d. Dec. 13, 1794.
- ix. son, b. Aug. 8, 1804; d. same day.
- x. son, b. June 27, 1805; d. same day.
5. xi. HORACE, b. Aug. 27, 1806.

2. DAVID⁶ PHELPS (*Bissell*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Timothy*,² *William*¹) was born in Hebron, Conn., Nov. 4, 1775; sett. in W., but rem., 182-, to Antwerp, N. Y., where he died, Sept. 2, 1829. Treasurer of W., 1806-7.
He married, Feb. 23, 1796, at Middlefield, Mass., Lucina, dau. Thomas Wood, b. at Somers, Conn., July 6, 1775.



Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LUCINA,⁷ b. Mar. 20, 1797; m. May 6, 1818, Zebina Smith.
- ii. DAVID, b. June 13, 1799; d. in Antwerp, N. Y., Apr. 25, 1825, unm.
- iii. THOMAS, b. Mar. 10, 1802; sett. in Wtby, Vt.; d. Nov. 17, 1872; m. Dec. 22, 1833, Sarah Davis of Washington, N. H.
- iv. MARTIN, b. Mar. 23, 1805; d. at Antwerp, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1825.
- v. son, b. Aug. 18, 1807; d. same day.
- vi. HIRAM, b. Nov. 27, 1809; sett. in Canada; d. June 20, 1860; m. Hannah Dexter.
- vii. ALEXANDER, died Jan. 30, 1813, ae. 8 m., 6 d.
- viii. EDMUND, b. Feb. 20, 1815; sett. in Middlesex, Vt.; d. in W. Apr. 24, 1873; m. (1) Jan. 15, 1837, Lucinda, dau. Simon Wood, b. Mar. 24, 1805, d. May, 1857; (2) July 21, 1857, Lucy A., dau. Joel Kilbourn, d. Sept. 23, 1862; (3) Jan. 13, 1863, Harriet M., dau. Benjamin Fish. Chn.: *Charles Edward*,⁸ b. in W. Jan. 18, 1836, d. Aug. 3, 1869, unm.; *Edward Newton*, b. in Mx. Oct. 26, 1839; m. Delia A. Drake; *Samuel Nelson*, b. July 7, 1843, d. May, 1845.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 29, 1821; m. Mar. 15, 1841, Adam L. Wood of Middlesex, Vt.

3. AARON⁶ PHELPS (*Bissell*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Timoiky*,² *William*¹) was born in Hebron, Conn., Apr. 15, 1778; lived for many years in W., but rem. in old age to Fountain, Wis., where he died Apr. 30, 1856; selectman, 1805-6, 1815.

He married, Dec. 17, 1797, Sarah, dau. Benjamin and Lois (Gilbert) Wait, b. abt. 1779; d. Jan. 29, 1860, at Orange, Wis.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. SOLOMON,⁷ b. Jan. 7, 1799; d. in Hopkinton, N. H., Nov. 6, 1873; m. Jan. 25, 1829, Betsey Bartlett Gilman.
- ii. BENJAMIN WAIT, b. Dec. 1, 1801; d. in Durham, Ill.; m. Jan. 1, 1832, Matilda, dau. Jonathan Seaver, b. Aug. 16, 1809.
- iii. BISSELL, b. Feb. 11, 1804; sett. in Waterloo, Wis.; m. Mar. 6, 1825, Elizabeth Barber of DeKalb, N. Y.
- iv. AARON, b. Mar. 2, 1806; d. Apr. 23, 1806.
- v. CHARLES, b. June 18, 1807; d. in Lisbon, Wis., Aug. 26, 1875; m. Aug. 25, 1833, Ann Parker, dau. Charles and Mary (Russell) Perkins.
- vi. AARON GILBERT, b. Apr. 21, 1809; d. in Portland, Wis.; m. Feb. 11, 1839, Eliza W. Foster.
- vii. WATERMAN, b. Mar. 1, 1814; sett. in Hebron, Wis.; m. Oct. 23, 1836, Mary A. Marble.
- viii. SOPHRONIA, b. July 13, 1811; m. Oct. 24, 1830, Moses C. Kenyon, of Gouverneur, N. Y., and Portland, Wis.

4. ALEXANDER⁶ PHELPS (*Bissell*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Timothy*,² *William*¹) was born in Hebron, Conn., Oct. 6, 1780; sett. in W., where he died, May 29, 1826.

He married, Mar. 2, 1809, Rachel, dau. John and Sarah (Cobb) Steele of Tolland, Conn., b. June 19, 1780; d. at W. July 8, 1857.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. SOPHRONIA,⁷ b. May 10, 1810; d. Aug. 10, 1810.
- ii. LENA, b. Sept. 30, 1811; d. June 8, 1812.

6. iii. ALEXANDER STEELE, b. Apr. 1, 1813.
 - iv. LOVINA, b. July 20, 1815; d. Feb. 29, 1876, unm.
 - v. SOLOMON, b. Nov. 13, 1817; d. June 1, 1842, unm.
 - vi. JOHN NELSON, b. Mar. 6, 1820; d. Mar. 19, 1844, unm.
 - vii. ARTEMAS GURLEY, b. June 30, 1822; physician; sett. in Jaffrey, N. H.; m. (1) Apr. 10, 1851, Adelia Cutter, who d. June 3, 1852; (2) Nov. 2, 1858, Nancy P. Stoughton. Ch.: Grace M.,⁸ b. Apr. 12, 1852, m. Nov. 30, 1882, Eugene McCarthy, Jr.
 7. viii. DAVID MARTIN, b. Oct. 10, 1824.
5. HORACE⁶ PHELPS (*Bissell*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Timothy*,² *William*¹) was born in W., Aug. 27, 1806; he rem. around 1840 to Moretown, Vt., where he died, May 23, 1882.
He married, June 20, 1832, Lucy, dau. Fisher Stowell.
Children, first three born in Waitsfield:
- i. HORACE R.,⁷ b. Feb. 24, 1833; Dartmouth Med. Col., 1862; sett. in Littleton, Mass.; m. Lucy A. Metcalf.
 - ii. LUCY DELIGHT, b. Mar. 24, 1836; d. Apr. 14, 1836.
 - iii. JULIA LAVINIA, b. May 22, 1838; m. Charles Morton.
 - iv. HENRY ADELBERT, b. in Moretown, Dec. 26, 1845; sett. in Sharon and Bellows Falls, Vt.; m. Feb. 24, 1867, Araminta C. Parker.
 - v. FRANCIS BISSELL, b. Dec. 10, 1857; sett. in Bellows Falls, Vt.; m. Harriet G. Young.
6. ALEXANDER STEELE⁷ PHELPS (*Alexander*,⁶ *Bissell*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Timothy*,² *William*¹) was born in W., Apr. 1, 1813; rem. abt. 1857 to Royalton, Vt., where he died, Jan. 28, 1880.
He married Laura, dau. Abraham and Mary (Boardman) Waterman, b. Sept. 3, 1810.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. EDWIN ALEXANDER,⁸ b. Oct. 29, 1841; Dart. Coll., 1870; lawyer; sett. in Newton, Mass., where he d. Oct. 15, 1904; m. Laura E., wid. Erastus J. Smith. No issue.
 - ii. EMILY LAURA, b. Oct. 29, 1841; d. young.
 - iii. ALBION, b. June 4, 1843; d. Apr. 22, 1844.
 - iv. SOLOMON, b. June 4, 1843; d. Apr. 15, 1844.
 - v. JOEL WILSON, b. Sept. 8, 1845; sett. in Royalton; m. Feb. 6, 1879, Alice P. Hazen of Pomfret, Vt.
 - vi. OLNEY WINDSOR, b. Feb. 11, 1848; Dart. Med. Sch., 1879; sett. in Brattleboro, Vt.; m. Aug. 21, 1879, Mary Draper of Warwick, Mass.
 - vii. ELROY FINDLEY, b. Oct. 20, 1851; sett. in Lebanon, N. Y.; m. June 21, 1874, Lillie Maria Trow.
7. DAVID MARTIN⁷ PHELPS (*Alexander*,⁶ *Bissell*,⁵ *Solomon*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Timothy*,² *William*¹) was born in W., Oct. 10, 1824; deacon Congl. ch.; Rep. 1864-65; selectman, 1861-5; rem., 1868, to Burlington, Vt., where he died, Sept. 18, 1869.
He married, May 28, 1857, Zilpha Brooks, dau. Henry and Amelia (Dutton) Dewey, b. Jan. 22, 1825; d. Oct. 31, 1894.



Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. NELSON DEWEY,⁸ b. Feb. 27, 1859; sett. in Barre, Vt.; merchant; m. Sept. 13, 1879, Annie M., dau. Cornelius Emerson and Josette (Dumas) Joslin, b. Aug. 31, 1858. Ch.: *Blanche Annie*,⁹ b. Mar. 29, 1880; d. July 8, 1887.
- ii. HENRY ALEXANDER, b. Oct. 5, 1861; sett. in Barre, Vt.; m. Oct. 29, 1885, Isabelle M., dau. Enoch Darling Putnam of Montpelier, Vt., b. June 15, 1862. Chn.: *Evelyn Zilpha*,⁹ b. May 16, 1887; *Mildred Isabelle*, b. Oct. 12, 1888; *Mabel*, b. Feb. 12, 1892, d. Feb. 13, 1892; *Katherine Elizabeth*, b. Apr. 5, 1894; *Alexander Dewey*, b. June 9, 1895.

JAMES T.⁷ PHELPS (*Philo*,⁶ *Joel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Timothy*,² *William*¹) was born in Fairfield, Vt.; came to W. from Chittenden, Vt., about 1845, and conducted a store for several years; rem. later to Chelsea, Mass., and engaged in life insurance.

He married, Lucy J. Mitchel.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM WEST.⁸
- ii. CHARLES ALANSON.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH.
- iv. JAMES TURNER, b. May 24, 1845; prominent in life insurance, and Vice Pres. Ntl. Life Ins. Co.; d. in Boston, Dec. 8, 1908.
- v. EDWARD LIBERTY.
- vi. LUCY JANE.

PIERCE.

STEPHEN PIERCE came from Charlemont, Mass., in 1795, and was a relative of the Heaton's. He was probably a grandson of Samuel and Abigail Pierce of Woburn, Mass., and Charlemont. His farm lay largely in Moretown but the buildings were in W., and he was prominent in the early history of the town; selectman, 1797-98, 1800-1; Rep., 1800, 1811, 1814; member Vt. Const. Convention, 1814; Asst. Judge Washington Co. Court, 1814; physician. About 1822 he removed to Waterbury, Vt. He died, Feb. 28, 1854, ae. 88, and was buried in Moretown.

He married Elizabeth ———, who d. Dec. 22, 1835, ae. 73.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CHAUNCEY, b. June 24, 1796; m. Dec. 22, 1818, Betsey Corse.
- ii. PROSPER ALPINUS, b. Apr. 27, 1798; m. in Moretown, Aug. 7, 1824, Maria Clark. Ch.: *Stephen Clark*, b. Dec. 11, 1825.
- iii. SOPHIA, b. June 15, 1800.
- iv. ORESTES, b. Aug. 14, 1802.
- v. ARCLAS, d. in Moretown, Sept. 29, 1832, ae. 31.

AMOS PIERCE was a resident of W., 1814-1822, and rem. later to Warren, Vt.

GEORGE H. PIERCE, son of Thomas Pierce of Warren, resided many years in Fayston, but finally rem. to W.

He married, July 4, 1870, Elizabeth, dau. John and Susan (Lanktree) Carr.

Children:

- i. FLORA, b. Apr. 11, 1871; m. L. M. Chandler.
- ii. VICTORIA N., b. Oct. 21, 1872; m. Herbert Eastman.
- iii. VERNON C., b. Jan. 14, 1876; m. Ethel Bingham.



PIKE.

1. SAMUEL¹ PIKE came from Brookfield, Mass., probably by way of Windsor, Vt., or Cornish, N. H., and was in W., 1791, although his family, it would seem, came a little later; Rev. soldier; died Feb. 25, 1814, ae. 78.

He married Mehitable ———, who survived him.

Children, born in Brookfield, Mass.:

- i. ANNA,² b. Oct. 20, 1757; m. Sept. 2, 1779, Joseph Hamilton.
- ii. MARTHA, b. Sept. 9, 1760; m. at Cornish, N. H., June 22, 1790, Henry Dana.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 1, 1762.
2. iv. JONAS N., b. Mar. 17, 1765.
- v. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 2, 1767; m. Nov. 28, 1790, Polly Hamilton.
3. vi. JOSHUA, b. June 17, 1769.
- vii. JABEZ, b. Feb. 14, 1772.
- viii. MEHITABLE, b. Aug. 30, 1774.
- ix. RUTH, b. Oct. 28, 1777.
- x. MOLLY, b. June 27, 1780.

2. JONAS N.² PIKE (*Samuel*¹) was born in Brookfield, Mass., Mar. 17, 1765; came early to W. and died there, Aug. 16, 1817.

He married, at Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 20, 1792, Lydia Young.

Children:

- i. NANCY,³ d. Oct. 8, 1815, ae. 17.
 - ii. HEPZIBAH, d. June 22, 1817, ae. 16.
perhaps others.
3. JOSHUA² PIKE (*Samuel*¹) was born in Brookfield, Mass., June 17, 1769; came early to W.; died May 6, 1848.

He married (1) Julianna ———, who d. May 2, 1831, ae. 57; (2) Hannah ———, who rem. to Bethel, Vt., in 1848.

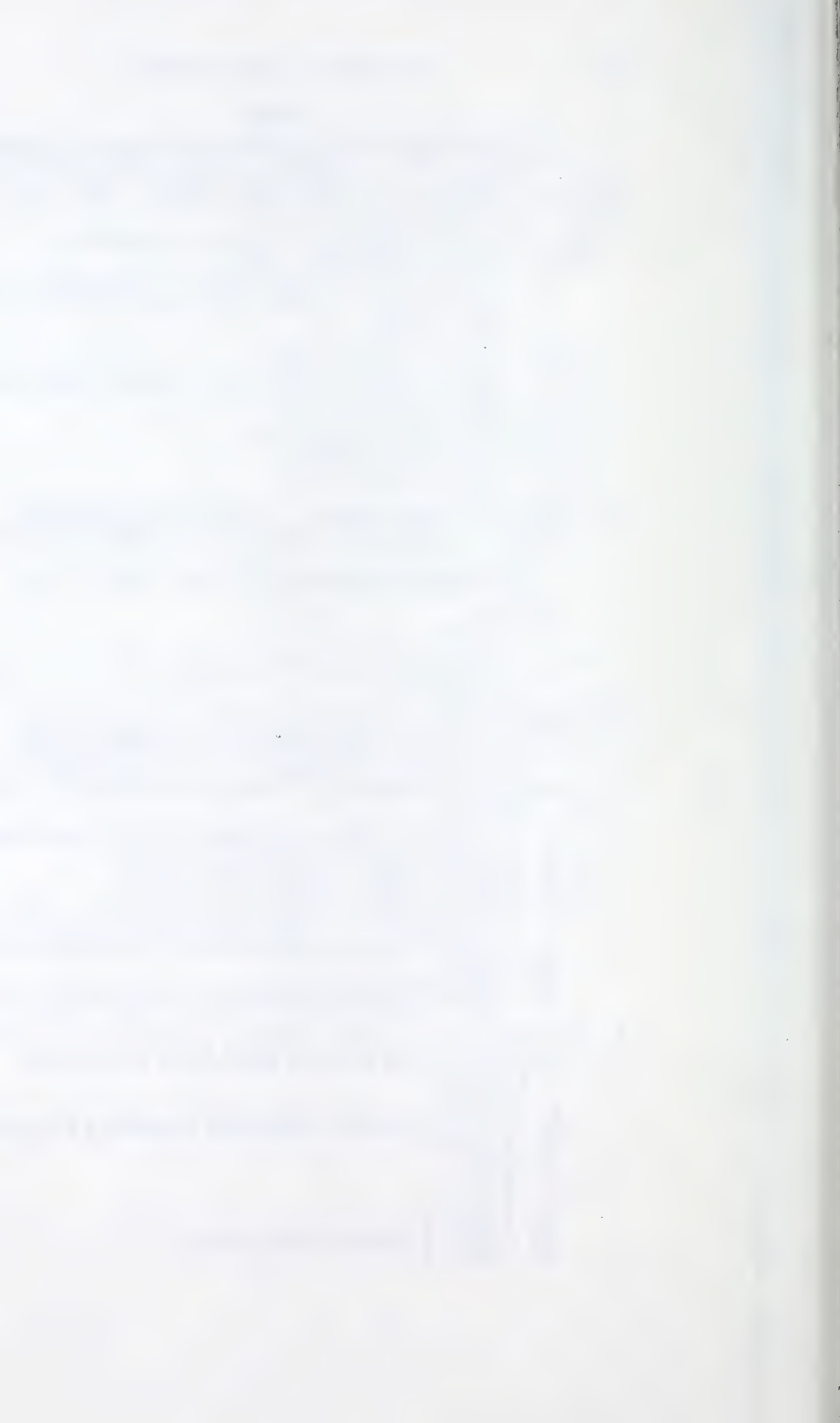
Children:

- i. CAROLINE,³ b. abt. 1793; m. June 11, 1823, Asahel Rider.
- ii. JULIANNA, b. Oct. 31, 1796; d. Nov. 5, 1802.
- iii. CYNTHIA, b. May 1, 1798; d. Oct. 31, 1802.
- iv. LEWIS, b. June 12, 1800; d. Nov. 4, 1802.
- v. HARRIS, b. Mar. 4, 1802; rem. to Bethel, Vt., Nov., 1865; m. Rosilla ———. Chn.: *Lydia Alzina*,⁴ *George*, *William*.
- vi. HARRIET, b. Jan. 13, 1805; m. Sept. 4, 1836, Philo Lewis.
4. vii. NELSON.
- viii. JOHN (minor in 1836), m. Aug. 24, 1841, Laura Stearns.
- ix. LYDIA F., (probably) who m. Jan. 18, 1827, William Lamson.

4. NELSON³ PIKE (*Joshua*,² *Samuel*¹) resided for many years in W. but only the names of his children can be given.

Children:

- i. CHARLES.
- ii. LAURA L., m. Feb. 21, 1856, B. H. Campbell of Roxbury, Vt.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. CYRUS.
- v. RUTH.
- vi. MARIETTA.
- vii. ALBERT,
- viii. ALFRED, } triplets, b. May 29, 1849.
- ix. ALMA , }



PINGRY.

WILLIAM MORRILL⁶ PINGRY (*William*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Aaron*,³ *Aaron*,² *Moses*¹), son of William⁵ and Mary (Morrill) Pingry, was born in Salisbury, N. H., May 28, 1806; lawyer; began the practice of his profession at W. soon after his admission to the bar in 1832, and continued there 9 years; was town clerk, 1836 to 1840; treasurer, 1836-7, and selectman, 1839; Asst. Judge Washington Co. Court, 1838; rem. to Weathersfield, Vt.; there he was member of Vt. Const. Convention, 1850; Rep., 1860, '61, '68; Senator from Windsor Co., 1869, '70, '71; Asst. Judge Windsor Co. Court; A. M. Dartmouth Coll., 1860; died May, 1885.

He married (1) May 26, 1836, Lucy G., dau. Enos and Hannah (Griswold) Brown, b. Nov. 20, 1815; d. Aug. 23, 1865; (2) Feb. 12, 1868, Mrs. Lucy Carpenter Richardson, dau. Jesse and Harriet (Wait) Carpenter and wid. Dan Richardson, b. Feb. 28, 1822; d. 1902.

Children:

- i. MARY HELEN,⁷ b. May 15, 1837, at W.
- ii. GRATIA MARIA, b. Jan. 18, 1848, at Weathersfield.

PIPER.

THOMAS PIPER, Jr., was a resident of W. as early as 1815-16; a hatter; came probably from Windsor, Vt. His wife Hepzibah (who is stated in the church records to have come from Rindge, N. H.), was dismissed to Ohio. An Arethusa Piper was dismissed to the ch. in Essex, N. Y., and an infant child of T. P. Jr. d. in W., Feb., 1817, æ. 6 mo.

POLAND.

1. BENJAMIN¹ POLAND is said to have come from New Boston, N. H., and settled in Acworth, N. H.

He married Anna Smith.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN,² b. 1790; came from Langdon, N. H., to W. abt. 1820; his infant ch. d. Jan. 8, 1828, but nothing more is known of him.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 1793.
2. iii. JOHN S., b. Oct. 12, 1796.

2. JOHN S.² POLAND (*Benjamin*¹) was born Oct. 12, 1796; came from Langdon, N. H., about 1820; owned farm and small mill in lots 94 and 143; died Jan. 28, 1848.

He married (1) Mar. 8, 1819, Lucy Dinsmore of Alstead, N. H., b. Apr. 23, 1795; d. Mar. 17, 1844; (2) 1845, Juliana (dau. Ashbel and Experience) Stoddard, who m. (2) Jan. 4, 1849, West Roberts.

Children, all but eldest born in Waitsfield:

3. i. JOHN S.,³ b. June 13, 1820.
4. ii. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 3, 1822.
5. iii. THOMAS D., b. Aug. 19, 1823.
6. iv. HORACE, b. Aug. 28, 1825.

- v. LUCY ANN, b. Apr. 22, 1827; d. Aug. 12, 1859.
 - vi. SALON, b. June 18, 1829; d. Sept. 3, 1863.
 - vii. SEMIRA, b. Dec. 1, 1831; d. Mar. 3, 1841.
 - viii. ROLAND, b. Sept. 16, 1833; d. July 14, 1834.
 - ix. HOLLAND, b. June 1, 1835; d. Feb. 25, 1835.
 - x. SUSAN C., b. Jan. 18, 1838; m. Jan. 1, 1861, Pliny F. Carroll.
 - xi. HARRIET ELMIRA, b. May 26, 1846; m. July 19, 1862, Cyrus H. Ferguson.
 - xii. NATHANIEL GEORGE, b. Feb. 9, 1848.
3. JOHN S.³ POLAND (*John S.,² Benjamin¹*) was born in Alstead, N. H., June 13, 1820, and died in W., Mar. 27, 1896.
He married, Mar. 3, 1851, Elvira S., dau. Jedediah Cramm of Lincoln, Vt., b. Oct. 6, 1823; d. May 9, 1882.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. GEORGE J.,⁴ b. Feb. 27, 1853; res. Lebanon, N. H.; m. Aug., 1880, Flora Bliss.
 - ii. ORVILLE C., b. July 3, 1859; res. Niagara, N. Y.; m. Apr., 1888, Helen Swett.
 - iii. MARY A., b. May 9, 1863; m. Nov. 8, 1884, Fred D. Roys. Chn.: *Marion*,⁵ b. Mar. 6, 1888.
 - iv. HERBERT D., b. June 29, 1868; res. Granville, Vt.; m. Feb., 1889, Amanda Dow.
4. BENJAMIN³ POLAND (*John S.,² Benjamin¹*) was born in W., Mar. 3, 1822; res. many years in Fayston, Vt., but rem. late in life to W., where he died, Jan. 7, 1906; private Co. G, 6th Vt. Vols., Sept., 1864, to June, 1865.
He married, Jan. 11, 1847, Harriet, dau. Josiah and Polly Chase, b. Mar. 3, 1822; d. Mar. 24, 1906.
Children:
- i. WILLARD BENJAMIN,⁴ b. May 24, 1848; d. Apr. 2, 1896; m. May 27, 1883, Sarah Winona Whitcomb. Chn.: *Lauren A.*,⁵ b. June 30, 1886; *Mabel E.*, b. Jan. 16, 1888.
 - ii. THOMAS D., b. Mar. 28, 1850; res. Williamstown, Vt.; m. Martha Bruce.
 - iii. HARRIET MARIA, b. Mar. 11, 1852; m. Luther Russell of Warren, Vt.
7. iv. OSCAR A., b. May 8, 1857.
v. AUSTIN S., b. Dec. 16, 1859; res. Lawrence, Mass.
vi. POLLY JANE, b. Nov. 11, 1862; m. Howland Russell of Fayston.
vii. ARTHUR N., b. Jan. 26, 1868; m. May 30, 1892, Louise, dau. John McCaughin of Fayston.
5. THOMAS D.³ POLAND (*John S.,² Benjamin¹*) was born in W., Aug. 19, 1823; selectman, 1861-62, 1875-76; died Feb. 21, 1896.
He married, Oct. 30, 1851, Lucetta P., dau. Gideon and Sarah (Charles) Dimick of Warren, Vt., b. Jan. 25, 1828.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. EMMA C.,⁴ b. Dec. 17, 1855; m. Oct. 23, 1888, J. D. Clough of Kansas City, Mo.
 - ii. ALICE M., b. June 29, 1859; m. Oct. 27, 1891, William C. Kelsey.

6. HORACE³ POLAND (*John S.² Benjamin¹*) was born in W., Aug. 28, 1825; sett. in Warren, Vt.; died Nov. 23, 1871. He married Phebe, dau. Jerome and Hannah Lavanway of Crown Point, N. Y., b. July 4, 1834; d. Mar. 31, 1887.

Children:

- i. GALON,⁴ b. Oct. 4, 1854; m. Helen Crosier.
- ii. FRANK, b. Feb. 10, 1856; d. 1895.
- iii. GEORGE, b. 1858; d. Oct. 5, 1902.
- iv. HORACE, b. Feb., 1861; m. Ursula Hanks.
- v. WILLIAM, b. Apr., 1863.
- vi. LUCETTA, b. Apr. 18, 1865; m. Albert Miller of Warren.

7. OSCAR A.⁴ POLAND (*Benjamin,³ John S.² Benjamin¹*) was born May 11, 1857.

He married Laurenza E. Whitcomb, b. in Stockbridge, Vt.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LILLA MAY, b. Oct. 1, 1887.
- ii. child, b. Feb. 4, 1884; d. Feb. 7, 1884.
- iii. ALLEN O., b. Feb. 9, 1896.

POND.

HIRAM W. POND was a voter in 1824.

PRATT.

SIMEON PRATT was in W. as early as 1812; died Nov. 29, 1878, ae. 87 yrs., 6 mos.

He married, Jan. 25, 1816, Mary, dau. Elias and Azubah Taylor, b. Aug. 22, 1794; d. Nov. 6, 1834.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. MARY LOUISA, b. Nov. 11, 1816; m. Henry Royce of Claremont, N. H.
- ii. LEWIS TAYLOR, b. Dec. 29, 1819; d. at Sacramento, Cal., Jan. 1, 1851.
- iii. son, d. Apr. 22, 1821, ae. 11 mo.
- iv. MARTHA ANN, b. June 13, 1823; m. Sept. 21, 1841, Davis H. Hiser.
- v. AZUBAH MALVINA, b. July 22, 1825.
- vi. ABIGAIL MELISSA, b. Nov. 15, 1829.
- vii. HARRIET EMELINE, b. Jan. 27, 1833.

PRENTIS.

1. VALENTINE¹ PRENTIS came to Roxbury, Mass., with wife, Alice, in 1631; freeman, Aug. 7, 1632; died 1633; his widow married John Watson.

Children:

2. i. JOHN.²
- ii. A child which died during the voyage from Eng.

2. JOHN² PRENTIS (*Valentine¹*) came to New England with his parents in 1631; admitted to ch. in Roxbury, Mass., Sept. 24, 1665; blacksmith; was invited to settle in New London, Conn., where he went abt. 1652; followed the sea after 1670 and commanded vessels in European trade; Deputy, 1668; died 1691.

He married Hester ———, who died Jan. 6, 1679-80.
Children:

- i. JOHN,³ b. Aug. 6, 1652; d. Mar. 21, 1715; m. Nov. 23, 1675, Sarah Jones.
 - ii. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 2, 1655; d. June, 1676.
 - iii. JONATHAN, b. July 15, 1657; d. July 28, 1727; m. Elizabeth Latimer.
 - iv. HESTER, b. July 20, 1660; m. Ben. Adam Gallop.
 - v. PETER, b. July 31, 1663; d. May 14, 1670.
 3. vi. STEPHEN, b. Dec. 26, 1666.
 - vii. MERCY, b. Dec., 1668; d. 1689.
 - viii. HANNAH, b. June, 1672; m. Lieut. John Frink of Stonington, Conn.
 - ix. THOMAS, b. Nov. 6, 1675; d. Feb. 5, 1740-1; m. (1) Jan. 30, 1704-5, Mary Rogers; (2) 1725, Elizabeth Palmer; (3) 1739, Mrs. Bethia Dartt Chapel.
 - x. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 6, 1675; m. May 23, 1700, Daniel Comstock.
 - xi. VALENTINE, b. abt. 1680; sett. in Woodbury, Conn.; m. Abigail Walker.
3. STEPHEN³ PRENTIS (*John*,² *Valentine*¹) was born in New London, Conn., Dec. 26, 1666; Lieut. and Capt.; selectman, 1713-14; Deputy, 1712, 1728, 1729, 1731; lived near Niantic Ferry now Millstone Point; died in 1758.
He married Elizabeth, dau. John Rogers, who d. Apr. 30, 1737.
Children, born in New London, Conn.:
- i. JOHN,⁴ b. Dec. 11, 1693; d. Mar. 16, 1773; m. Oct. 15, 1771, Sarah Mosier (probably a second marriage).
 - ii. child bapt. Dec. 8, 1695.
 - iii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 5, 1696-7; d. Jan. 7, 1785, unm.
 - iv. STEPHEN, b. Mar. 23, 1698-9; d. Dec. 7, 1728; m. May 1, 1723, Phebe Harris.
 4. v. JOSEPH, b. May 27, 1701.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 7, 1703.
 - vii. ESTHER, bapt. Dec. 22, 1706.
 - viii. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 3, 1707; d. June 8, 1721.
 - ix. MERCY, b. Dec. 6, 1710; d. Oct. 20, 1734.
4. JOSEPH⁴ PRENTIS (*Stephen*,³ *John*,² *Valentine*¹) was born in New London, Conn., May 27, 1701; his will was proved Nov. 9, 1773.
He married, May 2, 1727, Mercy Gilbert, "a doctress."
Children, born in New London, Conn.:
- i. ESTHER,⁵ b. May 7, 1728; m. D. Miner of Lyme, Conn.
 - ii. ANNA, b. May 4, 1730; m. and rem. to Nova Scotia.
 - iii. THOMAS, b. Mar. 6, 1731-2; d. at Jamaica abt. 1761, unm.
 5. iv. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 13, 1733-4.
 - v. JOHN, b. Sept. 9, 1736; rem. to Virginia.
 - vi. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 16, 1738; killed at battle of Saratoga.
 - vii. MERCY, b. Oct. 16, 1740; m. Ralph Caulkins.
 - viii. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 1, 1743; is said to have been killed at Bunker Hill.
 - ix. JONATHAN, b. July 12, 1750; physician; sett. in St. Albans, Vt. and d. there, Apr. 3, 1833; m. Apr. 8, 1772, Margaret, dau. James Daniels of Groton, Conn.

5. JOSEPH⁵ PRENTIS (*Joseph*,⁴ *Stephen*,³ *John*,² *Valentine*¹) was born in New London, Conn., Feb. 13, 1733-4; sea captain; rem. to Butternuts, Ostego Co., N. Y., late in life and was killed by fall of a tree at Plymouth, N. Y., 1804.

He married Mar., 1759, Margaret Comstock, who d. at Sherburne, N. Y.

Children:

6. i. THOMAS,⁶ b. Jan. 19, 1760.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 24, 1761-2; d. at Plymouth, N. Y., Aug. 17, 1830; m. Jan. 28, 1810, Rachel Gilbert.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 26, 1764; d. at Munroeville, Ohio, Dec. 26, 1854; m. 1796, Grace Turner.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 24, 1766; sett. in Chenango Co., N. Y., and had a family.
- v. JARED, b. Sept. 12, 1769; d. at Butternuts, N. Y., 1834; m. Mary Douglas.
- vi. DANIEL, b. Dec. 17, 1772; d. at Sherburne, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1846; m. (1) Jan., 1804, Betsey Comstock; (2) Dec. 3, 1806, Margaret Bradford.
- vii. MARTHA, b. July 29, 1775; m. Stephen Turner of Oxford, N. Y.
- viii. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 29, 1778; d. at New Milford, Ill., July 27, 1845; m. 1806, Sally Arnold.

6. THOMAS⁶ PRENTIS (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Stephen*,³ *John*,² *Valentine*¹) was born in Montville, Conn., Jan. 19, 1760; Rev. soldier; early settler of Weathersfield, Vt., where he died in 1841.

He married (1) at Weathersfield, Nov. 11, 1784, Mary Spencer, b. Dec. 31, 1766; d. May 29, 1817; (2) Sept. 10, 1818, Susannah White.

Children, born in Weathersfield, Vt.:

7. i. THOMAS,⁷ b. July 9, 1785.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. June 15, 1787; Dart. Coll., 1809; went to California.
- iii. MARTHA, b. June 22, 1789; m. Nov. 17, 1808, Dr. Moses Cobb, and sett. in Mich.
- iv. MARY, b. Dec. 31, 1791; m. (1) Matthias Stone Jones; (2) Apr. 10, 1853, Artemas Brown.
- v. PARSONS, b. Mar. 29, 1794; d. unm. in Canada.
- vi. DANIEL, b. Jan. 31, 1796; sett. in Fountain Green, Ill.; m. June 24, 1840, Nancy Hughes.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 27, 1798; m. Feb. 10, 1820, Joseph Kidder.
- viii. LUCIUS, b. Aug. 14, 1800; sett. in Independence, O.
- ix. LYMAN, b. Feb. 13, 1803; d. Feb. 16, 1803.
- x. LUCIA, b. Mar. 31, 1804; m. Barnabas Dean.
- xi. LYMAN, b. May 13, 1806; d. in Quincy, Ill., July 13, 1844; m. Mrs. Laura M. (Hurlburt) Boynton.
- xii. STEPHEN, b. Mar. 20, 1808; sett. in Washington, D. C.; m. 1837, V. R. Boynton.

7. THOMAS⁷ PRENTIS (*Thomas*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Stephen*,³ *John*,² *Valentine*¹) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., July 9, 1785; came to W. abt. 1829 and died there, Dec. 24, 1877; Rep., 1832-33; selectman, 1832-3.

He married, Jan. 24, 1811, Hannah Cheney of Baltimore, Vt., who d. Nov. 16, 1883, ae. 93.



Children, all but youngest born in Weathersfield:

8. i. JOSEPH COMSTOCK,⁸ b. Nov. 1, 1812.
9. ii. CHENEY, b. Nov. 3, 1813.
- iii. JAMES WOLF, b. Dec. 5, 1816; sett. in Leroy, Ia.; m. Jane Mason. Chn.: *Wade,⁹ Mary, Thomas.*
- iv. MARY ELLEN, b. Aug. 10, 1819; d. Nov. 29, 1849, unm.
- v. LUCIA, b. Apr. 8, 1821; m. Samuel Noyes of Troy, Mich.
- vi. ROXCY, b. Nov. 26, 1823; m. June 15, 1843, Orvis Jones.
- vii. SUSAN, b. Dec. 19, 1825; m. Jan. 3, 1882, Rev. Lyman Prindle.
- viii. JANE, b. Nov. 7, 1827; d. Apr. 10, 1830.
- ix. ANN J., b. Sept. 13, 1831; m. Mar. 6, 1856, Moses E. Hadley.

8. JOSEPH COMSTOCK⁸ PRENTIS (*Thomas,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Stephen,³ John,² Valentine¹*) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Nov. 1, 1812; came with his father to W.; lived for a time in Mich., but soon retd.; died Apr. 29, 1900.
He married, Aug. 13, 1839, L. Cerintha, dau. Rev. Amariah and Abigail (Whitney) Chandler, b. Jan. 23, 1822; d. Feb. 20, 1900.

Children:

10. i. CHANDLER A.,⁹ b. Apr. 4, 1842.
- ii. THOMAS T., b. June 17, 1845; Co. H. 2nd U. S. S. S., 1863-5; U. S. Consul at Port Louis, Mauritius, where he m. Dec. 25, 1873, Louisa Frye; U. S. Consul at Martinique, where he was destroyed by eruption of Pelee, May 8, 1902. Chn.: *May,¹⁰ Thomas, James E., Christine.*
- iii. MARY E., b. Aug. 10, 1847; m. Feb. 5, 1879, Rev. Alden Ladd of Nfd.
- iv. CELIA A., b. Aug. 27, 1849; m. Nov. 17, 1869, George L. Walbridge.
- v. MARTHA C., b. Jan. 15, 1855; m. Mar. 12, 1884, Rev. Carey H. Watson.
- vi. ABBIE SUSAN, b. Aug. 2, 1861; m. Dr. Elliot B. Watson.

9. CHENEY⁸ PRENTIS (*Thomas,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Stephen,³ John,² Valentine¹*) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Nov. 3, 1813; went early to Michigan but returned to W. and lived many years, removing in old age to Northfield, Vt., where he died, May 14, 1900.

He married (1) Nov. 22, 1842, Emeline, dau. Luther and Susan (Leland) Durant, b. 1821; d. Feb. 24, 1886;
(2) June 16, 1887, Mrs. Marietta (Young) Hobbs.

Child:

- i. ALBERT LELAND,⁹ b. Dec., 1846; sett. in Illinois; went later to Portland, Ore., where he died, 1902. Engaged in R. R. work.
10. CHANDLER A.⁹ PRENTIS (*Joseph C.,⁸ Thomas,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Stephen,³ John,² Valentine¹*) was born in Royal Oak, Mich., Apr. 4, 1842, but came as a ch. to W.; selectman, 1901-2.
He married, May 25, 1863, Laura W., dau. Elisha B. and Betsey (Cutler) Richardson; b. July 31, 1841.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. EDWIN RICHARDSON,¹⁰ b. Oct. 20, 1865; m. Dec. 30, 1903, Emma E., dau. John Ferris. Ch.: *Edna Ferris*,¹¹ b. June 8, 1908.
- ii. AGNES ESTELLE, b. Apr. 27, 1868.
- iii. JESSIE MAUD, b. Jan. 10, 1881; Middlebury Coll., 1904; teacher.
- iv. JOSIE MAY, b. Jan. 10, 1881; Middlebury Coll., 1904; teacher.

PRINDLE.

REV. LYMAN PRINDLE was born in Canaan, Conn., Jan. 3, 1809; Wesleyan minister at W. and active in anti-slavery work during the late fifties and early sixties; removed later to other charges but returned in his old age and died in W., Aug. 17, 1888; Rep. 1857-58.

Married (2) Jan. 3, 1882, Susan, dau. Thomas and Hannah (Cheney) Prentis, b. Dec. 19, 1825; d. Jan. 10, 1903.

Children, all by first wife, born in Leicester, Mass.:

- i. REMSEN, d. May 23, 1863, ae. 32 yrs., 2 mos., 21 days; m. 1849, Cynthia J. Twitchell. Chn.: *Linnie, Lyman*.
- ii. ELIZA.

QUIMBY.

1. AARON¹ QUIMBY was in W. as early as 1805; it is probable that he came from Weare, N. H.; he settled on "Palmer Hill." His wife Polly died Apr. 25, 1817.

Children:

2. i. PETER² (probably), b. 1796.
- ii. DOROTHY (probably), m. Bezaleel Grandy.
- iii. AARON, b. Nov. 6, 1806; d. May 28, 1807.
- iv. SETH, b. Nov. 25, 1809.
3. v. JOHN, b. Aug. 18, 1815.
- vi. child, b. Feb. 27, 1813; d. same day.

2. PETER² QUIMBY (*Aaron*¹) resided in Fayston, Vt.; died Feb. 3, 1858, ae. 62.

He married Cynthia ———, b. Feb. 2, 1804; d. Aug. 29, 1878.

Children:

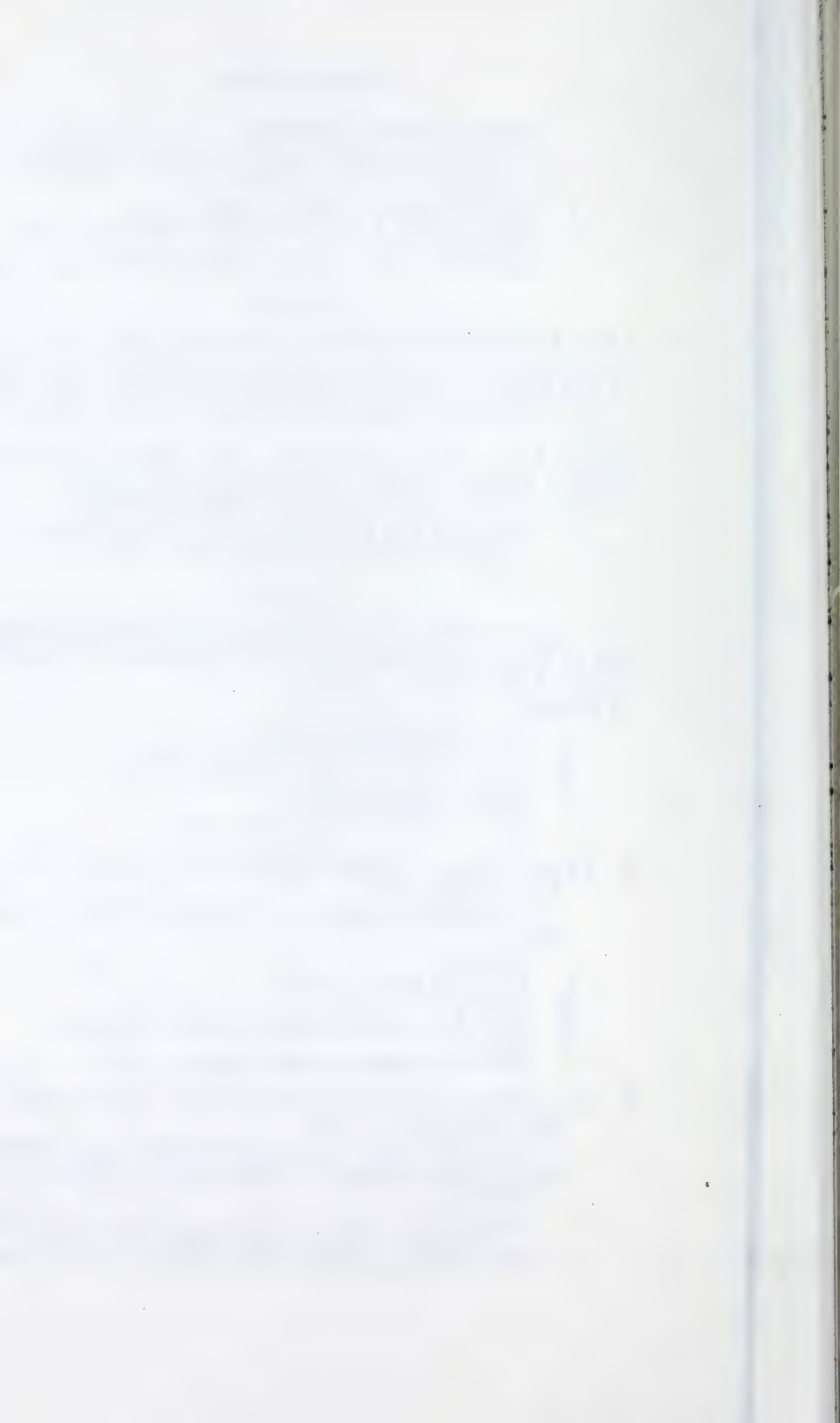
- i. VANESS, d. Nov. 29, 1836.
- ii. SELINDA.
- iii. ELIZA P., m. July 18, 1858, Judson M. Montgomery.
- iv. PETER.
- v. HANNAH, m. Mar. 16, 1864, George L. Marble.

3. JOHN² QUIMBY (*Aaron*¹) was born in W., Aug. 18, 1815, and died there, Oct. 14, 1867.

He married, Sept. 11, 1836, Hortensia, dau. Joseph and Mary (Boyce) Palmer, b. Dec. 9, 1818; d. June 14, 1887.

Children:

- i. ROXANA H., b. Apr. 28, 1840; m. (1) July 3, 1860, James L. Maynard; (2) Apr. 20, 1868, Thaddeus B. Crossett.
- ii. MARY, b. May 9, 1842; m. Oct. 31, 1865, Leonard C. Berry



RAMSAY.

1. JAMES² RAMSAY, son of William¹ Ramsay, was born in Londonderry, N. H., Nov. 20, 1778, and died at St. Johnsbury, Vt., Aug. 3, 1860.

He married, Dec., 1805, at Surry, N. H., Hepzibah Adams Crossfield, b. at Woodstock, Vt., Feb. 19, 1782; d. May 26, 1850.

Children:

- i. ANNIS,³ b. Nov. 3, 1806; m. Oct. 16, 1834, William Robinson of St. Johnsbury.
- ii. BETSEY A., b. Aug. 24, 1808; m. Oct., 1834, Elisha Shaw of Prophetstone, Ill.
- iii. CHASTINA C., b. Jan. 21, 1811; d. Sept., 1868.
- iv. GEORGE R., b. Mar., 1815; d. at Janesville, O., Feb. 29, 1884.
- v. JAMES R., b. July 10, 1817; d. May 17, 1841, unm.
- vi. WILLIAM W., b. May 7, 1823; d. July 30, 1900, at St. Johnsbury.
2. vii. CHARLES F., b. Mar. 24, 1826.
- viii. JOHN W., b. May 15, 1830; Lieut. Co. C. 3rd Vt. Vols.; killed at Savage Station, June 29, 1862.

2. CHARLES F.³ RAMSAY (*James,² William¹*) was born in St. Johnsbury, Vt., Mar. 24, 1826; sett. in W., where he died, Aug. 9, 1903.

He married, Oct. 18, 1851, Aurilla P., dau. Alexander Benton of Barton, Vt., b. Feb. 18, 1827; d. July 30, 1894.

Children:

- i. LILLIAN A.,⁴ b. July 28, 1852; m. Nov. 28, 1876, Edward Anson Fisk.
- ii. ATTA DELIGHT, b. June 7, 1860; d. Aug. 7, 1861.
- iii. JOHN W., b. Nov. 11, 1864; d. in Barre, Vt., Dec. 2, 1895; editor; m. Sept. 22, 1894, Clara C. Bloomey. No issue.
- iv. JESSIE B., b. Dec. 27, 1869; m. Mar. 18, 1889, John Graves.

REED.

ESDRAS¹ REED was in Salem, Mass., in 1637; rem. to Wenham, Mass., and thence to Chelmsford, Mass., but is said to have returned to Boston in 1661 and to have died there in 1681.

The Reed Genealogy says he had a son Obadiah² Reed who married, Aug. 19, 1664, Anna Swift; carpenter; will proved, 1718; also that their eldest son was Thomas³ Reed, b. July, 1665, of Chelmsford, Mass.

The eldest child of Thomas³ Reed was Thomas⁴ Reed born, 1687; died in Chelmsford, Dec. 24, 1773, ae. 86. He married, Mar. 14, 1709, in Charlestown, Mass., Sarah Fletcher. Of their five children the youngest was Benjamin⁵ Reed, born Sept. 3, 1732.

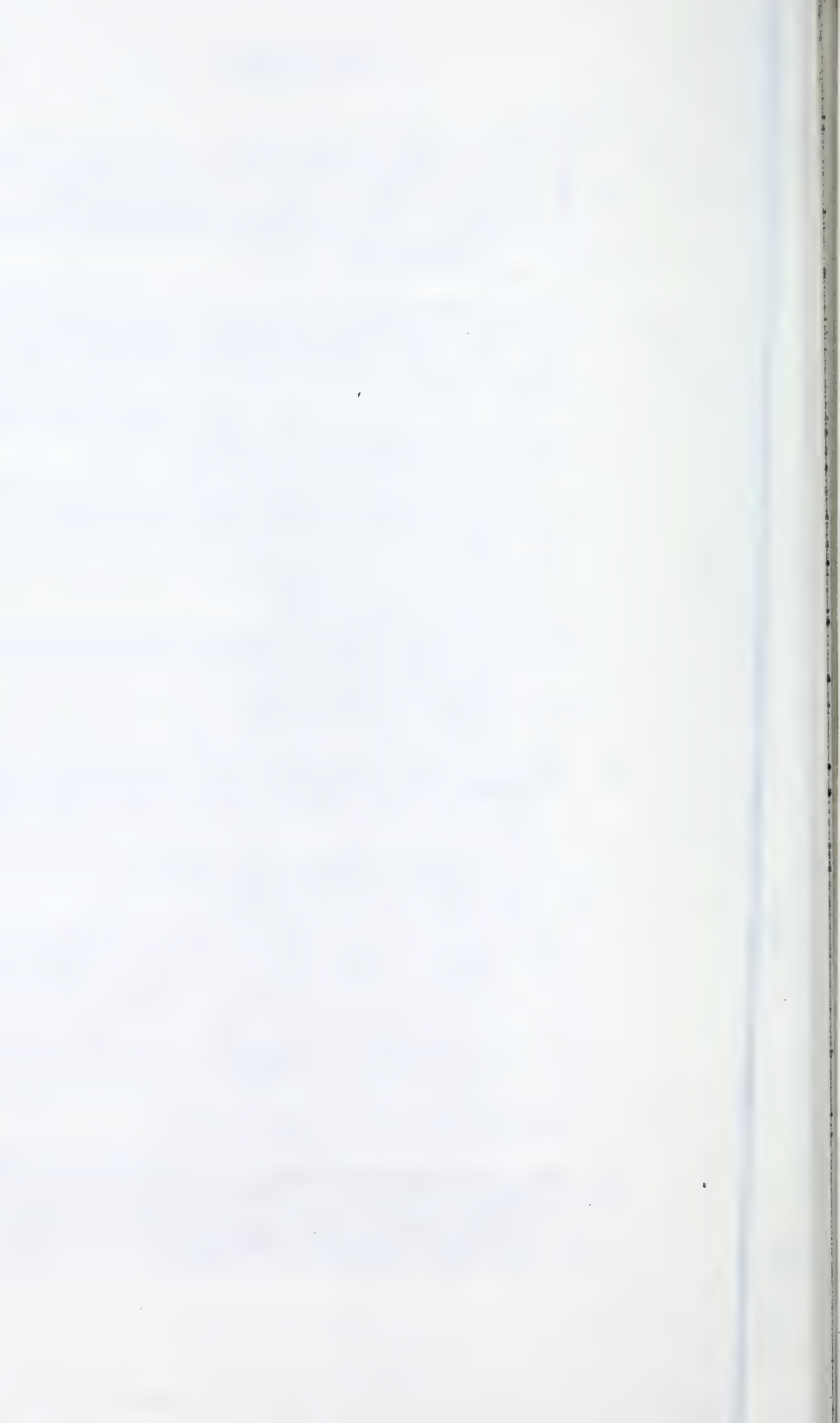
1. BENJAMIN⁵ REED (*Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Obadiah,² Esdras¹*) was born in Westford, Mass., Sept. 3, 1732; said to have been a Revolutionary soldier; died Apr. 22, 1778.

He married, Jan. 2, 1755, Abigail Fassett, who died May 10, 1787. She was probably dau. of Samuel and Lydia Fassett.



Children:

- i. SYBIL,⁶ b. Feb. 4, 1755.
 - ii. ABEL, b. Mar. 22, 1757; m. Nov. 24, 1778, Rebecca Farrar.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 15, 1759.
 - iv. REBECCA, b. Sept. 3, 1761; m. 1783, Isaac Proctor.
 - v. THOMAS, b. Mar. 14, 1766; m. Elizabeth, dau. Oliver and Mehitable (Porter) Diggins of Weathersfield, Vt.; sett. in Londonderry, Vt.
 2. vi. BENJAMIN, b. June 8, 1768.
2. BENJAMIN⁶ REED (*Benjamin,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Obadiah,² Esdras¹*) was born in Westford, Mass., June 8, 1768. He went early to Weathersfield, Vt. (about 1790), and removed thence to W. in 1827, where he died, Sept. 10, 1850.
- He married Jerusha, dau. Oliver and Mehitable (Porter) Diggins, who d. Jan. 23, 1834, ae. 61.
- Children, born in Weathersfield, Vt.
- i. JERUSHA,⁷ b. Nov. 10, 1793; m. Dec. 31, 1818, John Strow.
 - ii. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 4, 1795; d. Apr. 1, 1831, unm.
 - iii. ORPHA, b. Jan. 25 or 26, 1798; m. Dec. 27, 1829, James Joslin, Jr.
 - iv. LUCIA, m. ——— Thomas.
 3. v. TIMOTHY, b. Dec. 6, 1800.
 - vi. LYDIA, b. Sept. 4, 1804.
 4. vii. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 7, 1806.
 - viii. EZRA, b. Sept. 11, 1808; went West soon after 1836, and sett. in Strawberry Point, Ia.; m. Martha Waterman.
 5. ix. FRANKLIN, b. Feb. 16, 1811.
 - x. CHARLES, b. Sept. 11, 1812.
 - xi. EMERSON, d. Jan. 17, 1834, ae. 18.
3. TIMOTHY⁷ REED (*Benjamin,⁶ Benjamin,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Obadiah,² Esdras¹*) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Dec. 6, 1800; sett. in W., where he was selectman, 1834, 1851-52; died Nov. 29, 1884.
- He married, Jan. 22, 1829, Susan Barron of Hartford, Vt., b. Feb. 21, 1802; d. Oct. 13, 1881.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. CULLEN,⁸ b. Dec. 11, 1830; d. Feb. 28, 1832.
 - ii. CHARLES CULLEN, b. Mar. 26, 1834; sett. in Northfield, Vt.; m. Nov. 19, 1857, Zilpha, dau. Thomas and Sarepta (Savage) Tinkham, b. Nov. 23, 1832. Children: (1) *Clarence Adelbert,⁹* b. Sept. 12, 1860, sett. in Medford, Mass., m. Jan. 28, 1891, Carlie S. Palmer. Chn.: Freda Agnes,¹⁰ b. Jan. 27, 1895, Leslie Herbert, b. Aug. 20, 1903, Helen Tinkham, b. Aug. 26, 1904; (2) *Herbert E.*, b. Sept. 12, 1861; (3) *Lora J.*, b. Oct. 19, 1863, d. Nov. 28, 1864; (4) *Frank*, b. Jan. 11, 1866.
 - iii. OSCAR CARLISLE, b. Jan. 1, 1839; priv. Co. B, 13th Vt. Vols.; d. at Fairfax, Va., Dec. 25, 1862.
4. BENJAMIN⁷ REED (*Benjamin,⁶ Benjamin,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Thomas,³ Odadiah,² Esdras¹*) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Sept. 7, 1806; sett. in W.; Rep., 1848, 1854-55, 1867-68; member Vt. Const. Convention, 1850; died June 14, 1876.



He married, Nov. 25, 1838, Arathusa, dau. Joseph and Nancy Joslin, b. Feb. 17, 1809; d. Oct. 25, 1880.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LORETTE,⁸ b. May 23, 1839; m. Apr. 4, 1861, Albert Frederick Richardson.
- ii. LOREN B., b. July 1, 1841; Co. B. 13th Vt. Vols.; d. at Wolf Run Shoals, Va., May 30, 1863.
- iii. ADALINE J., b. Dec. 3, 1845; d. July 24, 1865.
- iv. LESLIE E., b. Jan. 7, 1848; rem. to Minneapolis, Minn., and thence to Seattle, Wash.; m. Oct. 15, 1883, Ella F., dau. James M. and Jeanette (Royce) Van Deusen, who died Apr. 21, 1893.

5. FRANKLIN⁷ REED (*Benjamin*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Obadiah*,² *Esdras*¹) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Feb. 16, 1811; sett. in W.; died July 19, 1857.

He married, Jan. 23, 1838, Maria, dau. James and Naomi (Diggins) Joslin, b. Aug. 9, 1815; d. Aug. 29, 1886.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CROYDON,⁸ b. Aug. 12, 1839; d. Apr., 1873, unm.
- ii. CELESTIA, b. May 15, 1841; d. Feb. 20, 1844.
- iii. FINETTE, b. Mar. 20, 1843; d. Feb. 22, 1844.
- iv. CELESTIA N., b. Feb. 13, 1845; m. Sept. 28, 1863, Albert Hezekiah Selleck.
- v. FINETTE M., b. Oct. 30, 1847; m. Jan. 23, 1869, Loren S. Richardson.
- vi. OSMORE F., b. Jan. 4, 1849; d. Mar. 18, 1887; res. Montreal, Canada; m. Aug. 5, 1876, Edith Louise Belaire. Chn.: *Frederick W.*,⁹ b. July 12, 1877; *Bertha M.*, b. Nov. 22, 1879; *Florence M.*, b. Sept. 19, 1880; *Ida M.*, b. July 18, 1882; *Jennie L.*, b. Oct. 17, 1884; *Osmore F.*, b. Feb. 10, 1887.
- vii. BENJAMIN CLESSON, b. Feb. 1, 1851; d. Jan. 9, 1861.

SUPPLY REED was in W., 1820-1, and later in Northfield. Vt. He died in Lowell, Mass., June 12, 1854. He was probably the Supply Reed, b. June 2, 1791, son of Supply and Susannah (Byam) Read of Acworth, N. H.

He married, Nov. 20, 1817, Mercy Streeter and had Leusy I., b. in Northfield, May 24, 1822.

RICE.

EDMUND¹ RICE, born about 1594, came from Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, Eng., to Sudbury, Mass., 1638-39; rem. to Marlborough, Mass., 1660, and died there, May 3, 1663. His wife Tamazine died June 13, 1654, and he m. (2) Mercie, wid. Thomas Brigham of Cambridge, Mass. He had eleven children of whom the third was Thomas² Rice who m. Mary King and resided in Sudbury and Marlborough, where he died, Nov. 16, 1681. Of his thirteen children the second was Thomas³ Rice, born June 30, 1654, res. in that part of Marlborough which became Westboro and is said to have died at the age of 94. He married (1) Mary ———, who died May 13, 1677; (2) Jan. 10, 1681, Anna, dau. Edward Rice. Of his thirteen children the eighth was Ashur⁴ Rice, born July 6, 1694. He with a brother and cousins was



captured by the Indians, Aug. 8, 1704, and taken to Canada; being redeemed he returned to Westboro where he died, Aug. 20, 1773. He married Tabitha ———. Of their ten children the youngest was Jedediah⁵ Rice.

1. JEDEDIAH⁵ RICE (*Ashur*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Edmund*¹), son of Ashur and Tabitha Rice, was born in Spencer, Mass., Apr. 2, 1755; settled early in Charlestown, N. H.; Revolutionary soldier.

He married, Nov. 30, 1783, *Jemima*, dau. Sylvanus and *Jemima* (Willard) Hastings, b. Jan. 29, 1750.

Children, born in Charlestown, N. H.:

2. i. EDMUND,⁶ b. Mar. 22, 1784.

ii. MOSES WILLARD, b. Nov. 18, 1786; res. for a time in Walpole, N. H., but came to W. abt. 1817, and was half owner of grist and sawmills (Green's Mills); d. Sept. 18, 1826. Settlement of his est. names wid., Lucy, and it is said there were children.

2. EDMUND⁶ RICE (*Jedediah*,⁵ *Ashur*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Edmund*¹) was born in Charlestown, N. H., Mar. 22, 1784; cabinetmaker, merchant, surveyor, etc.; sett. in W. in 1802-3; a man of superior qualities and education; Rep., 1816; town clerk, 1810 to 1815 and 1826; selectman, 1809-12, 1818; died May 27, 1829.

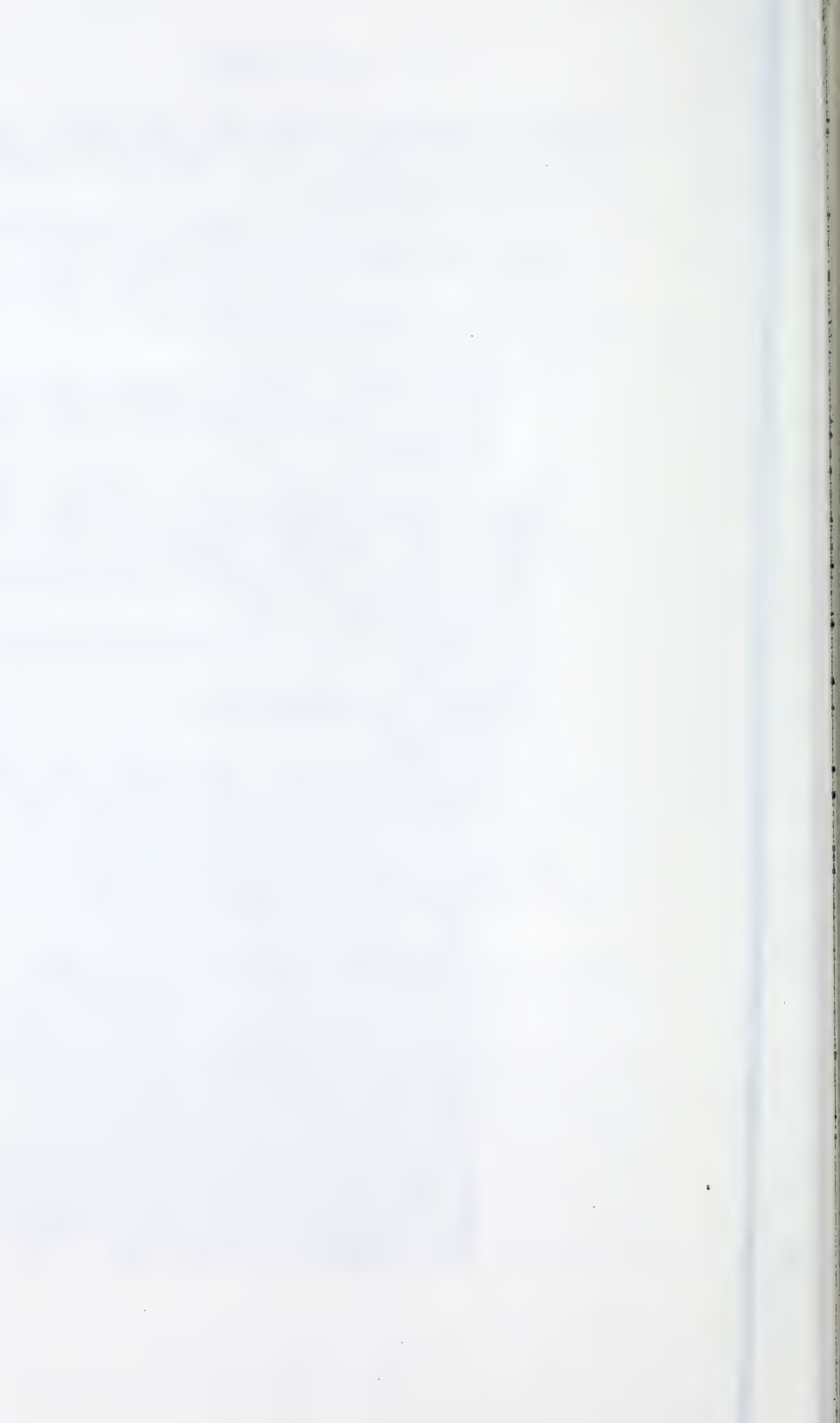
He married, Apr. 2, 1812, *Ellen*, dau. Andrew and *Phebe* Durkee, b. Oct. 7, 1792; d. at Kalamazoo, Mich., Dec. 8, 1847.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

i. MARTHA HASTINGS,⁷ b. Feb. 25, 1813; m. Dec. 28, 1834, David Suel Steele.

ii. GEORGE DURKEE, b. Oct. 10, 1814; rem. 1844-5, to Kalamazoo, Mich.; m. Dec. 1, 1836, *Laura M.*, dau. Jesse and *Harriet* (Wait) Carpenter, b. Dec. 26, 1819, d. Dec. 12, 1850. Chn.: *Martha Helen*,⁸ b. June 2, 1839; *Ellen Jane*, b. May 12, 1841; *Edmund Carpenter*, b. Feb. 3, 1843.

iii. HENRY MOWER, b. Nov. 29, 1816; d. at San Antonio, Tex., Jan. 15, 1894; at age of 18 he went to Detroit, Mich., with the family of Justus Burdick, with whom he lived after his father's death; in 1837 he removed with them to Kalamazoo, Mich.; in 1839 he went to St. Louis, Mo., and was engaged to take charge of a trading post at Fort Snelling. In 1842 he engaged in Indian trade, and in 1847 became a partner in the fur trading house of P. Chouteau, Jr. & Co., and settled in St. Paul, Minn. In 1846 to 1848 he took active part in negotiating treaties with the Winnebago Indians, and in 1852 he negotiated the treaty with the Sioux which opened Minnesota to settlement. From 1853 to 1857 he was Delegate in Congress from Minn., and when that territory became a state in 1858, he became U. S. Senator, serving until 1863. He married, Mar. 29, 1840, *Matilda*, dau. Benjamin G. and *Rachel* (Newbold) Whital of Richmond, Va. Chn.: *Henry*,⁸ d. at birth; *Lizzie*, m. Col. John B. Rodman, U. S. A.; *Matilda*, m. Maurice Auerbach of St. Paul; *Henry*, d. young; *Mary Welch*; *Robert Toombs*; *Rachel*, m. Luther E. Newport of N. Y.; *Margaret*, m. Col. R. E. Thompson, U. S. A.; *Frederick Durkee*, b. Aug. 30, 1870, attorney at law, St. Paul, Minn.



- iv. EDMUND, b. Feb. 14, 1819; d. July 11, 1889; went early to Kalamazoo, Mich., and in 1849, to St. Paul, Minn., where he practiced law, and from 1855 to 1883 was prominently identified with railroad development. Member of Congress, 1886-8. He married, Nov. 28, 1848, Anna Maria Acker. Children: *Ellen*,^s b. Aug. 24, 1849; *Jessie*, b. Apr. 12, 1851; *Annie*, b. Nov. 14, 1853; *Rachel*, b. Oct. 28, 1855; *Edmund*, b. July 30, 1857; *Stuart*, b. Nov. 14, 1858; *Sedgwick*, b. Mar. 25, 1860; *William Acker*, b. July 16, 1862; *Maria*, b. Jan. 8, 1865; *Virginia*, b. Dec. 8, 1866; *Philip Durkee*, b. May 4, 1869.
- v. CHARLES RODNEY, b. Feb. 27, 1821; d. Sept. 14, 1873; went early to Kalamazoo, later a merchant at St. Paul. He married, Nov. 21, 1852, Ruth Anna Sloan. Chn.: *Charles Orrin*,^s *Anne*, *Edmund*, *John*, *Emma*, *Samuel*, *Sarah*, d. young.
- vi. SAMUEL AUSTIN, b. Oct. 26, 1822; d. in New York City, Dec. 24, 1846, unmarried.
- vii. LAFAYETTE, b. July 14, 1824; d. Feb. 28, 1849, in Michigan; is said to have married and had one child.
- viii. ELLEN, b. Feb. 23, 1826; m. William Hollingshead of St. Paul, Minn. She died Nov., 1904. Children: *Henry R.*,^s *Edmund R.*, *Allen R.*, *Mary C.*
- ix. SUSANNAH J., b. Jan. 20, 1828; d. Apr. 9, 1830.
- x. ORRIN WHEELER, b. Oct. 6, 1829; d. Mar. 9, 1859, in Minneapolis, Minn.; real estate operator. He married Elizabeth Brown, who d. about 1864. Children: *Orrin*,^s d. young; *Elizabeth*, b. 1852, d. 1874; *Mary W.*, d. 1884; *Orrin*, b. 1859, now of Los Angeles, Cal.

GEORGE RICE married Eliza J., dau. Benjamin and Mary Linfield of Stowe, who d. June 30, 1904, ae. 71 yrs., 8 mos.

Ch.:

- i. MARY, m. Frank E. Story.

RICHARDSON.

1. AMOS¹ RICHARDSON came to New England before 1640; was in Boston, Mass., 1645; merchant tailor and shipbuilder; freeman, 1665; removed to Stonington, Conn., 1666; Rep., 1676-7; died Aug. 5, 1683.

He married (1) Sarah; (2) Mary.

Children, born in Boston, Mass.:

- i. JOHN,² bapt. Dec. 26, 1647; Harv. Coll., 1666; pastor First Ch. in Newbury, Mass., 1675; d. Apr. 27, 1696.
 - ii. MARY, m. June, 1663, Jonathan Gatchliffe of Braintree, Mass.
 - iii. AMOS, bapt. Jan. 20, 1650.
 - 2. iv. STEPHEN, b. June 14, 1652.
 - v. CATHARINE, b. Jan. 6, 1655; m. (1) Sept. 12, 1672, David Anderson of Charlestown, Mass.; (2) May 7, 1679, Capt. Richard Sprague.
 - vi. SARAH, b. July 19, 1657; m. Timothy Clark of Boston.
 - vii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 18, 1659-60; m. 1693, Anna ———.
 - viii. PRUDENCE, b. Jan. 31, 1661; m. (1) Mar. 15, 1683, John Hillam; (2) Mar. 17, 1703, Elnathan Miner.
2. STEPHEN² RICHARDSON (*Amos*¹) was born in Boston, Mass., June 14, 1652; sett. in Stonington, Conn., where he was a man of prominence.



He married Lydia ———. But little is known of his family.

Children, born in Stonington, Conn.:

- i. STEPHEN,³ bapt. June 19, 1681.
 - ii. MARY, bapt. June 19, 1681.
 3. iii. AMOS, bapt. June 19, 1681.
 - iv. SAMUEL, bapt. Mar. 18, 1683.
 - v. RACHEL, bapt. May 30, 1686.
 - vi. LEMUEL, bapt. Aug. 12, 1686; d. before May 10, 1713; m. Dec. 15, 1708, Meritable, dau. John Chapman of Saybrook, Conn.
 - vii. PRUDENCE.
 - viii. JEMIMA, bapt. June 19, 1692.
3. AMOS³ RICHARDSON (*Stephen,² Amos¹*) was born in Stonington, Conn., (bapt. June 19, 1681). It is claimed that he is the Amos who sett. in Coventry, Conn., but this seems uncertain, although that Amos was probably identical with him or was his descendant. Amos of Coventry married Rachel Yarrington.

Children, born in Coventry, Conn.:

- i. NATHAN,⁴ b. Mar. 20, 1725; m. Nov. 8, 1748, Phebe Crocker.
 4. ii. LEMUEL, b. Sept. 19, 1726.
 - iii. AMOS, b. Mar. 5, 1728; m. June 5, 1751, Ruth Stiles.
 - iv. RACHEL, b. May 16, 1729.
 - v. JONATHAN, b. July 24, 1731.
 - vi. STEPHEN, b. July 14, 1732.
 - vii. ANN, b. Jan. 4, 1734; m. May 28, 1754, Uriah Brigham.
 - viii. ZEBULON, b. Mar. 7, 1735.
 - ix. HUMPHREY, b. Mar. 19, 1737.
 - x. ABIGAIL, b. July 23, 1739.
 - xi. LOUIS, b. July 18, 1741.
 - xii. JUSTUS, b. Sept. 30, 1743; m. Nov. 16, 1769, Submit Throop.
 - xiii. EUNICE, b. Aug. 7, 1746; m. May 19, 1768, Elam Jewett.
 - xiv. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 18, 1749-50.
4. LEMUEL⁴ RICHARDSON (*Amos,³ Stephen,² Amos¹*) was born in Coventry, Conn., Sept. 19, 1726, and died there Apr. 22, 1777.

He married, Aug. 30, 1747, Anne, dau. Samuel and Sarah (Hockings) Rust, b. May 17, 1720.

Children, born in Coventry, Conn.:

- i. MERCY,⁵ b. Jan. 7, 1747-8.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 25, 1749.
- iii. NATHANIEL, b. Apr. 5, 1750.
- iv. ZEBULON, b. July 31, 1751.
5. v. LEMUEL, b. Dec. 13, 1752.
- vi. MABEL, b. Oct. 13, 1754.
- vii. RICHARD, b. Sept. 29, 1755.
- viii. child, b. Feb. 17, 1757; d. Feb. 22, 1757.
- ix. daughter, b. Dec. 26, 175—.
- x. STEPHEN, b. May 25, 1760; d. young.
- xi. ANNE, b. Oct. 19, 1761.
- xii. STEPHEN, b. Mar. 27, 1763; d. Nov. 4, 1765.
- xiii. DAN, b. Oct. 21, 1764.
- xiv. MURIEL, (a son) b. Oct. 18, 176—.
- xv. HUMPHREY, b. Feb. 22, 1767.



5. LEMUEL⁵ RICHARDSON (*Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in Coventry, Conn., Dec. 24, 1752; saddler and harness maker; sett. in Tolland, Conn., but rem. to W., abt. 1812, where he died Sept. 16, 1826.

He married, June 2, 1774, Rachel Lathrop of Tolland, probably dau. of Jonathan and Rachel (Ladd) Lathrop, b. Oct. 22, 1754; d. Aug. 27, 1811.

Children:

- i. ACHSAH,⁶ b. Aug. 27, 1776, in Tolland, Conn.; m. ——— Abbott.
 6. ii. RODERICK, b. Feb. 15, 1779.
 7. iii. FREDERICK, b. Mar. 9, 1781.
 - iv. PERSIS, b. Mar. 19, 1783; m. Samuel Robinson of Roxbury, Vt., and died Nov. 27, 1859.
 - v. VINA, b. Oct. 31, 1785; m. Eli Baker of Somers, Conn.
 8. vi. IRA, b. Jan. 23, 1788.
 - vii. LATHROP, b. Aug. 27, 1790; m. in W., Apr. 20, 1813, Charity, dau. Eli and Lucinda (Nims) Skinner, b. July 19, 1792; he ret'd. to Coventry, and d. there July 15, 1850. Chn.: *Charles*,⁷ *Eli*, *Harriet*, *Vina*, and an infant which d. in W., Feb. 21, 1814.
 9. viii. ROSWELL, b. Nov. 16, 1793, in Stafford, Conn.
 - ix. RALPH, b. Mar. 10, 1796; d. in Conn., Jan. 17, 1858; had a family.
 - x. LAURA, b. Mar. 19, 1799; m. Thomas Sargeant of Warren, Vt.
6. RODERICK⁶ RICHARDSON (*Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in Tolland, Conn., Feb. 15, 1779; he was "of Stafford, Conn.," 1806, but came to W. in that year; saddler, harness maker and merchant, and was active in many forms of business; he was instrumental in erecting the present mills in the village and at his death owned the Wait farm; selectman, 1819-20, 1823-24, 1829, 1835-8; Asst. Judge Washington County Court, 1835-37; died June 8, 1844.
- He married Anna, dau. Noah Davis of Stafford, b. Aug. 7, 1779; d. Oct. 11, 1857.

Children:

- i. SOPHIA,⁷ b. June 3, 1803, in Stafford, Conn.; d. July 18, 1878, unm.
 10. ii. DAN, b. Nov. 12, 1804.
 11. iii. RODERICK, b. Aug. 7, 1807.
 - iv. LOVINA, b. Apr. 1, 1814, in W.; m. Apr. 22, 1841, Nathaniel Graves Joslin.
7. FREDERICK⁶ RICHARDSON (*Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in Tolland, Conn., Mar. 9, 1781; physician, came to W. about 1802; res. in Waterbury for a few years while he was deputy sheriff, but returned and died in W., Dec. 30, 1860.
- He married (1) Lovina, dau. John and Sarah (Cobb) Steele of Tolland, b. Sept. 29, 1782, d. Mar. 29, 1813; (2) Eliza Waldron, b. in Hartland, Vt., May 4, 1789, d. May 25, 1826; (3) Aug. 23, 1829, Betsey (Billings) Jordan, who d. May 24, 1853, ae. 56.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. AHIRA STEELE,⁷ b. Sept. 25, 1805; m. Ann Bancroft of Wtby. Ch.: *Frances A.*,⁸ who m. Guy Smith of Boston, Mass.
 12. ii. ELISHA BENTON, b. Mar. 7, 1807.
 - iii. child, b. July 12, 1809; d. same day.
 - iv. FREDERIC AUGUSTUS, b. Jan. 23, 1815; d. at Stowe, Vt., Oct. 2, 1852; m. Lucia Wood. Ch.: *Frank W.*,⁸ d. Sept. 26, 1851, ae. 1 y., 6 mos.
 - v. SAMUEL HOWLAND, b. May 12, 1816, in Wtby.; d. Sept. 14, 1849, unm.
 - vi. LOVINA STEELE, b. Sept. 7, 1817; d. Aug. 9, 1827, in Woodstock, Vt.
 13. vii. JOHN WALDRON, b. Jan. 27, 1819.
 - viii. AMANDA ANN, b. Sept. 23, 1820; m. Oct. 12, 1843, Erastus N. Spaulding of Roxbury, Vt.
 - ix. ORAMEL, b. Jan. 6, 1824; sett. in Roxbury, Vt., and had a family.
8. IRA⁶ RICHARDSON (*Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in Tolland, Conn., Jan. 23, 1788; came to W., about 1809; soldier in War of 1812; rem. about 1825 to Fayston, Vt., where he was twice representative and a leading man; died Dec. 16, 1844.
- He married, Feb. 13, 1815, Rachel, dau. Andrew and Phebe Durkee of Moretown, Vt., b. Oct. 27, 1795; d. 1884.
- Children:
14. i. IRA,⁷ b. Oct. 6, 1816.
 - ii. ELI BAKER, b. Feb. 13, 1818; m. Mar. 5, 1845, Sylvia A. Sweat; sett. in Burns, Wis. Chn.: *Florence Adelia*,⁸ b. Dec. 12, 1845; *Eli Augustus*, b. July 12, 1848; *Sylvia Lovila*, b. Sept. 14, 1849; *Ira Augustus*, b. Mar. 16, 1851; *Egbert Orlando* and *Herbert Fernando*, b. Feb. 18, 1854; *Rosetta Lucinda*, b. Dec. 4, 1855; *Arthur Edmund*, b. Sept. 14, 1857; *Alonzo E.*, b. Dec. 20, 1858; *Eugene Winchester*, b. May 28, 1861.
 - iii. child, b. 1819; d. soon.
 - iv. RACHEL CORDELIA, b. Mar. 31, 1821; m. Jan. 3, 1841, Lucius S. Griggs of Fayston.
 - v. LUCINDA, b. Feb. 14, 1824; m. Apr. 11, 1849, Robert Mosher of Wampum, Wis.
 - vi. LOVILA, b. May 17, 1826; d. Feb. 22, 1847.
 - vii. DEWITT CLINTON, b. Jan. 31, 1828; m. Apr. 7, 1850, Ann Eliza Giddings; sett. in Eau Clair, Wis.
 - viii. DUANE MILTON, b. Jan. 31, 1828; m. Jan. 30, 1851, Pamela Scott; sett. in Leon, Wis.
9. ROSWELL⁶ RICHARDSON (*Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in Stafford, Conn., Nov. 16, 1793; soldier in War 1812; settled in Mt. Pleasant, Pa.; where he resided until 1827, when he came to W., and engaged in milling; removed about 1845 to Warren, Vt., and in old age went to Keene, N. H., where he died Dec. 10, 1886.
- He married, Nov. 19, 1816, Mara, dau. John and Rebecca (Newell) Huntington, b. in Tolland, Conn.. June 6, 1795; d. at Keene, Oct. 12, 1885.



Children:

- i. LAURA ALMIRA,⁷ b. Feb. 25, 1821; m. Joseph Barnes of Fitchburg, Mass.
- ii. RACHEL REBECCA, b. Nov. 2, 1823; m. George S. Ellis of Keene, N. H.
- iii. JOHN LEMUEL, died young.
- iv. ELIZABETH PECK, b. Oct. 24, 1830; d. Nov. 7, 1848.
- v. PERSIS ROBERTSON, b. May 31, 1832; m. Luke Lukes of Santa Cruz, Cal.
- vi. JUDSON WADE, b. Apr. 1, 1834; m. Marilla Goodwin, and settled in Warren, Vt.; priv. Co. H. 6th Vt. Vols. Chn.; *Orion F.*,⁸ b. July 24, 1858, d. Aug. 29, 1859; *Fred C.*, b. July 26, 1860; *Lizzie M.*, b. Dec. 18, 1862, d. May 31, 1864; *Bell L.*, b. May 8, 1867; *Elwyn H.*, b. Aug. 16, 1869.
- vii. ADELBERT, d. young.

10. DAN⁷ RICHARDSON (*Roderick*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in Stafford, Conn., Nov. 12, 1804; for many years owned the old Wait farm in W.; treasurer, 1847-51 and 1856; died Jan. 16, 1865.

He married (1) Jan. 13, 1830, Betsey, dau. Matthias Stone and Betsey (Joslin) Jones, b. Mar. 19, 1810; d. Jan. 28, 1843; (2) Lucy C., dau. Jesse and Harriet (Wait) Carpenter, b. Feb. 28, 1822, m. (2) William M. Pingry.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. son, b. Jan. 13, 1832; d. same day.
- ii. JULIA ANN,⁸ b. Apr. 4, 1833; m. Mar. 2, 1858, Nelson A. Taylor of Barre, Vt.
- iii. BETSEY LOVINA, b. Apr. 19, 1840; m. Jan. 16, 1861, Carlos E. Richardson.
- iv. DAN CARPENTER, b. May 11, 1852; res. Minneapolis, Minn.
- v. son, b. Mar. 7, 1856.
- vi. ANNA REBECCA, b. Sept. 20, 1857; m. Frank R. Pingree of Orange, N. J.
- vii. Harriet Lucy, b. July 16, 1860; d. July 31, 1879.
- viii. Jessie Sophia, b. Jan. 6, 1863; d. Aug. 25, 1864.

11. RODERICK⁷ RICHARDSON (*Roderick*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in Stafford, Conn., Aug. 7, 1807; engaged in business with his father; merchant, hotel proprietor, farmer; rem., 1855, to Montpelier, Vt., and engaged in banking; in 1869 he rem. to Boston, Mass., and after a few years in the commission business retired; selectman, 1840, 1846, 1850; Rep. from W., 1837-8-9, 1850-1; State Senator, 1844; Treas., 1838-40; Asst. Judge Co. Court, 1848; Pres. Montpelier and Wells River R. R.; died at Newton, Mass., Dec. 13, 1882.

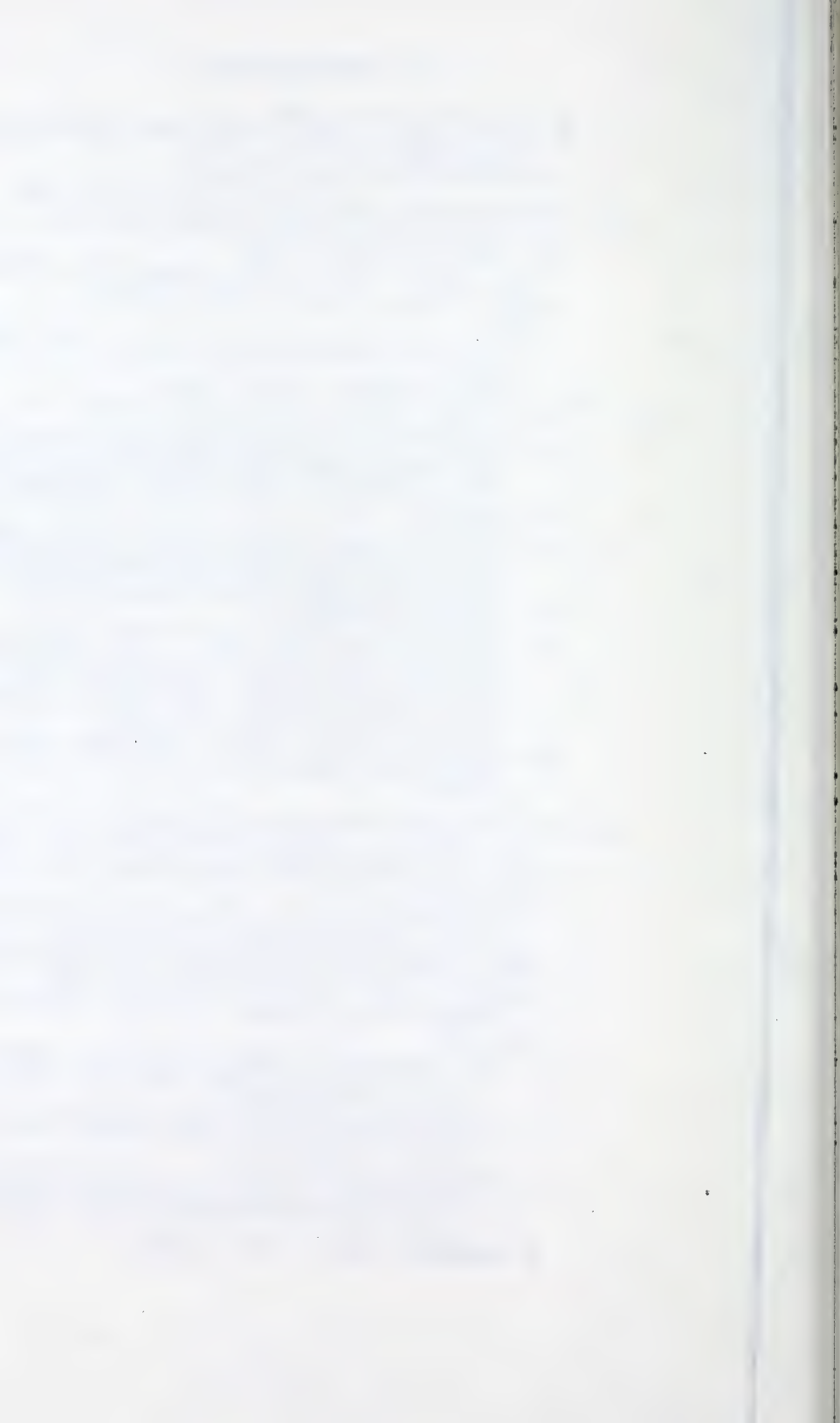
He married, Feb. 28, 1839, Harriet Emeline, dau. Elias, Jr., and Content (Erskine) Taylor, b. July 31, 1811.

Children:

- i. RODERICK JULIUS,⁸ b. May 31, 1840; m. (1) Jan. 5, 1865, Addie F. Ware of Boston; (2) Ellen Knights; grad. Norwich University, and served in the navy during Civil War; for a time in commission business in Boston, he later removed to Chicago, Ill.



- ii. LOUIS FERDINAND, d. 1870.
 - iii. DAN ERSKINE, m. Sept. 28, 1875, Julia Marshall; sett. in Kansas City, Mo.
 - iv. RODERICK DAVIS, sett. in Chicago, Ill.
12. ELISHA BENTON⁷ RICHARDSON (*Frederick*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in W. Mar. 7, 1807, and died there Apr. 4, 1864.
- He married, Feb. 23, 1832, Betsey, dau. Ebenezer Cutler, b. Feb. 11, 1808; d. Nov. 10, 1895.
- Chn.:
- i. LOVINA ANN,⁸ b. June 18, 1833; m. June 12, 1852, Holland Jones.
15. ii. FREDERICK ALBERT, b. Aug. 8, 1835.
- iii. EDWIN R., b. May 13, 1837; priv. Co. H. 6th Vt. Vols.; killed at Charlestown, Va., Aug. 21, 1864.
 - iv. CARLOS E., b. Feb. 22, 1839; m. Jan. 16, 1861, Betsey Lovina, dau. Dan and Betsey (Jones) Richardson; res. Waterbury, Vt. Chn.: *Dan C.*,⁹ b. Nov. 20, 1867; res. Chicago, Ill.
 - v. LAURA W., b. July 31, 1841; m. May 25, 1863, Chandler A. Prentiss.
 - vi. LOREN S., b. Aug. 10, 1843; res. Concord, N. H.; merchant; priv. Co. H. 2nd U. S. S. S.; m. Jan. 23, 1869, Finette, dau. Franklin and Maria (Joslin) Reed. Chn.: *Frederick*⁹ and *Edward*, twins, b. Feb. 16, 1871, the former m. Oct. 12, 1898, Frances M. Webster.
 - vii. JOHN N., b. Aug. 5, 1845; priv. Co. H. 2nd U. S. S. S.; 1863-5; res. Richmond, Vt.; m. Feb. 27, 1868, Mary E., dau. Matthew C. and Catherine (Duren) Savage, b. June 2, 1846. Chn.: *Carrie S.*,⁹ b. June 27, 1870; *Clara E.*, b. June 27, 1870; *Emma S.*, b. Feb. 9, 1876; *Howard L.*, b. Sept. 23, 1878; son, b. Oct. 28, 1873, d. same day.
 - viii. AHIRA S., b. Nov. 10, 1847; m. Emma Saules; merchant at Boston, Mass., and later at St. Albans, Vt. Chn.: *Jessie*,⁹ *Harold*.
13. JOHN WALDRON⁷ RICHARDSON (*Frederick*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in W., Jan. 27, 1819, priv. Co. B. 13th Vt. Vols., Aug., 1862—July 1863; died in W., July 20, 1872.
- He married (1) July 15, 1846, Calista E., dau. Cyrus and Calista (Campbell) Joslin, b. Dec. 2, 1824; d. Feb. 22, 1862; (2) Nov. 16, 1863, Ascenath, dau. Amos and Lydia Hadley, b. Nov. 14, 1824; d. Aug. 13, 1886.
- Children, born in Seneca, Ill., where the family lived for a time:
- i. CYRUS FREDERICK,⁸ b. Feb. 17, 1848; sett. in Duxbury, Vt.; m. Apr. 16, 1873, Ann L., dau. Orson Turner. Chn.: *Flora*,⁹ also a son, who d. young.
 - ii. FLORA AMANDA, b. May 22, 1851; m. July 15, 1872, Lester F. Benton of Vergennes, Vt. Chn.: *Cecil*,⁹ b. May 28, 1873; *Lester F.*, b. Aug. 5, 1878.
 - iii. CHARLES WALDEN, b. Aug. 21, 1860; merchant; sett. in Burlington, Vt.; m. Nov. 10, 1885, Carrie B., dau. Richard F. and Emogene (Joslin) Carleton, b. Feb. 7, 1863; d. Sept. 5, 1908.
 - iv. daughter, b. Feb. 18, 1862; d. young.



14. IRA⁷ RICHARDSON (*Ira*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in Waitsfield, Oct. 6, 1816; a successful merchant, tanner, lumber mfr. and farmer; selectman, 1855-56, 1864-66; Rep., 1856, 1866; Asst. Judge Washington Co. Court 1868-9; State Senator, 1876-7; died Dec. 17, 1877.

He married, Apr. 6, 1843, Harriet, dau. Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Campbell) Chapman, b. Jan. 6, 1818, in Chelsea, Vt.; d. Aug. 8, 1882.

Children:

- i. CALVIN CLINTON,⁸ b. Oct. 6, 1845; m. Jan. 14, 1865, Frances R., dau. Thomas W. and Susan Kelsey; rem. to Minneapolis, Minn. Chn.: *Harriet E.*,⁹ b. Aug. 22, 1866; *Oscar Kelsey*, b. Dec. 19, 1867; *Chester Calvin*, b. Feb. 2, 1877.
- ii. IRA EDWIN, b. Mar. 7, 1848; m. Aug. 18, 1867, Eleanor Allen; res. New Brighton, Minn. Chn.: *Harold*,⁹ *Forest*, *Carroll*.
16. iii. CLARENCE MILTON, b. Nov. 20, 1849.
- iv. ORVILLE HALE, b. July 7, 1852; sett. in Montpelier, Vt.; m. Mar. 13, 1877, Alice M., dau. Orcas C. and Mary (Holden) Wilder. Ch.: *Carolyn Mary*,⁹ b. May 16, 1878.
17. v. MERIDEN LEE, b. Sept. 8, 1854.
- vi. HARRIET, b. Mar. 8, 1857; d. Sept. 20, 1861.

15. FREDERICK ALBERT RICHARDSON (*Elisha Benton*,⁷ *Frederrick*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in W., Aug. 8, 1835; farmer and carpenter; selectman, 1874-76; died Mar. 17, 1901.

He married, Apr. 4, 1861, Lorette E., dau. Benjamin, Jr. and Arathusa (Joslin) Reed, b. May 23, 1839.

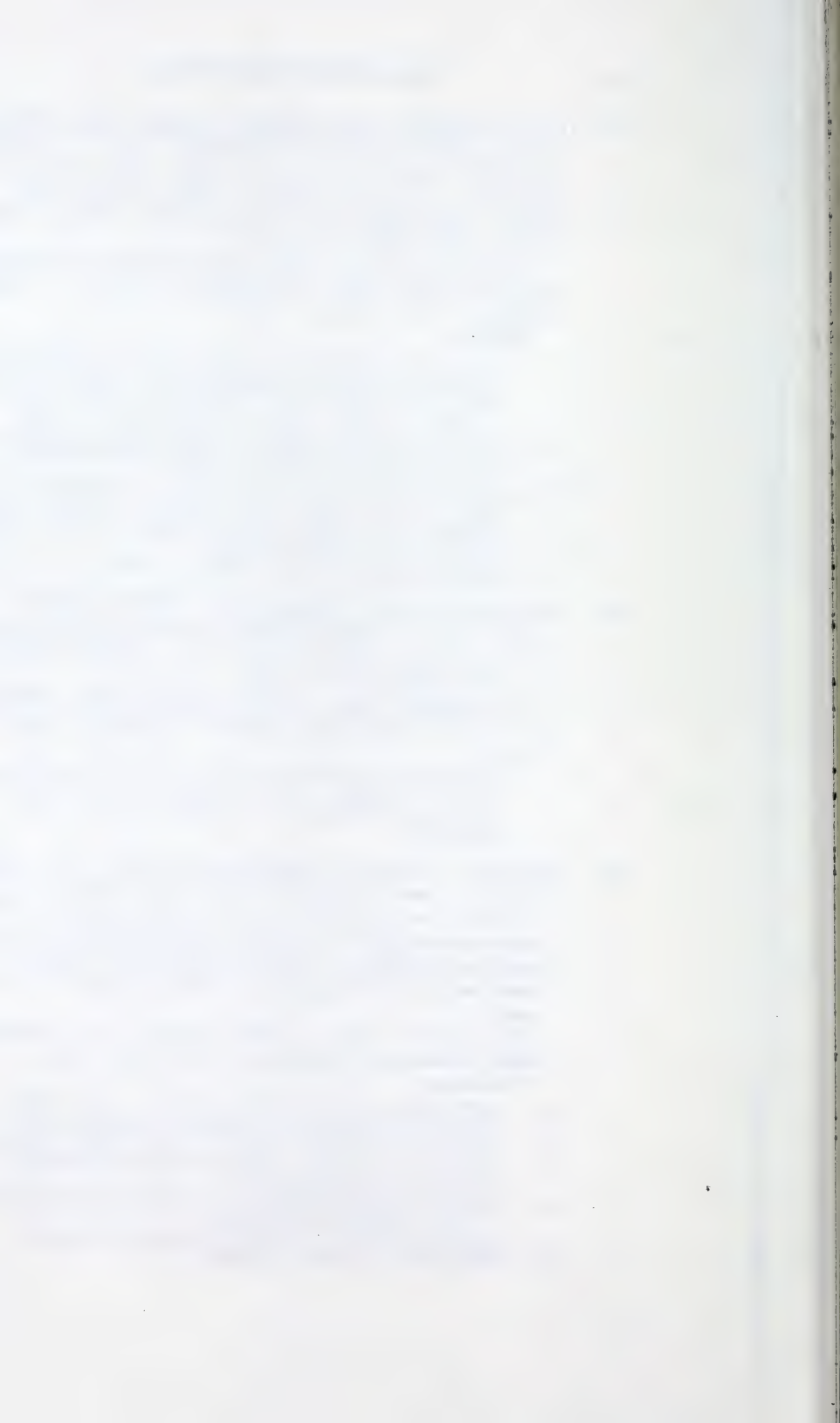
Ch.:

- i. WALTER BENJAMIN,⁹ b. Dec. 8, 1871, in W.; m. Sept. 10, 1903, Gertrude Bernice, dau. Clarence Milton and Isabelle (Kneeland) Richardson, b. Sept. 18, 1873; res. Montpelier, Vt.
16. CLARENCE MILTON⁸ RICHARDSON (*Ira*,⁷ *Ira*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in W., Nov. 20, 1849; he res. for a few years in Wheelock, Vt., but soon returned to W., where he was a leading man throughout his life; Rep., 1888-89; selectman, 1889-91, 1903. Asst. Judge of Washington Co. Court, 1908; died Nov. 24, 1908.

He married, Aug. 13, 1868, Isabelle A., dau. Henry and Marie (Sherman) Kneeland, b. Dec. 20, 1850.

Children:

- i. IRA,⁹ b. May 23, 1869, in Wheelock, Vt.; sett. in Minneapolis, Minn.; m. Catherine L. Tobey of Montpelier, Vt.
- ii. HENRY KNEELAND, b. Aug. 12, 1871; sett. in Minneapolis, Minn.; m. Oct. 13, 1892, Florence Druckhammer. Chn.: *Clarence D.*,¹⁰ *Katherine I.*
- iii. GERTRUDE BERNICE, b. Sept. 18, 1873; m. Sept. 10, 1903, Walter Benjamin Richardson.
- iv. ELIZABETH FANNY, b. July 22, 1876, in Waitsfield.
- v. FLORA BELLE, b. Apr. 29, 1879.



- vi. ORVILLE CLARENCE, b. Dec. 8, 1883; m. July 12, 1906, Alice J. Mower, dau. Capt. Albion J. and Relief (Smith) Mower of Calais, Vt. Ch.: *Philip M.*, b. May 10, 1907, d. Sept. 9, 1908.
- 17. MERIDEN LEE⁸ RICHARDSON (*Ira*,⁷ *Ira*,⁶ *Lemuel*,⁵ *Lemuel*,⁴ *Amos*,³ *Stephen*,² *Amos*¹) was born in W., Sept. 8, 1854; merchant; Rep., 1896-97; selectman, 1895-96; died Aug. 25, 1904.
He married, Nov. 14, 1874, Flora E., dau. Levi Allen of Warren, Vt.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
 - i. ROY,⁹ b. June 20, 1876; m. Dec. 18, 1907, Cora H. Maxwell.
 - ii. CLAYTON, b. May 27, 1878.

1. JAMES¹ RICHARDSON was an early settler of Warren, Vt. He married Adah Hinds.
Children:

- i. ADAH, m. Denslow Upham.
 - ii. EMILY, m. June 27, 1827, Huzzial Gleason.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, m. Dr. L. M. Kent.
 - iv. ACHSAH, m. Oct. 11, 1831, Horace Gleason.
 - v. LYDIA, m. Horatio Gates Van Deusen.
 - 2. vi. JAMES McDONOUGH, b. Oct. 16, 1814.
 - vii. JOSEPH BUCKMINSTER, m. Louise Danforth; res. Warren, W. and Nfd., Vt.
2. JAMES McDONOUGH RICHARDSON, son of James and Adah (Hinds) Richardson, was born Oct. 16, 1814, in Warren, Vt.; merchant, and for many years post master at W.; selectman, 1854; Co. Sheriff, 1854; rem. to Montpelier, Vt., 1859, where he died Feb. 17, 1862.
He married Salome Redfield.

Children:

- i. JAMES REDFIELD, d. while a student at Dart. Coll.
- ii. SALOME, d. unm.
- iii. MINNIE, d. unm.
- iv. KATHARINE, d. Mar. 22, 1856.

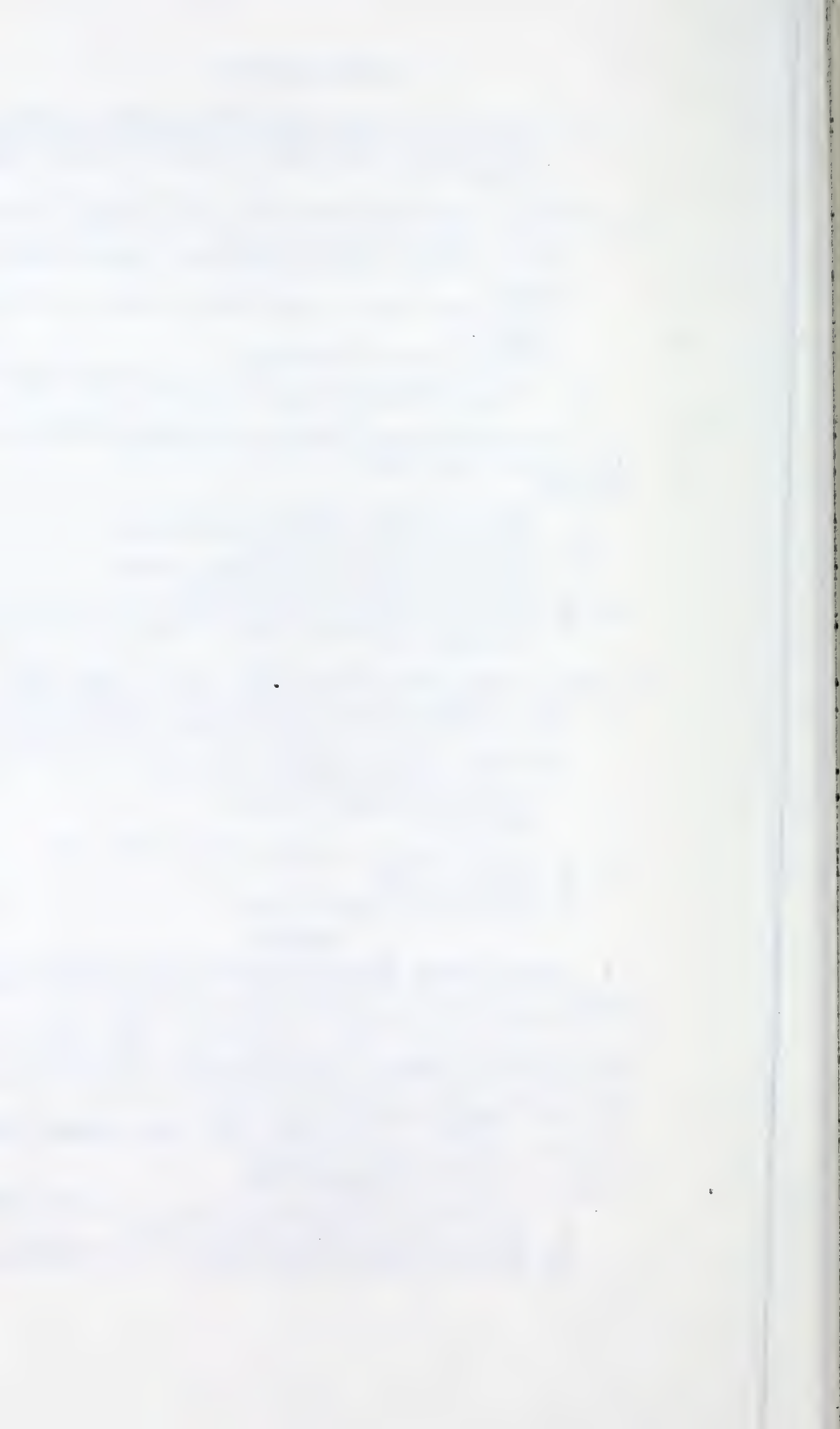
RIDER.

1. JAMES³ RIDER (*Daniel*,² *William*¹) was probably son of Daniel² and Elizabeth (Adams) Rider, and grandson of William¹ of Watertown, and was born in Sherborn, Mass., Mar. 9, 1714. He was in Deerfield, Mass., 1735; Sergt. under Capt. Elijah Williams at Fort Pelham, 1749; attempted a settlement in Shelburne Mass., 1753; soldier in French War, 1756; sett. in the Greenfield district, and died bef. 1766.

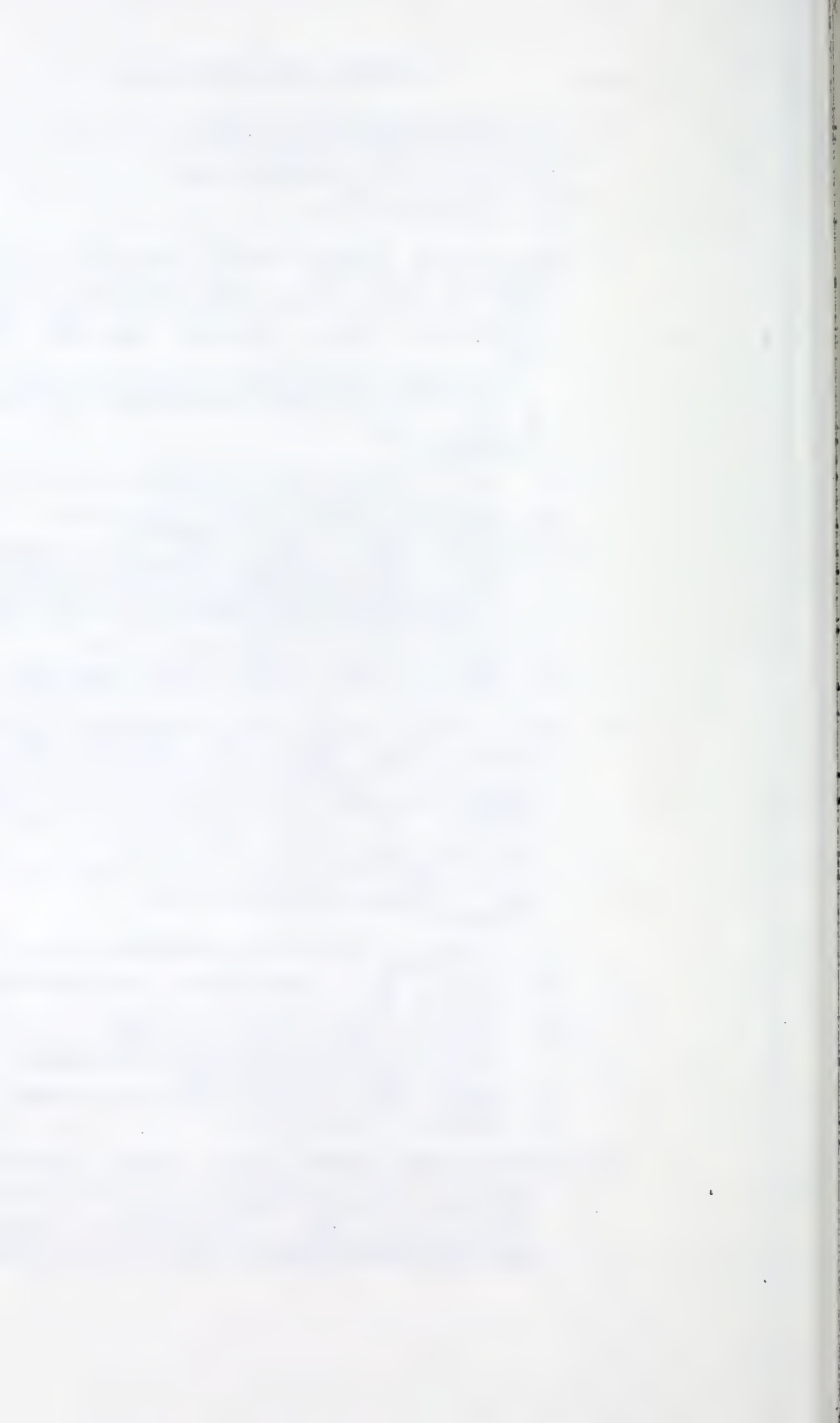
He married, May 20, 1742, Mary, dau. Dea. Thomas French, b. Mar. 26, 1719; d. Feb. 15, 1820.

Children, born in Deerfield, Mass.:

- i. SUSANNAH,⁴ b. Apr. 18, 1743; m. Oct. 27, 1767, John Heaton.
- ii. MARY, b. Feb. 6, 1744; d. Sept. 13, 1746.
- iii. DANIEL, b. Aug. 27, 1747; m. Feb. 28, 1780, Mary Belding.
- iv. MARY, bapt. Aug. 5, 1750; m. May 3, 1774, John Barnard.



- v. FREEDOM, bapt. Jan. 21, 1753.
 - vi. SALMON, bapt. May 31, 1755.
 - 2. vii. SALMA, b. Mar. 14, 1758.
 - viii. DAVID, sett. in Bernardston, Mass.
 - 3. ix. PHINEAS, b. 1760.
 - x. ELIZABETH, b. 1762.
2. SALMA⁴ RIDER (*James,³ Daniel,² William¹*) was born in Deerfield, Mass., Mar. 14, 1758; sett. first in Shelburne, Mass., but went to W., before the summer of 1791; Revolutionary soldier; selectman, 1795; died Nov. 28, 1822.
- He married (1) Abigail Root, b. Feb. 14, 1757; d. Feb. 23, 1800; (2) Oct. 5, 1800, Eunice Pierce, b. Dec. 6, 1760; d. May 24, 1841.
- Children:
- i. LUCY,⁵ b. May 11, 1789, in Shelburne, Mass.; m. Nov. 21, 1831, Asa Harris of Middlebury, Vt.
 - ii. MEHITABLE, b. Dec. 19, 1790; d. Aug. 8, 1797.
 - 4. iii. ASAH⁵EL, b. Sept. 4, 1792, in Waitsfield.
 - iv. BETSEY, b. Dec. 21, 1793; m. Mar. 23, 1815, Rodney Smith.
 - v. JAMES, b. May 26, 1795; rem. to Westfield, Vt., abt. 1846; m. Nov. 28, 1821, Sarah, dau. John and Esther English. Chn.: *Salma Elisha,⁶* b. Feb. 8, 1825, d. Aug. 16, 1825; *Elisha E., Brainerd, Guernsey Harris.*
 - vi. TRUMAN, b. Sept. 16, 1796; d. Aug. 17, 1800.
 - vii. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 4, 1798; d. Nov. 16, 1875, unm.
 - viii. MEHITABLE, b. Nov. 1, 1801; d. Nov. 5, 1879, unm.
3. PHINEAS⁴ RIDER (*James,³ Daniel,² William¹*) was born in Deerfield, Mass., 1760; sett. in Shelburne, Mass., 1781, but rem. to W. before the summer of 1791; Revolutionary soldier, and marched for Plattsburgh in the Waitsfield Company, 1814; treas., 1799; selectman, 1796, 1803, 1814; died Mar. 31, 1833, ae. 73.
- He married (1) Dorcas ———, b. 1763; d. Feb. 4, 1825; (2) Eleanor, who survived him.
- Children:
- i. CLARISSA,⁵ b. Nov. 22, 1788, in Shelburne, Mass.; d. May 5, 1831, unm.
 - ii. CHLOE, b. Dec. 1, 1790; m. Jan. 8, 1818, James Selleck of Fayston, Vt.
 - 5. iii. HORATIO, b. Sept. 23, 1792, in Waitsfield.
 - iv. APOLLOS, b. July 30, 1794; d. Mar. 3, 1867; m. Mar. 21, 1830, Sarah, dau. Elijah and Rachel (Kettle) Smith, b. Dec. 1, 1797; d. Mar. 1, 1874. No issue.
 - v. ALMIRA, b. Mar. 23, 1797; m. Mar. 3, 1823, Tertius Heaton.
 - vi. FREEMAN, b. June 17, 1800.
4. ASAH⁵EL RIDER (*Salma,⁴ James,³ Daniel,² William¹*) was born in W., Sept. 4, 1792, and died there Dec. 2, 1859; had a shop on the old road in lot 130.
- He married (1) Feb. 29, 1816, Sally, dau. Robert and Lydia (Butterfield) Grandy, b. May 11, 1797; d. Mar. 26,



1823; (2) June 11, 1823, Caroline, dau. Joshua and Julianna Pike, who died Mar. 14, 1828, ae. 35; (3) Sept. 3, 1828, Caroline, dau. Jennison and Philena (Holmes) Jones, b. Oct. 1, 1803.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. SOPHRONIA LUNETTE,⁶ b. June 8, 1817; m. Jan. 5, 1841, Church Wallis.
- ii. TRUMAN CURTIS, b. Aug. 4, 1818; sett. in Morristown, Vt.
- iii. CAROLINE SAMANTHA, b. May 29, 1824.
- iv. ASAH EL ORLANDO, b. Oct. 12, 1826; d. June 12, 1827.
- v. son, d. 1828, ae. 9 wks.
- vi. SUSAN CYNTHIA, b. Aug. 7, 1829; m. ——— Dumas.
- vii. CHARLES.
- viii. LUCY ANN, b. Mar. 22, 1833; d. Mar. 30, 1833.

5. HORATIO⁵ RIDER (*Phineas*,⁴ *James*,³ *Daniel*,² *William*¹) was born in W., Sept. 23, 1792; rem. to Essex, N. Y., 1835; marched for Plattsburgh in Waitsfield Company, 1814.

He married (1) Mar. 10, 1818, Emily, dau. Joseph and Dorothy (Osgood) Joslin, b. Jan. 5, 1798; d. Jan. 13, 1830; (2) Sept. 17, 1830, Rachel, dau. Stephen and Rachel (Spalding) Butterfield, b. Feb. 20, 1797.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HORATIO WATSON,⁶ bapt. Jan. 10, 1821, sett. in Silver Creek, Mich; m. Oct. 22, 1851, Mary Emma, dau. Joseph B. Amidon of Essex, N. Y.; chn.: *Chloe Selleck*,⁷ b. Aug. 28, 1854; *Rosabella Norton*, b. May 18, 1857.
- ii. JOHN BURNAP, b. Dec. 10, 1824; d. Sept. 27, 1849, at Essex, N. Y., unm.
- iii. DORCAS EMILY, bapt. Nov. 20, 1831.
Also six other children who died in infancy, all by first wife.

ROBINSON.

1. BENJAMIN⁵ ROBINSON, perhaps son of Benjamin⁴ (*Peter*,³ *Isaac*,² *Rev. John*¹) of Windham and Lebanon, Conn., was early in Weathersfield, Vt.

He married Ruth ———.

Children:

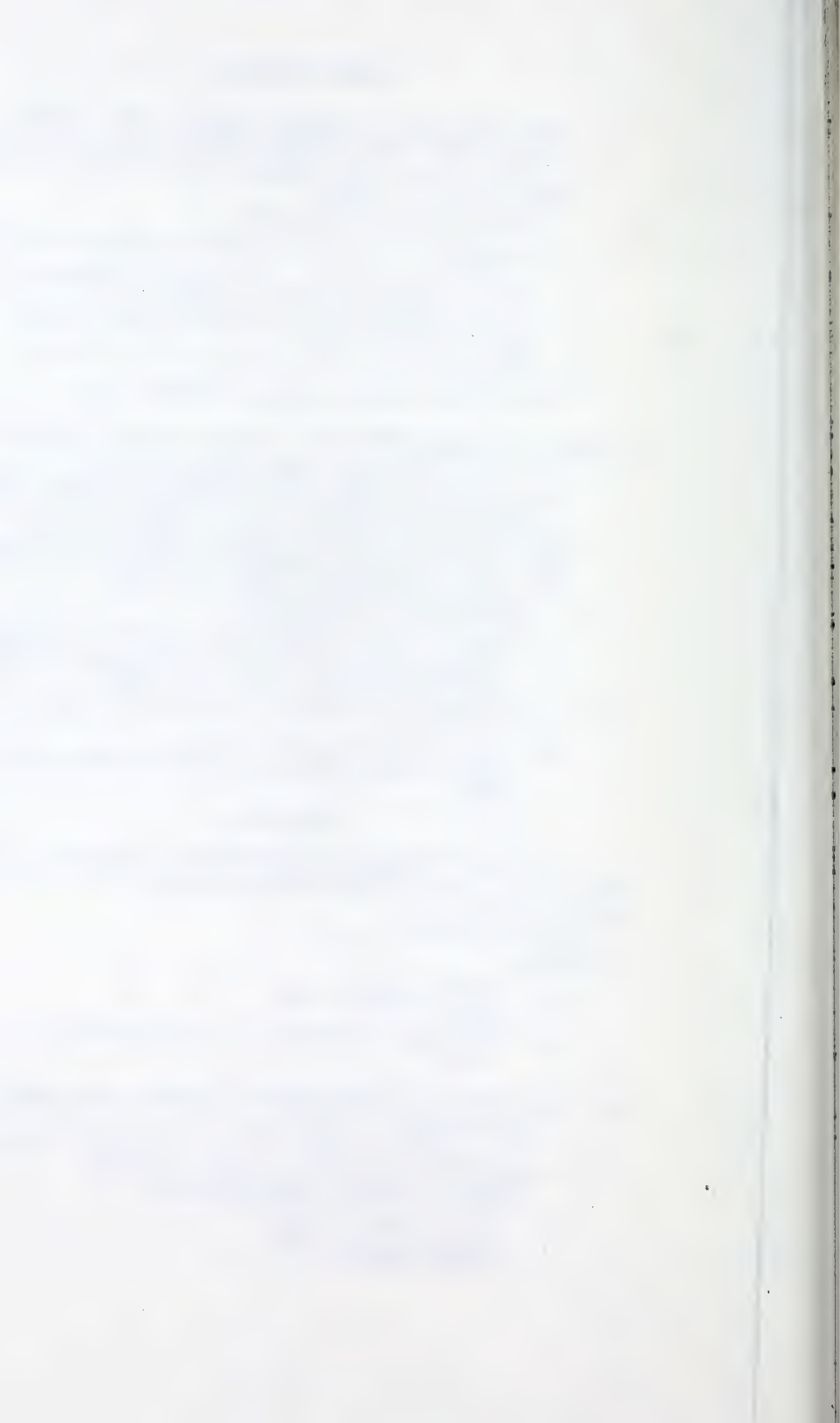
2. i. JULIUS,⁶ b. 1776.
- ii. JAIRUS, b. Aug. 7, 1793.
perhaps.
- iii. JASPER, who m. Abigail ———, and had *Amos*,⁷ b. Oct. 29, 1803.

2. JULIUS⁶ ROBINSON (*Benjamin*⁵) was born 1776; and died in Weathersfield, Vt., Apr. 14, 1816, in his 41st year.

He married (1) Oct. 10, 1802, Asenath Fellows, who married (2) Mar. 25, 1822, Samuel Newton.

Children, born in Weathersfield, Vt.

- i. ANNA,⁷ b. Jan. 8, 1803.
- ii. NATHAN, b. Oct. 9, 1812.
probably others.



3. NATHAN⁷ ROBINSON (*Julius*,⁶ *Benjamin*⁵) was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Oct. 9, 1812; came to W. abt. 1841; selectman, 1853; died Oct. 1, 1898.

He married, Sept. 20, 1838, Emily, dau. Levi and Mary (Griswold) Boynton of Weathersfield, b. Oct. 1, 1818; d. Apr. 1, 1905.

Children:

- i. JEANETTE E.,⁸ b. July 8, 1840; m. Oct. 1, 1861, Ethan Allen Bruce.
- ii. NORMAN N., b. Sept. 7, 1841; sett. in Warren, Vt.; m. Feb. 4, 1869, Mary E. Sargeant.
- iii. EUGENE HORACE, b. Aug. 15, 1844; d. Oct. 16, 1863.
- iv. CHARLES N., b. Aug. 14, 1853; d. Apr. 20, 1856.
- v. IDA J., b. May 6, 1855; m. Feb. 4, 1880, Foster H. Moore of Warren, Vt.

AMOS ROBINSON was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Oct. 29, 1803, son of Jasper and Abigail Robinson; he died in Fayston, Vt., Mar. 28, 1840, although he lived for several years in W.

He married Rhoda ———.

Children:

- i. AMOS, d. Dec. 1, 1824, ae. 22 days.
- ii. AMOS, d. Apr. 25, 1830, ae. 2 yrs.
- iii. HELEN, d. Feb. 23, 1832, ae. 5 mos.
- iv. HELEN, d. Feb. 14, 1835, ae. 10 m., 14 d.
- v. PETER, d. Mar. 12, 1842, ae. 5 yrs.

STEPHEN H. ROBINSON, son of Stephen Henry and Martha L. Robinson, was born in Providence, R. I., Aug. 16, 1845. Pastor of Congl. Ch. in W., June 15, 1877, to Nov. 1, 1884. Res. Dunbarton, N. H.

He married, Feb. 9, 1887, Clara A., dau. Joshua S. Dartt of W.

OBED K. ROBINSON was born in Rehoboth, Mass., and came to W. via. Vershire, Vt.

He married (1) Sarah Gilman; (2) Louisa ———.

Children:

- i. WARREN J., b. May 3, 1852, in Vershire; m. Jan. 7, 1877, Lovina M., dau. Patrick and Isabelle (Somerville) Smith, b. Mar. 1, 1853.
- ii. daughter, b. Dec. 30, 1862.
- iii. GEORGE H., b. Dec. 2, 1863.

ROULSTON.

ANDREW ROULSTON, son of Samuel Roulston, was born in County Donegal, Ireland, and came to America about 1830; he took the oath of allegiance at W., Jan. 20, 1834.

He married Eunice, dau. Eli and Lucinda (Nims) Skinner, b. Jan. 2, 1800.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ELIZABETH L.
- ii. JANE A.
- iii. JERUSHA.
- iv. SAMUEL ELI.
- v. MARTHA.
- vi. CHARLES.



SAMUEL ROULSTON was born in Ireland 1840, son of John and Elizabeth Roulston and a nephew of Andrew Roulston.

He married (1) Matilda Maxwell, who d. July 19, 1890; (2) Elizabeth C., dau. John and Mary Ray, b. in Ireland, 1861.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. SAMUEL RAY, b. Aug. 23, 1893.
- ii. child, b. Dec. 15, 1894.

ROYCE--ROYS--RICE.

ROBERT¹ ROYCE was of Boston, Mass., 1631-2; freeman, Apr. 1, 1634; removed before 1657 to New London, Conn., where he was Rep., 1661; died 1688. By his wife, Elizabeth, he had, probably, Samuel² Royce, who married, in New London, Jan. 9, 1667, Hannah, dau. Josiah Churchwood of Weathersfield, Conn., and settled in Wallingford, Conn. At this point there is a confusion of Samuels and conflicting statements have been made, but a comparison of data indicates at least a probability that it was his son, Samuel³ Royce, born about 1772, who married Dec. 12, 1695, Hannah Benedict and resided in Wallingford, and later in Meriden, Conn., where he died May 14, 1757, ae. 85. His wife died Jan. 12, 1761, ae. 90.

1. ABEL⁴ ROYCE (*Samuel³ Samuel² Robert¹*), son of Samuel³ and Hannah (Benedict) Royce, was born in Wallingford, Conn., Jan. 10, 1700.

He married, Oct. 23, 1723, Joanna Beach.

Children, born in Wallingford, Conn.:

- i. RHODA,⁵ b. Dec. 13, 1725.
- ii. HESTER, b. Dec. 21, 1727.
- iii. ABEL, b. Mar. 30, 1730.
- iv. JOANNA, b. Mar. 30, 1730.
2. v. BENEDICT, b. Feb. 19, 1735.
- vi. MEHITABLE, b. Apr. 1, 1737.
- vii. HEZEKIAH, b. Dec. 16, 1739; d. in Claremont, N. H., May 29, 1813; m. (1) Louise ———, who d. Feb. 27, 1799; (2) Tabitha ———.
- viii. HULDAH, b. Nov. 6, 1742; m. Feb. 10, 1768, Ephraim Hough.

2. BENEDICT⁵ ROYCE (*Abel⁴ Samuel³ Samuel² Robert¹*) was born in Wallingford, Conn., Feb. 19, 1735; sett. in Claremont, N. H., where he built the first frame house; his death, July 19, 1769, is the first recorded in that town.

He married Esther ———, who probably m. (2) ——— Spencer, as she is referred to as Esther Spencer in a deed of 1808.

Children:

- i. ESTHER,⁶ b. Feb., 1760; m. July 26, 1781, Ezra Jones.
3. ii. SILAS, b. 1757; called "eldest son" in his father's will.
- iii. DIMON, m. June 17, 1792, Lydia Bradley.
- iv. BENEDICT, m. Eliza ———.
- v. ANNE.



3. SILAS⁶ ROYCE (*Benedict*,⁵ *Abel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Robert*¹) was born 1757, probably in Wallingford, Conn.; Revolutionary soldier, served from Claremont, N. H., at Bennington, Aug. 16, 1777; settled in Rockingham, Vt., where his children were born, but in 1808, he removed to W., where he settled on the east side of the mountain on a lot set to Northfield in 1822. He died July 30, 1850, ae. 93.

He married Lois Graves at Weathersfield, Vt.

Children, born in Rockingham, Vt.:

- i. SILAS,⁷ b. July 18, 1786; res. for a time in W., but rem. to N. H., it is said.
 - ii. DANIEL.
 - iii. JONES, b. Aug. 7, 1788.
 - iv. ESTHER, b. Mar. 15, 1791; m. Sept. 2, 1818, William Joyce Bushnell.
 4. v. ZIBA, b. Nov. 5, 1793; adopted the name of Rice.
 5. vi. SALMON, b. June 7, 1796; adopted the name of Rice.
 6. vii. TITUS, b. Aug. 2, 1798.
 - viii. GEORGE, b. Nov. 10, 1800; d. in Burlington, Vt., Sept., 1860.
 - ix. AMOS, b. Sept. 18, 1803; m. Mary Leland and sett. in Weathersfield, Vt., where he died Sept., 1873.
 - x. WARREN, b. Dec. 24, 1794; sett. in Nfd., where he d. Nov. 29, 1845; m. Judith Johnson, b. in Cornish, N. H., May 19, 1801. Chn.: *Ruhamnah P.*,⁸ *Almira T.*, *Ariel K.*, *Willard A.*
 - xi. HENRY, b. Dec. 6, 1800; res. in Claremont; d. in Fitchburg, Mass., Sept. 21, 1888; m. (1) Sept. 18, 1834, Belinda Tuttle; (2) Mary Louisa Pratt.
 - xii. IRA, b. 1813; sett. in Roxbury, Vt., where he d. 1895; m. Caroline Sampson.
4. ZIBA⁷ RICE (*Silas*,⁶ *Benedict*,⁵ *Abel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Robert*¹) was born in Rockingham, Vt., Nov. 5, 1793; died in W., Apr. 31, 1871; cabinet maker.
- He married, Nov. 25, 1819, Sophia, dau. Elias and Azubah (Chandler) Taylor, b. Sept. 26, 1800; d. Mar. 24, 1883.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. JANE AUGUSTA,⁸ b. Jan. 18, 1821; m. Nov. 9, 1848, David Gleason.
 - ii. CAROLINE SOPHIA, b. Nov. 17, 1822; d. Apr. 5, 1841.
 - iii. AZUBAH TAYLOR, b. Feb. 24, 1825; d. July 21, 1834.
 - iv. SILAS JONES, b. May 14, 1827; d. July 4, 1847.
 - v. MARIA ANTOINETTE, b. July 1, 1829; d. Mar. 23, 1848.
 - vi. HENRY LEWIS, b. July 9, 1832; d. Oct. 11, 1853.
 - vii. MARY AZUBAH, b. Jan. 24, 1834; m. July 13, 1861, A. V. Spaulding of Burlington, Vt.
 - viii. EDMUND L., b. Nov. 15, 1841; d. Mar. 21, 1866.
 - ix. ZIBA E., b. Jan. 28, 1844; d. Feb. 17, 1844.
5. SALMON⁷ RICE (*Silas*,⁶ *Benedict*,⁵ *Abel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Robert*¹) was born in Rockingham, Vt., June 5, 1796; came to W. with his father in 1808, and was throughout his life a carpenter and cabinet maker; died Sept. 11, 1887.



He married, Dec. 11, 1823, Lucy, dau. James and Naomi (Diggins) Joslin, b. Apr. 22, 1803; d. May 25, 1883. Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ESTHER ANN,⁸ b. Dec. 10, 1824; m. May 4, 1847, Alfred Joslin.
 - ii. LAURA J., b. Feb. 18, 1826; m. June 8, 1843, Dewitt C. Strow.
 - iii. LUCY AURORA, b. Aug. 17, 1827; m. Jan. 4, 1853, William J. Skinner.
 - iv. DUANE, b. Apr. 23, 1829; sett. in Canada; m. (1) May 19, 1852, Catherine Olds; (2) Anna Bellows. Chn.: *Cora A.*⁹ b. Jan. 5, 1856; *William*, b. July 26, 1857; *Albert*; also three chn. by second wife.
 - v. MATTHIAS JOSLIN, b. Jan. 26, 1831; sett. in Boston, Mass., and became an expert piano maker; d. June 8, 1883; m. Jan. 1, 1855, Ellen Ruggles. Ch.: *Eva E.*⁹ b. June 2, 1856; d. Nov. 20, 1860.
 - vi. WALTER M., b. Aug. 28, 1832; sett. in Montreal, P. Q., where he d. Apr. 18, 1886; m. Apr. 5, 1854, Julia F. Russell. Chn.: *Ida Florence*,⁹ b. Feb. 5, 1855; *Jennie Isabelle*, b. Sept. 19, 1858.
 - vii. GEORGE, b. Apr. 15, 1834; sett. in Montreal, P. Q.; d. in Colorado, Mar. 26, 1880; m. (1) Oct. 3, 1856, Helen Olds; (2) Sarah Walker. No issue.
 - viii. EMEROY A., b. Feb. 11, 1844; m. Feb. 11, 1864, William Francis Wilder.
 - ix. ABNER, b. May 10, 1847; d. Apr. 4, 1848.
6. TITUS⁷ ROYCE (*Silas*,⁶ *Benedict*,⁵ *Abel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *Samuel*,² *Robert*¹) was born in Rockingham, Vt., Aug. 2, 1798; res. in Nfd., Vt., after 1822, and died there Jan. 24, 1889. He married, in Claremont, N. H., Oct. 22, 1826, Louisa Jones, b. in Charlestown, N. H., May 1, 1801. Children, born in Northfield, Vt.:
- i. MARY H.,⁸ b. 1827.
 - ii. ELIZA A., b. 1829.
 - iii. ELLEN J., b. 1834.
 - iv. EDGAR A., b. 1836.
 - v. BETSEY S., b. 1838.
 - vi. BENJAMIN, b. 1838.
 - vii. MARCUS M., b. 1840.
 - viii. FRANKLIN L., b. 1843.
 - ix. FRANCIS L., b. 1843.

RUSS.

1. AMASA¹ RUSS was born June 10, 1758; he went from Peru, Mass., to Sharon, Vt., and thence, in 1810, to W., where he died "sudden," July 23, 1828.

He married Phebe Jennings, who d. June 18, 1831, ae. 77. Children:

- i. EUNICE,² b. 1788; d. Aug. 25, 1874, unm.
 - ii. SALLY, b. Mar. 10, 1790; m. Nov. 12, 1829, Zadoc Smith.
 2. iii. AMASA, b. Jan. 26, 1793.
 3. iv. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 6, 1795.
2. AMASA² RUSS (*Amasa*¹) was born in Peru, Mass., Jan. 26, 1793, and came to W. early; marched for Plattsburgh, in Waitsfield Company, Sept., 1814; died May 13, 1867.



He married, Mar. 20, 1821, in Claremont, N. H., Harriet, dau. Elisha and Hannah (Corning) Fargo, b. Oct. 10, 1798; d. May 2, 1880.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. PHEBE JENNINGS,³ b. Feb. 19, 1822; m. Dec. 16, 1840, P. F. Barnes of Danville, Vt.
- ii. GEORGE, b. Sept. 20, 1823; res. Bergen, N. Y.; d. July 9, 1869; m. May 18, 1850, Susan Murray.
- iii. HARRIET FIDELIA, b. Nov. 25, 1825; m. July 24, 1854, Isaac H. Elliot of Wtby, Vt.
- iv. AMASA JAMES CORNELIUS, b. Apr. 19, 1828; res. Iola, Wis.; d. Oct. 9, 1863; m. Sept. 5, 1853, Naomi Tarbox.
- v. LORAINÉ ORVILLE, b. Sept. 2, 1830; m. Nov. 14, 1850, Leander H. Brigham of Fayston, Vt.
- vi. DANIEL, b. Oct. 18, 1832; Co. I. 9th Vt. Vols.; res. Wtby.; d. Oct. 13, 1894; m. Jan. 5, 1852, Eliza A. Bingham, who d. July 7, 1866. Ch.: *Eliza L.*,⁴ b. Nov. 24, 1859.
- vii. SARAH M., b. Feb. 18, 1835; m. Feb. 25, 1853, Edwin R. Humiston of W. Haven, Vt.
- viii. MARY L., b. Aug. 2, 1839; m. Jan. 10, 1862, Rev. Orlando B. Hendrick of Linesville, Pa.

3. JOSEPH² RUSSELL (Amasa¹) was born in Peru, Mass., Nov. 6, 1795; came to W. with his father; rem. to Gouverneur, N. Y., 1836, thence to Stockton, N. Y., 1846, where he died May 13, 1856.

He married, Jan. 1, 1824, Aurelia, dau. Erastus and Paulina (Wilder) Allen, b. Feb. 26, 1807; d. Dec. 24, 1887.

Children:

- i. PAULINA WILDER,³ b. Apr. 23, 1829; d. 1895.
- ii. CLARINDA, b. Sept. 15, 1830; d. 1900.
- iii. AMELIA LOVINA, b. June 12, 1834; d. 1898.
- iv. JOSEPH C., b. Jan. 6, 1837; res. Brockton, N. Y.; Capt. 112th N. Y. Vols.; m. July 15, 1857, Mary S., dau. Jared Pickett of Stockton.
- v. MATILDA, b. May 26, 1840; m. Milo Blodgett of Fredonia, N. Y.
- vi. AMARIAH, b. July 4, 1842; res. Sterling, Kan.; m. Helen Skinner.
- vii. CATHERINE, b. May 1, 1845; d. 1860.
- viii. ADELIA, b. Apr. 1, 1848; m. Thomas Duval of Marquette, Kan.
- ix. WALTER, b. Aug. 31, 1852.

RUST.

REV. ISRAEL DAY⁷ RUST (*John*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *John*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Henry*¹), son of John⁶ and Mary (Towle) Rust, was born in Danville, Vt., Oct. 18, 1810; Methodist minister, and was resident in W. for some years; later he went to Montpelier, Vt., and finally rem. to Marcellus, Iowa, where he died Jan. 26, 1882.

He married (1) Nov. 5, 1836, Mary, dau. Moses and Lois Stewart, and wid. Luther Fairbanks, b. May 12, 1811; (2) Elizabeth G. (Lyon) Simpkins.

Children:

- i. MARY, b. Feb. 22, 1838; d. Aug. 22, 1839.
- ii. WILLIAM, d. in Barnard, Vt., Sept. 5, 1844, ae. 5.



- iii. MARY LUCINDA, b. Sept. 20, 1848; m. Mar. 31, 1864, Scott Emory of Floyd, Iowa.
- iv. WILLIAM C., b. June 20, 1850; m. Florence E. White.

RYLE.

1. MICHAEL¹ RYLE was born in Ireland, and died in W., Oct. 15, 1880, ae. 90.

He married Mary ———, who d. Dec. 16, 1880, ae. 80.

Children:

2. i. JEREMIAH².
3. ii. JAMES.
4. iii. THOMAS.
- iv. PATRICK, d. Nov. 26, 1863, ae. 29.

2. JEREMIAH² RYLE (*Michael*¹) was born in Ireland abt. 1837. He married (1) Julia Pembroke, who d. Apr. 2, 1872, ae. 29; (2) June 21, 1872, Mary, dau. Eugene McCarty.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. JOHN E.,³ b. Sept. 29, 1866.
- ii. MARY A., b. Jan. 19, 1864; m. Jan. 28, 1895, Joseph H. Neill.
- iii. JULIA M., b. Jan. 18, 1868; d. Mar. 2, 1896.
- iv. JERRY M., b. Apr. 29, 1870.
- v. WILLIAM D., b. Aug. 1, 1873.
- vi. FLORA E., b. May 3, 1875.
- vii. EUGENE, b. Aug. 26, 1877; d. unm.
- viii. GRACE M., b. Feb. 22, 1880.
- ix. JESSIE M., b. May 1, 1882.
- x. ETHEL A., b. Apr. 2, 1884.
- xi. ALICE AGATHA, b. July 23, 1888.

3. JAMES² RYLE (*Michael*¹) was born in Ireland.

He married (1) Mary O'Connor; (2) Ellen Cannon.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

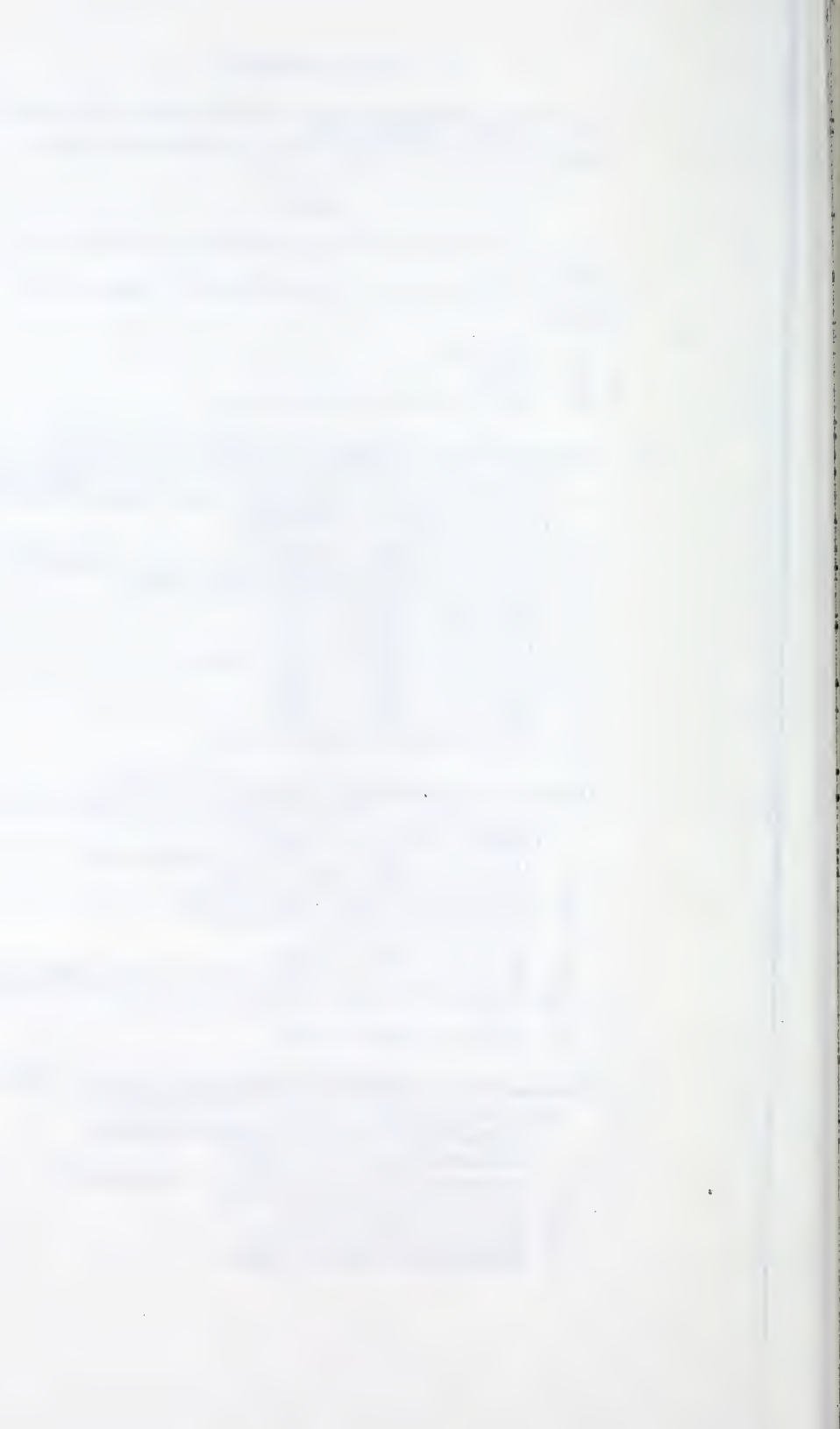
- i. DENNIS,³ b. Aug. 22, 1864; res. Montpelier, Vt.
- ii. WILLIAM JAMES, b. Feb. 14, 1868.
- iii. JEREMIAH FRANCIS, b. Nov. 26, 1869.
- iv. MARY ANN, d. Sept. 16, 1876, ae. 4.
- v. JAMES, b. Apr. 12, 1872.
- vi. KATE E., b. Mar. 4, 1874.
- vii. EMMA E., b. Jan. 12, 1878; m. May 10, 1898, Anson L. Miner.
- viii. THERESA W., b. Dec. 4, 1876; m. James Marion of Montpelier, Vt.
- ix. JOHN C., b. Sept. 18, 1879.

4. THOMAS² RYLE (*Michael*¹) was born in Ireland. He resided some years in W., but rem. to Montpelier, Vt.

He married Ellen, dau. Eugene McCarty.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. FREDERICK,³ b. Nov. 5, 1868; res. Montpelier, Vt.
- ii. MARY ELLEN, b. June 17, 1870.
- iii. ANNA A., b. Jan. 8, 1872.
- iv. MABEL A., b. July 30, 1874.
- v. FRANCES M., b. Mar. 30, 1882.



SALISBURY.

REV. WILLIAM SALISBURY (*Ambrose, William*), son of Ambrose and Sarah (Whitman) Salisbury and grandson of William and Lydia Salisbury, was born in Braintree, Mass., Apr. 6, 1775; Harv. Coll., 1795; became first settled minister in W., 1801. He was dismissed Feb. 3, 1809, and rem. to Jefferson, N. Y., where, in addition to ministerial duties, he conducted an academy. It is said that he died about 1850.

SANDERS.

THOMAS² SANDERS, son of Robert¹ Sanders, was born in Tralee, Co. Kerry, Ireland, Sept. 18, 1832; came to America as a boy, and sett. in W. abt. 1856; priv. Co. I. 9th Vt. Vols., 1862-65.

He married, Oct. 3, 1854, at Marblehead, Mass., Mary A., dau. John Connell, b. May 15, 1835; d. June 25, 1886.

Children:

- i. ROBERT C.³ b. Oct. 15, 1855; m. Aug. 20, 1884, Carrie W. Cheever; res. Sterling, Mass.
- ii. JOHN L., b. Dec. 5, 1856; m. Jan. 1, 1901, Sarah A., dau. James McCaughin.
- iii. CHARLES H., b. Feb. 12, 1859; res. Nashua, N. H.; m. Sept. 25, 1880, Emma Lord.
- iv. THOMAS, b. June 14, 1861; d. Feb. 11, 1864.
- v. PHILIP T., b. Dec. 26, 1862; res. Nashua; m. Sept. 22, 1891, Maude Kimball.
- vi. ANNA E., b. Dec. 27, 1866; m. Oct. 27, 1888, Edward A. Spaulding of Hudson, N. H.
- vii. FLORENCE, b. Mar. 25, 1868; d. Jan. 7, 1869.
- viii. GEORGE B., b. June 27, 1869; res. Nashua; m. Apr. 22, 1896, Lillian Mooney.
- ix. MARY J., b. Feb. 27, 1871; m. Dec. 25, 1895, George A. Stevens of Hudson, N. H.
- x. ABRAHAM L., b. Dec. 13, 1872; res. Hudson; m. May 6, 1896, Emma Bernard.
- xi. ALICE J., b. Nov. 8, 1874; m. Nov. 25, 1896, John ———.
- xii. WILLIAM A., b. May 6, 1879; res. Hollis, N. H.; m. Dec. 5, 1899, Sallie Sullivan.

SAVAGE.

1. JOHN¹ SAVAGE was a freeman in Hartford, Conn., May 18, 1654; selectman of Middletown, Conn., 1657, 1673-74; died Mar. 6, 1684-5.

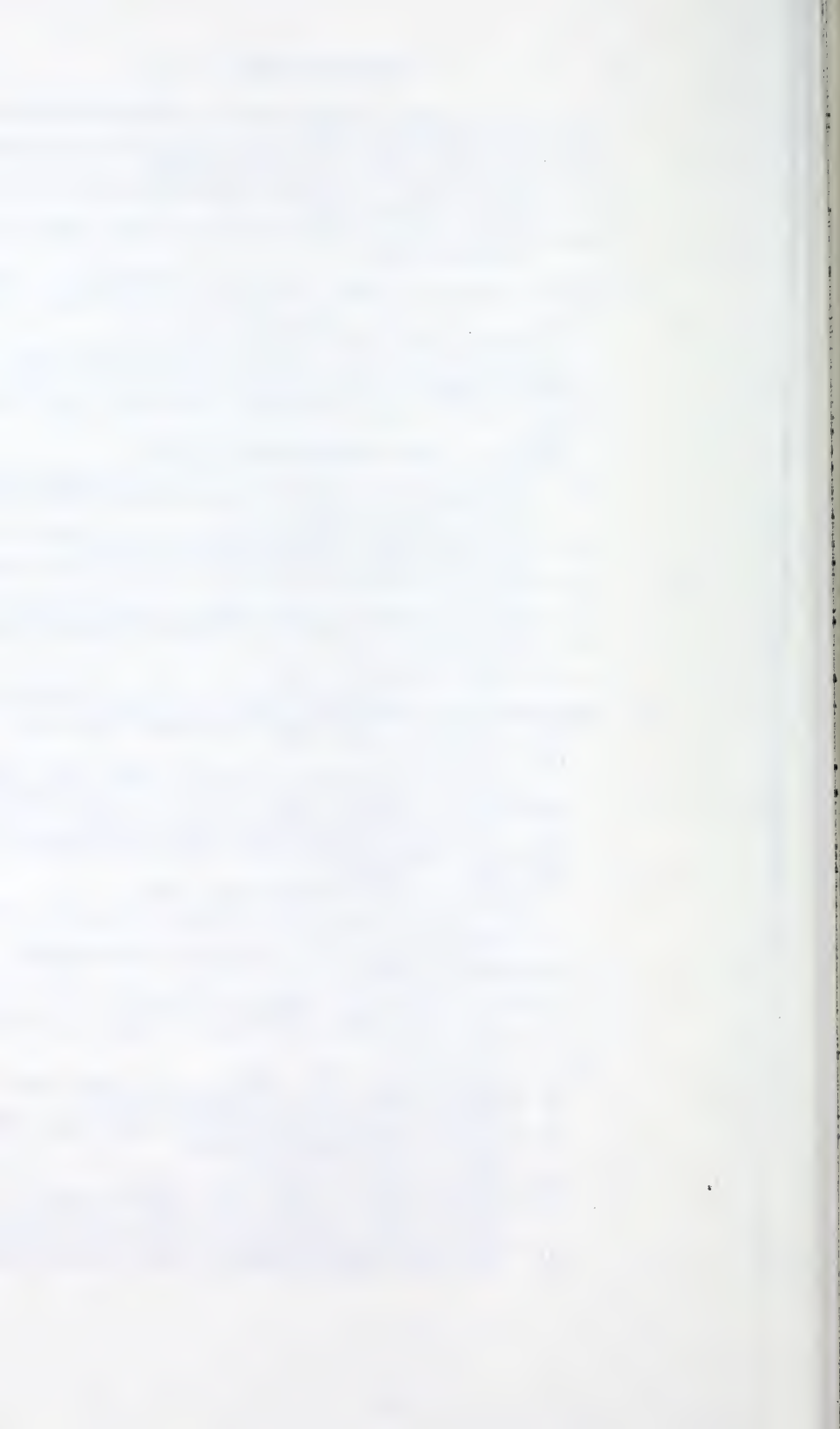
He married, at Hartford, Feb. 10, 1652, Elizabeth Dubbin or Dublin, who d. abt. 1696.

Children:

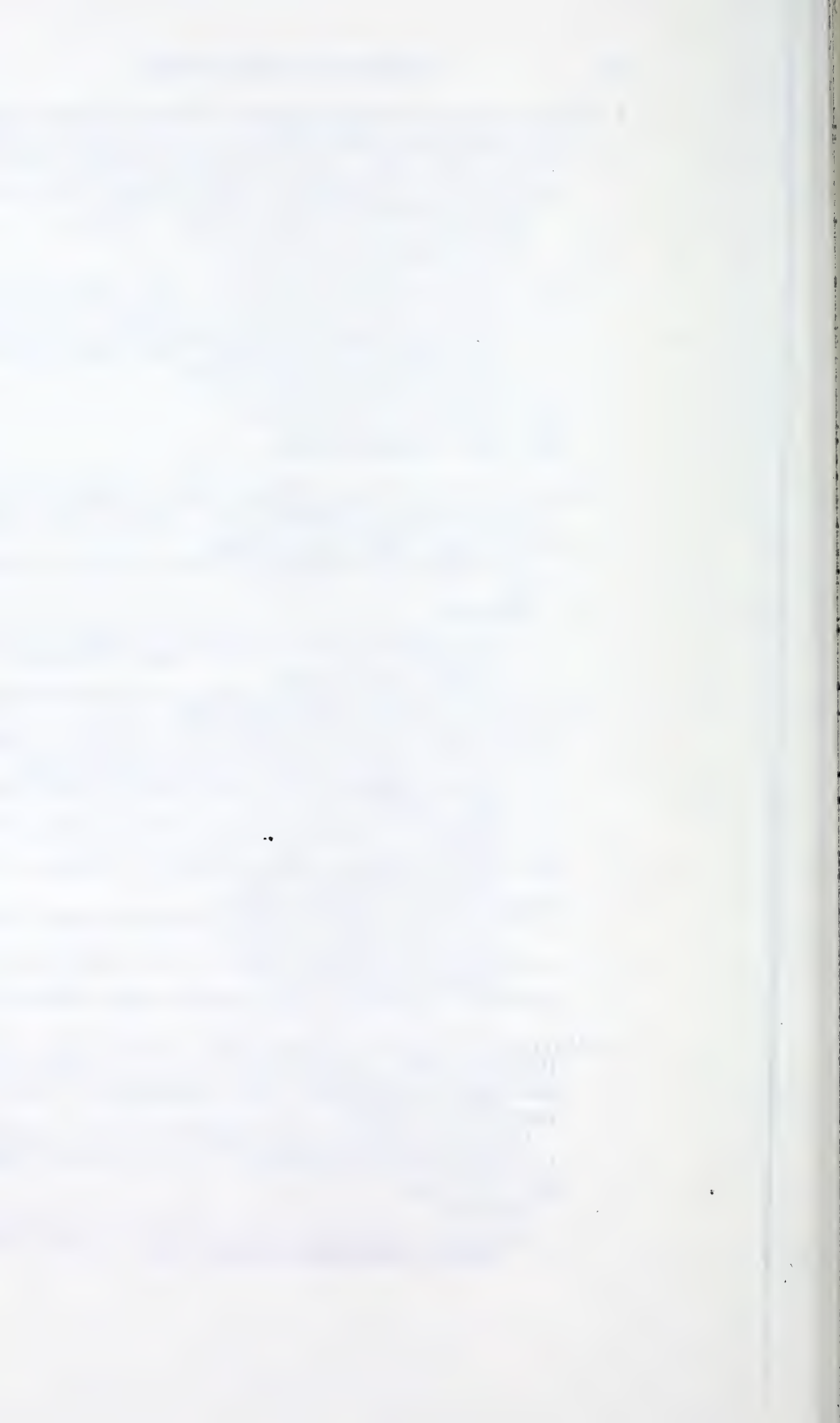
- i. JOHN,² b. Dec. 2, 1652; d. Oct. 30, 1726; m. May 30, 1682, Mary Ranney.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. June 3, 1655; m. Mar. 28, 1678, Dea. Nathaniel White of Hadley, Mass.
- iii. SARAH, b. July 30, 1657; m. Mar. 28, 1678, Israel Wilcox of Hartford, Conn.
- iv. THOMAS, b. Sept. 10, 1659; d. Dec., 1659.
- v. HANNAH, b. Apr. 6, 1661; d. May, 1661.
- vi. MARY, b. June 25, 1663; m. (1) Apr. 1, 1686, John Whitmore; (2) Obadiah Allen of Windsor, Conn.



- vii. ABIGAIL, b. July 10, 1666; m. Apr. 14, 1687, Edward Shepard.
 - 2. viii. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 26, 1668.
 - ix. NATHANIEL, b. May 7, 1671; res. Portland, Conn.; d. Jan. 1, 1734-5; m. Dec. 3, 1696, Esther Ranney.
 - x. RACHEL, b. Apr. 15, 1673; m. (1) John Spinning; (2) Thomas Hall of Guilford, Conn.
 - xi. HANNAH, b. Jan. 16, 1676; m. Jan. 10, 1704-5, Sam'l Dodd of Guilford, Conn.
2. WILLIAM² SAVAGE (*John*¹) was born in Middletown, Conn., Apr. 26, 1668; Capt., 1719; Deputy to Gen. Court, 1715-26; deacon, 1716; died Jan. 25, 1726-27.
- He married (1) May 6, 1696, Christian, dau. Hugh and Martha Mould of New London, Conn., who d. Oct. 16, 1719; (2) Nov., 1726, Elizabeth (Whitmore), wid. Daniel Clark.
- Children, born in Middletown, Conn.:
- i. MARTHA,³ b. June 10, 1697; m. (1) May 15, 1729, Jacob White of Middletown; (2) Nov. 16, 1739, Jonathan Riley of Hartford; (3) Samuel Parker.
 - ii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 18, 1699; d. Apr. 15, 1774; m. June 2, 1726, his cousin Sarah, dau. John and Mary Savage.
 - iii. CHRISTIAN, b. May 7, 1702; m. Jan. 10, 1732-3, Lieut. Samuel Shepard.
 - iv. HANNAH, b. Nov. 21, 1704; m. Nov. 26, 1729, William Savage.
 - v. SARAH, b. Feb. 27, 1707-8; m. Ebenezer Norton of Farmington, Conn.
3. vi. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 21, 1711.
3. JOSEPH³ SAVAGE (*William*², *John*¹) was born in Middletown, Conn., Sept. 21, 1711; Capt. in French War, 1755; died Dec. 14, 1755.
- He married (1) Jan. 11, 1732-3, Mary, dau. Joseph Whitmore, d. May 19, 1733; (2) Oct. 14, 1736, Prudence, dau. John and Hannah (Starr) Sage and wid. of Samuel Stow, Jr. She was three times married subsequently, and died Sept. 11, 1807.
- Children, born in Middletown, Conn.:
- i. PRUDENCE,⁴ b. July 3, 1737; m. Nov. 13, 1760, Elias White of Whitestown, N. Y.
 - ii. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 29, 1738; master mariner; soldier, 1761; m. Eleanor _____.
 - iii. MARY WHITMORE, b. Feb. 29, 1739-40; m. Apr. 12, 1759, Fortunatus Taylor of Shrewsbury, Mass.
 - iv. LUCY, b. July 16, 1741; m. Nov. 25, 1760, Jacob White of Middletown.
4. v. SAMUEL STOW, b. Mar. 1, 1743.
- vi. ABIJAH, b. July 2, 1744; d. June 9, 1825; soldier, 1761; Capt. in Rev.; m. Aug. 20, 1765, Martha Torrey.
 - vii. SIMEON, b. May 22, 1746; d. Mar. 5, 1792; Rev. soldier; m. Nov. 14, 1781, Millicent Gaylord.
 - viii. LEMUEL, b. Feb. 1, 1747-8.
 - ix. NATHAN, b. Oct. 1, 1749; d. Oct. 6, 1749.
 - x. GIDEON, b. May 31, 1751; sett. in New Hartford, N. Y.; d. Feb. 26, 1833; Rev. soldier; m. Mar. 4, 1779, Sarah White.
 - xi. NATHAN, b. Dec. 25, 1752; sett. in Windsor, Vt.; d. Sept. 27, 1814; Rev. soldier; m. Nov. 30, 1786, Elizabeth Sawin.



4. SAMUEL STOW⁴ SAVAGE (*Joseph,³ William,² John¹*) was born in Middletown, Conn., Mar. 1, 1743; soldier in French War, 1761; Capt. in Vt. troops during Revolution; settled early in Windsor, Vt., where he died July 12, 1813. He married Mary Cole, b. Feb. 1, 1745. Children, born in Windsor, Vt.:
- i. SAMUEL STOW,⁵ b. June 23, 1770.
 - ii. CYPRIAN, b. June 4, 1772.
 - iii. MARY, b. July 27, 1774; m. Nov. 1, 1795, Jabesh Hunter.
 - iv. LEMUEL, b. Nov. 19, 1776; was resident in W. a few years after 1797; probably the L. S. who m. Feb., 1800, Susannah, dau. Richard Wait of Windsor. Chn.: *Polly,⁶ John Wait, Susan, Catherine, Charles Lemuel.*
 - v. RUTH, b. Dec. 13, 1778.
 - vi. PRUDENCE, b. Jan. 25, 1781.
 - vii. SALLY, b. May 26, 1783.
 - viii. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 28, 1785.
5. SAMUEL STOW⁵ SAVAGE (*Samuel Stow,⁴ Joseph,³ William,² John¹*) was born in Windsor, Vt., June 23, 1770; came to W. in 1795; died Feb. 27, 1841. He married Anna Grandy, b. Oct. 30, 1772; d. Jan. 14, 1842. Children:
- i. SAMUEL STOW,⁶ b. Feb. 20, 1790, in Windsor, Vt.; rem. to Livingston Co., N. Y.; m. Zilpha Cleveland. Chn.: *Bernice,⁷ Sarepta, Sarah.*
 - ii. NANCY, b. Jan. 25, 1792; m. May 12, 1814, Suel Willys.
 - iii. son, b. Oct. 26, 1794; d. same day.
 - iv. SELAH HART, b. Apr. 11, 1796, in W.; d. Mar. 19, 1797.
 - v. MARSHALL, b. June 18, 1798; rem. to Strawtown, Ill.; d. Jan. 22, 1842; m. Sept. 8, 1824, Rebecca Stowell. Chn.: *Nancy Adeline,⁷ b. Jan. 1, 1826; Lemuel Cyprian, b. Dec. 2, 1828; Carlos.*
 - vi. SAREPTA A., b. June 22, 1801; m. May 2, 1819, Thomas Tinkham.
 - vii. SARAH E., b. May 31, 1805; m. Pleasant Williams of Noblesville, Ind.; d. Aug. 2, 1847.
 6. viii. MATTHEW C., b. Apr. 13, 1808.
 - ix. WELTHA R., b. May 17, 1812; m. Andrew H. Mills of Middlebury, Vt.; d. Mar. 14, 1869.
 - x. LEMUEL N., b. July 31, 1814; d. Jan. 6, 1861; m. Achsah Woods of Morrisville, Vt.
 - xi. ORPHA C., b. May 1, 1817; m. Oct. 21, 1835, Hiram Stowell.
6. MATTHEW C.⁶ SAVAGE (*Samuel Stow,⁵ Samuel Stow,⁴ Joseph,³ William,² John¹*) was born in W., Apr. 13, 1808; resided a few years in Middlebury, Vt., but ret'd. to W., and died there, Dec. 6, 1880. He married, May 6, 1832, Catherine E., dau. Joseph and Lucinda Duren of Burlington, Vt., b. Feb. 26, 1814; d. Apr. 16, 1890. Children:
- i. CHARLES C.,⁷ b. June 14, 1834; m. Oct. 10, 1865, Phebe M. Lindrum; died, 1906, at Sargent, Mo.



- ii. JOSEPH F., b. July 6, 1836; sett. in Polo, Ill.; m. Oct. 12, 1865, Mary E. Eaton. Chn.: *Fred A.*,⁸ *Frank E.*, *Clyde E.*, *Warren J.*, *Edith M.*, *Hattie A.*, *Minnie L.*, *George M.*, *Bertha E.*, *William H.*
- 7. iii. LUCIUS D., b. May 5, 1838.
- iv. EMMA L., b. Nov. 17, 1839; m. Aug. 6, 1864, George Davis of Randolph, Vt.
- 8. v. EDWARD M., b. Nov. 30, 1842.
- vi. MARY E., b. June 2, 1846; m. Feb. 27, 1868, John N. Richardson.
- vii. GEORGE M., b. Dec. 11, 1847; d. Sept. 11, 1877; m. Mary Cady.
- viii. WILLIAM A., b. Aug. 31, 1849; d. Sept. 6, 1850.
- ix. ALFRED, b. July 19, 1850; unm. in 1908.
- x. ALLAN M., b. July 19, 1851; m. Jan. 1, 1874, Salinda J. Henzie; sett. in Mexico.

7. LUCIUS D.⁷ SAVAGE (*Matthew C.*,⁸ *Samuel Stow*,⁵ *Samuel Stow*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *William*,² *John*¹) was born in W. May 5, 1838; Co. F. 2nd Vt. Vols., 1861-2; Rep., 1884-5; selectman, 1870-72, 1882-84; for some years held a position in Custom House at St. Albans, Vt., but ret'd. to W., and died there June 18, 1900.

He married, Feb. 8, 1859, Emily Annette, dau. Almon and Sarah (Dumas) Joslin, b. Dec. 22, 1842.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

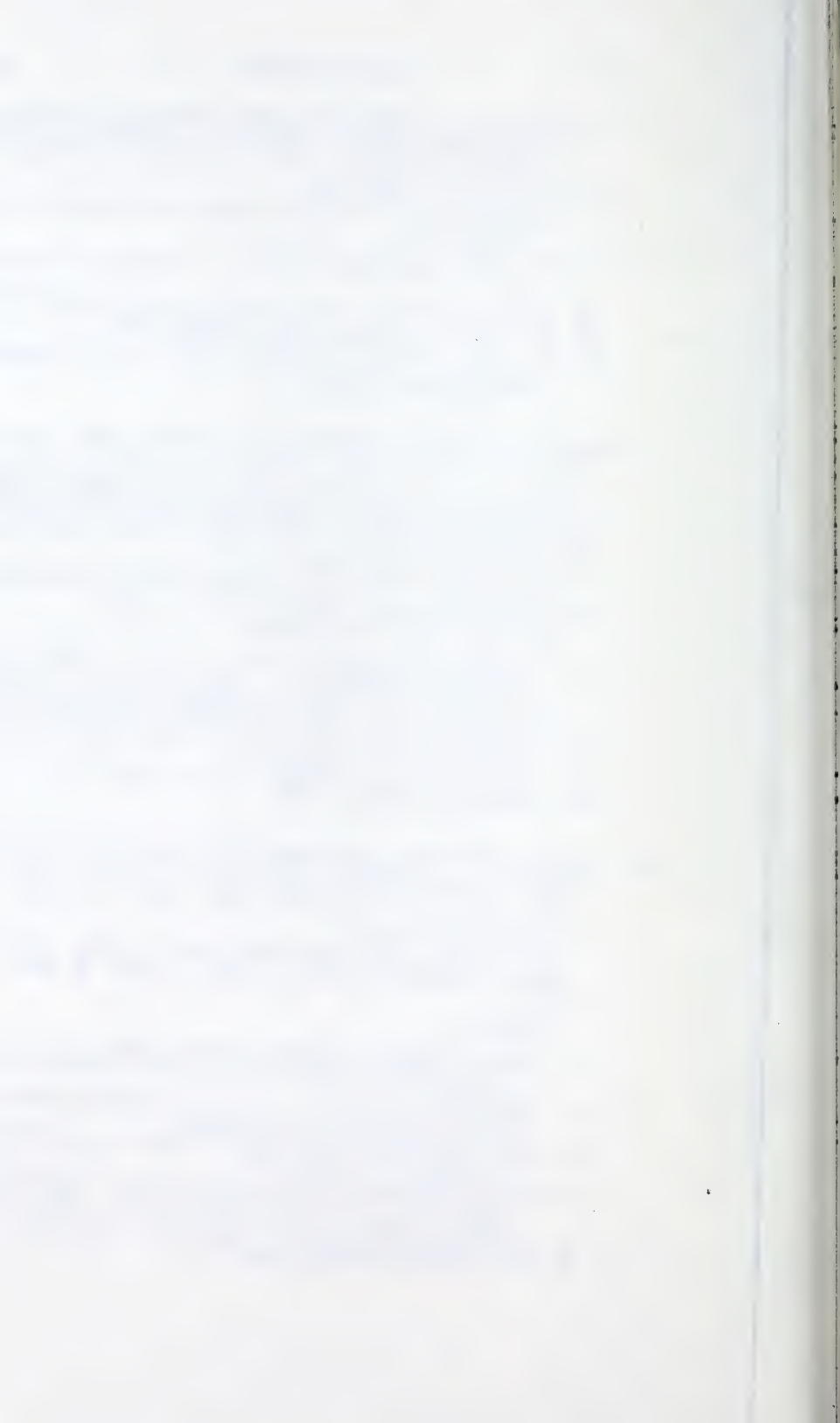
- i. CHARLES E.,⁸ b. Mar. 31, 1860; d. Oct. 12, 1898; m. Ella Dickey of Washington, Vt. Chn.: *Jessie D.*,⁹ b. Feb. 4, 1888; *Bernie L.*, b. Dec. 7, 1888; *Effie A.*, b. Nov. 14, 1891, d. Aug. 10, 1892; *Clara A.*, b. July 26, 1893, d. Mar. 22, 1895.
- ii. EULOVINE VIRGINIA, b. Feb. 21, 1865; m. Apr. 20, 1907, Almon Nye of Rochester, Vt.
- iii. KATE D., b. Mar. 31, 1866; d. Jan. 25, 1882.
- iv. BERTHA E., b. May 2, 1885.

8. EDWARD M.⁷ SAVAGE (*Matthew C.*,⁶ *Samuel Stow*,⁵ *Samuel Stow*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *William*,² *John*¹) was born in W., Nov. 30, 1842; priv. Co. E. 4th Vt. Vols., 1861-2; corporal 3rd Vt. Battery, 1863-5.

He married, Aug. 29, 1865, Clara E., dau. Lysander Foster of Rochester, Vt., b. Apr. 5, 1846; d. Sept. 27, 1902.

Children:

- i. EGBERT FOSTER,⁸ b. May 17, 1867; res. Proctor, Vt.; m. Feb. 25, 1891, Edna E. Boyce. Chn.: *Ned H.*,⁹ *Clara B.*, *Dorothy M.*, *Guy B.*
- ii. EDWARD LEE, b. Nov. 11, 1868; res. Bridgeport, Conn.; m. Apr. 13, 1893, Mary F. Butterfield.
- iii. EMMA LUCINDA, b. May 7, 1875; m. Apr. 13, 1893, Franklin L. Griffin of Waterbury, Vt.
- iv. LUCIUS MATTHEW, b. Apr. 17, 1878; m. Mar. 4, 1899, Elvira, dau. Orville M. and Clara (Giddings) Eaton. Chn.: *Harold Eaton*,⁹ b. Aug. 21, 1901; *Harriet Clara*, b. Sept. 29, 1902.
- v. CHARLES DUREN, b. Apr. 17, 1882.
- vi. GRACE ELIZA, b. Mar. 29, 1890.



SAWYER.

CHESTER SAWYER came from Middlebury, Vt., and lived in W. during the forties.

He married, May 24, 1825, Lucinda, dau. Moses and Lois Stewart, b. Feb. 22, 1809.

Children:

- i. RODMAN.
- ii. MOSES.
- iii. JULIANN.
- iv. MARIAN.
- v. LUCINDA.
- vi. EDMOND.

SCOTT.

JOHN SCOTT was a voter in 1810 and 1812. He died Apr. 15, 1813, *ae.* 33.

JOEL SCOTT was a resident of W. from 1818 to 1823.

SEAYER.

ROBERT¹ SEAYER came from London to Roxbury, Mass., in 1634, and died May 13, 1683, *ae.* 74.

He married, Dec. 10, 1634, Elizabeth Allard (or Ballard). She died June 6, 1657, and he m. again. He had seven children, of whom the eldest was Shubael² Seaver, born Jan. 31, 1640; blacksmith; married, Feb. 7, 1668-9, Hannah, dau. Nathaniel Wilson. He died Jan. 18, 1729-30, at Framingham, Mass., whither he had removed. Of his six children, the second was Joseph³ Seaver, born June 1, 1672; sett. in Framingham; died 1754; married, Dec. 10, 1701, at Sudbury, Mass., Mary Read. They had six children, of whom the third was Nathaniel⁴ Seaver, born Apr. 1, 1709; sett. in Sudbury, but removed successively to Framingham, Westminster, Mass., and Petersham, Mass., where he died, 1777. He married (1) Feb. 23, 1737-8, Rebecca, dau. Josiah and Sarah Willis of Sudbury; (2) July 17, 1754, Judith Treadway of Framingham. By his first wife he had eight children, of whom the third was Josiah Willis⁵ Seaver, born July 18, 1742.

1. JOSIAH WILLIS⁵ SEAYER (*Nathaniel*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Shubael*,² *Robert*¹), probably identical with Josiah Willis, son of Nathaniel⁴ and Rebecca (Willis) Seaver, was born in Framingham, Mass., July 18, 1742; he was in Shelburne, Mass., before 1772, when he was elected fence viewer; removed to Conway, Mass., about 1784, and to Heath, Mass., 1801. In 1810-11 he seems to have been in Edinburgh, Saratoga Co., N. Y., but went almost immediately to W., indeed he was taxed there in 1809; rem. after some years to Moretown, Vt.

He married Sarah, dau. Jonathan and Sarah (Tufts) Whitcomb, b. Feb. 10, 1748; d. Oct. 9, 1838.

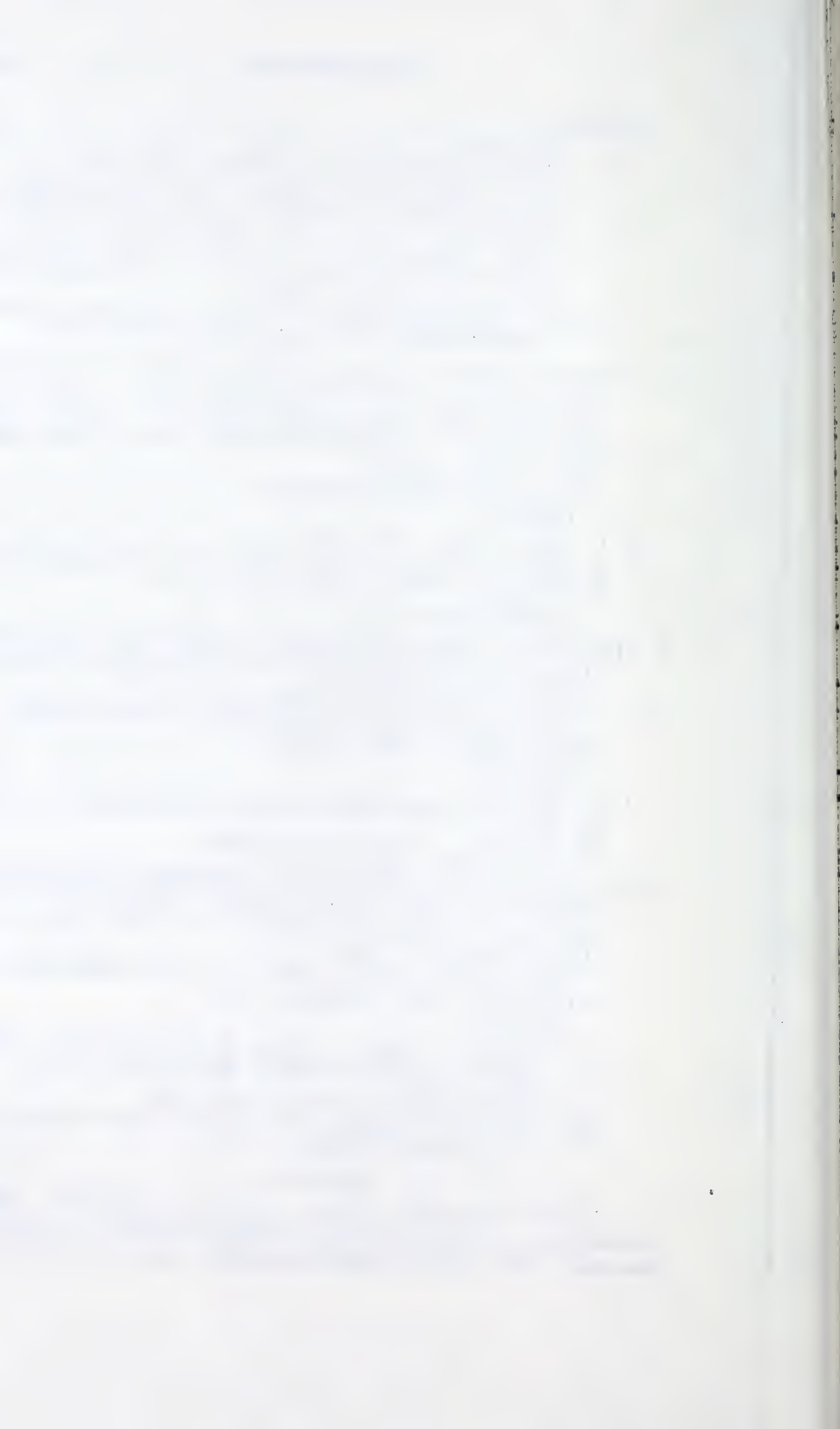


Children:

2. i. JONATHAN.⁶
- ii. PETER WHITCOMB, sett. in Moretown; m. Abigail——. Chn.: *Josiah Willis*,⁷ b. Dec. 9, 1800; *Rebecca*, b. Nov. 4, 1802; *Almon*, b. Jan. 3, 1804; d. Jan. 4, 1814; *Elijah*, b. Mar. 20, 1806; *Lewis*, b. Feb. 14, 1808; *Eunice*, b. May 25, 1810; *Betsy*, b. Jan. 25, 1812; *Dennis Kendall*, b. Jan. 20, 1815; *Clarissa Powers*, b. Aug. 28, 1817; *Christopher Columbus*, b. 1820; *Nancy*, m. (2)—— Templeton; (3) Oct. 30, 1870, Abram S. Adams.
- iii. SALLY (probably), who m. Dec., 1792, at Conway, Mass., Joseph Barnes of Worthington, Mass., and later of W.
2. JONATHAN⁶ SEAVER (*Josiah Willis*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Shubael*,² *Robert*¹) came from Conway, Mass., in 1795, but rem. after some years to Moretown, Vt.; marched for Plattsburgh in Waitsfield Company, Sept., 1814; died Apr. 4, 1854, ae. 84.
He married Abigail Freeman.
Children:
 3. i. JONATHAN S., b. abt. 1789.
 - ii. OLIVE, b. Aug. 19, 1790; m. Apr. 7, 1810, Isaac Tewksbury.
 - iii. MATILDA, b. Aug. 16, 1809; m. Jan. 1, 1832, Benjamin W. Phelps.
probably others.
3. JONATHAN S.⁷ SEAVER (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Josiah Willis*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Shubael*,² *Robert*¹) was born, probably, in Conway, Mass., abt. 1789; res. for many years in W.
He married Mary, dau. Zacheus and Grace Drew, b. July 4, 1812; d. Oct. 17, 1886.
Children:
 4. i. LEVI W.
 - ii. JOSIAH W., b. abt. 1848; m. Nov. 12, 1878, Hattie V. Adams.
 - iii. ABIGAIL.
 - iv. MARYETTE, m. 1871, Robert Hoffman.
4. LEVI W.⁸ SEAVER (*Jonathan S.*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *Josiah Willis*,⁵ *Nathaniel*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Shubael*,² *Robert*¹) was born in W., May 7, 1845; mill operator; private Co. B. 13th Vt. Vols., and Co. K. 96th N. Y. Vols.
He married, June 19, 1870, Kate, dau. Elias Hoffman of Duxbury, Vt., b. June 23, 1848.
Children:
 - i. FRANK J.,⁹ b. Sept. 11, 1874; m. Mary E. Eagan. Chn.: *Beatrice*,¹⁰ b. Mar. 26, 1899, d. May 3, 1899; *Marguerite*, b. Sept. 25, 1907.
 - ii. ABBIE E., b. Feb. 7, 1878; d. July 5, 1891.
 - iii. CLAYTON P., b. Mar. 6, 1883; d. Jan. 5, 1907; m. June 28, 1905, Lillian C. Sleeper.

SELLECK.

1. JAMES⁶ SELLECK (*James*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *John*,² *David*¹), son of James and Sarah (Weed) Selleck, was born in Norwalk, Conn., Jan. 2, 1764; his father was a proprietor of



Fayston, Vt., and his bro., David, was resident there from 1812 until his death in 1857.

He married (1) Nov. 17, 1791, Sally Gilbert, and settled, after 1812, in Fayston; (2) Jan. 8, 1818, Chloe, dau. Phineas and Dorcas Rider, b. Dec. 1, 1790.

Children:

- i. SARAH,⁷ b. Apr. 8, 1799; m. Peter Smith.
 - ii. GILBERT, m. July 4, 1824, Emily, dau. Daniel and Persis (Chandler) Wilder, b. Oct. 9, 1797; d. Feb., 1846. Ch.: *Charlotte*.⁸
 - iii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 28, 1803; m. Lewis Richards.
 2. iv. JAMES.⁷
2. JAMES⁷ SELLECK (*James*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *John*,² *David*¹) was born in Norwalk, Conn.; sett. in Fayston, Vt. He married, Jan. 22, 1836, Calista, dau. Joseph and Nancy Joslin, b. Feb. 13, 1810; d. Oct. 11, 1872.

Children:

- i. LUCELIA SOPHIA,⁸ b. Dec. 28, 1837; m. Mar. 30, 1866, E. H. Boyce.
- ii. HEZEKIAH, b. June 5, 1839; d. Mar. 13, 1841.
- iii. ALBERT HEZEKIAH, b. Sept. 1, 1841, at Morristown, Vt.; priv. Co. F. 2nd Vt. Vols., 1861-3; d. July 21, 1885, in Somerville, Mass.; m. Sept. 28, 1863, Celestia N., dau. Franklin and Maria (Joslin) Reed, b. Feb. 13, 1845. Ch.: *Claude E.*,⁹ b. Apr. 26, 1869, res. Omaha, Neb.
- iv. WILLIAM MCINTYRE, b. June 24, 1845; d. Sept. 10, 1855.
- v. SARAH HANNAH, b. Apr. 14, 1851; m. Sept. 24, 1874, George A. Joslin.

SHATTUCK.

L. SHATTUCK was a resident of W. in 1851, and had children:

- i. MARTHA M.
- ii. MARY S.
- iii. GEORGE W.
- iv. LUCY E.
- v. ELECTA A.
- vi. ROSINA.

SHAW.

LUCIUS SHAW was born in Putney, Vt.; sett. in W. about 1830, and occupied a farm on Dana Hill; died July 24, 1880, ae. 83.

He married Happalona, dau. John W. and Hannah (Cushing) Steele, b. Oct. 31, 1808; d. Apr. 22, 1861.

Children:

- i. ESTHER JANE, b. Apr. 10, 1829; d. Aug. 6, 1847.
- ii. LUCIUS STEARNS, d. Sept. 3, 1861, ae. 31, while serving in 2nd Kansas Vols.
- iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. Sept. 21, 1832; physician; Asst. Surgeon 5th Vt. Vols., and died in service, at Alexandria, Va., Sept. 7, 1862.
- iv. JOHN ORMOND, b. Nov. 15, 1838; d. Apr. 28, 1848.

OLIVER SHAW was born abt. 1809; came to W. from Maine, about 1850.

Married (1) Ellen ———, who died Feb. 9, 1879, ae. 73; (2) Nov. 28, 1880, Mrs. Louise Elliot, dau. Samuel Reynolds.



SHEA.

DENNIS SHEA was born in Ireland, Feb. 27, 1833; came to America about 1857, and settled about 1865 on the old Amasa Skinner farm in W. He died June 20, 1908.

He married Hannah O'Connor.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. JENNIE, b. 1866; m. William H. Goodwin of Moretown.
- ii. RICHARD D., b. May 20, 1868.
- iii. MARY A., b. Apr. 16, 1870.
- iv. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Aug. 12, 1872; m. May 12, 1895, Celia H. Freeman.
- v. ALEXANDER, b. May 1, 1874.
- vi. DENNIS, b. Oct. 15, 1877.

SHEPHERD.

1. SOLOMON¹ SHEPHERD married, Aug. 4, 1684, in Amesbury, Mass., Sarah, widow of Joseph French and dau. of Roger and Sarah Eastman, b. Sept. 25, 1655; he was a freeman, 1690, and his will was probated Aug. 2, 1731.

Children:

- i. SARAH,² b. June 25, 1686; m. William Long.
- ii. BETHIA, b. Mar. 13, 1687-8; m. Jan. 7, 1713-14, Joseph Kimball.
- iii. SOLOMON, b. Apr. 18, 1691.
2. iv. ISRAEL, b. Mar. 7, 1693-4.
- v. JEREMIAH, b. Aug. 10, 1698.

2. ISRAEL² SHEPHERD (*Solomon*¹) was born in Salisbury, Mass., Mar. 7, 1693-4, and died Apr. 23, 1742.

He married, Aug. 27, 1724, Sarah, dau. John and Hannah (Gould) Kimball, b. Nov. 5, 1700.

Children, born in Amesbury, Mass.:

3. i. DANIEL,³ b. Feb. 22, 1725.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 3, 1727.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 16, 1729-30.

3. DANIEL³ SHEPHERD (*Israel*² *Solomon*¹) was born in Amesbury, Mass., Feb. 22, 1725; sett. in South Hampton, N. H.; soldier in Crown Point Expedition, 1756; carpenter; rem. bef. 1759 to Boscawen, N. H.

He married (1) (int., Dec. 8, 1749) Mary Challis; (2) Feb. 9, 1775, Mrs. Elizabeth (Barnard) Ashe.

Children:

- i. THOMAS CHALLIS, b. Sept. 14, 1750.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 19, 1752.
- iii. ISRAEL, b. Nov. 30, 1753-4.
- iv. JUDITH, b. Dec. 4, 1755.
- v. DANIEL, b. Oct. 1, 1757.
- vi. ELISHA, b. Dec. 4, 1759, in Boscawen, N. H.
4. vii. PHILIP, b. Apr. 1, 1761.
- viii. CHARLES, b. May 11, 1768, in Canterbury, N. H.
- ix. MIRIAM, b. Feb. 18, 1773.
- x. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 8, 1776.
- xi. SARAH, b. Aug. 8, 1777-8.



4. PHILIP⁴ SHEPHERD (*Daniel*,³ *Israel*,² *Solomon*¹) was born in Boscawen, N. H., Apr. 1, 1761; sett. in T. hetford, Vt., about 1808, but rem. later to Fayston, Vt.; soldier, 1812.

Married Dolly Ashe.

Children:

- i. PHILIP,⁵ d. unm.
 5. ii. DANIEL, b. Jan. 3, 1788.
 - iii. LOVELL, d. unm.
 - iv. JOSEPH, d. in Fayston, Dec. 13, 1840; m. Lucinda, dau. Bethuel Miller of Fayston. Chn.: *Belinda*,⁶ *Judson* of Omaha, Neb.
 - v. a daughter.
5. DANIEL⁵ SHEPHERD (*Philip*,⁴ *Daniel*,³ *Israel*,² *Solomon*¹) was born in Boscawen, N. H., Jan. 3, 1788; sett. in W., 1821, and died there Sept. 19, 1866.
- He married (1) Dorothy Godfrey; (2) July 4, 1831, Charlotte, dau. Hezekiah Ward of Duxbury, Vt., who d. Apr. 10, 1854, ae. 42; (3) Mrs. Lucy (Grandy) Stockwell.
- Children:
- i. ARDELIA,⁶ b. Jan. 12, 1819; m. Feb. 2, 1840, Samuel E. Hadley.
 - ii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 21, 1820; m. William Harris of Lowell, Mass.
 - iii. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 22, 1822; sett. in Ripon, Wis.; m. Feb. 17, 1852, Lydia M., dau. Hosea and Harriet (Bixby) Newcomb, b. June 30, 1833. Chn.: *Alton M.*,⁷ *Lizzie L.*, *Minnie B.*, *Nellie B.*
 - iv. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 9, 1824; m. George Ripley of Montpelier, Vt.
 - v. ORAMEL, b. Sept. 29, 1826; d. 1898; m. Hannah Rogers; res. Lowell, Mass.
 - vi. LOVINA RICHARDSON, b. May 20, 1832; m. (1) William McCoy; (2) May 1, 1864, Solomon Smith of Brookfield, Vt.
 - vii. DANIEL PERRY, b. June 15, 1834; Co. H. 6th Vt. Vols., 1861-5; rem. to Seaside, Oregon; d. June, 1908; m. Nancy ———. Chn.: *Gertrude*,⁷ b. July 18, 1866, and 5 others.
 - viii. SEMIRA ROSINA, b. Apr. 6, 1836; m. Apr. 22, 1861, Alonzo Cogswell.
 - ix. ALMIRA MEDORA, b. June 9, 1838; m. Sept. 10, 1861, Ephraim Fuller.
 - x. DENCY MELISSA, b. Dec. 7, 1840; m. Dec. 31, 1861, Hiland G. Campbell.
 - xi. MASON CHELIS, b. May 28, 1843; d. June 1, 1800; Co. H. 6th Vt. Vols., 1861-5; m. July 4, 1872, Hattie Flint.
 - xii. HULSA WALBRIDGE, b. June 29, 1846; d. Sept. 25, 1854.
 - xiii. MYRON JOSEPH, b. May 22, 1849; d. Sept. 17, 1854.
 - xiv. EMMA ANN, b. June 6, 1852; m. Jan. 1, 1875, O. D. Scribner of Montpelier, Vt.

SHERMAN.

REV. JOHN¹ SHERMAN, third minister of Watertown, Mass., was born in Dedham, Eng., Dec. 26, 1613; A. B., Trinity Coll., Cambridge, 1629; came to America in 1635, and went to Watertown; removed soon to New Haven Colony, but returned soon, and died Aug. 8, 1685.



He married (1) Abigail ———; (2) Mary Launce. Of his fourteen children whose names we have, the fifth was Rev. James² Sherman, clergyman and physician, second minister of Sudbury, Mass., where he began to preach in 1677, but was deposed July, 1705; removed with wife, Mary (Walker), to Elizabethtown, N. J.

1. JOHN³ SHERMAN (*Rev. James,² Rev. John¹*), son of Rev. James and Mary (Walker) Sherman, was born in Sudbury, Mass., Nov. 20, 1683; rem. to Springfield, Mass., where he became a physician; early settler of Brimfield, Mass., where he was clerk of proprietors and town clerk, 1732-1761.

He married, Nov. 9, 1703, Abigail (Wood) Stone, who d. Mar. 9, 1772.

Children:

- i. BEZALEEL,⁴ b. Mar. 31, 1704; m. Feb. 4, 1732, Abigail Graves.
2. ii. BERIAH, b. Sept. 15, 1705.
- iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 3, 1708; d. Aug. 20, 1735.
- iv. DANIEL, b. June 28, 1711; d. Jan. 9, 1741.
- v. MARY, b. July 24, 1713; m. July 13, 1732, Adonijah Russell.
- vi. JAMES, b. Aug. 12, 1716; m. July 18, 1749, Mrs. Mary Stebbins.
- vii. PHINEAS, b. Nov. 10, 1719; m. Dec. 12, 1738, Elizabeth Morgan.
- viii. THOMAS, b. Sept. 6, 1722; d. Nov. 22, 1803; m. Sept. 12, 1751, Anna Blodgett.

2. BERIAH⁴ SHERMAN (*John,³ Rev. James,² Rev. John¹*) was born Sept. 15, 1705; settled in Brimfield, Mass., where he died Apr. 1, 1792.

He married Mary, dau. John Crooks of Mendon, Mass., who died July 23, 1786.

Children, born in Brimfield, Mass.:

3. i. THOMAS,⁵ b. Aug. 10, 1745.
4. ii. BERIAH, b. Oct. 7, 1747 or 1748.
- iii. JEREMIAH, b. June 12, 1751; m. Nov. 28, 1782, Eunice Lumbard.
- iv. SARAH, b. Oct. 22, 1753; d. Sept. 19, 1757.
- v. TIMOTHY, b. Apr. 30, 1756; m. Sarah ———.
- vi. PELATIAH, b. Nov. 27, 1761; d. Mar. 11, 1777.

3. THOMAS⁵ SHERMAN (*Beriah,⁴ John,³ Rev. James,² Rev. John¹*) was born in Brimfield, Mass., Aug. 10, 1745; Revolutionary soldier; was in W. by 1791, but no record of him is found there after 1798. Members of the family say he rem. to N. Y., and the History of Brimfield says he died Nov. 22, 1803.

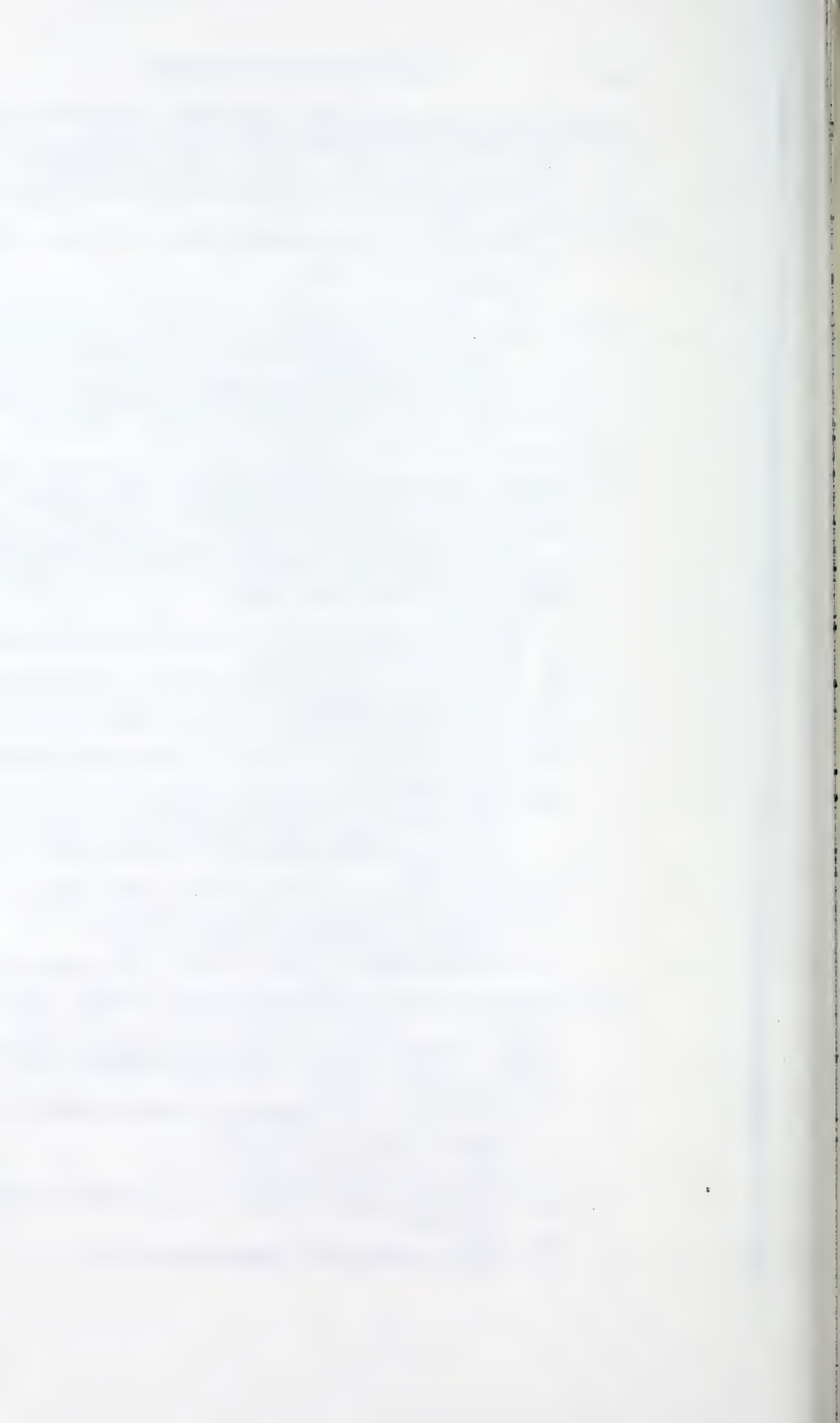
He married, Mar. 7, 1771, Zerviah Lumbard.

Children, born in Brimfield, Mass.:

- i. DANIEL,⁶ b. Aug. 10, 1771; m. Jan. 21, 1791, Sally Dimmick; was in W., 1797.
- ii. MARY, b. Sept. 23, 1772.
- iii. THOMAS BURCH, b. Dec. 23, 1774; was in W., 1797.



4. **BERIAH⁵ SHERMAN** (*Beriah,⁴ John,³ Rev. James,² Rev. John¹*) was born in Brimfield, Mass., Oct. 7, 1747 or 1748; Revolutionary soldier; farmer, tanner, cordwainer; rem. to Windsor, Vt., abt. 1790, and was in W., by 1791; died Sept., 1832.
He married, 1777, Elizabeth Brown of Boston, who d. Aug. 18, 1807, ae. 49.
Children:
5. i. **WILLIAM,⁸** b. Dec., 1780.
 - ii. **PELATIAH,** b. abt. 1778; m. July 26, 1815, Annah, dau. Ezra and Betsey (Chandler) Wait, b. 1789; removed, soon after marriage, to Moriah, N. Y. Chn.: *Jane,⁷* b. Nov. 15, 1815; *Jeanette, Juliette, Juwilla, Judson, John, James, Jarvis.*
 - iii. **ARAD,** (voter in 1812); died Jan. 3, 1853, ae. 68; married late in life, Lois Ashcroft of Nfd., Vt. No issue.
 - iv. **BETSEY,** d. unm., Jan. 31, 1853, ae. 74.
5. **WILLIAM⁶ SHERMAN** (*Beriah,⁵ Beriah,⁴ John,³ Rev. James,² Rev. John¹*) was born in Brimfield, Mass., Dec., 1780; lived for many years in Fayston, Vt.; died Mar. 17, 1832.
He married, Mar. 14, 1804, Lucy, dau. Daniel W. and Elizabeth (Barnard) Wilder, b. Mar. 27, 1785; d. at Ravenswood, Ill., Aug., 1885.
Children:
- i. **PLUMEA,⁷** b. Aug. 30, 1804; m. Dec. 14, 1822, Eli Bruce.
 6. ii. **LANGDON,** b. Oct. 16, 1806.
 - iii. **ELIZABETH,** b. July 30, 1808; m. Dec. 9, 1827, Bradstreet Gilman of Winooski, Vt.
 - iv. **DANIEL WILDER,** b. Nov. 26, 1809; d. Apr. 27, 1811.
 7. v. **DANIEL BERIAH,** b. Oct. 4, 1811.
 - vi. **LUCY ANN,** b. July 13, 1813; m. 1843, John Wheelock of Hinesburg, Vt.
 - vii. **WILLIAM WILDER,** b. Mar. 19, 1815; m. (1) Nov. 6, 1842, at Bennington, Vt., Iris Rosetta Winslow; (2) Jan. 27, 1903, Elsin M. Wilson; sett. in Lowell, Mass., 1846, but rem. abt. 1904, to Bennington, Vt., where he died Jan. 20, 1908. No issue.
 - viii. **LUCELIA SERENA,** b. May 3, 1821; d. Aug., 1823.
 - ix. **ROSAMOND SAMANTHA,** b. Apr. 24, 1824; m. Dec. 4, 1845, Hosea T. Humphrey; sett. in Pipestone, Minn. Chn.: *Jerome,⁸ Leslie; Emma,* d. Mar. 1, 1904.
 - x. **CHARIAN AMELIA,** b. Mar. 12, 1829; d. unm., Apr. 17, 1900.
6. **LANGDON⁷ SHERMAN** (*William,⁶ Beriah,⁵ Beriah,⁴ John,³ Rev. James,² Rev. John¹*) was born Oct. 16, 1806; after many years' residence in W., on the farm settled by his grandfather, he rem. in turn to Barre and Thetford, Vt., where he died Feb. 5, 1864.
He married, 1834, Pamela P. Smith of Bath, N. H.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. **MARY ANN,⁸** b. June 15, 1835.
 - ii. **LUCY JANE,** b. Nov. 30, 1836.
 - iii. **WILLIAM EVERETT,** b. Sept. 2, 1838; d. while a student at Dart. Coll.
 - iv. **CELIA.**
 - v. **EMMA,** m. Wilton M. Lindsey of Warren, Pa.



7. DANIEL BERIAH⁷ SHERMAN (*William*,⁶ *Beriah*,⁵ *Beriah*,⁴ *John*,³ *Rev. James*,² *Rev. John*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., Oct. 4, 1811; lived at various times in Fayston, Middlesex, Barre and Brookfield, Vt., where he died.

He married Malvina Amanda Murray.

Children:

- i. ADELIA INEZ,⁸ b. July 4, 1842, in Fayston.
- ii. SARAH E., b. Apr. 28, 1845.
- iii. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 19, 1847.
- iv. WILLIAM SHERIDAN, b. Feb. 17, 1850.
- v. EDWARD E.

AVERY SHERMAN came from Waterbury where he had a family, and died in W., Dec. 23, 1873, ae. 90.

His wife, Mary B., d. Dec. 28, 1873, ae. 82.

SILSBY.

ASAPH SILSBY was in W. around 1830; res. in various Vermont towns and finally rem. to Soldier Valley, Ia.

He married (1) Betsey C., who d. in W., Sept. 10, 1829, ae. 27; (2) Feb. 28, 1830, Olive, dau. John W. and Hannah (Cushing) Steele, b. Oct. 18, 1804; d. Oct., 1883.

Children by second wife:

- i. ITHIEL.
- ii. BETSEY.
- iii. JANE.
- iv. MILTON.
- v. JOHN.

SKINNER.

1. JOHN¹ SKINNER came in Rev. Mr. Hooker's party to Hartford, Conn., where he was a proprietor; died 1650.

He married Mary, dau. Joseph Loomis of Windsor, Conn., who m. (2) Nov. 13, 1654, Owen Tudor, and d. Aug. 19, 1680.

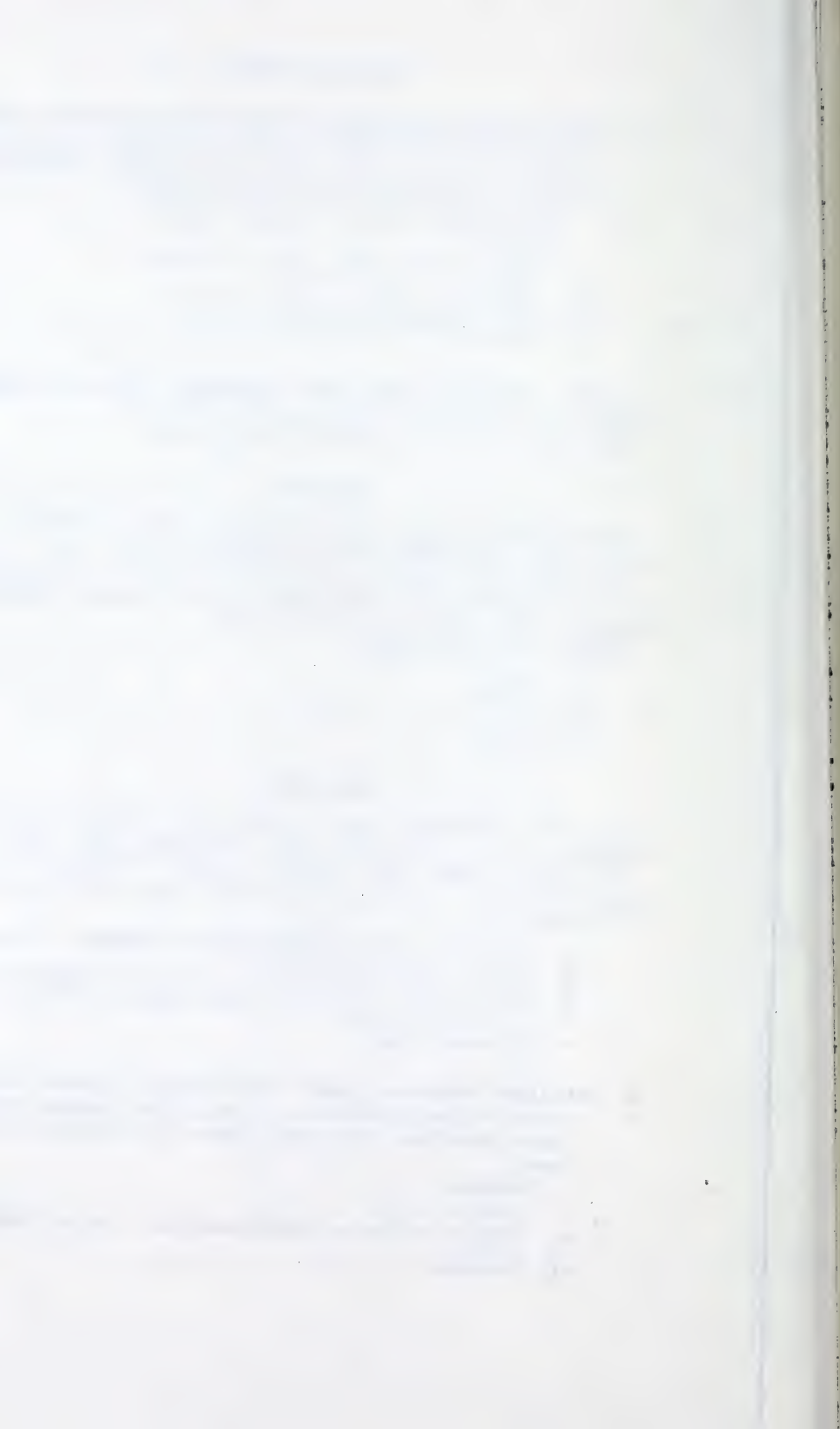
Children:

- i. MARY,² b. 1637-8; m. Robert Reeve of Hartford, Conn.
- ii. ANN, b. 1639; m. John Colt.
- iii. JOHN, b. 1641; d. Sept. 15, 1690; m. Mary, dau. Joseph Easton.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 1643; m. Apr. 5, 1666, Mary, dau. William Filley of Windsor, Conn.
2. v. RICHARD, b. 1646.

2. RICHARD² SKINNER (*John*¹) was born in Hartford, Conn., 1646; in the distribution of his father's estate he was given more than the other children "on account of weakness."

Children:

3. i. JOHN,³ b. 1675.
- ii. RICHARD, m. Nov. 24, 1708, Hannah Pratt; sett. in Colchester, Conn.
- iii. EBENEZER.



3. JOHN³ SKINNER (*Richard*,² *John*¹) was born in Hartford, Conn., 1675; sett. in Colchester, Conn.; deacon; died Aug. 27, 1740.

He married Sarah ———.

Children, born in Colchester, Conn.:

- i. SARAH,⁴ b. July 17, 1697; m. Aug. 7, 1721, Nathaniel Loomis.
- ii. ANN, b. Oct. 1, 1700; m. Oct. 29, 1721, Seth Dean.
- iii. JOHN, b. Aug. 30, 1703; m. Esther ———.
- iv. DANIEL, b. Aug. 30, 1703; m. Elizabeth Hitchcock.
- v. JOANNA, b. Jan. 27, 1707; m. Feb. 28, 1728-9, Caleb Loomis.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 7, 1710; m. (1) Nov., 1733, Elizabeth Williams, who d. Apr. 22, 1754; (2) Apr., 1756, Mary Bliss.
4. vii. AARON, b. June 14, 1713.

4. AARON⁴ SKINNER (*John*³, *Richard*,² *John*¹) was born in Colchester, Conn., June 14, 1713; deacon; died in Colchester., Nov. 17, 1766.

He married, Aug. 4, 1737, Eunice, dau. Michael Taintor,

b. Apr. 13, 1717.

Children, born in Colchester, Conn.:

- i. EUNICE,⁵ b. July 22, 1738; m. June 9, 1763, William Matson.
- ii. AARON, b. July 12, 1740; sett. in Shelburne, Mass., where he was a leader, member Committee of Correspondence, and held many town offices; died Aug. 6, 1826; married Apr. 12, 1764, Mehitable Worthington, who d. Aug. 16, 1816, ae. 74. Chn.: Aaron,⁶ b. Jan. 13, 1765; *Mehitable*, b. Sept. 13, 1767; *Asa*, b. May 8, 1769; *Eunice*, b. Feb. 23, 1771; *Appleton*, b. Jan. 5, 1773; *Justin*; *Elias*, bapt. Mar. 24, 1776.
- iii. daughter, b. Dec., 1742; d. young.
- iv. DAVID, b. Dec. 22, 1743; m. (1) Dec. 8, 1766, Sarah Lord; (2) Feb. 28, 1771, Jerusha Lord.
- v. MARY, b. Feb. 4, 1745-6.
- vi. CHARLES, b. Jan. 3, 1748-9.
5. *vii. JARED, b. Nov. 18, 1751.
- viii. LYDIA, b. Aug. 5, 1754; m. Jan. 1, 1778, Maj. Benjamin Nash.
- ix. LOVINA, b. Mar. 7, 1757.
6. x. ELI, b. July 30, 1760.
7. xi. AMASA, b. Mar. 16, 1762.

5. JARED⁵ SKINNER (*Aaron*,⁴ *John*,³ *Richard*,² *John*¹) was born in Colchester, Conn., Nov. 18, 1751; went early to Shelburne, Mass., where he held numerous town offices; Revolutionary soldier; came to W., 1795; charter member of church, 1796; treas. 1798, 1803; selectman, 1797, 1799, 1800; died Feb. 25, 1838.

He married, Nov. 19, 1779, at Shelburne, Abigail Nims, who d. Mar. 11, 1831, ae. 73.

Children, born in Shelburne, Mass.:

- i. CLARISSA,⁶ b. Aug. 26, 1780; d. Mar. 13, 1786.
- ii. LOVINA, b. Jan. 31, 1783; m. Sept. 10, 1801, Levi Wilder.
- iii. CLARISSA, b. Feb. 27, 1786; m. Sept. 23, 1815, Levi Wilder.
8. iv. ORSON, b. Oct. 29, 1787.



6. ELI⁵ SKINNER (Aaron,⁴ John,³ Richard,² John¹) was born in Colchester, Conn., July 30, 1760; went early to Shelburne, Mass.; Revolutionary soldier; came to W. as early as 1794; treasurer, 1804-5; rem. abt. 1835 to Gouverneur, N. Y.

He married (1) Sept. 4, 1783, at Shelburne, Lucinda Nims, who d. June 25, 1807, ae. 44; (2) Eleanor ———. Children:

- i. CHARLES,⁶ b. July 7, 1784; m. July 25, 1814, Lois, dau. Ezra Wait; went abt. 1819, to Antwerp, N. Y., thence to Lagrange, O., and thence to Thornapple, Mich., where he d. Oct. 13, 1862. His wife d. July 11, 1871. Chn.: Thomas Lathrop,⁷ Charles S., Eunice, Ezra W., William M., Mary.
9. ii. DANIEL, b. Mar. 2, 1786, in Conway, Mass.
- iii. LIXA, b. June 6, 1788, in Shelburne; d. June 19, 1806.
- iv. JOEL, b. June 26, 1790; m. Mar. 17, 1818, Abigail Turner; rem. abt. 1845, to Kishwaukee, McHenry Co., Ill. Chn.: Eli Nims,⁷ b. Dec. 15, 1818; Laban Turner, b. May 22, 1821; Mary Lucinda, b. Apr. 2, 1824; Joel Harvey, b. Mar. 8, 1827.
- v. CHARITY, b. July 19, 1792; m. Apr. 20, 1813, Lathrop Richardson.
- vi. LYDIA, b. June 2, 1795, in Waitsfield.
- vii. LUCINDA, b. Aug. 5, 1797; m. Dec. 1, 1825, William Diggins.
- viii. EUNICE, b. Jan. 2, 1800; m. Andrew Roulston.
- ix. DAVID, b. Sept. 30, 1804.
- x. OLIVER LOVEJOY, b. Sept. 12, 1809; m. June 10, 1832, Almira Stone, and rem. soon after to Utica, Wis.

7. AMASA⁵ SKINNER (Aaron,⁴ John,³ Richard,² John¹) was born in Colchester, Conn., Mar. 16, 1762; Revolutionary soldier; came to W. about 1798, from Shelburne, Mass., where he had settled as a boy with his older brothers; in early deeds is called "clothier" but in W. was a farmer; Rep., 1808-10, 1812-13, 1815; selectman, 1809; died Jan. 15, 1833.

He married, Mar. 13, 1788, Salome, dau. Gideon and Temperance (Chapman) Bushnell, who d. Oct. 8, 1850, in Illinois, where she went with her son-in-law, Dr. Frederick T. Minor, in 1833.

Children:

- i. HORACE,⁶ b. Oct. 11, 1789; d. Feb. 29, 1816, in New Haven, Conn.
- ii. POLLY, m. Feb. 22, 1815, Andrew B. Minor.
- iii. TEMPERANCE, m. Feb. 7, 1820, Moses Chase, Jr.
- iv. AMASA, bapt., 1802; m. Dec. 23, 1819, Hannah J. Piper; went to Antwerp, N. Y., 183—. Ch.: Harriet Lovina,⁷ bapt. June 7, 1822.
- v. MIRANDA, m. Sept. 20, 1821, Frederick T. Minor.
- vi. WILLIAM, bapt. 1802; sett. in Coldwater, Mich.
- vii. SALOME, b. June 27, 1802.
- viii. GINNETHON, b. Nov. 26, 1803; m. Aug. 18, 1833, Betsey, dau. William and Rebecca (Perry) Joslin. She m. (2) 1838 Horace S. Jones.
- ix. JERUSHA, bapt. Mar. 3, 1806; was in Lowell, Mass., 1831.
- x. ELIXA, bapt. July 9, 1807; m. Enos Wilder Minor.



8. ORSON⁶ SKINNER (*Jared*,⁵ *Aaron*,⁴ *John*,³ *Richard*,² *John*¹) was born in Shelburne, Mass., Oct. 29, 1787; came to W. with his father; Asst. Judge Co. Court, 1840; selectman, 1821, 1825, 1828, 1832, 1838; Colonel in Vermont Militia; marched for Plattsburgh, Sept. 11, 1814; died Feb. 20, 1867.

He married (1) Apr. 3, 1814, Dorothy, dau. Joseph and Dorothy (Osgood) Joslin, b. May 10, 1787; d. Apr. 1, 1849; (2) Aug. 20, 1849, Mrs. Content (Erskine) Taylor.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. MELISSA ANGELINE,⁷ b. Nov. 4, 1815; d. Nov. 13, 1816.
- ii. ORVIS JOSLIN, b. Sept. 3, 1817; physician; sett. in Yates Centre, Kan.; colonel in Civil War; d. Feb. 2, 1893; m. Mrs. Sarah P. (Miner) Clark.
- iii. CHARLES DENISON, b. May 28, 1819; d. at Junction, O., Jan. 24, 1848, unm.
- iv. JULIA EMILY, b. June 10, 1821; d. Apr. 19, 1901.
- v. MELISSA JANE, b. July 4, 1823; m. (1) Sept., 1857, Lucius Parker; (2) 1875, Rev. N. Cobb.
- vi. CELIA MARIA, b. July 10, 1826; m. (1) Nov. 26, 1848, Lewis E. Taylor; (2) Apr. 27, 1852, Solon F. Davis.

9. DANIEL⁶ SKINNER (*Eli*,⁵ *Aaron*,⁴ *John*,³ *Richard*,² *John*¹) was born in Conway, Mass., Mar. 2, 1786; came to W. as a child and died there Mar. 9, 1877.

He married (1) Jan. 23, 1814, Minerva, dau. Joseph and Dorothy (Osgood) Joslin, b. Jan. 13, 1793; d. Aug. 15, 1817; (2) Marcia, dau. Paul and Belinda (Childs) Davidson, b. Apr. 9, 1793; d. Aug. 19, 1863.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LUCIUS,⁷ b. Nov. 28, 1814; d. Mar. 26, 1815.
- ii. LUCIUS, b. Dec. 29, 1815; sett. in Elk Grove, Ill.; m. Sept. 4, 1839, Juliet Amelia, dau. Andrew B. and Polly Minor.
10. iii. CYRUS, b. Mar. 13, 1816.
- iv. DANIEL, b. July 19, 1820; d. in Marengo, Ill., Jan., 1846; m. Oct., 1845, Orpha Cornelia, dau. Jedediah and Abigail (Taylor) Bushnell, who d. abt. 1867. Ch.: *Daniel*,⁸ who d. unm. in 1867.
- v. MARCIA MINERVA, b. Nov. 16, 1821; m. Sept. 20, 1847, Joseph Kimball.
- vi. SILOAM, b. Apr. 8, 1823; d. Oct. 14, 1866, unm.
- vii. WILLIAM JOSLIN, b. Oct. 17, 1825; sett. in Wisconsin; m. Jan. 4, 1853, Lucy Aurora, dau. Salmon and Lucy (Joslin) Rice. Chn.: *Myra E.*,⁸ b. Nov. 24, 1855; *Cyren*, b. Apr. 27, 1857; *Cyrus*, b. Apr. 27, 1857; *Walter William*, b. June 30, 1862.
11. viii. HENRY ORLANDO, b. July 17, 1827.
- ix. HIRAM C., b. June 5, 1829; d. at Sharon, Mass., Feb. 28, 1877, unm.
- x. HARRIET LUCINDA, b. Feb. 9, 1834; m. Jan. 18, 1857, Levi S. Taylor.
- xi. JULIET, b. Apr. 12, 1837; d. June 7, 1859.

10. CYRUS⁷ SKINNER (*Daniel*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Aaron*,⁴ *John*,³ *Richard*,² *John*¹) was born in W., Mar. 13, 1816; town clerk, 1848-1855; treasurer, 1854-5; merchant; died June 17, 1855.

He married,* Mar. 15, 1843, Emily A., dau. Wells and Polly (Newcomb) Hitchcock, b. Feb. 22, 1816. She m. (2) Nov., 1866, Calvin Fullerton.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HENRY HITCHCOCK,⁸ b. Jan. 13, 1845; sett. in Santa Cruz, Cal.; d. Oct. 26, 1887; m. Sarah D. Parcher. Chn.: *Cora Emily*,⁹ b. Sept. 29, 1871; *Caroline George*, b. May 25, 1877.
 - ii. LUCIUS, b. Sept. 19, 1846; d. Sept. 16, 1849.
11. HENRY ORLANDO⁷ SKINNER (*Daniel*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Aaron*,⁴ *John*,³ *Richard*,² *John*¹) was born in W., July 16, 1827; died Apr. 7, 1879; owned the old Dr. Wm. Joslin farm upon which his son has succeeded him.

He married Sept. 23, 1857, Mary E., dau. Harry and Lydia (Dow) Hawley, b. Aug. 24, 1835.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LUCIUS H.,⁸ b. Aug. 3, 1858; d. Jan. 22, 1867.
 - ii. CARLOS L., b. Apr. 17, 1861; d. Feb. 14, 1863.
12. iii. DANIEL H., b. Sept. 1, 1866.
- iv. ANGELINE M., b. May 16, 1870; m. Aug. 14, 1901, William L. Ellis of Natick, Mass.
12. DANIEL H.⁸ SKINNER (*Henry Orlando*,⁷ *Daniel*,⁶ *Eli*,⁵ *Aaron*,⁴ *John*,³ *Richard*,² *John*¹) was born in W., Sept. 1, 1866.

He married, June 5, 1889, Ella L., dau. Wesley Green and Alma (Parker) McAllister, b. Jan. 4, 1868.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LUTIE,⁹ b. Mar., 1890.
- ii. LYDIA LAVONE, b. Feb. 2, 1892.
- iii. ESTHER, b. June 27, 1894.

SLOAN.

JOHN SLOAN was born in Ireland.

He married Sarah, dau. of John and Margaret Long.

Children:

- i. CARRIE M., m. Nov. 9, 1868, Joseph F. Heustis of Brattleboro, Vt.
- ii. JAMES A., m. Dec. 24, 1877, Millie A. Foster.
- iii. MARGARET.
- iv. MARY.
- v. RACHEL.
- vi. LUCINDA.
- vii. JOHN FRANKLIN, b. June 18, 1859.

SMALLEY.

NATHAN B. SMALLEY, son of Isaac and Charlotte Smalley, was born in Duxbury, Vt., Mar. 10, 1813, and came as a young man to W. where he died, Nov. 20, 1892.

He married, Apr. 10, 1845, Julia Emily, dau. Jason and Betsey (Ingraham) Carpenter, b. Apr. 16, 1807; d. July 28, 1891.

Child, born in Waitsfield:

- i. MARTHA, bapt. Mar. 5, 1854; d. Apr. 27, 1898; m. Aug. 5, 1870, Stebbins Ashley.



SMITH.

1. SAMUEL¹ SMITH (Lieut.) came from Ipswich, Eng., in the ship *Elizabeth*, in 1634; sett. in Weathersfield, Conn., and rem. to Hadley, Mass., 1659, where he was a leading man, and in charge of military affairs until his son Philip succeeded him in 1678; Rep. 8 times, 1661-73; died about 1680, ae. abt. 78.

He married in England, Elizabeth ———, who died Mar. 16, 1686, ae. 84.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,² b. abt. 1625; m. Rebecca, dau. Rev. Henry Smith, and rem. to Virginia.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1627; m. (1) abt. 1646, Nathan Foote; (2) William Gull.
 - iii. MARY, b. abt. 1631; m. John Graves.
 2. iv. PHILIP, b. abt. 1633.
 - v. CHILEAB, b. abt. 1635; d. Mar. 17, 1731; m. Oct. 2, 1661, Hannah Hitchcock.
 - vi. JOHN, killed at attack on Hatfield, May 30, 1676; m. Nov. 12, 1663, Mary Partridge.
2. PHILIP² SMITH (*Samuel*¹) was born in Eng. abt. 1633; sett. in Hadley, Mass.; Rep. 6 times, 1677-1684; deacon; Lieutenant; Justice of the County Court; died Jan. 10, 1685, "murdered", says Cotton Mather, "with an hideous witchcraft."

He married Rebecca, dau. Nathaniel Foote. She m. (2) Oct. 2, 1688, Aaron Cook of Northampton, and d. Apr. 6, 1701.

Children, born in Hadley, Mass.:

- i. SAMUEL,³ b. Jan., 1659; m. (1) Nov. 16, 1682, Mary Church; (2) June, 1701, Mary Smith.
 - ii. child, d. Jan. 22, 1661.
 - iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 18, 1661; d. Apr. 16, 1727; m. Nov. 29, 1683, Joanna, dau. Joseph Kellogg.
 - iv. JONATHAN, m. Nov. 14, 1688, Abigail Kellogg.
 - v. PHILIP, m. July 9, 1687, Mary Bliss.
 - vi. REBECCA, m. abt. 1686, George Stillman of Hadley.
 - vii. NATHANIEL, m. Feb. 6, 1696, Mary Dickinson.
 - viii. JOSEPH, teacher and minister; m. Esther Parsons.
 3. ix. ICHABOD, b. Apr. 11, 1675.
3. ICHABOD³ SMITH (*Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Hadley, Mass., Apr. 11, 1675, and died there Sept. 6, 1746.
- He married, July 9, 1698, Elizabeth, dau. Aaron and Sarah (Westwood) Cook, who died Oct. 10, 1751.
- Children, born in Hadley, Mass.:
- i. PHILIP,⁴ b. May 2, 1699; m. Sarah White.
 - ii. AARON, b. Sept. 20, 1700; d. July 5, 1759; m. (1) Nov. 26, 1724, Mehitable Ingraham; (2) Abigail ———.
 - iii. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 16, 1702; physician; res. Amherst, Mass.
 - iv. REBECCA, b. Nov. 9, 1703; m. Oct. 21, 1726, William Smith.
 4. v. MOSES, b. Apr. 30, 1706.
 - vi. BRIDGET, b. Mar. 15, 1708; m. Nov. 30, 1730, Jona. Moody of Amherst.
 - vii. MIRIAM, b. Aug. 22, 1710; m. Nov. 16, 1738, David Moody.



- viii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 10, 1712; m. (1) Dec. 4, 1735, Noadiah Lewis; (2) 1743, Elisha Ingraham.
- ix. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 4, 1715; m. Rebecca ———, and sett. in Sandisfield, Mass.
- x. EXPERIENCE, b. Jan. 27, 1717; m. Mercy Eastman, and sett. in Granby, Mass.
- xi. ELISHA, b. Jan. 23, 1721; of Amherst, 1761, and Hadley, 1770.

4. MOSES⁴ SMITH (*Ichabod*,³ *Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Hadley, Mass., Apr. 30, 1706; rem. to Amherst, Mass., 1735, where he died, May 12, 1781.

He married, Nov. 30, 1732, Hannah, dau. Samuel and Hannah (Barnard) Childs, b. July 18, 1710; d. Jan. 26, 1778.

Children:

- 5 i. MOSES,⁵ b. Dec. 10, 1733.
- ii. SIMON, b. Aug. 25, 1735; d. in Amherst, 1777.
- iii. HANNAH, b. July 18, 1737; m. Oct. 7, 1774, Daniel Church.
- iv. CATHARINE, b. Aug. 13, 1739; m. Robert Emmons.
- v. AZUBAH, b. Sept. 30, 1741; d. Oct. 10, 1743.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 10, 1743; m. Aug. 13, 1767, Elisha Nash.
- vii. AMASA, b. Apr. 30, 1746; d. Oct. 7, 1812; m. (1) Ruth, dau. John and Ruth (Catlin) Barnard; (2) wid. Naomi Dickinson.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. June 19, 1748; sailor; d. at Kingston, Jamaica.
- ix. NOADIAH, b. Sept. 26, 1751.
- x. OLIVER, b. Nov. 7, 1755; Rev. soldier; d. at White Plains, N. Y.

5. MOSES⁵ SMITH (*Moses*,⁴ *Ichabod*,³ *Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Hadley, Mass., Dec. 10, 1733; sett. first in Deerfield, Mass., but rem. about 1776 to Shelburne, Mass.; wheelwright; Shelburne Committee of Safety, 1777; died Oct. 27, 1781.

He married, Apr. 16, 1761, Sarah, dau. John and Jemima (Allen) Catlin, b. Apr. 25, 1738; d. Oct. 31, 1826.

Children:

- 6. i. SALAH,⁶ b. Jan. 17, 1762.
- ii. AZUBAH, b. Apr. 18, 1763; m. Samuel Severance.
- iii. JEMIMA, b. Sept. 20, 1764; m. Nathan Eames.
- 7. iv. MOSES, b. Oct. 19, 1766.
- 8. v. ELIJAH, b. Dec. 2, 1768.
- vi. CHESTER, b. Mar. 2, 1771; shoemaker; res. in Deerfield, Shelburne and Conway; d. Mar. 13, 1812; m. Dec. 15, 1796, Anna Jewett.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 17, 1773; d. Jan. 31, 1839; m. (1) Jan. 18, 1798, Lucy DeWolf; (2) Jan. 20, 1803, Abigail Hosley.
- viii. LEVI, b. Oct. 12, 1775; d. Sept. 20, 1782.
- ix. HANNAH CHILDS, b. Nov. 7, 1777.

6. SALAH⁶ SMITH (*Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Ichabod*,³ *Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Deerfield, Mass., Jan. 17, 1762; Rev. soldier; sett. first in Shelburne, Mass., and rem. to W. in 1793; where he became a leader; town clerk, 1802, 1805-6; treasurer, 1808-14; selectman, 1813; taught the first



school in W., winter 1797-8; marched for Plattsburgh in the Waitsfield Company, Sept., 1814; died Mar. 23, 1830.

He married, Dec. 14, 1786, Mary, dau. John and Mary (Nims) Taylor, bapt. Mar. 30, 1766; d. Sept. 29, 1843.
Children:

9. i. ITHAMAR,⁷ b. June 6, 1787, in Shelburne.
- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. Nov. 19, 1788; d. Jan. 23, 1882, unm.
10. iii. RODNEY, b. Oct. 10, 1790.
- iv. ZEBINA, b. Nov. 7, 1792; rem. to Gouverneur, N. Y., 183—; d. Mar. 17, 1874; m. May 6, 1818, Lucinda, dau. David and Lucinda Phelps, b. Mar. 20, 1797. Chn.: Edward Warren,⁸ Clarissa Malinda, Pliny Fisk, Sarah Lucinda.
11. v. EARL, b. Apr. 6, 1795, in W.
- vi. JULIUS, b. Apr. 3, 1797; d. Aug. 15, 1842, in Painsville, O.; m. Harriet ———. Chn.: Washington Irving,⁸ Elvira.
- vii. HARRIET, b. June 5, 1799; m. (1) Joseph Silsby. Ch.: Riverius Vrilings⁸; m. (2) Philip Tambling. Chn.: Mary,⁸ Corydon, Cyrus.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. June 17, 1801; d. June 20, 1801.
- ix. TRYPHENA, b. Mar. 1, 1803; m. Dec. 14, 1841, Silas Wheeler of Fayston, Vt.
- x. ELVIRA, b. Apr. 23, 1805; m. Gilbert Arnott Knight. Ch. Julius⁸.
- xi. ORILLA, b. Oct. 29, 1807; m. May 3, 1832, George Rex Tewksbury.
- xii. AMASA, b. June 22, 1810; sett. in Willoughby, O., but rem. to Penn Yan, N. Y., where he d. 1878; m. Julia Ann Lester. Chn.: Charles Harrison⁸, b. 1841; Eugene Lester, b. 1842; Henry Julius, b. 1844; Mary Anna, b. 1846; Charlotte Elvira, b. 1853; Horatio Seymour, b. 1862.
- xiii. CHAUNCEY, b. Aug. 19, 1813; d. June 18, 1815.

7. MOSES⁸ SMITH (*Moses,⁵ Moses,⁴ Ichabod,³ Philip,² Samuel¹*) was born in Deerfield, Mass., Oct. 19, 1766; res. in Shelburne, Mass., until 1794, then rem. to Deerfield, and came to W. about 1797; blacksmith; his shop was on present Chipman place, lot 121; died Dec. 12, 1820.
He married, Nov. 7, 1787, Mary, dau. Samuel and Mary (Nims) Childs, b. Sept. 22, 1771; d. Sept. 25, 1853.
Children:

- i. EPHRAIM WILDER,⁷ b. Mar. 8, 1791, in Shelburne; d. Mar. 22, 1800.
- ii. ABIGAIL CATLIN, b. Aug. 5, 1792; d. Apr. 29, 1793.
- iii. DORRICK, b. June 23, 1794, in Deerfield; d. Nov. 5, 1832; m. Feb. 21, 1828, Mrs. Sidney (Hawks) Childs, wid. of Israel Childs.
- iv. LEVI, b. July 1, 1796; rem. to Woodstock, Ill., and d. there, Apr. 21, 1854; m. Aug. 23, 1818, Aurelia West. Chn.: Sarah J.⁸ and others.
- v. ABIGAIL CATLIN, b. in W., Nov. 15, 1799; d. Feb. 12, 1814.
- vi. SOPHIA, b. Sept. 16, 1801; m. Aug. 17, 1818, William Wheeler of Fayston, Vt.
- vii. CLARISSA, b. Aug. 28, 1803; m. Jan. 25, 1831, Simeon Stoddard, Jr.
- viii. LOUISA, b. Sept. 20, 1805; m. May 3, 1830, William Bixby of Fayston.



- ix. SAMUEL CHILDS, b. Oct. 29, 1808; sett. in Worcester, Mass.; m. Sept. 29, 1836, Mary Hitchcock. Chn.: *Catherine*,⁸ bapt. 1846; *Harvey Hitchcock*, bapt. Oct. 15, 1848.
 - x. MARY NIMS, b. Jan. 27, 1811; m. Aug. 1, 1839, David Wells, who sett. in Lamolille, Ill. She died June 22, 1883.
 - xi. EPHRAIM WILDER, b. May 11, 1813; sett. in Richmond, Ill., where he d., Apr. 3, 1890; m. Apr. 14, 1847, Hannah Lamphere.
 - xii. SYLVESTER CHESTER, b. Mar. 2, 1816; sett. in Warren, Vt., where he d. Sept. 4, 1848; m. Dec. 3, 1840, Emily Bowman.
8. ELIJAH⁶ SMITH (*Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Ichabod*,³ *Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Deerfield, Mass., Dec. 2, 1768; came to W. from Shelburne, Mass., in 1794, and lived on a farm adjoining his bro. Salah; marched for Plattsburgh in W. Company, Sept. 1814; died Aug. 18, 1823, "sudden death" says the record.
- He married, Sept. 12, 1794, Rachel Kettle, who d. May 19, 1839, ae. 71.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. LAURA,⁷ b. July 26, 1795; d. Jan. 2, 1875, unm.
 - ii. SARAH, b. Dec. 1, 1797; m. Mar. 21, 1830, Apollos Rider.
9. ITHAMAR⁷ SMITH (*Salah*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Ichabod*,³ *Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Shelburne, Mass., June 6, 1787; purchased the northerly portion of his father's farm in lot 116; a man of scholarly attainments and an advanced thinker; deacon Cong'l ch.; Rep. 1846-7; selectman, 1816; died Feb. 10, 1862, at Geneva, N. Y., to which place he rem. late in life.
- He married, Oct. 26, 1817, Ruth, dau. Samuel and Abigail (Fisk) Barnard, b. Apr. 25, 1791; d. Dec. 9, 1868.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. CHAUNCEY,⁸ b. Jan. 11, 1819; attended U. V. M., 1845-7; A. M., 1852; eminent patent lawyer of Boston and Cambridge, Mass.; d. Apr. 5, 1895; m. Dec. 10, 1856, Caroline F. Marshall. Chn.: *Elizabeth Leland*,⁹ b. Sept. 12, 1858, d. Sept. 10, 1883; *Anne Marshall*, b. Nov. 10, 1861, d. Oct. 19, 1908, m. June, 1894, Gary N. Calkins; *Chauncey*, b. Nov. 22, 1865.
 - ii. SALAH, b. Jan. 13, 1821; d. Aug. 23, 1823.
 - iii. SALAH, b. Aug. 2, 1823; sett. in California; d. Mar. 15, 1890; m. Mar. 1846, Elizabeth W. Bailey.
 - iv. LUTHER LELAND, b. June 23, 1825; teacher and mfrg.; d. at Ansonia, Conn., Feb. 3, 1888; m. Apr. 28, 1859, Elvira, dau. Crowell Matthews, b. May 21, 1827; d. Mar. 20, 1882. Chn.: *Carrie E.*,⁹ b. Aug. 1, 1861; *Edward L.*, b. Mar. 18, 1863; *Harriet E.*, b. Dec. 10, 1865; *Frank M.*, b. June 27, 1868; *Grace A.*, b. July 25, 1870; *Luther L.*, b. Oct. 6, 1872; d. Aug., 1873.
 - v. LUCINDA WRIGHT, b. Oct. 31, 1828; m. Jan. 3, 1853, John B. Taylor of Bellona, N. Y.
 - vi. ABIGAIL HORTENSIA, b. Jan. 16, 1833; m. Nov. 14, 1859, Rev. Charles Caverno of Lombard, Ill.
 - vii. FRANCIS BARNARD, b. Sept. 1, 1835; U. V. M., 1863; m. Feb. 19, 1865, Clara Carpenter; civil engineer; died in Oregon, 1907.



10. RODNEY⁷ SMITH (*Salah*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Ichabod*,³ *Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in Shelburne, Mass., Oct. 10, 1790; marched for Plattsburgh in W. Company, Sept., 1814; rem. 183- to Gouverneur, N. Y., where he died in 1867.

He married, Mar. 23, 1815, Betsey, dau. Salma and Abigail (Root) Rider, b. Dec. 21, 1793; d. 1895.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ABIGAIL ROOT,⁸ b. July 24, 1816; m. Edwin R. Barnes of Gouverneur.
 - ii. ORANGE ALEXANDER, b. Dec. 3, 1817; d. 1842.
 - iii. JULIA, b. Mar. 20, 1819; m. 1841, Francis M. Beardslee of Antwerp, N. Y.
 - iv. BETSEY RIDER, b. Aug. 22, 1823; living in Syracuse, N. Y. in 1905, unm.
 - v. EARL RODNEY, b. Dec. 7, 1826; d. 1887; m. Amelia Cooper. Chn.: *Amelia*,⁹ *Emogene M.*, *Hezekiah R.*, *Orange S.*
 - vi. LUCY M. B., died Mar. 15, 1833, ae. 2 y., 10 m., 7 d.
 - vii. LUCY MEHITABLE BELVIDERA, b. 1834; d. 1841.
11. EARL⁷ SMITH (*Salah*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Ichabod*,³ *Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in W., Apr. 6, 1795; rem. after 1825 to Williston, Vt., and thence to Willoughby, O., where he died Sept. 21, 1872.

He married (1) Sept. 29, 1818, Frances, dau. Doud and Lucy (Joyce) Bushnell, b. Apr. 25, 1795; (2) Mary Peirson, at Shelburne, Vt.; (3) Sarah Jackson.

Children:

- i. FRANCES CYLENA,⁸ b. July 26, 1819; m. (1) ——— Nash; (2) ——— Cottrell of Vassar, Mich.
- ii. JOICE CHAPMAN, b. Dec. 21, 1821; lost his life on a steamer, burned on Lake Michigan.
- iii. LUCY AMELIA, m. Dr. ——— Heaton of Washington, D. C. Chn.: *David*⁹ and *Lucy*, both d. unm.
- iv. MARY.
- v. EMMA F., m. John W. Calkins. Chn.: *John Vernon*,⁹ *Fredrick Earl*, *Gary Nathan*, *Russell A.*
- vi. NATHAN CUSHMAN.

1. ORANGE⁷ SMITH (*Solomon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born at Brookfield, Vt., Jan. 27, 1796. He was the son of Solomon⁶ and Eunice (Griswold) Smith. Solomon⁶ was born 1764 in Hadley, Mass., and came with his father Josiah⁵ to Brookfield at an early day. He was a Rev. soldier and died in Brookfield, Feb. 27, 1846. Orange⁷ was a physician and about 1824 came to W. where he died, Dec. 6, 1863; town clerk, 1841-2 and 1845; treas. 1843-6; and for twenty years clerk of the Cong'l Society.

He married, Mar. 2, 1825, Lucy, dau. Asshur and Lucy Hatch of Brookfield, b. Nov. 5, 1797; d. Jan. 29, 1873.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

2. i. CHARLES DARWIN,⁸ b. Mar. 16, 1826.
- ii. HARRIET MARIA, b. Aug. 5, 1829; d. Apr. 7, 1846.
- iii. LUCY WASHBURN, b. Feb. 17, 1835; m. May 3, 1853, Nathan B. Johnson.



2. CHARLES DARWIN⁸ SMITH (*Orange*,⁷ *Solomon*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *John*,³ *Philip*,² *Samuel*¹) was born in W., Mar. 6, 1826, and died there, Feb. 21, 1904; lived on the old Amasa Russ farm, but late in life moved to the village.
He married (1) Jan. 20, 1847, Harriet P., dau. Artemas and Eunice (Dewey) Brown, b. Dec. 13, 1826; d. June 6, 1851; (2) Feb. 2, 1852, Lucy M., dau. Artemas and Eunice (Dewey) Brown, b. May 17, 1824; d. July 30, 1903.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
 - i. CHARLES A.,⁹ b. Nov. 6, 1848; sett. in Barre, Vt., where he d. June 18, 1908; m. May 25, 1873, Isabelle D. Woodward. Chn.: *Eunice Dewey*,¹⁰ b. Aug. 17, 1875; *Albert O.*, b. Aug. 4, 1877; *Edward A.*, b. Jan. 3, 1893; d. June 2, 1894.
 - ii. HARRIET M., b. Oct. 27, 1849; m. Sept. 4, 1872, Willis E. Marshall of Waterbury, Vt.
 - iii. JOSEPH G. S., b. Dec. 15, 1850; m. Mar. 21, 1877, Ellen F. Moulton of Wtby. Chn.: *Ray E.*,¹⁰ b. July 27, 1878; d. Nov. 2, 1882.
 - iv. ADDIE E., b. May 17, 1853; m. May 1, 1878, James R. Dale.

ZADOC SMITH was born 1803; came to W. before 1829; rem. abt. 1856 to Morristown, Vt., where he died, 1881.

He married, Nov. 12, 1829, Sally, dau. Amasa and Phebe (Jennings) Russ.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. MARIA, b. Sept. 12, 1830; m. Feb. 4, 1850; Edward Pierson of Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ii. ALLEN B., b. May 5, 1832; m. Sept. 1, 1853, Roxana Jackson; res. Morristown, Vt.

1. CHARLES² SMITH (*James*¹), son of James Smith of Moretown, Vt., was born May 25, 1826, and died in Fayston, Vt., Sept. 14, 1870.

He married Louise, dau. William Buzzell of Moretown, b. Dec. 4, 1833; d. Mar. 24, 1895.

Children, born in Moretown, Vt.:

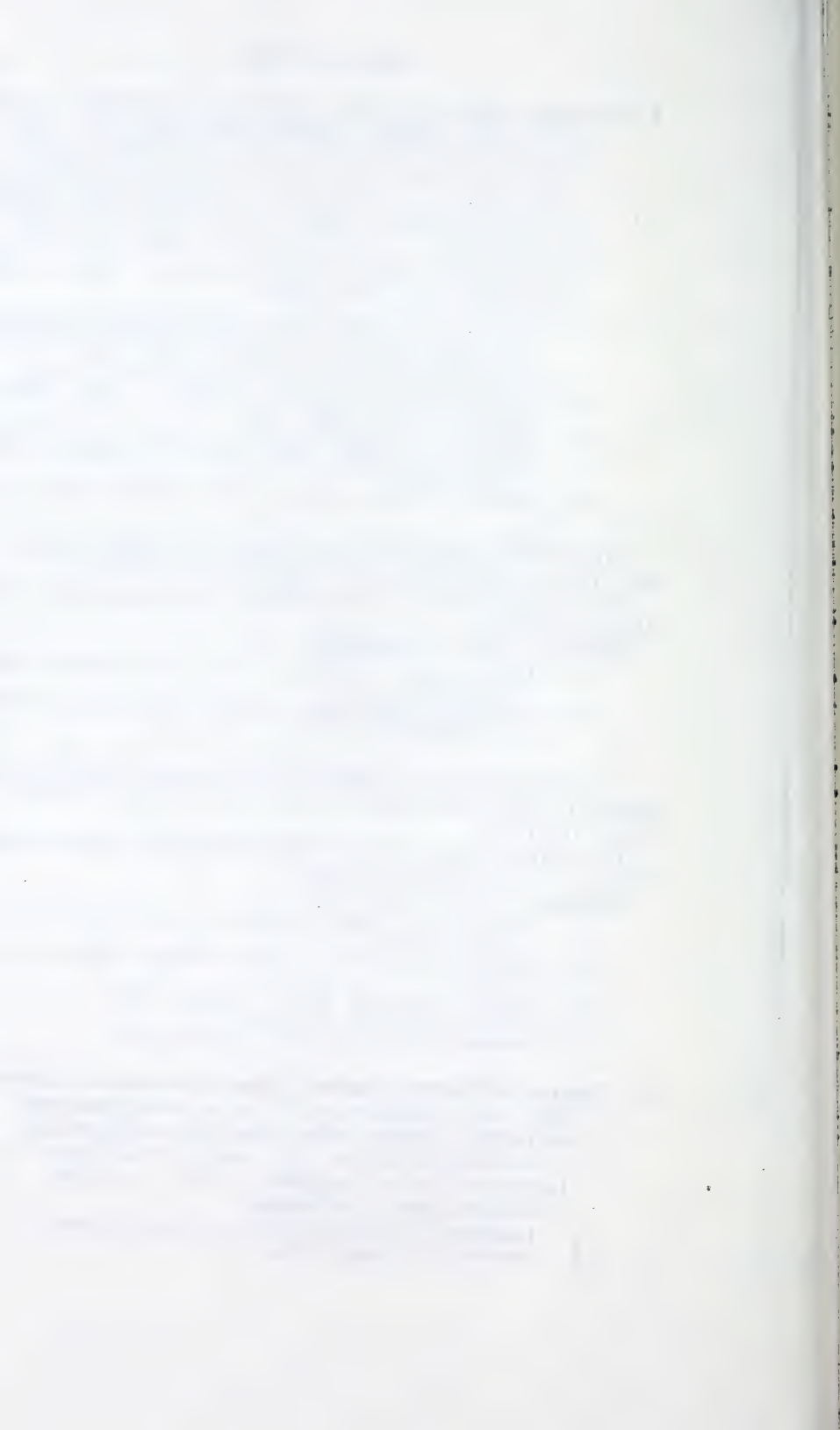
- i. CHARLOTTE,³ b. June 18, 1851; m. (1) Frank Abbott; (2) James Martin.
- ii. CHARLES L., b. Nov. 26, 1853; d. May 19, 1890; m. Viola Davis.
- iii. LESTER, b. Aug. 18, 1857; d. Apr. 30, 1858.
2. iv. LESTER K., b. Mar. 20, 1859.
- v. GEORGE, b. June 30, 1861; d. Oct. 19, 1871.

2. LESTER K.³ SMITH (*Charles*,² *James*¹) was born in Moretown, Mar. 20, 1859; came to W. as a young man and sett. on the old Joseph Joslin farm, in lots 83 and 84.

He married, Oct. 2, 1881, Lois J., dau. Henry R. and Josephine (Tyler) Campbell, b. Dec. 22, 1858.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. JOSEPHINE L.,⁴ b. May 28, 1885; d. July 17, 1886.
- ii. CASPER L., b. Aug. 8, 1893.



1. PATRICK¹ SMITH was born in Crough, Co. Antrim, Ireland, Mar. 14, 1817; came to America in 1836 and settled in Fayston, Vt., 1840, where he died, Oct. 24, 1901.

He married (1) Mar. 17, 1840, Leah Steele who died, July 11, 1841; (2) Nov. 21, 1843, Isabella, dau. Joseph Somerville, born in Fayston, Oct. 6, 1827.

Children, born in Fayston:

- i. LOUISE,² b. 1845; m. William Kilpatrick.
- ii. JAMES, b. 1848; m. Alice Cooley.
- iii. LOVINA, b. Mar. 1, 1853; m. Jan. 7, 1877, Warren J. Robinson.
- iv. JOSIAH, d. July 10, 1864, ae. 9 yrs., 6 mos.
- v. HENRY, d. July 17, 1864, ae. 3 yrs., 5 mos.
- vi. HEZEKIAH, b. Feb. 26, 1858; m. Dec. 1, 1903, Mary McKay.
Ch.: Harry,³ b. June 20, 1905.
2. vii. JOSIAH A., b. Dec. 29, 1863.
- viii. HENRY, b. Sept. 15, 1866.

2. JOSIAH A.² SMITH (*Patrick*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., Dec. 29, 1863; sett. in W.; engaged in teaming business and has served often as road commissioner.

He married, Dec. 24, 1888., Harriet, dau. Peter and Lucy (Tromblee) LaBelle, b. Nov. 6, 1868.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HERBERT,³ b. Feb. 10, 1890.
- ii. CARL E., b. Sept. 9, 1892; d. Feb. 5, 1897.
- iii. ALICE, b. Mar. 6, 1894.

SNIDER.

JOSEPH SNIDER with wife Elizabeth and family was summoned to depart the town, Feb. 1, 1808.

SNOW.

AMOS SNOW and family were summoned to depart the town, Dec. 27, 1810.

SOMERVILLE.

1. THOMAS² SOMERVILLE (*Samuel*¹), son of Samuel and Ann Somerville, was born in Tandragee, Co. Armagh, Ireland; sett. in Hinesburg, Vt., and died at Fayston, Vt., Mar. 8, 1859, ae. 68.

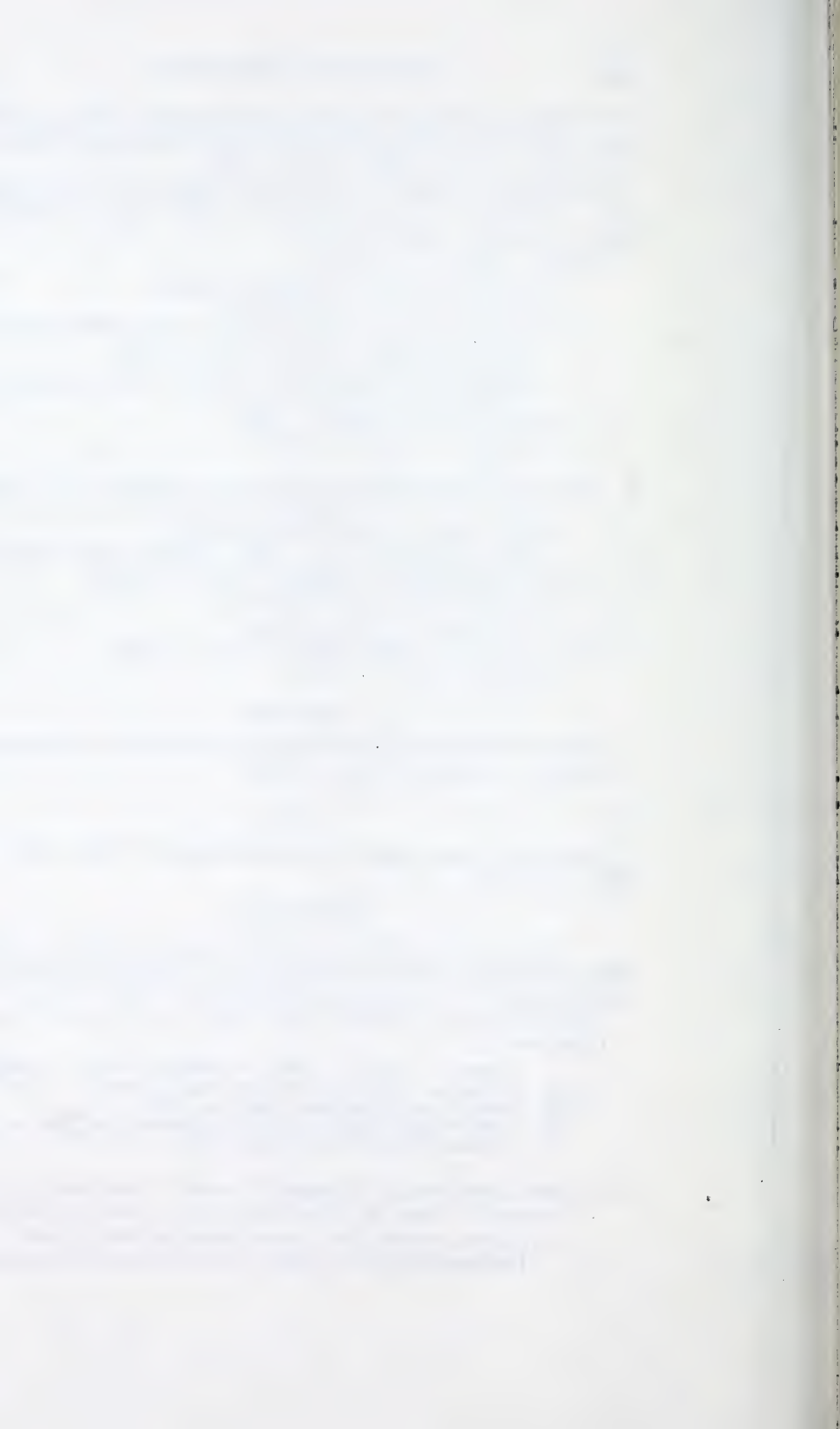
He married Jane Farley, who d. May 19, 1873, ae. 75.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 12, 1821, in Ireland; d. Apr. 7, 1880.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 5, 1823; d. Aug. 4, 1848.
2. iii. JOHN, b. in Hinesburg, Aug. 29, 1827.
- iv. ANN JANE, b. Sept. 5, 1830, in Fayston; m. Mar. 20, 1858, James McGlaflin of Warren, Vt.

2. JOHN³ SOMERVILLE (*Thomas*² *Samuel*¹) was born in Hinesburg, Vt., Aug. 29, 1827; sett. in W. where he died, Nov. 27, 1904; owned the Leach farm in lots 93 and 147.

He married, Jan. 5, 1866, Ann Hoffman of Fayston, Vt.



Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. THOMAS J.,⁴ b. Mar. 4, 1868; d. Oct. 3, 1893, unm.
- ii. WILLIAM S., b. Mar. 8, 1872; d. May 29, 1897, unm.
- iii. EMERY G., b. Mar. 18, 1880; m. Bessie M., dau. Samuel Patterson of Warren. Chn.: *Floyd Emery*,⁵ b. Mar. 21, 1904; *Maud May*, b. July 1, 1906.

SPAULDING, SPAULDING.

EDWARD¹ SPAULDING, said to have sett. first in Virginia, 1619, was in Braintree, Mass., 1634; proprietor and early settler of Chelmsford, Mass., (1655); died Feb. 26, 1670; married (1) Margaret, who died in Braintree, Mass., 1640; (2) Rachel ———. By the latter he had four children of whom the youngest was Andrew² Spaulding, born Nov. 19, 1652; died May 5, 1713; married Apr. 30, 1674, Hannah, dau. Henry Jeffs of Billerica, Mass. Of their nine children the second was Andrew³ Spaulding, born Mar. 25, 1678; died Nov. 7, 1753; married, Feb. 5, 1701, Abigail Warren, who died May 12, 1768. They had twelve children of whom the eldest was Andrew⁴ Spaulding, weaver, born Dec. 8, 1701; died July 1, 1768. He sett. in Westford, Mass., and like his father and gr. father before him was a deacon; married (1) Hannah, who died Feb. 11, 1744; (2) Nov. 26, 1745, Mrs. Mehitable (Chandler) Crosby. He was a grantee of New Ipswich, N. H., and his death is recorded in Townsend, Mass. He had twelve children of whom the eldest was Andrew⁵, born Jan. 6, 1729.

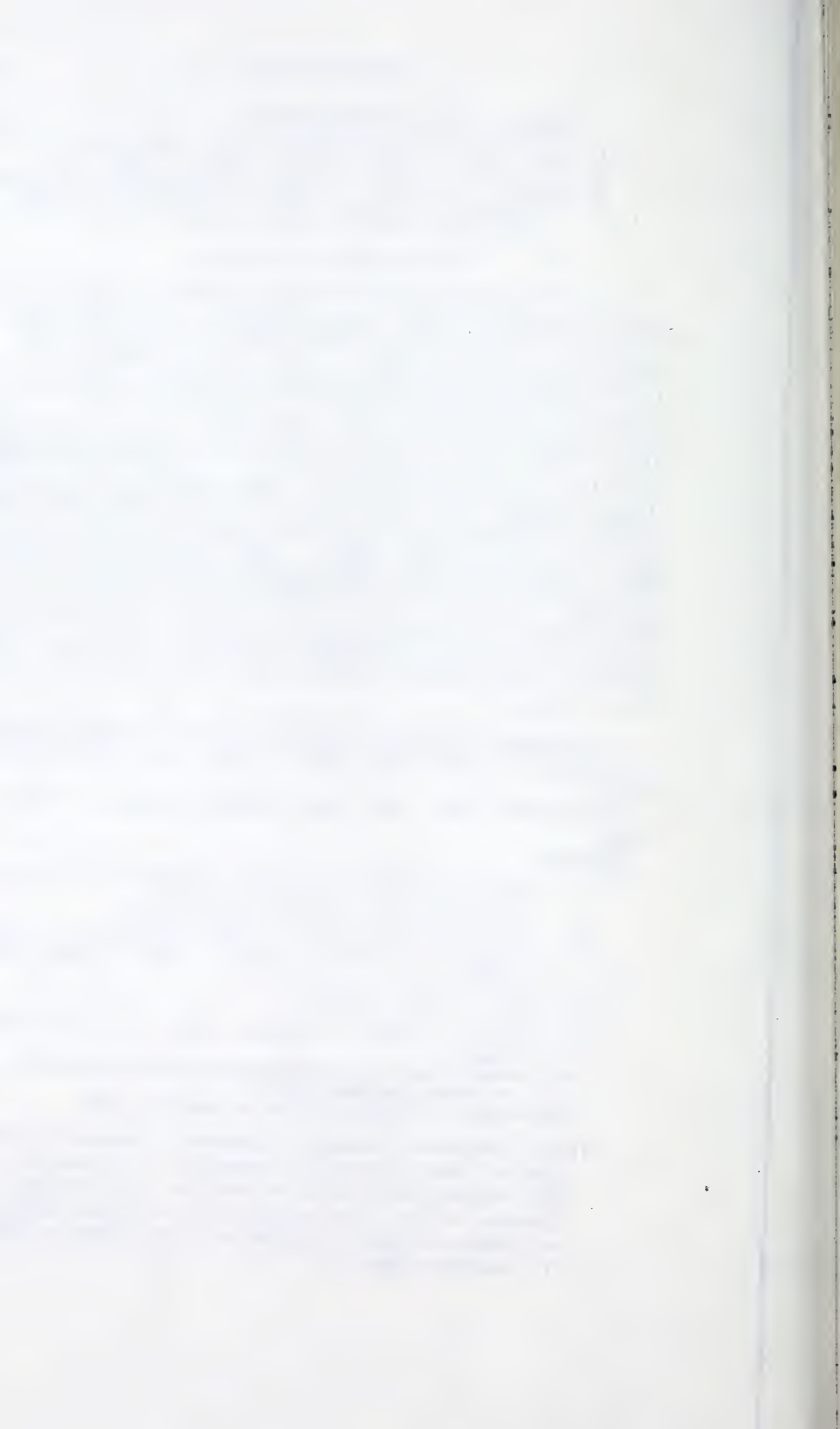
1. ANDREW⁵ SPALDING (*Andrew*,⁴ *Andrew*,³ *Andrew*,² *Edward*¹) was born in Westford, Mass., Jan. 6, 1729; sett. in New Ipswich, N. H.

He married, Mar. 25-6, 1757, Abigail Martin of Pepperell, Mass.

Children:

- i. ANDREW,⁶ b. May 9, 1758; sett. in Windsor, Vt., d. Apr. 19, 1846; m. Sept. 1, 1782, Sarah Jewett.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Mar. 26, 1760; m. Moses Chase.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 24, 1762; Rev. soldier; sett. in Craftsbury, Vt.; d. May 11, 1838; m. Mar. 18, 1790, Azubah Gates.
2. iv. ABEL, b. Dec. 28, 1764.
- v. JONAS, b. Oct. 23, 1767.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. May 27, 1770; m. Dec. 25, 1798, Jonathan Huggins.
- vii. NOAH, b. Aug. 27, 1772; physician; d. in Delaware, O., 1836; m. 1810, Parthenia Root.
- viii. NATHAN, b. June 20, 1774; d. June 28, 1778.

2. ABEL⁶ SPALDING (*Andrew*,⁵ *Andrew*,⁴ *Andrew*,³ *Andrew*,² *Edward*¹) was born in New Ipswich, N. H., Dec. 28, 1764; Rev. soldier; sett. in W. as early as 1795, coming from Cornish, N. H. He rem. in 1817 to Middlebury, Vt., and thence in 1819 to Delaware, O., but died at Norton, O., June 16, 1845.



He married Hannah, dau. Thomas and Mary (Hall) Chase, b. Dec. 27, 1769; d. Mar. 8, 1832, at Delaware, O.
Children:

- i. MICHA,⁷ b. June 7, 1791; m. Apr. 6, 1819, Wealthy Pratt; sett. abt. 1830 in Norton, O., where he d. 1875.
 - ii. PRUDENCE, b. July 7, 1792; m. Feb. 25, 1816, Jeremiah Pearson of Berlin, Vt.
 - iii. MARY C., b. May 23, 1795; m. Feb. 1, 1815, Ebenezer Baker; sett. in Bradley, Mich.
 - iv. CHASE, b. Jan. 25, 1798; d. Jan. 8, 1804.
 - v. MARTHA, b. July 6, 1800; d. Jan. 12, 1804.
 - vi. PARNEL, b. Nov. 25, 1802; d. Jan. 29, 1810.
 - vii. CHASE, b. Apr. 13, 1805; d. Feb. 2, 1810.
 - viii. MARTHA, b. Sept. 11, 1808; m. Sept. 24, 1829, Matthew Thompson; res. Elkader, Ia.
3. JONAS⁶ SPALDING (*Andrew,⁵ Andrew,⁴ Andrew,³ Andrew,² Edward¹*) was born in New Ipswich, N. H., Oct. 23, 1767; sett. in Cornish, N. H., and came to W., 1797; removed about 1830 to Delaware, O.

He married Susannah Simonds of Hartland, Vt.

Children:

- i. FRANKLIN,⁷ sett. in Delaware, O.; m. Patience Munson.
 - ii. IRA, b. Apr. 3, 1794; went to Delaware, O., 1837; m. Mar. 16, 1820, Matilda Ellis.
 - iii. ABIGAIL, is said to have married and lived in Middlebury, Vt.
 - iv. LYMAN, b. Apr. 2, 1799; d. Nov., 1886, in Windsor, Vt.; m. Betsey Farwell.
 - v. child, d. Sept., 1808, ae. 7 yrs.
 4. vi. STEPHEN, b. Feb. 15, 1803.
 - vii. ORINDA, d. Sept., 1808, ae. 2 yrs.
 - viii. POLLY, d. Mar. 23, 1810, ae. 7 weeks.
 - ix. MARTHA ALMIRA, b. Sept. 8, 1811; m. ——— Mathing.
 - x. MARY ALVIRA, b. Sept. 8, 1811; m. Calvin Griffith.
4. STEPHEN⁷ SPALDING (*Jonas,⁶ Andrew,⁵ Andrew,⁴ Andrew,³ Andrew,² Edward¹*) was born in W., Feb. 15, 1803, and died there, Oct. 27, 1859.

He married Olive ———, who died May 7, 1863, ae. 60.

Children (prob. not in order):

- i. EDWIN.⁸
- ii. WILLIAM WALLIS, d. Dec. 31, 1860, ae. 29.
- iii. ABIGAIL.
- iv. ALMON.
- v. NORMAN.
- vi. HENRY M., d. Mar. 31, 1862, ae. 32.
- vii. MARY.
- viii. SYLVIA L., d. Aug. 17, 1857, ae. 18 yrs., 2 mos., 29 dys.
- ix. SOLON S., priv. Co. H, 6th Vt. Vols., 1861-5.
- x. LEWIS M., priv. Co. H, 6th Vt. Vols.; killed at the Wilderness, May 5, 1864.
- xi. MARTHA, m. ——— Bagley of Moretown, Vt.
- xii. LAURA.
- xiii. FRANK E., priv. Co. K, 6th Vt. Vols., 1861-2.
- xiv. GEORGE E., priv. Co. G, 10th N. Y. Vols., 1865; m. Feb. 20, 1867, Emma F. Childs of Moretown.
- xv. OLIVE L., m. Oct. 2, 1861, Charles H. Freeman of Moretown, Vt.



SOLOMON⁶ SPALDING (*Solomon⁵, Andrew,⁴ Andrew,³ Andrew,² Edward¹*), son of Lieut. Solomon⁵ and Jemima (Reed) Spalding, was born in Westford, Mass., Oct. 29, 1780; bricklayer; was in W. but a few years, 1809-12.

He married (1) Oct. 29, 1804, in Charlestown, Mass., Polly Peterson, born Apr. 19, 1784; d. July 24, 1814, at Saratoga Springs, N. Y.; (2) Oct. 30, 1814, Sally Peterson, b. Feb. 28, 1795; d. Oct. 4, 1825; (3) May 31, 1827, Mary Boynton, b. July 9, 1781.

Children:

- i. REUXBY PETERSON,⁷ b. Oct. 11, 1805, in Windsor, Vt.
- ii. SOLOMON BAGLEY, b. Jan. 27, 1808, in Warren, N. H.
- iii. HIRAM TURNER, b. June 2, 1810, in W.; d. Dec. 17, 1810.
- iv. LAURA MOWRY, b. Dec. 11, 1811, in W.
- v. NELSON ODIN, b. Sept. 27, 1814.
- vi. HORACE KELLEY, b. May 12, 1816.
- vii. POLLY PETERSON, b. Oct. 19, 1817.
- viii. HARRIET SUSAN, b. June 17, 1819.
- ix. DELIA CAROLINE, b. Nov. 27, 1821.

WRIGHT⁶ SPALDING (*Benjamin,⁵ Benjamin,⁴ Edward,³ Benjamin,² Edward¹*), son of Benjamin⁵ and Rachel (Crary) Spalding, was born in Plainfield, Conn., Feb. 5, 1757; Rev. soldier; sett. in W. as early as 1792, but rem. about 1797 to Moretown, Vt., where his father had also settled. He died at Saranac, N. Y., May 17, 1830.

He married (1) Feb. 6, 1785, Olive, dau. Samuel and Abigail Warren, b. Dec. 5, 1756; d. Feb. 4, 1807; (2) Aug. 11, 1807, Mrs. Martha (Smith) Reed.

Children:

- i. ROYAL, b. in Sharon, Vt., Jan. 3, 1786; had chn. b. in Plattsburgh, N. Y., Royalton, Vt., and Moretown, Vt.
- ii. NEWEL, b. July 2, 1787; d. Mar. 3, 1790.
- iii. DAVID WARREN, b. Feb. 1, 1789.
- iv. LURINDA, b. July 2, 1791; d. at Waitsfield, May 23, 1792.
- v. LUCY, b. in Waitsfield, Jan. 21, 1794.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. in Moretown, Feb. 10, 1797.
- vii. JARED, b. Feb. 3, 1799.
- viii. HORACE, b. May 26, 1802.

JOHN ROGERS⁷ SPAULDING (*Royal,⁶ Benjamin,⁵ Benjamin,⁴ Edward,³ Benjamin,² Edward¹*), son of Royal and Lucy (Benton) Spaulding, was born June 24, 1805, in Moretown, Vt., to which town his father had come from Plainfield, Conn.; lived for some years in W. and then rem. to Rutland or Castleton, Vt.; died Mar. 22, 1879.

He married, Nov. 1, 1829, Aveline, dau. Lynde and Lois Wait, b. Sept. 10, 1810.

Children:

- i. RICHARD W.,⁸ d. Sept. 8, 1834, ae. 1 y., 10 mos.
- ii. EMILY.
- iii. RICHARD.
- iv. COURTLAND.



- v. LOIS.
- vi. JOHN.
- vii. ETTA C.
- viii. AVA.
- ix. SOLOMA REDFIELD, b. Jan. 11, 1850.
- x. EMMA W.

SPERRY.

ELIJAH SPERRY was in W. before 1795 and his name appears on the records until 1802, but not later.

STEELE.

1. JOHN W.² STEELE (*James*¹), son of James Steele, was born Apr. 30, 1776; he came to W. from Putney, Vt., abt. 1862 and died here, Nov. 16, 1858.

He married, Oct. 6, 1800, Hannah Cushing, who d. Oct. 13, 1873, ae. 87.

Children:

- i. GEORGE W.³ b. May 25, 1801; d. June, 1801.
- ii. RUSSELL, b. Oct. 27, 1802; sett. in Claremont, N. H., abt. 1853 and d. there, July 3, 1892; m. Sarah Nims of Sullivan, N. H. Chn.: *Mary Ellen*⁴, b. 1832; d. young; *Cynthia Ann*, b. 1834, d. 1852; *Maranda R.*, b. 1836.
- iii. OLIVE, b. Oct. 18, 1804; m. Feb. 28, 1830, Asaph Silsby.
- iv. HORACE, b. Oct. 8, 1806; d. Sept., 1808.
- v. HAPPALONA, b. Oct. 31, 1808; m. Lucius Shaw.
- vi. JOHN S., b. Nov. 11, 1810; sett. in Keene, N. H.; d. Jan. 1889; m. Ann Perry.
- 2. vii. DAVID SUEL, b. Nov. 15, 1812.
- viii. CYNTHIA M., b. Mar. 7, 1818; d. Jan. 8, 1833.
- ix. HOSEA C., b. Apr. 7, 1823; d. Dec. 5, 1845.
- x. PATIENCE JANE, b. Feb. 11, 1827; d. Jan. 18, 1883.

2. DAVID SUEL³ STEELE (*John W.*² *James*¹) was born in Putney, Vt., Nov. 15, 1812, and died in W., Sept. 2, 1863.

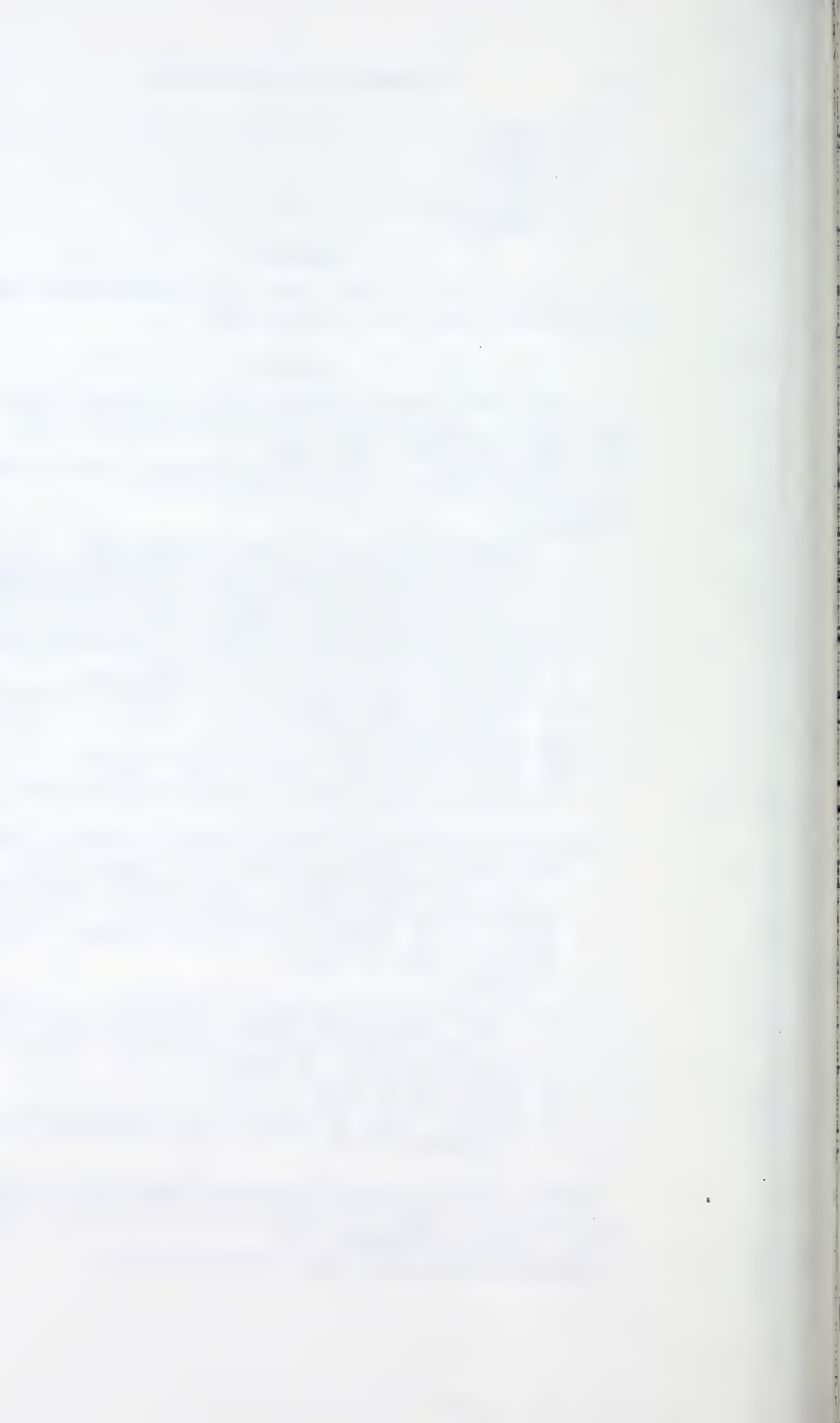
He married (1) Dec. 28, 1834, Martha Hastings, dau. Edmund and Ellen (Durkee) Rice, b. Feb. 25, 1813; (2) May 11, 1837, Susan, dau. Nathaniel Foster, b. Sept. 18, 1816; d. Oct. 12, 1870.

Children:

- i. ALFRED D.⁴ b. 1838; sett. in Randolph, Vt.; m. July 3, 1861, Emma Jane French. Chn.: *Cora Stella*⁵ b. Mar. 2, 1869; *Frank*, b. Jan. 21, 1865; *Fred E.*, b. Dec. 5, 1866.
- ii. MARTHA MELVINA, b. 1841.
- iii. son, b. and d. 1843.
- iv. GEORGE P., b. 1845; d. 1847.
- v. EVA J., b. 1853; m. Dec. 25, 1875, Benjamin F. Warren of Claremont, N. H.

JACOB C. STEELE, son of James and Anna Steele, was born in Warren, Vt., Sept. 15, 1800; was in W. 1819-26, but rem. before 1830 to Middlesex, Vt.

He married June 29, 1826, Mehitable Griggs.



STEPHENS.

HIRAM STEPHENS was in W. 1844 and had children of school age:

- i. ALMOS.
- ii. HIRAM.
- iii. MARY JANE.
- iv. MANDANE.
- v. SARAH.
- vi. HARRIET.

STERLING.

1. JOHN³ STERLING (*Daniel*,² *William*¹), son of Daniel and Mary (Marvin) (Ely) Sterling, was born in Lyme, Conn., Oct. 28, 1704, and died there Oct. 8, 1790.

He married (1) Nov., 1727, Abigail, dau. Joseph and Sarah (Colyer) Pratt of Colchester, Conn., b. Nov. 30, 1702; d. May 10, 1731; (2) Dec. 30, 1731, Jane Ransom.

Children, born in Lyme, Conn.:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. July 15, 1729.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 25, 1730-1; d. Apr., 1734.
- iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 10, 1732.
2. iv. NATHAN, b. Dec. 12, 1736.
- v. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 3, 1739.
- vi. DANIEL, b. June, 1740.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. May 12, 1742.
- viii. JACOB, b. Mar. 3, 1744.
- ix. JANE, b. Apr. 23, 1746.
- x. SIMON, b. July 25, 1749.
- xi. ESTHER, b. July 4, 1751.
- xii. LUCIA, b. Mar. 13, 1753.
- xiii. MIRIAM, b. May 8, 1755.
- xiv. MARY, b. Sept. 18, 1757.

2. NATHAN⁴ STERLING (*John*,³ *Daniel*,² *William*¹) was born in Lyme, Conn., Dec. 12, 1736; died probably in 1778 at East Haddam, Conn.

He married Elizabeth Morgan. She received, Sept. 28, 1784, a grant of 100 acres of land for settling with her family in Kingston, (now Granville) Vt.

Children:

- i. LUCRETIA,⁵ b. Nov. 23, 1753.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 6, 1755; m. William R. Hyde.
- iii. SABRA, b. Aug. 22, 1757.
- iv. STEPHEN, b. Apr. 10, 1759.
- v. ANNA, b. Sept. 13, 1761; m. Oliver Cone.
3. vi. NATHAN, b. June 3, 1763.
- vii. SUSANNAH, b. Feb. 13, 1765.
- viii. JANE, b. Mar. 18, 1767.
- ix. NAOMI, b. Nov. 1, 1770; m. Jeduthan Wait.

3. NATHAN⁵ STERLING (*Nathan*,⁴ *John*,³ *Daniel*,² *William*¹) was born (probably) in East Haddam, Conn., June 3, 1763; Revolutionary soldier; came from Kingston, Vt., to W. before Dec., 1794; removed about 1814 to Moriah, N. Y.



He married Mary Wade.

Children:

- i. ELISHA,⁶ b. Oct. 14, 1788, in Kingston, Vt.
- ii. PHERE, b. Jan. 31, 1790, in Walpole, N. H.
- iii. SIMON, b. Jan. 10, 1792.
- iv. JACOB, b. Feb. 2, 1794, in Rockingham, Vt., d. young.
- v. MARY, b. Feb. 5, 1796, in W.
- vi. JOHN, b. Mar. 12, 1798.
- vii. ROXANA, b. Mar. 1, 1800.
- viii. CALVIN, b. Aug. 16, 1802.
- ix. LAURA, b. June 17, 1804.
- x. JACOB, b. Jan. 3, 1805; sett. in Weybridge, Vt., it is said; d. June 10, 1899.

STEWART.

MOSES STEWART came to W. from Barnard, Vt., about 1797; settled on lot 91 and owned a sawmill; died Jan. 22, 1818, *ae.* 47.

He married Lois Foster, who m. (2) July 21, 1822, Job Dow.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. MOSES, b. Apr. 26, 1799; d. Nov. 6, 1802.
- ii. LYDIA, b. Sept. 3, 1801; d. Nov. 9, 1802.
- iii. LOIS, b. May 9, 1803; m. Mar. 13, 1827, Chester Butterfield.
- iv. LYDIA, b. May 9, 1803; m. Mar. 18, 1822, Lyman Nutting.
- v. LOVINA, b. Feb. 7, 1805; m. May 2, 1824, James Dow.
- vi. OREN, b. May 26, 1807; d. Jan. 9, 1818.
- vii. LUCINDA, b. Feb. 22, 1809; m. May 24, 1825, Chester Sawyer.
- viii. POLLY, b. May 12, 1811; m. (1) Aug. 28, 1828, Luther Fairbanks; (2) Nov. 5, 1836, Rev. Israel D. Rust.
- ix. PARNEY, b. May 29, 1814; d. Oct. 13, 1814.
- x. MOSES, b. Feb. 12, 1816; m. Sarah ———, and had Chn.:
Moses, Silas, Gordon, Augustus, Lorenzo, Sarah.

STILL.

DURIN STILL was a resident of W. in 1797 but removed soon to Orange County.

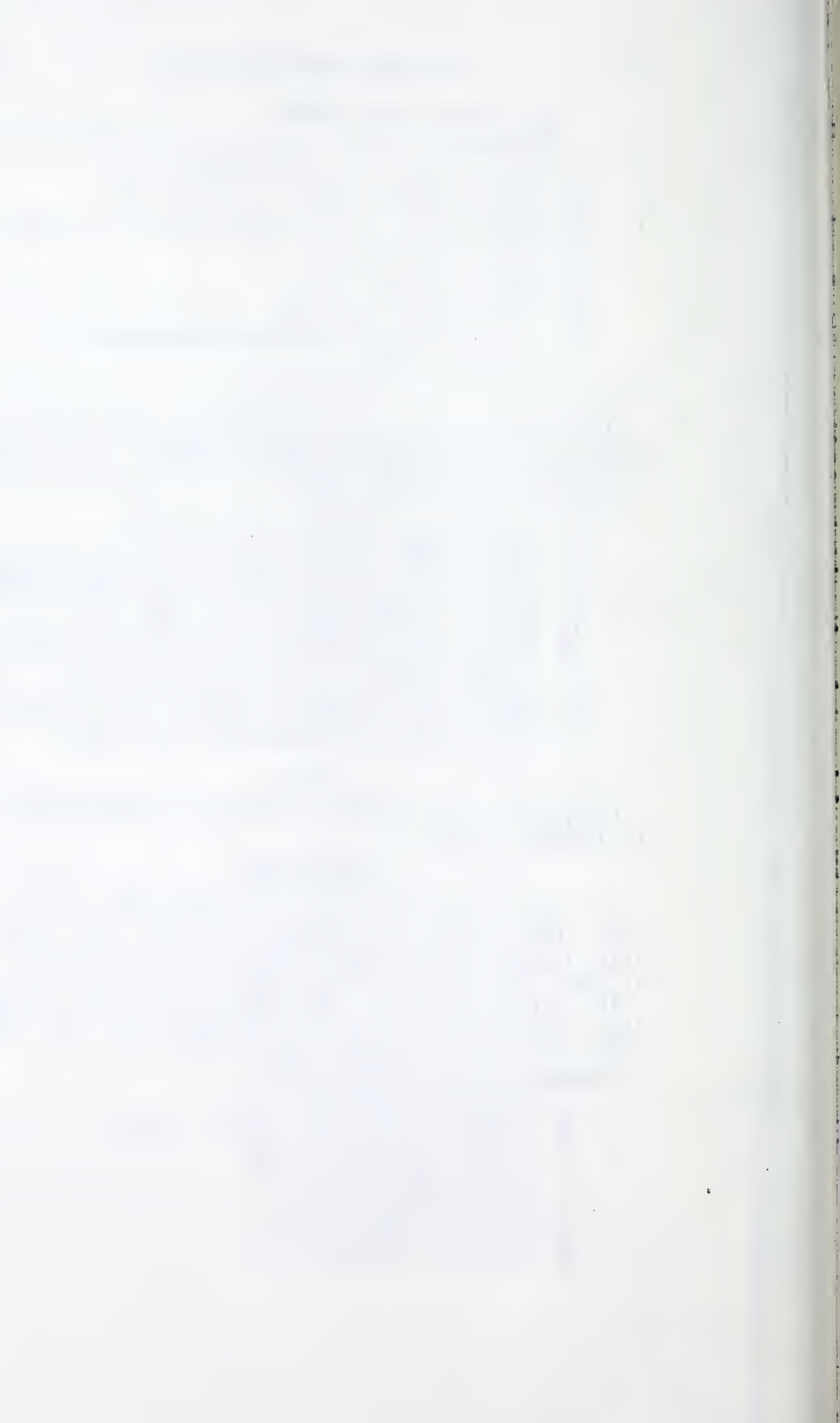
STODDARD.

1. ANTHONY¹ STODDARD was in Boston, Mass., 1639; free-man, May 13, 1640; linen draper; constable, 1641; recorder, 1650; Deputy to Genl. Court, 1659-60 and 1665-84; died Mar. 16, 1687, "the Ancientist Shopkeeper in Town" says Sewall.

He married (1) Mary, dau. Emanuel Downing of Salem, Mass., who d. June 16, 1647; (2) Barbara, wid. Capt. Joseph Weld, who d. Apr. 15, 1655; (3) Christian ———.

Children, born in Boston, Mass.:

- i. BENJAMIN,² bapt. Aug. 23, 1640.
2. ii. SOLOMON, bapt. Oct. 1, 1643.
- iii. SAMSON, b. Dec. 3, 1645; d. Nov. 4, 1698.
- iv. SAMUEL, bapt. Jan. 20, 1650.
- v. SIMEON, bapt. May 25, 1651.
- vi. SARAH, b. Oct. 21, 1652.
- vii. STEPHEN, b. Jan. 6, 1654.
- viii. ANTHONY, b. June 16, 1656.
- ix. CHRISTIAN, b. Mar. 22, 1658.



- x. LYDIA, b. Mar. 27, 1660.
 - xi. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 1, 1661; d. 1662.
 - xii. JOHN, b. Apr. 22, 1663.
 - xiii. EBENEZER, b. July 1, 1664.
 - xiv. DOROTHY, b. Nov. 24, 1665.
 - xv. MARY, b. Mar. 25, 1668.
 - xvi. JANE, b. July 29, 1669.
2. REV. SOLOMON² STODDARD (*Anthony*¹) was born in Boston, Mass., bapt. Oct. 1, 1643; Harvard Coll., 1662, and its first librarian, 1667-74; sett. as pastor in Northampton, Mass., Sept. 11, 1672, where his grandson, Jonathan Edwards, later became his colleague. He died Feb. 11, 1729.
- He married, Mar. 8, 1670, Mrs. Esther (Wareham) Mather, wid. of his predecessor, Rev. Eleazer Mather. She d. Feb. 10, 1736, ae. 92.
- Children, born in Northampton, Mass.:
- i. MARY,³ b. Jan. 9, 1671; m. Oct. 2, 1695, Rev. Stephen Mix of Weathersfield, Conn.
 - ii. ESTHER, b. June 2, 1672; m. Nov. 6, 1694, Rev. Timothy Edwards of Windsor, Conn.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 5, 1674; d. Mar. 22, 1674.
 - iv. ANTHONY, b. June 6, 1675; d. June 7, 1675.
 - v. AARON, b. Aug. 23, 1676; d. same day.
 - vi. CHRISTIAN, b. Aug. 23, 1676; m. Rev. William Williams of Hatfield, Mass.
3. vii. ANTHONY, b. Aug. 9, 1678.
- viii. SARAH, b. Apr. 1, 1680; m. Mar. 19, 1707, Rev. Samuel Whitman of Farmington, Conn.
- ix. JOHN, b. Feb. 17, 1682; d. June 19, 1748; Harv. Coll., 1701; m. Dec. 13, 1731, Prudence Chester.
- x. ISRAEL, b. Apr. 10, 1684.
- xi. REBECCA, b., 1686; m. Nov. 16, 1722, Joseph Hawley.
- xii. HANNAH, b. Apr. 21, 1688; m. Rev. William Williams of Weston, Mass.
3. REV. ANTHONY³ STODDARD (*Solomon*,³ *Anthony*¹) was born in Northampton, Mass., Aug. 9, 1678; Harvard Coll., 1697; settled over the church in Woodbury, Conn., and remained there 60 yrs.; died Sept. 6, 1760.
- He married (1) Oct. 20, 1700, Prudence, dau. Robert and Elizabeth (Goodrich) Wells who d. May, 1714, ae. 32; (2) Jan. 31, 1715, Mary, dau. Edmond and Susannah Sherman, who d. Jan. 12, 1720, ae. 29.
- Children, born in Woodbury, Conn.:
- i. MARY,⁴ b. June 19, 1702.
 - ii. SOLOMON, b. Oct. 12, 1703; d. May 23, 1727.
 - iii. ELIAKIM, b. Apr. 3, 1705; m. 1729, Joanna Curtis.
 - iv. ELISHA, b. Nov. 24, 1706; d. 1766; m. Rebecca Sherman.
 - v. ISRAEL, b. Aug. 7, 1708; d. May 30, 1727.
 - vi. JOHN, b. Mar. 2, 1710.
 - vii. PRUDENCE, b. Oct. 12, 1711; m. Joseph Curtis.
4. viii. GIDEON, b. May 27, 1714.
- ix. ESTHER, b. Oct. 11, 1716, m. Preserved Strong.
- x. ABIJAH, b. Feb. 28, 1718; m. Apr. 4, 1739, Eunice Curtis.
- xi. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 15, 1719; m. Daniel Munn.



4. GIDEON⁴ STODDARD (*Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in Woodbury, Conn., May 27, 1714; deacon; captain. He married, Jan. 24, 1733-4, Olive, dau. Peter Curtis. b. May 6, 1713.

Children:

5. i. SIMEON,⁵ b. Mar. 1, 1735.
 - ii. MAYBEL, b. Sept. 25, 1737.
 - iii. GIDEON, b. Mar. 24, 1740; d. May 28, 1820, at Jamaica, Vt.; m. Rebecca Hunt.
 - iv. NATHAN, b. Aug. 8, 1742; m. Eunice Sanford.
 - v. ELISHA, b. Nov. 11, 1744.
 - vi. HANNAH, b. Apr. 5, 1747; m. July 12, 1767, James Clark of Danbury, Conn.
 - vii. OLIVE, b. July 2, 1749; d. young.
 - viii. JERUSHA, b. July 2, 1749; d. unm.
 - ix. OLIVE, b. Mar. 29, 1752.
 - x. PRUDENCE, b. Sept. 15, 1754.
 - xi. CHLOE, b. 1756; m. Eliakim Tyrell.
 - xii. ANTHONY, b. Apr. 16, 1758.
 - xiii. RUTH, b. May, 1760; m. Joel Chatfield.
 - xiv. OLIVER, b. 1762; m. Hannah Mix.
5. REV. SIMEON STODDARD (*Gideon*,⁴ *Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in Woodbury, Conn., Mar. 12, 1735; Yale Coll., 1755; sett. as pastor of North Parish in Saybrook, Conn., where he died Oct. 27, 1765. He married, Jan., 1761, Sarah Waterhouse of Saybrook. Children, born in Saybrook, Conn.:
6. i. SIMEON,⁶ b. Dec. 12, 1761.
 - ii. ASHBEL, b. May 16, 1763; d. Oct. 18, 1840; sett. in Hudson N. Y.; m. Patience Bolles of New London, Conn.
 - iii. SARAH, b. 1766; m. Nicholas Hathaway, who sett. in Hudson, N. Y.
6. SIMEON⁶ STODDARD (*Simeon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in Saybrook, Conn., Dec. 12, 1761; physician; sett. in Windsor, Vt., 1783, and rem. to W., in 1794; selectman, 1801, 1807-8; died Dec. 15, 1841. He married at Windsor, Aug. 19, 1784, Abiah, dau. Dea. Hezekiah and Hannah Thompson, d. 1833. Children:
- i. SALLY,⁷ b. May 20, 1785, in Windsor, Vt.; m. Apr. 5, 1810, Christopher Bartlett.
 7. ii. ASHBEL, b. May 1, 1788.
 - iii. ANNA THOMPSON, b. Mar. 17, 1790; m. Sept. 18, 1814, Joseph Green.
 8. iv. ROBERT ORTON, b. Jan. 12, 1792.
 - v. LATHROP THOMPSON, b. Oct. 6, 1793; d. Dec. 15, 1815.
 - vi. JULIANA, b. Dec. 6, 1795, in W.; d. Mar. 17, 1797.
 - vii. FRANKLIN, b. Jan. 7, 1798; sett. in Monroe, Ashtabula Co., O.; d. May 23, 1872; m. July 21, 1828, Lydia Hall.
 9. viii. HEZEKIAH THOMPSON, b. Nov. 11, 1799.
 10. ix. SIMEON, b. Aug. 8, 1802.
 - x. ABIAH, b. Aug. 8, 1802; d. Apr. 24, 1875, unm.
 - xi. LUCIA, b. June 15, 1804; m. Sept. 16, 1832, Seth P. Walker.
 11. xii. WILLIAM TELL, b. Aug. 27, 1807.



7. ASHBEEL⁷ STODDARD (*Simeon*,⁶ *Simeon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in Windsor, Vt., May 1, 1788; removed from W. to Ohio late in life but returned soon to Warren, Vt., where he died July 30, 1862.

He married, Feb., 1818, Experience Peters.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. JULIANA,⁸ b. Jan. 28, 1810; m. (1) 1845, John S. Roland; (2) Jan. 4, 1849, West Roberts, who sett. in Monroe, O.
 - ii. GIDEON, b. Apr. 25, 1820; d. Sept. 5, 1822.
 - iii. ANTHONY, b. Feb. 1, 1822; m. June 7, 1847, Eunice H. Goodspeed; sett. in Conneaut, O. Chn.: *Edgar S.*,⁹ b. Aug. 20, 1852; *Edwin*, b. Aug. 19, 1857; *George Merton*, b. Apr. 16, 1858.
 - iv. ORALENNA, b. Aug. 10, 1824; m. Oct. 5, 1854, Mary Ann Randall; sett. in Granville, Vt. Chn.: *Frank*,⁹ b. Sept. 3, 1856; *Fanny*, b. Feb. 28, 1858; *Frederick*, b. Dec. 27 1861; *George Edwin*, b. May 31, 1868.
 - v. IRA B. PETERS, b. May 20, 1827; d. Sept. 5, 1829.
 - vi. ORLEANS, b. Jan. 1, 1829; d. June 2, 1855.
8. ROBERT ORTON⁷ STODDARD (*Simeon*,⁶ *Simeon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in Windsor, Vt., Jan. 12, 1792; marched in the Waitsfield Company for Plattsburgh, Sept., 1814; called captain; select-man, 1832, 1836-37; occupied a portion of his father's farm; removed abt. 1851 to Westfield, Vt., and thence to Johnson, Vt.

He married, May 8, 1821, Betsey Morse.

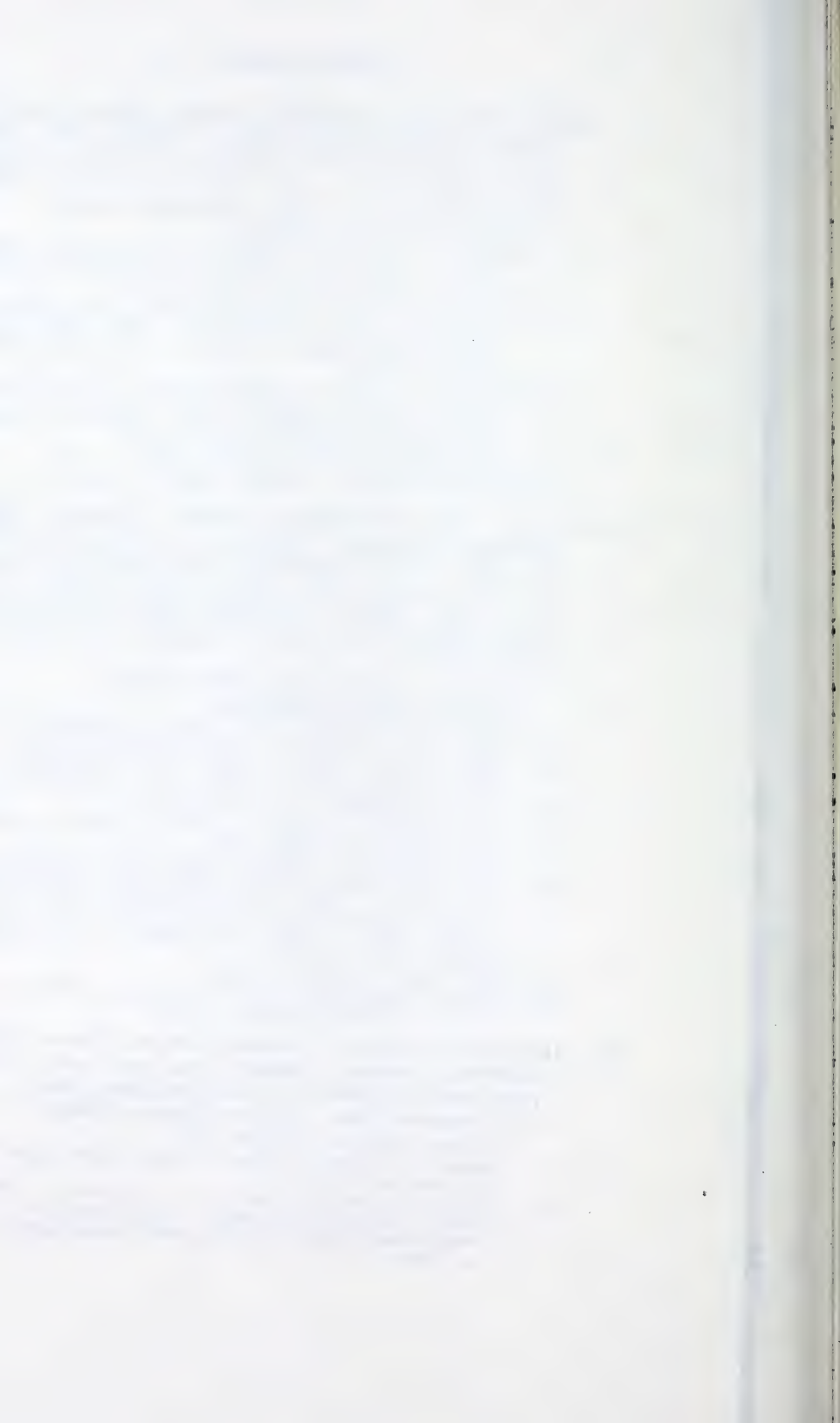
Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ORTON LOREN,⁸ b. Oct., 1822; sett. in California.
 - ii. ELIZA ADELIA, b. Sept. 17, 1824; d. Sept. 10, 1830.
 - iii. HENRY OLIN, b. Sept. 30, 1826; sett. in Westfield, Vt.; m. Mar. 8, 1855, Cornelia Stevens. Chn.: *Martha*,⁹ b. Aug. 23, 1858; *Hattie C.*, b. Oct. 20, 1860.
 - iv. AURORA MARIA, b. July 31, 1828; m. June 12, 1855, Ira C. Bickford of Johnson, Vt.
 - v. ELIZA CAMELIA, b. June 27, 1830; d. Feb. 22, 1832.
 - vi. CHARLES CARROLL, b. June 27, 1830; sett. in Westfield, Vt.; m. Mar. 17, 1855, Lucia Hitchcock. Chn.: *Frederick Rupert*,⁹ b. Dec. 16, 1855; *Charles Perry*, b. Nov. 20, 1858; *Robert Orton*, b. June, 1863; *Edwin*, b. Jan. 13, 1870; *Elwin*, b. Jan. 13, 1870.
 - vii. MARY JANE, b. Oct. 29, 1833.
 - viii. MIRANDA ANNETTE, b. Feb. 16, 1837; m. Sept. 1, 1864, Amos N. Warner of Boston, Mass.
9. HEZEKIAH THOMPSON⁷ STODDARD (*Simeon*,⁶ *Simeon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in W., Nov. 11, 1799; sett. in Warren, Vt., and died there, Dec. 5, 1886.

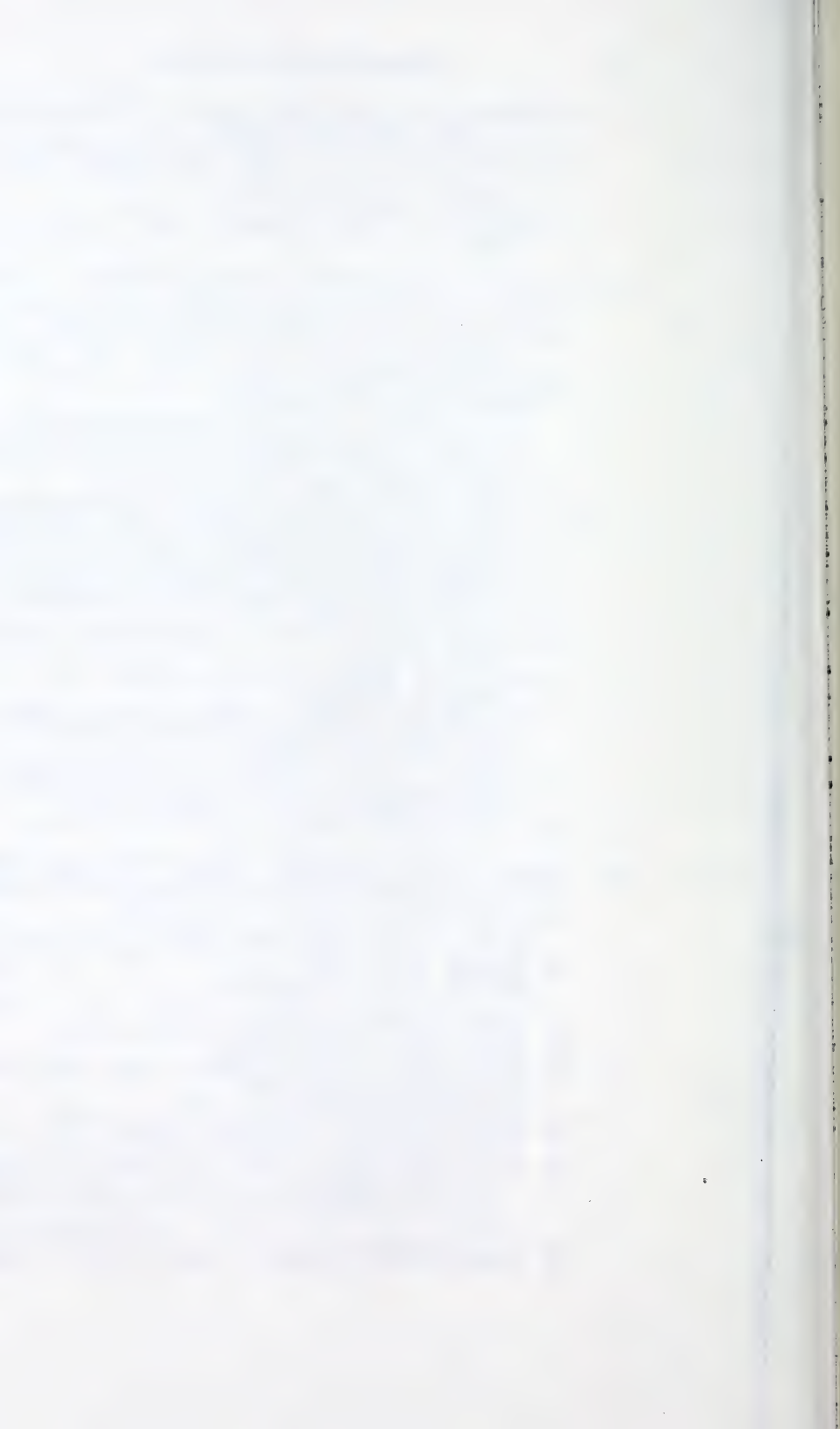
He married, Jan. 30, 1842, Eleanor Brown.

Children, born in Warren, Vt.

- i. CHARLANA,⁸ b. Dec. 3, 1842; m. Mar. 5, 1861, Marvin Davis of Andover, Vt.
- ii. DANIEL, b. Aug. 14, 1844; priv. Co. D, 6th Vt. Vols.; m. July 3, 1865, Julia Larock. Chn.: *Eleanor*,⁹ b. July 5, 1866; *Elmer Willis*, b. May 19, 1868; *Anna Eleanor*, b. Oct. 19, 1869.



- iii. FRANKLIN, b. Oct. 6, 1845; priv. 1st Vt. Battery; m. Oct. 3, 1869, Adeline B. Douglass.
 - iv. LYMAN BROWN, b. Feb. 17, 1847; priv. Co. G, 6th Vt. Vols.; m. Aug. 2, 1867, Rhoda M. Douglass. Ch.: *Harry Lyman*,⁸ b. Dec. 24, 1869.
 - v. ROBERT, b. Aug. 8, 1848; d. Mar. 7, 1864.
 - vi. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 13, 1851; m. Nov. 28, 1867, George Matthews.
10. SIMEON⁷ STODDARD (*Simeon*,⁶ *Simeon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in W., Aug. 8, 1802; sett. on his father's homestead; died Sept. 8, 1863.
- He married, Jan. 25, 1831, Clarissa, dau. Moses and Mary (Childs) Smith, b. Aug. 28, 1803; d. July 20, 1869.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. GIDEON,⁸ b. May 3, 1832; sett. in Blooming Prairie, Minn.; m. June 17, 1862, Elvira F. Dodge. Chn.: *Helen E.*,⁹ b. Feb. 16, 1864; *Anson*, b. Feb. 10, 1867; *Lillie E.*, b. June 28, 1869; *Myria*, b. Mar. 17, 1872.
 - ii. DORRIC SMITH, b. Oct. 21, 1833; d. at Indianapolis, Ind.; Nov. 7, 1907; color guard, Co. B, 13th Vt. Vols.; resided in W., Fayston and various places in the West; m. Jan. 22, 1860, Diantha M. Dudley. Chn.: *Dorric C.*,⁹ b. Dec. 4, 1860; *Dora A.*, b. Jan. 27, 1862, m. Jan. 4, 1882, Charles F. Eddy; *Della M.*, b. Jan. 27, 1862; d. same day; *Dwight L.*, b. Dec. 23, 1864.
 - iii. CLARISSA LUCINA, b. Nov. 15, 1835; m. May 14, 1857, Abel Alonzo Kneeland.
 - iv. MARY ELIZA MORRILL, b. Mar. 14, 1838; m. Nov. 22, 1860, George S. Kneeland.
 - v. ABIA LUCELIA, b. Nov. 22, 1840; m. Nov. 22, 1860, Jonas M. Dudley, who d. Sept. 8, 1863, and she m. (2) June 6, 1875, Hiland G. Campbell.
 - vi. SIMEON, b. Nov. 30, 1842; priv. Co. H, 6th Vt. Vols.; sett. in Sherburne, Vt.; m. Mar. 5, 1865, Susan Grandy. Chn.: *Sidney Romeo*,⁹ b. Dec. 12, 1865; also others.
 - vii. LEVI PARSONS, b. July 30, 1845; d. Sept. 24, 1846.
11. WILLIAM TELL⁷ STODDARD (*Simeon*,⁶ *Simeon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in W., Aug. 27, 1807; died there, June 17, 1891; tanner.
- Married, July 3, 1833, Mary, dau. W. and Lucy Porter of Warren, Vt., b. Dec. 22, 1808; d. May 26, 1891.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. HENRY MARTIN,⁸ b. May 27, 1834; d. Jan. 5, 1842.
 - ii. EMELIA ANN, b. Dec. 4, 1835; d. Feb. 11, 1837.
 - 12. iii. HARLAN PAGE, b. Feb. 8, 1837.
 - iv. ELIZA MARIA, b. Jan. 13, 1839; m. Jan. 1, 1863, Ransom J. Sabin of Bolton, Vt.
 - 13. v. HIRAM FREEMAN, b. Oct. 13, 1840.
 - vi. HORACE BARTLETT, b. July 31, 1842; priv. Co. F, 2nd Vt. Vols.; killed at the Wilderness, May 5, 1864.
 - vii. LATHROP THOMPSON, b. Mar. 3, 1844; priv. Co. B, 13th Vt. Vols.; color bearer, Co. C, 17th Vt. Vols.; wounded and prisoner at Petersburg Mine and died of wound, Aug. 7, 1864.
 - viii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. May 23, 1847; priv. Co. H, 6th Vt. Vols.
 - ix. ZEBINA HAWLEY, b. May 31, 1850; d. Feb. 1, 1860.



12. HARLAN PAGE⁸ STODDARD (*William Tell*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Simeon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in W., Feb. 8, 1837; private Co. F, 2nd Vt. Vols., May 1, 1861; wounded and prisoner at Savage Station, and disch. because of wound, July 30, 1863.

He married (1) May 19, 1861, Electa Sabin, b. 1841; d. Apr. 23, 1872; (2) June 16, 1872, Carrie S., dau. Charles E. Spaulding of Warren, Vt., b. Sept. 6, 1851; d. Sept. 30, 1903; (3) Feb. 1, 1906, Mrs. Laura E. (Sterling) Prosser. Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. IDA S.,⁹ b. Nov. 22, 1863; m. (1) Nov. 19, 1883, Fred G. Wheeler of Huntington, Vt.; (2) Harvey N. Trussell; d. Jan. 6, 1897.
- ii. THOMPSON WILLIAM, b. Oct. 14, 1871; d. Sept. 17, 1872.
- iii. LENA, b. Apr. 15, 1882; m. Howard Howe.
- iv. MARY S., b. 1890; m. July 31, 1905, Clair W. Cady.

13. HIRAM FREEMAN⁸ STODDARD (*William Tell*,⁷ *Simeon*,⁶ *Simeon*,⁵ *Gideon*,⁴ *Anthony*,³ *Solomon*,² *Anthony*¹) was born in W., Oct. 14, 1840.

He married, Dec. 24, 1865, Adaline P., dau. Moses and Jerusha (Grandy) Palmer, b. Sept. 18, 1840.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GERTRUDE,⁹ b. Mar. 19, 1867; m. Oct. 2, 1903, Merville Martin.
- ii. CHERRY B., b. Nov. 5, 1873; m. May 18, 1898, Clarence Wells of Montpelier, Vt.
- iii. CLINTON H., b. Dec. 16, 1879; d. June 30, 1881.

STORY.

FRANK E. STORY has been for some years a resident of W. He married Mary, dau. George and Eliza J. (Linfield) Rice. Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GEORGE EVERETT, b. Oct. 30, 1886.
- ii. ARTHUR F., b. 1890.

STOWELL.

SAMUEL¹ STOWELL, born in England, married at Hingham, Mass., Oct. 25, 1649, Mary Farrow. Their tenth child was Israel² Stowell, born at Hingham, Mass., Aug. 10, 1670, died at Newton, Mass., Aug. 7, 1725. He married Abigail ———. Their fourth child was David³ Stowell who married at Newton, Dec. 1, 1724, Mary Dilloway. Their fourth child was Isaac⁴ Stowell, born at Pomfret, Conn., Oct. 6, 1739; married at Willington, Conn., Feb. 9, 1758, Phœbe Root. Their first child was Nathan⁵ Stowell, bapt. at Walpole, N. H., Sept. 20, 1772.

NATHAN⁵ STOWELL (*Isaac*,⁴ *David*,³ *Israel*,² *Samuel*¹) baptised at Walpole, N. H., Sept. 20, 1772; came to W. from Windsor, Vt., in 1797; rem. to Granville, Vt., 1802, but returned, 1807;



selectman, 1826; his farm was in lots 92 and 89. The family went to Kishwaukee, McHenry Co., Ill., abt. 1842.

He married Sarah ———.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,⁸ b. July 30, 1796; m. Feb. 13, 1817, Joseph Kimball.
- ii. SARAH, b. Aug. 23, 1797; m. Jan. 22, 1823, Robert Leach.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 27, 1798; m. Rachel ———. Chn.: *Dorcas Angelina*,⁷ b. May 15, 1825; *Adelia Miranda*, b. Nov. 30, 1826; *Fanny Amelia*, b. Sept. 14, 1828, m. Jan. 1, 1854, Alanson Kimball.
- iv. FANNY, b. Apr. 4, 1800.
- v. OLIVE, b. Mar. 19, 1801.
- vi. SALU, b. Apr. 18, 1802.
- vii. NATHAN, b. Feb. 8, 1804; had a family in 1839.
- viii. JEREMIAH, b. Feb. 27, 1807.
- ix. CYNTHIA, b. Feb. 14, 1809.
- x. PASCHAL, b. Apr. 6, 1811; m. Dec. 15, 1836, Minerva, dau. Hooker Joslin; went to Kishwaukee, Ill. Chn.: a daughter, b. Nov. 25, 1837; *Caroline*,⁷ b. Jan. 24, 1839; *Edmund O. J.*, b. July 13, 1841; *Lucia M.*, b. May 23, 1844; *Ophelia M.*, b. Sept. 27, 1851; *Harriet E.*, b. Jan. 14, 1859; *Herbert E.*, b. Jan. 14, 1859.
- xi. RHODA, b. July 15, 1812.
- xii. KEZIAH, b. Dec. 13, 1814; m. Feb. 13, 1839, Ahira Joslin.
- xiii. AUGUSTA, b. June 23, 1816.

ISAAC³ STOWELL (*Israel*,² *Samuel*¹) was the sixth child of Israel² and Abigail Stowell.

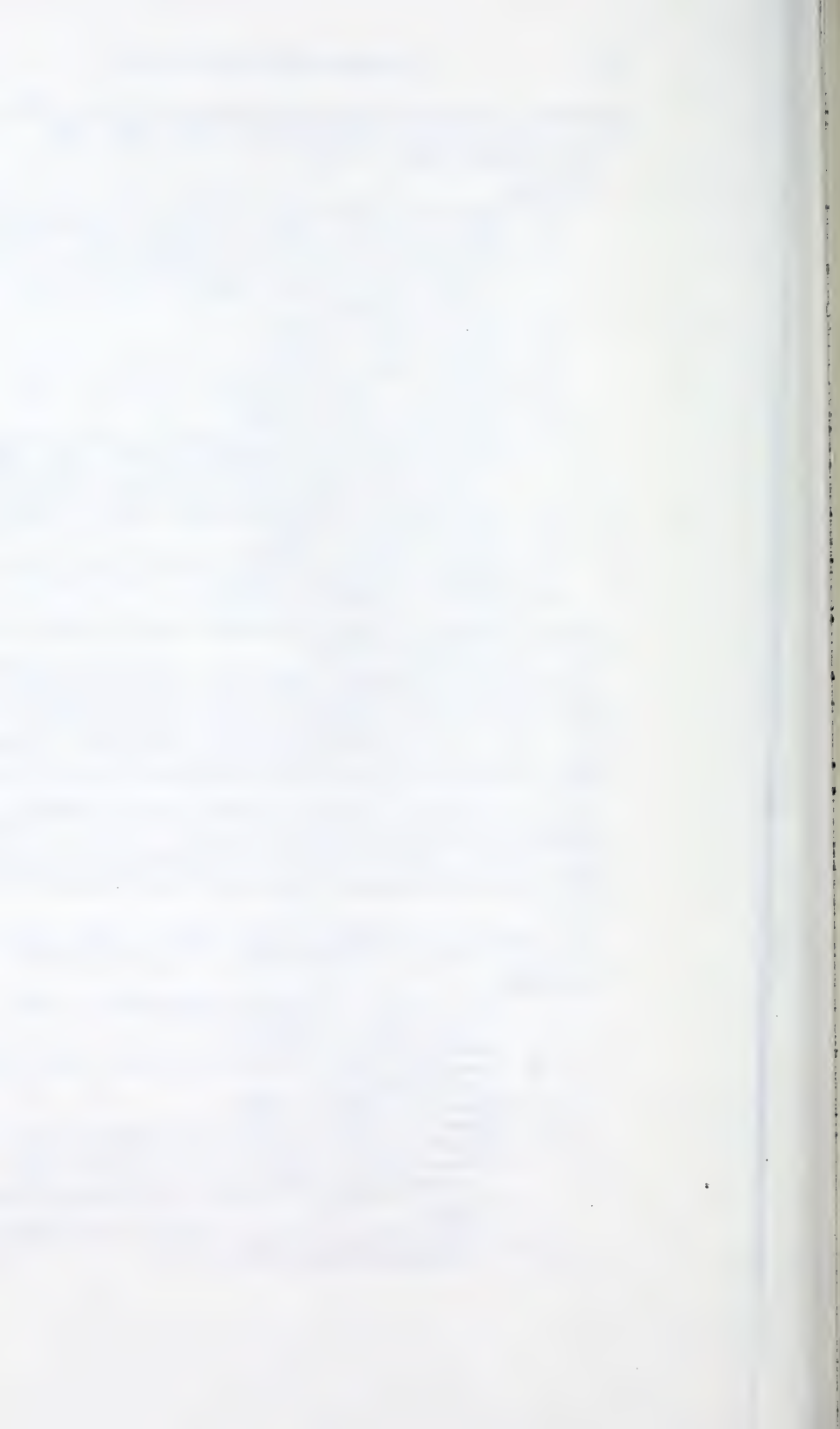
He married, at Newton, Mass., Feb. 17, 1732, Abigail Hyde. Their eighth child was Lemuel⁴ Stowell, born at Dedham, Mass., March 25, 1747; died March 29, 1832. He married at Boston, Mass., Dec. 24, 1767, Rebecca Fisher of Dedham. Their third child was Fisher⁵ Stowell, born at Dedham, Mass., July 30, 1776.

FISHER⁵ STOWELL (*Lemuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Israel*,² *Samuel*¹), son of Lemuel⁴ and Rebecca (Fisher) Stowell, was born at Dedham, Mass., July 30, 1776. He was resident in W. a few years around 1816 and lived on lot 92; removed to West Windsor, Vt., where he died.

He married, at Dedham, Mass., Apr. 1, 1798, Mary Bailey, b. Feb. 9, 1780; d. at Brownsville, Vt., July 4, 1864.

Children:

- i. POLLY, b. Aug. 12, 1798; m. at Moretown, Vt., Feb. 15, 1816; John Howes of Middlesex, Vt.
- ii. SALLY, b. Aug. 20, 1800.
- iii. ADALINE, b. Nov. 5, 1802; m. July, 1824; Allen Cole Savage of Windsor, Vt.
- iv. REBECCA, b. Feb. 11, 1805.
- v. CHARLES, b. May 11, 1807.
- vi. HORACE, b. Oct. 29, 1808; d. in Mexican War.
- vii. HIRAM, b. Sept. 7, 1813; m. Oct. 21, 1835, Orpha C., dau. Samuel Stow Savage; rem. to Keene, N. H.
- viii. LUCY S., b. Feb. 21, 1816, in W.; m. June 20, 1832, Horace Phelps.
- ix. EMELINE MARIA, b. Oct. 6, 1817; m. ——— Woods and d. in Kansas City, Mo., Mar. 6, 1906.



STRICKLAND.

JONAH STRICKLAND was in W. as early as 1794; lived on Dana Hill, lot 141; removed in 1815; had a family, among whom were:

- i. JOSEPH, first assessed in 1811.
- ii. RICHARD, first assessed in 1812.

STRONG.

1. RICHARD² STRONG (*William*¹) son of William and Margaret Strong, was born in Co. Armagh, Ireland; sett. in Fayston, Vt., with his brother Samuel about 1830 and late in life rem. to W.; died Apr. 4, 1881, ae. 80, (78 says his tombstone).

He married, Feb. 22, 1828, Mary Ann, dau. Joseph Somerville. She died Apr. 17, 1882, ae. 75 (73 says her tombstone).

Children:

2. i. JOSEPH HENRY,³ b. Dec. 9, 1829, in Middlebury, Vt.
 - ii. ELIZABETH JANE, b. Apr. 27, 1831, in Fayston; m. Alexander McAllister.
 - iii. WILLIAM MITCHELL, b. Mar. 27, 1833; d. Sept. 10, 1836.
 - iv. SARAH ANN, b. Jan. 16, 1835; d. Sept. 26, 1836.
 - v. SARAH ANN, b. Nov. 7, 1836; m. Aug. 29, 1860, John Thayer of Warren, Vt. Ch.: *Frank W.*,⁴ b. July 2, 1863, lawyer, Boston, Mass. She m. (2) Mar. 26, 1878, Calvin L. Hewitt of Warren.
 - vi. WILLIAM MITCHELL, b. Dec. 5, 1839; d. young.
 3. vii. WILLIAM MITCHELL, b. Nov. 12, 1843.
 - viii. MARY L., died Dec. 16, 1860, ae. 12 yrs., 11 mos.
2. JOSEPH HENRY³ STRONG (*Richard*,² *William*¹) was born in Middlebury, Vt., Dec. 9, 1829; sett. in W. where he died, June 26, 1903.

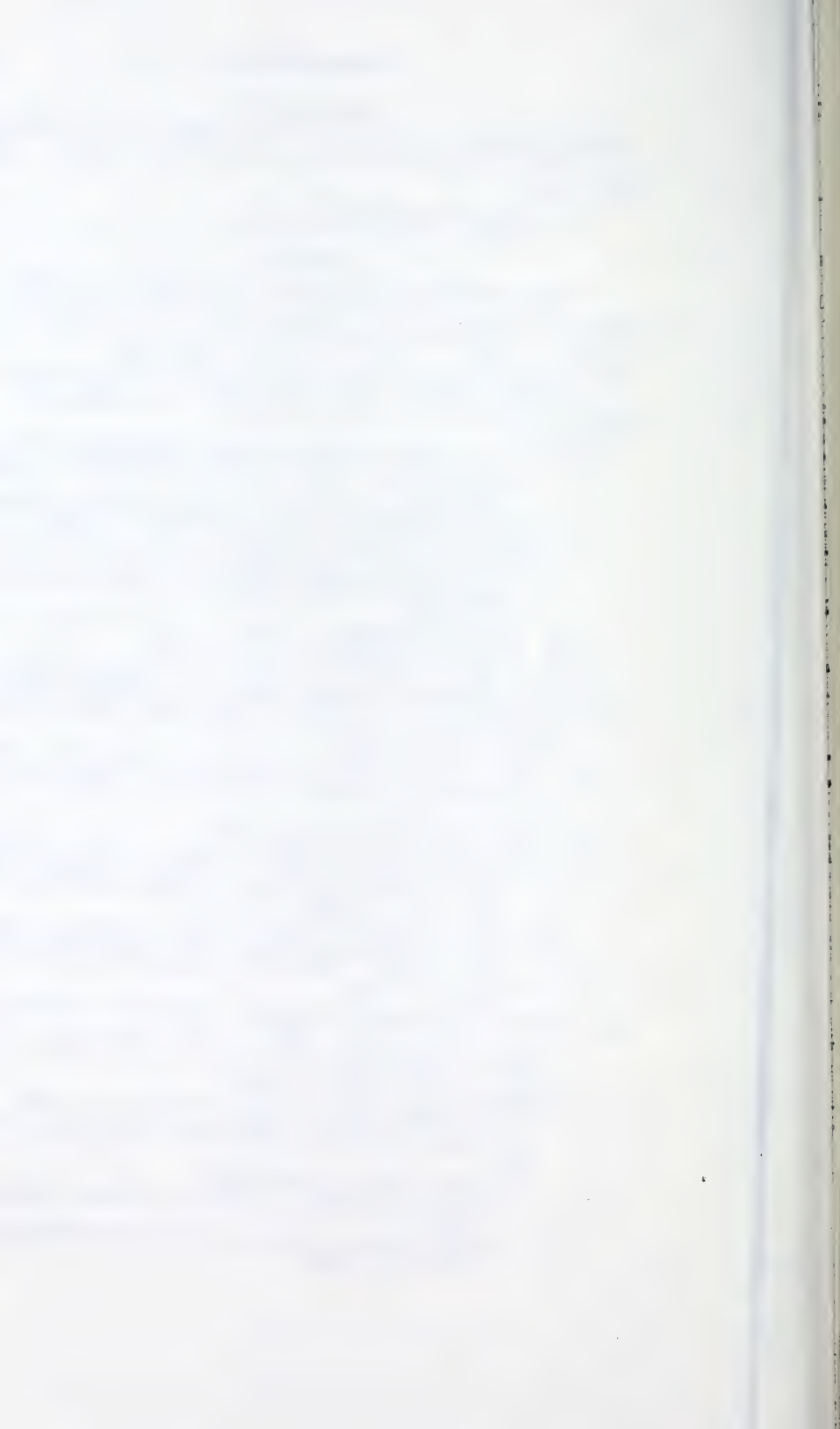
He married, Mar. 11, 1856, P. Louise, dau. Francis and Margaret (Bouville) Tromblee of Keeseville, N. Y., b. Jan. 25, 1835.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. CHARLES HARRY,⁴ b. Oct. 11, 1859; d. Nov. 12, 1860.
 - ii. FRED WILLIAM, b. June 11, 1862; res. Montpelier, Vt.; m. Dec. 15, 1886, Fannie, dau. Austin D. and Fannie (Dodge) Arms. Chn.: *Sarah A.*,⁵ *Carol F.*
 - iii. ERNEST HENRY, b. May 20, 1871; m. June 19, 1898, Lilla V., dau. Frederick C. and Flora (Dodge) Clark of Calais, Vt., b. Dec. 4, 1880. Ch.: *Richard Frederick*,⁵ b. in W., Aug. 22, 1899.
3. WILLIAM MITCHELL³ STRONG (*Richard*,² *William*¹) was born in Fayston, Vt., Nov. 12, 1843; carpenter; rem. abt. 1900 to Waterbury, Vt.; priv. Co. G., 6th Vt. Vols., Sept. 23, 1861—Oct. 28, 1864.
- He married, Dec. 23, 1865, Zaphira L., dau. Abijah Brown and Laurena C. (Partridge) Whitcomb, b. Feb. 26, 1847.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ALBERT W.,⁴ b. Jan. 19, 1867; m. Minnie Phillips. Ch.: *Delta Y.*⁵
- ii. MARY ANNETTA, b. Oct. 29, 1872; m. Jesse Foster of Wtby.; d. Mar. 25, 1907.



STROW.

DEWITT C. STROW was the son of John and Jerusha (Reed) Strow; res. some years in W. but rem. to New Hampshire.

He married (1) June 8, 1843, Laura J., dau. Salmon and Lucy (Joslin) Rice, b. Feb. 18, 1826; d. June 10, 1845; (2) Sept. 2, 1846, Julia Wells, dau. Julian and Relief (Hitchcock) Dumas, b. Sept. 4, 1823.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GERRITT SMITH, b. Nov. 25, 1857.
- ii. son, b. Dec. 18, 1855.

SYMONDS.

1. SAMUEL² SYMONDS sett. in Boxford, Mass., 1663; free-man, Mar. 18, 1689-90; died Aug. 14, 1722, ae. 84 yrs., 7 mos.

He married Elizabeth, dau. Robert and Grace Andrews, who d. Mar. 17, 1725, ae. 83.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,³ b. July 12, 1663.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 25, 1664.
- iii. GRACE, b. Oct. 14, 1667; m. bef. 1691, Zerubbabel Endicott.
- iv. MARY, b. Feb. 26, 1669; m. Mar. 1693-4, Joseph Peabody.
2. v. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 6, 1672.
- vi. JOHN, b. Mar. 29, 1674; m. Feb. 13, 1705-6, Hannah Hazen.
- vii. RUTH, b. Dec. 24, 1676; m. July 19, 1700, Andrew Elliot.
- viii. REBECCA, b. May 31, 1679; m. Jacob Smith.
- ix. PHEBE, b. Oct. 2, 1682; m. Jan. 22, 1703 or 1708, John Fuller.
- x. JOSEPH, b. May 24, 1685; d. Mar. 15, 1755; m. Jan. 31, 1711, Mary Peabody.
- xi. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 26, 1687; d. unm.

2. DEA. SAMUEL³ SYMONDS (*Samuel*²) was born in Boxford, Mass., Aug. 6, 1672; resided in that part of Boxford now Middleton; deacon; died July 7, 1755.

He married (1) June 8, 1698, Abigail Porter of Salem, Mass., who d. Nov. 12, 1716; (2) Mary ———, and is said to have married a third time.

Children, born in Boxford or Middleton, Mass.:

- i. ABIGAIL,⁴ b. May 17, 1699; m. Feb. 3, 1724-5, John Killam.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 15, 1702; m. Jan. 15, 1728-9, Daniel Robinson.
- iii. ANNA, b. Apr. 9, 1705; d. May 6, 1713.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 9, 1707; d. May 9, 1713.
- v. RUTH, b. Jan. 8, 1710-11.
- vi. ANNAH, b. Nov. 20, 1713.
- vii. MARCY, b. 1716; d. Nov. 21, 1716.
- viii. MARY, b. Nov. 13, 1718; m. (prob.) Sept. 22, 1750, Nathaniel Peabody.
- ix. REBECCA, b. Nov. 17, 1722; m. May 11, 1741, Nathaniel Rogers.
- x. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 26, 1724; d. Feb. 22, 1792; m. July 8, 1746, Lydia Perkins.
- xi. SUSANNAH, b. May 8, 1727.
3. xii. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 11, 1732.



3. JOSEPH⁴ SYMONDS (*Dea. Samuel*,³ *Samuel*²) was born in Middleton, Mass., Aug. 11, 1732; sett. in Hillsborough, N. H., 1772-4; deacon and captain; died Mar. 30, 1809; He married, Oct. 31, 1754, Lucy Kimball, who d. Aug. 21, 1803, ae. 69.

Children, born in Middleton, Mass., and Hillsborough, N. H.

- i. SAMUEL,⁵ b. Feb. 6, 1755; d. Oct. 2, 1788, prob. without issue.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. June 3, 1756; m. Sept. 23, 1792, Mary Fuller.
- iii. REBECCA, b. Oct. 20, 1757; m. Maj. Isaac Andrews.
- iv. LUCY, b. Apr. 20, 1760; m. Perkins Andrews.
- v. RUTH, b. Oct. 15, 1761; m. Dr. William Little.
- vi. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 12, 1763; m. Betsey ———.
- vii. SARAH, b. Sept. 28, 1765; d. Oct. 25, 1765.
4. viii. DAVID, b. Sept. 3, 1766.
- ix. ELIPHALET, b. Aug. 28, 1768; m. Tamar (?) Tilton.
- x. RHODA, b. Aug. 28, 1768; m. William Howard.
- xi. SARAH, b. Jan. 28, 1772; d. Sept. 17, 1777.
- xii. MARY, b. Feb. 3, 1773; m. Simeon Cummings.
- xiii. MEHITABEL, b. Oct. 30, 1775; m. Dr. Benjamin Stearns.

4. DAVID⁵ SYMONDS (*Joseph*,⁴ *Dea. Samuel*,³ *Samuel*²) was born in Middleton, Mass., Sept. 3, 1766; sett. in W. as early as 1791; selectman, 1805-6, 1817; owned lots 125 and 126; rem. to Moriah, N. Y., where he died, Aug. 25, 1850.

He married Susannah, dau. John and Susannah (Rider) Heaton, who d. July 14, 1857, ae. 79.

Children, born in Waitsfield.

- i. IRENE,⁶ b. Sept. 24, 1801; m. Feb. 18, 1823, Asaph Burdick.
- ii. LUCY, b. Dec. 6, 1803; m. ——— Day.
- iii. ADALINE, b. Jan. 14, 1807; m. Jan. 22, 1832, her cousin, Seth Symonds. He was in W., as early as 1823 and rem., 1836-8, to North Wilna, N. Y. They had two chn.
- iv. LUCINDA, m. ——— Day, who sett. abt. 1860 in Minn.
- v. HARY, d. Apr. 8, 1813, ae. 10 mos.
- vi. JEANETTE, b. 1814; m. ——— Stevens of Moira, N. Y.
- vii. SUSAN, d. Sept. 22, 1821, ae. 1 yr.
- viii. daughter, d. 1825.

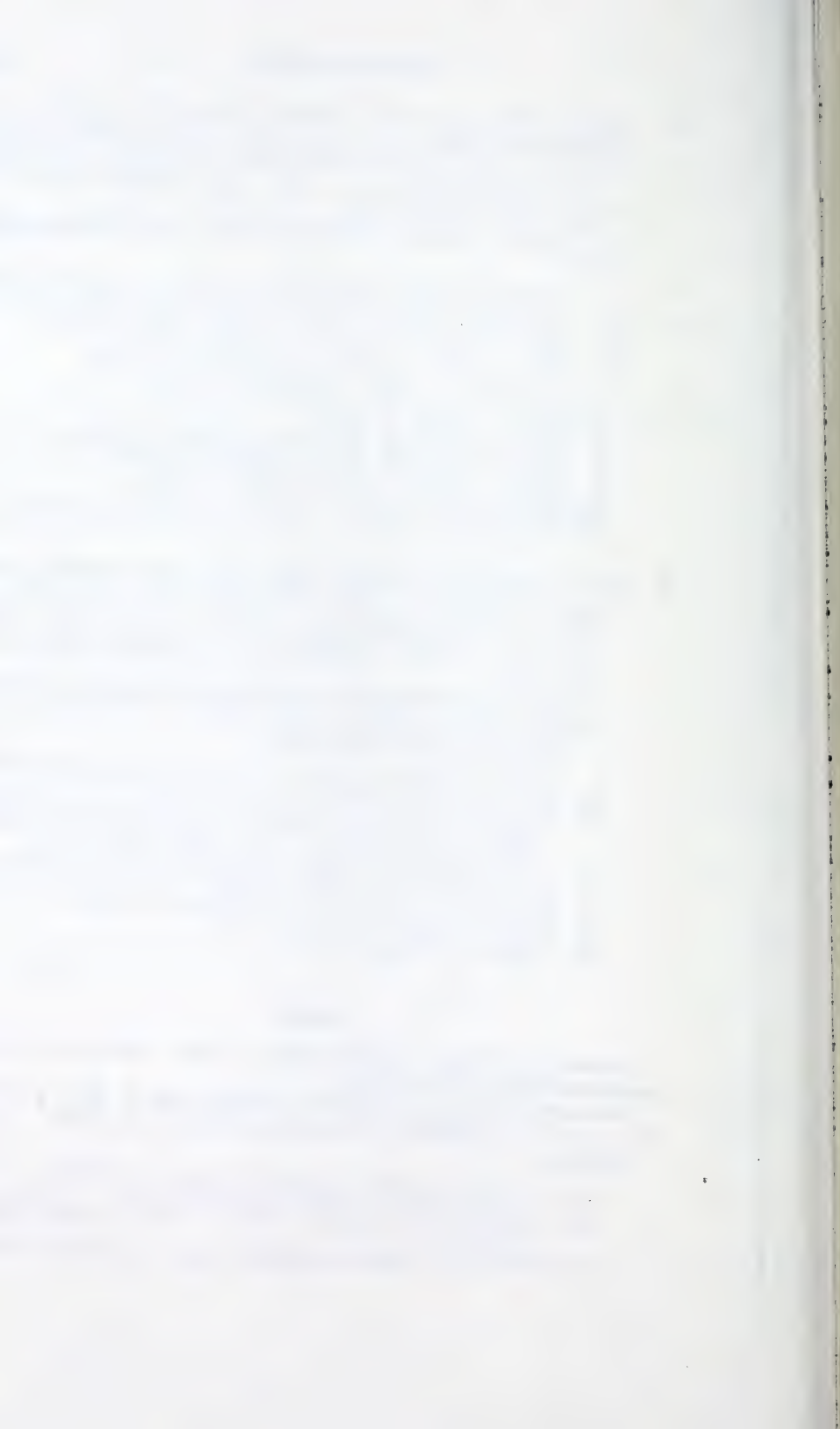
TABER.

CHARLES J. TABER was born May 1, 1846, and has for some years resided in Waitsfield.

He married, June, 1874, Sylvia Higgins who d. Feb. 5, 1885, ae. 31; m. (2) Martha E. Cameron, b. Aug. 16, 1850.

Children:

- i. WALTER, b. Oct. 14, 1876; m. Martha Tombson.
- ii. CLAUD, b. Mar. 23, 1880; d. July 16, 1900.
- iii. CARLETON C., b. May 22, 1887; m. Sept. 21, 1908, Sylvia Emerson.
- iv. JAMES H., b. Nov. 13, 1888; m. Aug. 27, 1908, Ida Jennett.



TAYLOR.

JOHN¹ TAYLOR, of Windsor, Conn., 1640, made his will, Nov. 24, 1645, and, according to family tradition, soon sailed for England and was lost at sea. His son, John² Taylor, was born about 1641 and was a grantee of Northampton, Mass., where he settled.

He married, Nov. 18, 1662, Thankful, dau. Henry Woodward. Of their thirteen children the youngest, Samuel³ Taylor, was born Aug. 30, 1688; settled in Deerfield, Mass., where he kept a store and tavern; died Mar. 5, 1733-4. He married (1) Aug. 17, 1715, Sarah Munn; (2) July 15, 1718, Mary, dau. John Hitchcock of Springfield, Mass.

1. SAMUEL⁴ TAYLOR (*Samuel³ John² John¹*) son of Samuel³ and Sarah (Munn) Taylor, was born in Deerfield, Mass., Dec. 19, 1716; school teacher; called "landlord" in 1752; constable; soldier in last two French Wars; was in Charlemont, Mass., 1751, Northfield, Mass., 1758, and in 1780 was dismissed to the church in Hartland, Vt.

He married, Sept. 20, 1738, Anne, dau. Ebenezer Alexander of Northfield, Mass.

Children:

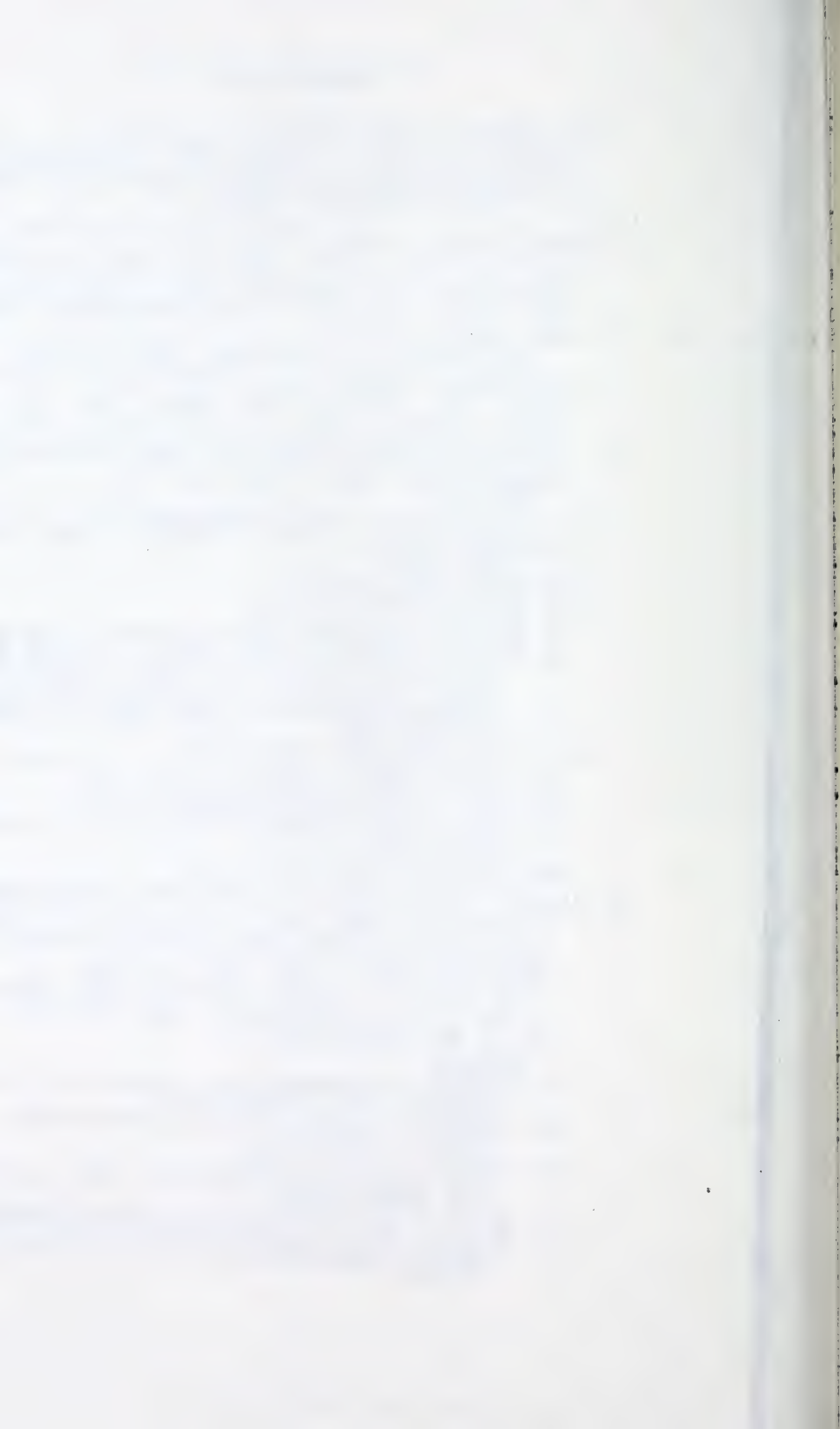
- i. SARAH,⁵ b. Sept. 30, 1739.
 - ii. ANNA, b. Oct. 15, 1741; m. May 5, 1761, Eldad Wright of Winchester, N. H.
 - iii. MARY, b. Nov. 19, 1743; m. Zebulon Lee of Hartland, Vt.
 - iv. ASA, b. June 18, 1746; m. July 5, 1769, Dinah Woods.
 - v. OLIVER, b. Oct. 22, 1748; m. Abigail Sprague and sett. in Hartland, Vt.
 - vi. SOLOMON, b. July 10, 1751.
 - vii. SUSANNAH, b. June 22, 1754.
 3. viii. ELIAS, b. June 27, 1756.
 - ix. JOANNA, b. Jan. 31, 1760; m. Joseph Evans.
2. JOHN⁴ TAYLOR (*Samuel³ John² John¹*) son of Samuel³ Taylor and his second wife, Mary (Hitchcock), was born in Deerfield, Mass., Jan. 17, 1721-2; succeeded his father in the Deerfield tavern; soldier in French Wars, and sergt. in charge of Fort Coleraine, 1756; was in Shelburne, Mass., 1760, and became a leader there; member of Provincial Congress at Concord, 1774; Committee of Correspondence, 1776; died Mar. 5, 1799.
- He married, Dec. 13, 1744, Mary, dau. John Nims, who d. June 21, 1792, ae. 67.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE,⁵ b. Dec. 26, 1745; m. Apr. 14, 1778, Artemas Rice of Charlemont, Mass.
- ii. OREB, b. Aug. 28, 1748; sett. in Shelburne.
- iii. ZEEB, b. Aug. 18, 1750; m. Mar. 16, 1778, Lydia Taylor; rem. after 1790 to Scipio, N. Y.
- iv. JOHN, b. July 20, 1752; d. Apr. 22, 1828; m. Mary Woodward.
- v. LUKE, b. Aug. 24, 1754; Rev. soldier; m. Elizabeth Nims; rem. to Scipio, N. Y.



4. vi. DANIEL, b. July 7, 1757.
vii. MERCY, bapt. Apr. 25, 1762; m. Isaac Winter.
viii. MARY, bapt. Mar. 30, 1766; m. Dec. 14, 1786, Salah Smith.
ix. MINDWELL, bapt. Oct. 23, 1768; m. (1) Nov. 11, 1780, Stephen Taylor; (2) Stoddard Tatman.
3. ELIAS⁵ TAYLOR (*Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in West Hoosac, Mass., June 27, 1756; sett. early in Winchester, N. H.; rem. abt. 1781 to Hartland, Vt., and thence abt. 1798 to W.; Revolutionary soldier; died May 26, 1829.
He married (1) in Winchester, Mary or Marcy, dau. Philip Goss, d. May 9, 1791; (2) Dec. 27, 1791, at Woodstock, Conn., Azubah, dau. Samuel Child and wid. Moses Chandler, b. Jan. 10, 1763. She d. at W., May 2, 1825, and he m. (3) Jan. 15, 1827, at Hartland, wid. Abigail Petrie, who d. May 29, 1829.
Children:
i. ANNA,⁶ b. Mar. 22, 1780, in Winchester, N. H.
ii. HANNAH, b. Oct. 2, 1781; in Hartland; m. July 16, 1801, Ezra Jones.
5. iii. ELIAS, b. Apr. 18, 1783.
iv. FOSTER, b. Nov. 4, 1784.
v. SUSANNAH, b. Apr. 3, 1786.
vi. MARCY, b. June 4, 1788; d. at St. Johnsbury, Vt., Apr. 5, 1804.
vii. SOLOMON, b. Aug. 14, 1789; d. May 30, 1848; m. Abigail, who d. Sept. 10, 1850, ae. 63. Chn.: *Asa Smith*,⁷ *Abigail*, b. Sept. 2, 1822, m. ——— Heath, and d. July 16, 1861; *Susannah Goss*, m. Dec. 5, 1850, Pardin N. Rockwood of Upton, Mass.
6. viii. MOSES CHANDLER, b. Aug. 5, 1793.
ix. MARY, b. Aug. 22, 1794; m. Jan. 25, 1816, Simeon Pratt.
x. LEWIS, b. Nov. 16, 1795; d. Feb. 28, 1796.
xi. LEWIS, b. Apr. 18, 1797; drowned Oct. 6, 1807.
xii. SOPHIA, b. Sept. 26, 1800, in W.; m. Nov. 25, 1819, Ziba Royce (Rice).
xiii. SAMUEL CHILD, b. Jan. 21, 1803.
4. DANIEL⁵ TAYLOR (*John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Shelburne, Mass., July 7, 1757; came to W. in 1792; Revolutionary soldier; charter member of church, 1796; selectman, 1811-12; died Feb. 27, 1843.
He married (1) Betsey Root; (2) Mary Marsh who d. Oct. 22, 1795; (3) Jan. 28, 1796, Elizabeth Kettle who d. May 18, 1838, ae. 71.
Children:
i. EUNICE,⁶ b. in Shelburne, Apr. 3, 1786; m. Apr. 23, 1807, Valentine Strow of Waterbury, Vt.
ii. MELINDA, b. Aug. 28, 1787; m. (as his second wife) Truman Murray of Waterbury.
iii. OBADIAH, b. June 11, 1790.
iv. POLLY, b. Sept. 25, 1791; m. June 3, 1812, as his first wife, Truman Murray.
v. MARCY, b. in W., May 10, 1793; m. David Ingraham.
vi. DANIEL, b. Oct. 9, 1795; d. in Fayston, Vt., Nov. 14, 1867; m. Rachel C., who d. Mar. 21, 1862, ae. 63. Chn.: *Ira C.*,⁷ *Elizabeth*.



- vii. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 6, 1797; m. Feb. 27, 1822, Jedediah Bushnell.
- viii. BETSEY, b. Apr. 19, 1799.
- ix. JOHN, b. Apr. 12, 1801; rem. to Lowell, Mass., 1832; m. Sept. 13, 1827; Betsey Spofford of Moretown, Vt. Ch.: Levi S.; b. May 1, 1830; d. at Lowell, May 20, 1863; m. Jan. 18, 1857, Harriet Lucinda, dau. Daniel Skinner.
- x. SETH, b. June 7, 1809; sett. in Fayston but rem. in 1846 to Lamoille, Ill.; m. Mar. 24, 1841, Luana, dau. Ebenezer Barnard, b. Mar. 12, 1813; d. Nov. 21, 1860. Chn.: Alma Elizabeth; bapt. Jan. 15, 1843; Sarah Childs, bapt. Jan., 1846; Abigail L., b. abt. 1851; m. Dec. 27, 1876, Levi S. Connor of Henniker, N. H.

5. ELIAS⁶ TAYLOR (*Elias*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Hartland, Vt., Apr. 18, 1783; sett. in W.; selectman, 1827; rem. after 1829 to Syracuse, N. Y., where he died Apr., 1854.

He married, Nov. 23, 1809, Content, dau. John and Frelove (Green) Erskine, b. in Claremont, N. H., May 23, 1789. She was divorced from him and m. (2) Aug. 20, 1849, Orson Skinner.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. HARRIET EMELINE,⁷ b. July 31, 1811; m. Feb. 28, 1839, Roderick Richardson, Jr.
- ii. SOPHIA CATHERINE, b. Mar. 23, 1814; m. ——— Smith.
- iii. JENET LETITIA, b. Mar. 27, 1817; m. Sept. 27, 1855, Isaac W. Brown, of Nfd., Vt.
- iv. LEWIS EDWIN, b. Oct. 8, 1822; sett. in Salem, Mass., and d. Apr. 29, 1849, on his way to California; m. Nov. 26, 1848, Celia M., dau. Orson Skinner, b. July 10, 1826.

6. MOSES CHANDLER⁶ TAYLOR (*Elias*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) was born in Hartland, Vt., Aug. 5, 1793; died in W., Mar. 27, 1880.

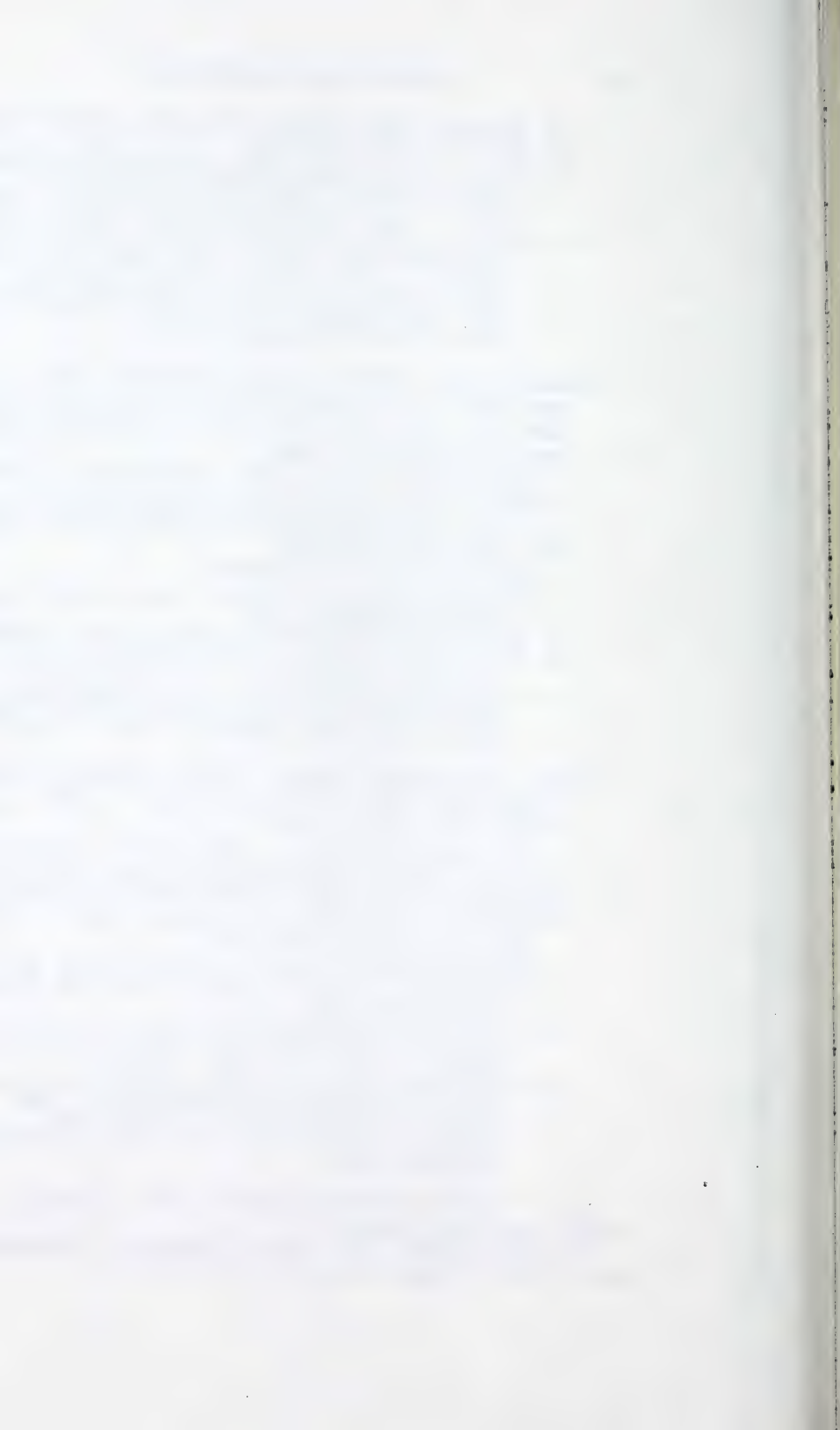
He married (1) Jan. 7, 1820, Sarah L. Barron, who d. Jan. 1, 1854, ae. 66; (2) Mar. 22, 1859, Mrs. Elizabeth (Eastman) Ward, dau. David and Lois Eastman of Starksboro, Vt., b. Dec. 18, 1810; d. Apr. 14, 1892.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. FRANCES MARIA⁷, b. Sept. 23, 1821; d. Dec. 10, 1858, unm.
- ii. MARCY GOSS, b. Aug. 21, 1823; m. Sept. 18, 1851, Milo Cornelius Bushnell.
- iii. FREDERICK MORTIMER, b. Dec. 26, 1824; d. Apr. 8, 1856; m. June 29, 1852, Abigail, dau. Jedediah and Naomi (Joslin) Bushnell, b. Feb. 15, 1833. No issue.
- iv. ELIAS MOSES BARRON, b. Oct. 7, 1826; d. May 17, 1861; m. 1852, Eliza Sheldon of Weathersfield, Vt. Ch.: Sarah,⁸ b. 1855, m. Stanley Bryant of Windsor, Vt.
- v. SUSAN A., b. Apr. 16, 1829; m. Nov. 6, 1859, Timothy Chase of Fayston, Vt.

IRA C.⁷ TAYLOR (*Daniel*,⁶ *Daniel*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Samuel*,³ *John*,² *John*¹) came from Warren, Vt.

He married Emily, dau. John C. Griggs of Fayston, Vt., who d. Nov. 7, 1859, ae. 24; m. (2) ——— (?).



Children:

- i. WILBUR MERRILL, b. Aug. 3, 1858, in W.
- ii. EMMA ELIZABETH, b. June 14, 1861.
- iii. ELMER ELLSWORTH, b. Feb. 5, 1862, ae. 7 mo.
- iv. ANNIE, b. in Fayston, Nov. 24, 1866.

TEWKSBURY.

1. ISAAC² TEWKSBURY, son of Isaac Tewksbury who was in Weare, N. H., before 1776 and rem. to Hartland, Vt., in 1793, was born in Weare, N. H., June 12, 1771 (or June 10, 1768, says tombstone), and came to W. as early as 1800, where he died Apr. 18, 1847.

He married (1) Hannah ———, who d. Feb. 7, 1807, ae. 37; (2) Apr. 7, 1810, Olive, dau. Jonathan Seaver, b. Aug. 19, 1790; d. Dec. 21, 1869.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

2. i. GEORGE REX,³ b. Jan. 2, 1803.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 3, 1807; m. Joseph Palmer.
- iii. ISAAC N., b. 1810; rem. soon after 1835 to Mich.; killed at battle of Pittsburg Landing.
- iv. BETSEY M., b. 1834; m. May 17, 1859, Robert J. Horgin of Montpelier, Vt.

2. GEORGE REX³ TEWKSBURY (*Isaac² Isaac¹*) was born in W., Jan. 2, 1803; rem. late in life to Forrest, Ill.; died Oct., 1885.

He married, May 3, 1832, Aurilla, dau. Salah and Mary (Taylor) Smith, b. Oct. 29, 1807; d. 1886.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. SARAH E.,⁴ b. May 14, 1833; d. Mar. 14, 1868, unm.
- ii. CHARLES DWIGHT, d. young.
- iii. CHARLES DWIGHT, b. May 16, 1838; sett. in Forrest, Ill.; d. 1898; Co. B, 52nd Ill. Vols.
- iv. MINA, b. July 4, 1843; m. N. F. Thiss of Minneapolis, Minn.
- v. MARY MINDWELL, m. ——— Thiers.
- vi. JULIA A., b. Nov. 30, 1845; d. Aug. 28, 1862.
- vii. MERIBAH H., b. abt. 1849; m. May 10, 1868; Jason P. Spear of Montpelier, Vt.

THAYER.

THOMAS¹ THAYER was of Braintree, Mass. His will was proved Sept. 13, 1665. He had three sons of whom the second was Ferdinando² Thayer, who sett. in Mendon, Mass., where he died Mar. 28, 1713, ae. 88.

He married, Jan. 14, 1652, Huldah Hayward. The eighth of their twelve children was Isaac³ Thayer who married (1) Apr. 1, 1691-2, Mercy Rockwood; (2) 1703, Mary ———. He had eleven children of whom the ninth was Samuel⁴ Thayer, born 1713, called "Ensign"; married (1) Dec. 24, 1739, Keziah Partridge of Franklin, Mass.; (2) Aug. 30, 1759, Sarah Robinson. Of their twelve children the ninth was Daniel⁵ Thayer, born 1758; sett. in Westmoreland, N. H.; rem. to Orange, Mass.,



1780, but retd. before his death in 1835; married Aug. 19, 1777, Beulah Corbit of Milford, Mass. They had twelve children of whom the seventh was Daniel⁶ and the ninth Lewis⁶.

DANIEL⁶ THAYER (*Daniel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Ferdinando*,² *Thomas*¹), son of Daniel⁵ and Beulah (Corbit) Thayer, was born in Orange, Mass., June 22, 1791; sett. first in Winchester, N. H., but was in W. by 1823; drover and a partner in the mills in village; went about 1853 to Littleton, N. H., where he was living in 1874.

He married (1) May 1, 1813, Lydia Holbrook. She died Feb. 19, 1820, and he m. (2) Nov. 13, 1821, Susan Hildreth. Children:

- i. LYDIA LOUISE,⁷ b. July 26, 1814; m. Feb. 17, 1835, Elisha W. Foster.
- ii. DANIEL ELLIOT, b. Dec. 15, 1815; m. Oct. 2, 1842, Lucretia West and sett. in Littleton, N. H.
- iii. HENRY LOVELL, b. Oct. 10, 1817; m. May 19, 1839, Mary Ann Cox.
- iv. EMILY, b. Dec. 3, 1819; m. Feb. 22, 1838, James M. Campbell.
- v. SUSAN MAHALA, b. Sept. 29, 1822; m. Oct. 5, 1849, Stillman Cady of Roxbury, Vt.
- vi. FRANCES LOVINA, b. Aug. 16, 1824.
- vii. ELIZA ANN, b. July 29, 1826.
- viii. LUCY O. H., b. Aug. 31, 1828; m. Jan. 2, 1860, William Harriman of Littleton.

LEWIS⁶ THAYER (*Daniel*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Ferdinando*,² *Thomas*¹), son of Daniel⁵ and Beulah (Corbit) Thayer, was born in Orange, Mass., Nov. 5, 1795; was in Westmoreland, N. H., 1826, and came to W. about 1845; died June 19, 1884.

He married, Oct. 5, 1822, Zerviah Carlton, b. Nov. 1, 1795; d. Dec. 4, 1884.

Children:

- i. CHARLES G.,⁷ b. July 21, 1823; sett. in Concord, N. H.
- ii. FRANCIS MUNROE, b. Jan. 23, 1825; m. Oct. 4, 1849, Hannah S. Colby of Swanzey, N. H., b. Aug. 17, 1820, d. June 12, 1870. Chn.: *Sylvia E.*,⁸ b. May 26, 1860, d. Dec. 26, 1866; *Erie Edson*, b. Dec. 9, 1862.
- iii. ELIZA, b. Nov. 7, 1826; m. Oct. 9, 1856, Joseph Farr.
- iv. HORACE, b. 1830; m. Sept. 18, 1864, Sylvia L. Colby; sett. in Zanesville, O.

1. NATHAN⁶ THAYER (*Jeremiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Ferdinando*,² *Thomas*¹), son of Jeremiah⁵ and Alice (Holbrook) Thayer, was born in Richmond, N. H., Oct. 29, 1769; came to W. about 1805, but in a few years removed to Warren, Vt.; died Apr., 1845.

He married, 1793, Sally Abbott, b. Sept. 4, 1765; d. Nov. 9, 1838.

Children:

- i. JEREMIAH,⁷ b. July 17, 1794; m. Dec. 19, 1824, Eleanor, dau. Thomas and Betsey Chase, b. Dec. 19, 1797; sett. in Lyndon, Vt.
- ii. NATHAN, b. Sept. 4, 1796; d. Oct. 13, 1865; m. Feb. 23, 1823, Betsey Randall.



- iii. AARON, b. Feb. 14, 1798; d. Oct. 22, 1863; m. Sept. 23, 1824, Esther Field.
- iv. OBED, b. May 4, 1799; d. May 25, 1849; m. Oct., 1829, Elizabeth Field.
- v. ALPHEUS, b. Nov. 25, 1804; m. Aug. 1834, Lucinda Cram; sett. in Lincoln, Vt.
- vi. RUFUS, b. June 14, 1806; d. Nov. 20, 1877; m. June 3, 1834, Patience Pierce.
- vii. SARAH, b. Aug. 22, 1807; m. Apr. 2, 1832, Aaron Palmer.
- viii. PLYNA, b. Sept. 12, 1809; d. Jan. 31, 1853; m. Sept. 20, 1836, Susan, dau. William and Persis (Grandy) Wait, b. Sept. 22, 1821; d. Apr. 23, 1860, Chn.: *William A.*,^s b. Nov. 22, 1837, d. young; *Nathan*, b. Mar. 4, 1839, Co. F, 6th Vt. Vols.; *James M.*, b. Oct. 11, 1840, Co. B, 13th Vt. Vols., d. Nov. 29, 1865; *Cyron G.*, b. Aug. 11, 1842, Co. B, 13th Vt. Vols., d. May 20, 1863; *Celinda F.*, b. Sept. 26, 1843, d. Mar. 11, 1855; *Alfred C.*, b. June 28, 1846, d. Mar. 25, 1864; *Freeman R.*, b. Nov. 19, 1847; *Persis M.*, b. Sept. 15, 1849, d. Jan. 30, 1853; *William*, b. Dec. 9, 1852.

SUEL W. THAYER came to W. about 1822 and was there in 1839.

He married, Sept. 22, 1822, Elizabeth, dau. Moses and Hannah (Spaulding) Chase, b. Oct. 7, 1802. They had four children of school age in 1839.

THOMPSON.

1. JAMES B.² THOMPSON (*Alexander*¹), son of Alexander Thompson, was born in Mosside, County Antrim, Ireland, Nov. 1, 1816; a linen weaver by trade, he came to America in 1855 and settled on a farm in Fayston, Vt.; his later years were spent in W. where he died, Nov. 22, 1904.

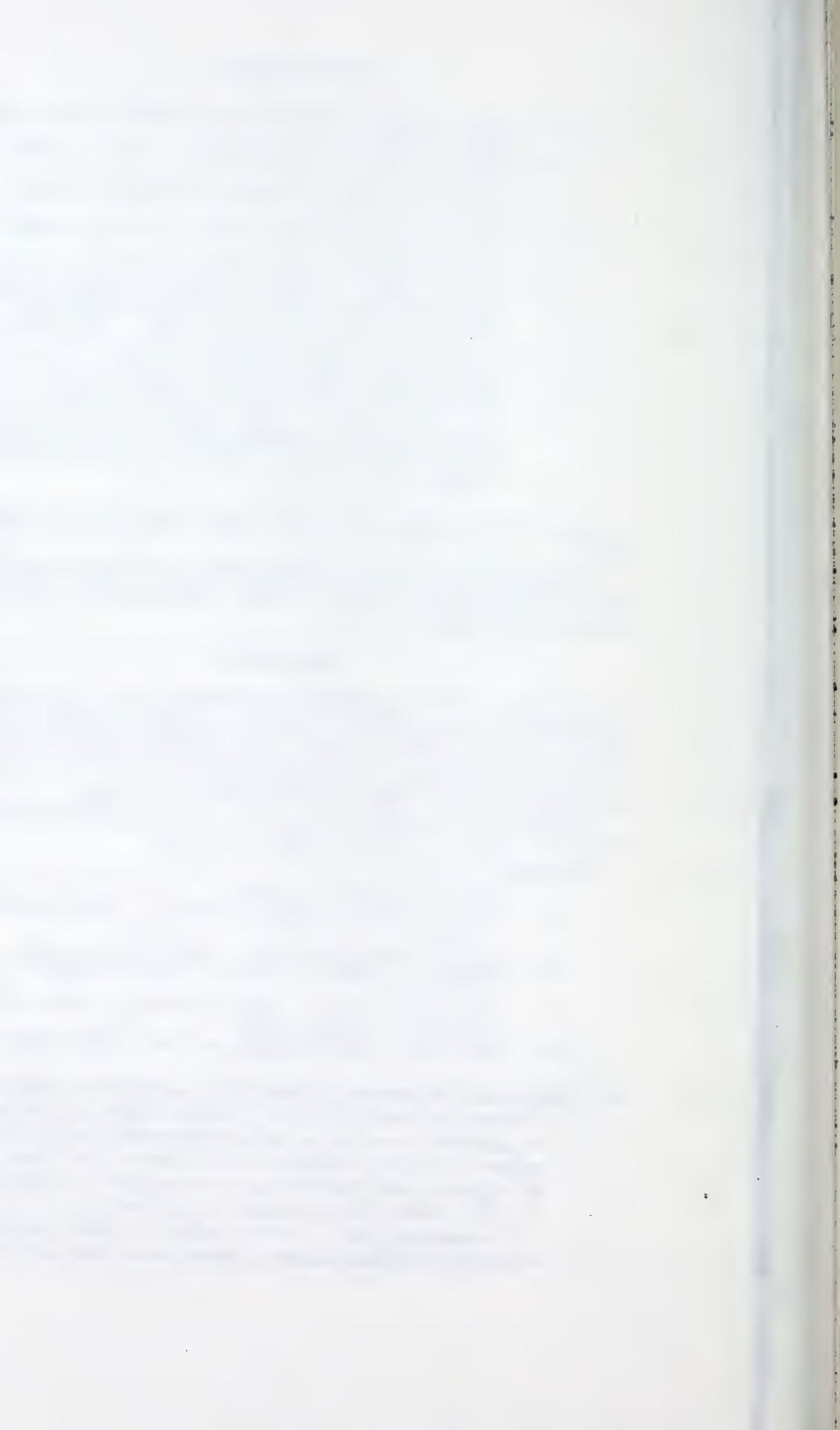
He married, 1838, Mary Jane, dau. James and Sarah (Stewart) Baird, b. Aug. 1, 1813; d. Apr. 15, 1905.

Children:

2. i. JOHN B.³ b. Mar. 10, 1840.
- ii. ELLEN, b. Dec. 4, 1842; m. Nov. 12, 1867, James Baird, "Fourth."
- iii. SARAH, b. June 10, 1845; d. unm. Dec. 31, 1904.
- iv. ROSETTA, b. Aug. 9, 1846; m. Charles Ramsdell of Montpelier, Vt.
- v. NANCY E., b. Sept. 1, 1850; m. Sept. 30, 1880, Edgar E. Linnell of Lowell, Mass.
- vi. JENNIE M., b. Mar. 17, 1853; m. Nov. 1, 1882, Samuel Baird.

2. JOHN B.³ THOMPSON (*James B.² Alexander*¹) was born in Moycraig, County Antrim, Ireland, Mar. 10, 1840; came to America as a boy in 1852 and settled in Fayston, Vt., where he was a teacher and farmer, also Rep., supt. of schools and held other town offices; removed later to W. where he operates a gristmill.

He married, Dec. 7, 1865, Annie M., dau. Daniel Miller of Island McAllen, County Antrim, who died Nov. 11, 1903.



Children, born in Fayston:

- i. DELLA A.,⁴ b. Jan. 9, 1867; m. Sabin D. Waterman of Derby Line, Vt.
- ii. IDA M., b. Nov. 9, 1868; m. Henry Wood.
- iii. JAMES M., b. May 2, 1870; res. Montpelier, Vt.; m. Winifred Foster.
- iv. JOHN DANIEL, b. Mar. 8, 1875; sett. in W.
- v. LINDUS H., b. Apr. 2, 1877; d. Mar. 3, 1879.

BENONI THOMPSON was a resident of W. some years between 1843 and 1855.

Children:

- i. PAUL.
- ii. SUSAN.

TINKHAM.

1. EPHRAIM¹ TINKHAM was a resident of Plymouth, Mass., 1643.

He married Mary ———.

Children:

2. i. EPHRAIM,² b. Aug. 5, 1649.
- ii. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 30, 1651; m. Elizabeth Liscom; deacon, 1695; he d. in Middleboro, Mass., Apr. 8, 1718, and his wife d. same day. Chn.: *Ebenezer*,³ b. Mar. 23, 1679; m. Oct. 28, 1703, Patience Pratt; *Shubael*; *Jeremiah* b. Aug. 7, 1681, d. Apr. 5, 1715, ae. 34; m. Joanna ——— who m. (2) Dec. 23, 1720, Robert Mackfun; *Joanna*, m. June 14, 1709, Thomas Macomber; *Elizabeth*, d. Mar. 27, 1715; *Priscilla*, d. Apr. 16, 1715; *Peter*, b. Apr. 20, 1683.
- iii. PETER, b. Dec. 25, 1653.
- iv. HEZEKIAH, b. Feb., 1656; m. Ruth ———, and had a family in Plymouth.
- v. JOHN, b. June 7, 1658; d. young.
- vi. MARY, b. Aug. 5, 1661; m. ——— Thompson.
- vii. JOHN, b. Nov. 15, 1663.
- viii. ISAAC, b. Apr. 11, 1666; m. Sarah King.

2. EPHRAIM² TINKHAM (*Ephraim*¹) was born in Plymouth, Mass., Aug. 5, 1649; sett. in Middleboro, Mass., where he died, Oct. 13, 1714, leaving a will which names his living children.

He married Esther Wright, who d. May 28, 1717, ae. 68.

Children, born in Middleboro, Mass.:

1. MARTHA,³ m. Dec. 8, 1701, John Soule and d. Feb. 16, 1758, ae. 80.
- ii. JOHN, named first in his father's will, b. Aug. 22, 1680.
- iii. EPHRAIM, b. Oct. 7, 1682; d. July 11, 1713; m. June 24, 1708, Martha Cobb.
- iv. ISAAC, b. "ye last June 1685"; d. in Halifax, Mass., Apr. 7, 1750; m. Dec. 12, 1717, Abijah Wood.
- v. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 10, 1687; m. (1) Feb. 20, 1717-18, Patience Cobb, who d. Nov. 4, 1727; (2) Mar. 22, 1730-1, Mrs. Melatiah Eddy.
- vi. MARY, m. Dec. 24, 1717, Henry Wood.



3. JOHN³ TINKHAM (*Ephraim*,² *Ephraim*¹) was born in Middleboro, Mass., Aug. 22, 1680, and died there June 14, 1766. His will, dated Feb. 13, 1766, names his living children. He married, Dec. 11, 1716, Hannah, dau. Isaac and Elizabeth (Vaughn) Howland, b. Oct. 6, 1694; d. May 25, 1792.

Children, born in Middleboro, Mass.:

- i. CORNELIUS,⁴ b. Aug. 31, 1717; not named in his father's will.
- ii. JOHN, b. May 8, 1719; d. Aug. 22, 1793; m. Jan. 27, 1742-3, Jerusha Vaughn.
- iii. ESTHER, b. Apr. 26, 1721; m. Apr. 4, 1746, Elisha Vaughn.
- iv. HANNAH, b. Apr. 10, 1723; m. (1) July 28, 1742, Joseph Vaughn; (2) John Weston; (3) David Sears.
- v. SUSANNAH, b. Mar. 19, 1724-5; m. ——— Cobb.
- vi. ABISHA, b. May 23, 1727.
- vii. AMOS, b. July 10, 1729.
- viii. MARY, b. Jan. 17, 1731-2; m. Sept. 11, 1755, Edmund Weston.
- ix. SETH, b. Aug. 27, 1734; m. Oct. 22, 1761, Eunice Soule; not named in his father's will.
- x. ZILPHA, b. July 25, 1737; m. Sept. 6, 1764, John Miller 3rd.

4. AMOS⁴ TINKHAM (*John*,³ *Ephraim*,² *Ephraim*¹) was born in Middleboro, Mass., July 10, 1729.

He married, 1752, Sarah, dau. Peter Sr. and Eunice (Thomas) Tinkham, b. Apr. 9, 1735; d. Feb. 13, 1820.

Children, born in Middleboro, Mass.:

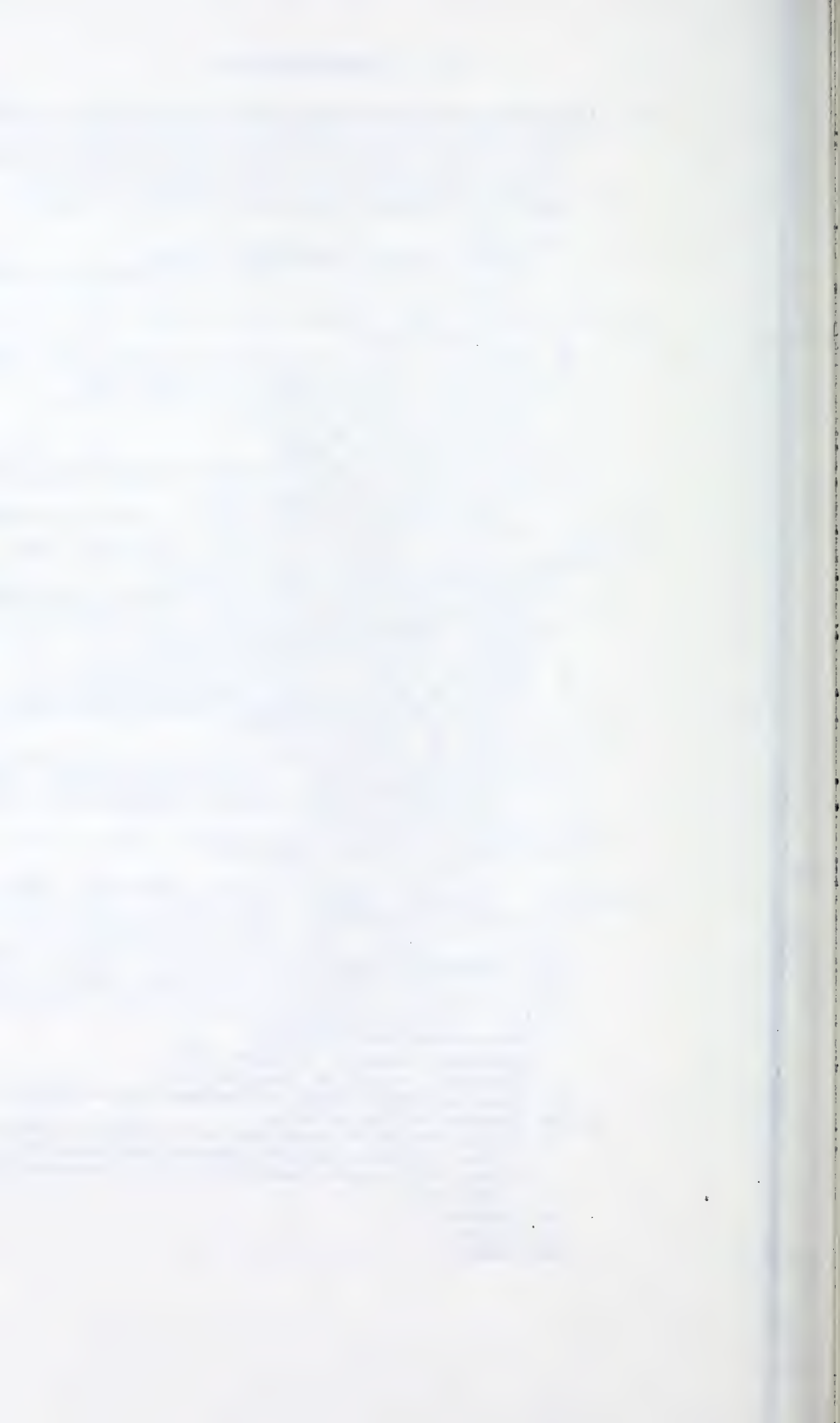
- i. EUNICE,⁵ b. May 20, 1753; d. May 22, 1756.
- ii. SARAH, b. Apr. 4, 1757. Middleboro Records say Sarah 3rd m. July 6, 1775, Ichabod Wood, Jr., and Sarah 2nd m. July 18, 1785, Peter Wood.
- iii. ZILPHA, b. Aug. 2, 1759.
- iv. SETH, b. Sept. 28, 1761; m. Aug. 15, 1782, Lydia Wood, (or Seth 3rd m. Dec. 19, 1782, Sarah Nichols). He was in Windsor, Vt., 1791 and rem. to Hartland, Vt., bef. 1821.
5. v. AMOS, b. May 21, 1765.
- vi. SQUIER, b. Oct. 17, 1772; d. Oct. 17, 1851; m. 1797, Anne Wood; sett. in Hartland, Vt.

5. AMOS⁵ TINKHAM (*Amos*,⁴ *John*,³ *Ephraim*,² *Ephraim*¹) was born in Middleboro, Mass., May 21, 1765, and went early to Windsor, Vt., where his children were born; it is probable he was the Amos who was resident in Waitsfield, 1819-22; Census of 1791 shows him in Windsor with a family, apparently three sons and a daughter.

He married Susan Thomas.

Children, born in Windsor, Vt.:

- i. NEHEMIAH,⁶ sett. in Scranton, Pa.
- ii. ASA, m. Betsey Cady of Windsor; sett. in Hartland, Vt.
6. iii. THOMAS, b. Aug. 4, 1795.
- iv. JACOB, came to W. soon after his bro. Thomas and m. there June 12, 1820, Rebecca Nutting, but removed soon.
- v. ANNA, m. (1) ——— Lakin; (2) ——— Emerson of Rochester, Vt.
- vi. ANDREW.
- vii. ALLEN.
- viii. AMOS.



6. THOMAS⁶ TINKHAM (*Amos*,⁵ *Amos*,⁴ *John*,³ *Ephraim*,² *Ephraim*¹) was born in Windsor, Vt., Aug. 4, 1795; came to W. before 1815 with Thomas Piper; blacksmith and had a shop on the Common and farm in lot 79; died Jan. 17, 1888.

He married, May 2, 1819, Sarepta, dau. Samuel Stow and Anna (Grandy) Savage, b. June 22, 1801; d. Apr. 20, 1862.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. LUANA A.,⁷ b. Sept. 1, 1819.
- ii. RANSOM T., b. July 25, 1821; m. Apr. 19, 1848, Mary Pease; sett. in Adams and Baraboo, Wis.
- iii. SAMUEL A., b. Sept. 13, 1828; sett. in Michigan.
- iv. ZILPHA S., b. Nov. 23, 1832; m. Nov. 19, 1857, Charles Cullen Reed.
- v. MILAN H., b. Oct. 19, 1836; sett. in Baraboo, Wis.
- vi. MERRITT M., b. Oct. 29, 1839; d. Mar. 23, 1845.
- vii. SUSAN S., b. Oct. 25, 1841; m. June 18, 1861, George Henry Bushnell.

TRASK.

SILAS TRASK came to W. bef. 1795, but his name soon disappears.

JOSEPH TRASK was in W. in 1796 but seems to have sold his lands in 1805 and departed.

ISAAC TRASK was "of Charlemont, Mass.," in 1795 and a year later was in W. In 1804 he had removed to Hancock, Vt.

ELMER O. TRASK, son of Horace and Caroline (Fitz) Trask, was born in Warren, Vt.; res. for some years in W. but sett. abt. 1898 in Worcester, Mass.

He married, Mar. 15, 1877, Abbie C., dau. Otis and Cordelia (Wilbur) Wallis, b. Feb. 27, 1857.

Children:

- i. HARRY W., b. May 12, 1881; physician, Barre, Mass.; m. July 30, 1902, Nina K., dau. Charles Henry Newcomb. Ch.: *Dorothy Newcomb*, b. July 11, 1903.
- ii. PERLEY E., b. July 31, 1886.

TUCKER.

ROBERT¹ TUCKER was in Weymouth, Mass., 1635; rem. to Milton, Mass., about 1662 and was its first town recorder; Rep. several years; died Mar. 11, 1682, ae. 78; married Elizabeth Allen. Their fifth child and third son was Benjamin² Tucker, born in Weymouth, 1646; settled in Roxbury, Mass., where he died Feb. 27, 1713-4; he married Ann, dau. Edward and Mary (Eliot) Payson of Dorchester. Their first child was Benjamin³ Tucker, born in Roxbury, Mar. 8, 1670. He came into possession of lands owned by his father in Spencer and Leicester, Mass.; died 1728; married (1) Sarah ———, (2) Elizabeth Williams, whose third child was Benjamin⁴ Tucker



born, probably in Leicester, Mass., Mar. 15, 1703-4; died Jan. 20, 1761; married Apr. 3, 1729, Mary Warren of Watertown, Mass. Their fourth child was Joshua⁵ Tucker, born in Leicester, Mass., July 3, 1738.

1. JOSHUA⁵ TUCKER (*Benjamin⁴ Benjamin³ Benjamin² Robert¹*) son of Benjamin⁴ and Mary (Warren) Tucker, was born in Leicester, Mass., July 3, 1738; sett. bef. the Revolution in Strafford, Vt., where he was a justice, 1778, and town clerk, 1782-3; Rev. soldier, 1777 and 1780; rem. to Cherry Valley, N. Y.

He married in Leicester, Feb. 4, 1765, Sarah Davis. He is said to have had nineteen children of whom we know only:

- i. CALEB.⁶
- ii. JOSHUA.
- iii. JOSEPH, perhaps of Middlesex, Vt., 1791.
2. iv. BENJAMIN.
- v. EZRA.

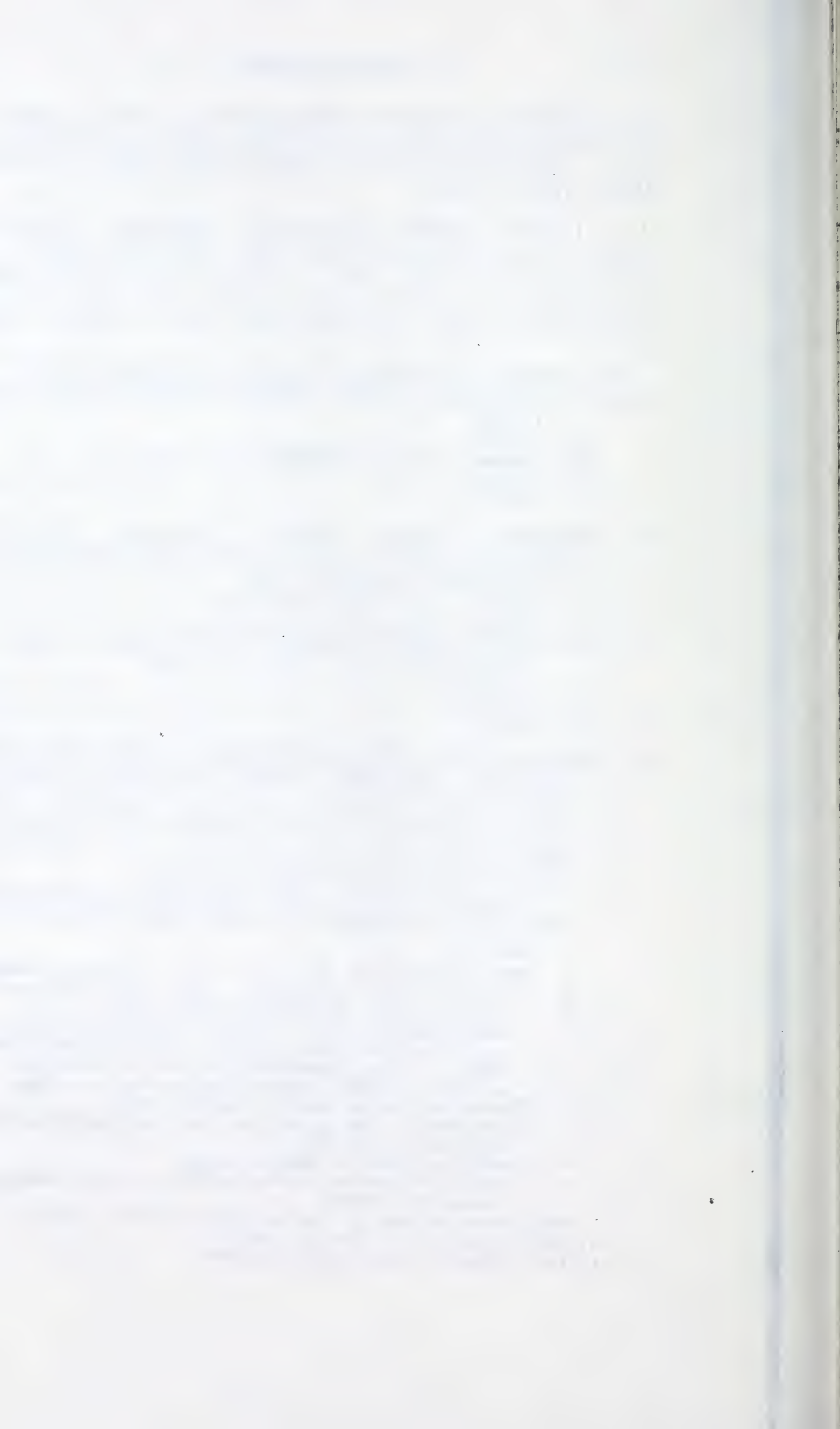
2. BENJAMIN⁶ TUCKER (*Joshua⁵ Benjamin⁴ Benjamin³ Benjamin² Robert¹*) was born and resided in Strafford, Vt. He married Lucinda Lane. Children, born in Strafford, Vt.

3. i. ELEAZER WELLS,⁷ b. Jan. 29, 1815.
- ii. MILO, b. Feb. 2, 1822; priv. Co. G, 9th Vt. Vols.; d. at Andersonville, Ga., Aug. 10, 1863.
- iii. CAROLINE.
- iv. LUCINDA.
- v. BETSEY.

3. ELEAZER WELLS⁷ TUCKER (*Benjamin⁶ Joshua⁵ Benjamin⁴ Benjamin³ Benjamin² Robert¹*) was born in Strafford, Vt., Jan. 29, 1815; sett. in W. on a farm that lay in lot 60, but after some years removed to Fayston, Vt., where he died Feb. 28, 1898; was at one time licensed to preach by the Methodist ch. in W.

He married, Oct. 7, 1841, Jeanette, dau. Joseph and Mary (Boyce) Palmer, b. Nov. 28, 1820; d. Apr. 11, 1898. Children:

1. BENJAMIN W.,⁸ b. Aug. 12, 1842; d. June 21, 1862.
- ii. JOSEPH PALMER, b. Dec. 26, 1845; sett. in Warren, Vt.; m. July 4, 1871, Mary Alice Murray, b. May 3, 1853. Chn.: *Hattie Alice*,⁹ b. Sept. 10, 1872; *Annicc Jeanette*, b. Dec. 29, 1873; *Mary Ette*, b. June 8, 1876; *Albert Wells*, b. Sept. 20, 1877; *Justin Paul*, b. Nov. 19, 1882; *Ida Jane*, b. June 14, 1886; *Jessie Edna*, b. Apr. 13, 1890.
- iii. HIRAM, b. Feb. 20, 1848; d. Jan. 22, 1851.
- iv. MARY ANN, b. Feb. 7, 1852; m. Nov. 26, 1891, Charles Bagley of Moretown, Vt.
- v. JEANETTE MARIA, b. May 21, 1854.
- vi. ANNE E., b. Mar. 21, 1860; m. Feb. 2, 1882, Lawrence B. Eaton of Fayston.
- vii. HARRY ALVARO, b. Jan. 6, 1862; d. Nov. 5, 1863.
4. viii. ALVARO B., b. Dec. 29, 1863.
5. ix. WESLEY WELLS, b. Feb. 19, 1867.



4. ALVARO B.⁸ TUCKER (*Eleazer Wells¹, Benjamin,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Benjamin,⁴ Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Robert¹*) was born in Fayston, Vt., Dec. 29, 1863; sett. in W.
He married, Nov. 19, 1898, Ida Murray, widow of Albert D. Barnard, b. Apr. 10, 1864.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. CLARENCE MURRAY,⁹ b. Dec. 29, 1899.
 - ii. ORMAN ALVARO, b. July 13, 1902.
5. WESLEY WELLS⁸ TUCKER (*Eleazer Wells,⁷ Benjamin,⁶ Joshua,⁵ Benjamin,⁴ Benjamin,³ Benjamin,² Robert¹*) was born in Fayston, Feb. 19, 1867; sett. in W.
He married, Apr. 6, 1898, Flora Lovitt.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. EDMOND WELLS,⁹ b. Feb. 15, 1899.
 - ii. ERNEST ARCHIE, b. Jan. 4, 1901.
 - iii. EDITH ALICE, b. June 13, 1905.

TURNER.

1. JOHN¹ TURNER was a member of Roxbury, Mass., ch. bef. 1650; perhaps the freeman, May 2, 1649; one of the band who formed the settlement at Medfield, Mass., where he had a house and lot on South St. near Curve St.; selectman; admn. was granted on his est. Nov. 16, 1705, and in the settlement all chn. but Sam'l are named.

He married (1) Deborah ———, who d. 1676; (2) Alice, who d. 1680.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,² b. Sept. 27, 1647; m. 1669, Samuel Smith; slain by Indians, Feb. 21, 1676.
 - ii. DEBORAH, bapt. Jan. 14, 1649; m. Nov. 18, 1668, Jabez Tatman.
 - iii. JOHN, b. Mar. 3, 1651; d. 1710; m. 1677, Sarah Adams.
 2. iv. ISAAC, b. Aug. 25, 1654; named as "second son".
 - v. MARY, b. Nov. 18, 1658; m. May 4, 1687, Isaac Parker of Newton, Mass.
 - vi. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 15, 1661; d. July 14, 1685.
 - vii. SARAH, b. Nov. 18, 1663; m. (1) Feb. 28, 1696, John Plimpton; (2) Dec. 30, 1708, John Metcalf.
 - viii. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 24, 1667; m. (1) Samuel Smith; (2) Joseph Clark.
 - ix. HANNAH, b. 1670, unm. in 1708.
2. ISAAC² TURNER (*John¹*) was born in Medfield, Mass., Aug. 25, 1654; apparently lived on a part of his father's homestead, in settlement of whose est. he is called "second son" and is said to have recd. his share before his father's death; died May 29, 1694.
He married, 1682, Rebecca Crafts, who m. (2) in 1708, John Rockwood.
Children, born in Medfield, Mass.:
- i. REBECCA,³ b. Jan. 3, 1682-3, m. James Allen.
 - ii. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 16, 1684.
 - iii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 13, 1686; d. 1755; m. 1711, Mary Rockwood.



3. iv. ISAAC, b. Mar. 15, 1687-8.
- v. PHILIP, b. Feb. 5, 1689; sett. in Mansfield, Conn., 1711;
m. (1) Anna ———; (2) Nov. 9, 1719, Elizabeth ———;
(3) May 7, 1732, widow Mary Jackson.
3. ISAAC³ (*Isaac*,² *John*¹) was born in Medfield, Mass., Mar. 15, 1687-8; sett. in Mansfield, Conn., about 1711; died Dec. 5, 1769.
He married, Apr. 30, 1713, Marcy Abbott.
Children, born in Mansfield, Conn.:
 - i. ISAAC,⁴ b. Feb. 16, 1714; d. July 5, 1776; m. June 8, 1737, Elizabeth, dau. John Rood of Windham, Conn.; she d. May 17, 1749, and he m. (2) Oct. 12, 1749, Susannah, dau. John Mayo.
 - ii. JOHN, b. June 13, 1716; d. July 15, 1776; m. Apr. 4, 1738, Mary, dau. John Rood.
4. iii. STEPHEN, b. June 20, 1718.
- iv. MARCY, b. Oct. 1, 1720; d. Oct. 10, 1748, unm.
- v. REBECCA, b. Dec. 6, 1723.
- vi. SARAH, b. Nov. 26, 1728.
4. STEPHEN⁴ TURNER (*Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹) was born in Mansfield, Conn., June 20, 1718.
He married, Nov. 23, 1738, Mary, dau. Thomas Jennings of Willington, Conn., who d. Oct. 21, 1801, in her 84th year.
Children, born in Mansfield, Conn.:
 - i. EUNICE,⁵ b. Apr. 11, 1740.
 - ii. SARAH, b. Oct. 7, 1741.
 - iii. PHEBE, b. Jan. 9, 1743-4.
 - iv. ELEAZER, b. Oct. 3, 1746; d. Jan. 10, 1768.
 - v. NATHAN, b. Jan. 19, 1748; d. Sept. 17, 1757.
 - vi. MERCY, b. Oct. 27, 1750.
5. vii. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 18, 1757.
5. TIMOTHY⁵ TURNER (*Stephen*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹) was born in Mansfield, Conn., Aug. 18, 1757; perhaps the Timothy who was assessed in W. in 1808 for poll only.
He married, Aug. 20, 1776, Rachel, dau. Abial and Charity (Allen) Carpenter of Willington, Conn., b. Feb. 9, 1759; d. June 22, 1799; a niece of Ethan Allen.
Children, born in Mansfield, Conn.:
 - i. OLIVE,⁶ b. Jan. 3, 1778.
 - ii. VELLEDA, b. Sept. 6, 1779.
6. iii. RALPH, b. July 2, 1781.
- iv. HORACE, b. July 26, 1783.
- v. POLLY, b. Sept. 14, 1785.
- vi. STEPHEN, b. Dec. 10, 1787.
- vii. EPHRAIM, b. Oct. 28, 1789.
- viii. RILEY, b. Jan. 2, 1792.
- ix. TURMUS, b. Sept. 27, 1793; seems to have been in W. or Moretown, Vt., 1812.
6. RALPH⁶ TURNER (*Timothy*,⁵ *Stephen*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Isaac*,² *John*¹) was born in Mansfield, Conn., July 2, 1781; sett. early in Moretown, Vt., and came to W. about 1805-6; constable and held other town offices; Rep., 1821-1823; selectman,

1825-26; rem. to Preble Co., N. Y., about 1832, and later to LaGrange, O., where he died, Oct. 8, 1854.

He married, Mar. 21, 1802, Lucy, dau. James and Eunice (Mosher) Carpenter of Sharon, Vt., b. Dec. 27, 1783-4; d. at Trempealeau, Wis., Mar. 26, 1867.

Children:

- i. HARVEY CARPENTER,⁷ b. Dec. 25, 1802, in Moretown; d. Sept. 30, 1811.
- ii. CAROLINE, b. Jan. 21, 1805; m. Oct. 25, 1829, Roswell Horr.
- iii. ALPHEUS RODNEY, b. Jan. 8, 1808, in W.; d. July 12, 1871, in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- iv. CHARITY, b. Nov. 18, 1811; m. Hezekiah Gorham of Brooklyn, N. Y.
- v. MINERVA, b. Feb. 14, 1814; m. D. A. Segur of Trempealeau, Wis.
- vi. TIMOTHY GILMAN, b. Aug. 31, 1817; m. Laura Morrill.
- vii. CYRUS ERASTUS, b. June 17, 1819; m. Jane Gay.
- viii. LUCY JANE, b. Aug. 7, 1823; m. Riley Heaton of Quincy, Mich.
- ix. RALPH DEMONTHAMER, b. Nov. 8, 1825; m. Sarah Mudge; sett. in Quincy, Mich.
- x. JAMES RILEY, b. July 5, 1827; d. at Preble, N. Y., Mar. 1832.

DAVID TURNER was in W., 1821-2; rem. to Mass.

Married Sarah ———, of Whateley, Mass.

Children:

- i. MORTON, bapt. Sept. 15, 1822.
- ii. HIRAM, bapt. Sept. 15, 1822.

TYLER.

1. JOB¹ TYLER was early in Roxbury, Mass., and Andover, Mass., 1650; grantee of Mendon, Mass., 1662; Roxbury again, 1665; Mendon, 1669, and probably removed to Boxford, Mass., after the destruction of Mendon, 1675, but returned to the latter town by 1700, and prob. died soon after.

He married Mary ———.

Children:

2. i. MOSES,² b. 1641-2.
 - ii. MARY, b. 1643-4, perhaps the M. T. who m. John Farnham, 1693.
 - iii. HOPESTILL, b. 1646; d. at Preston, Conn., Jan. 20, 1734, in 89th yr.; m. Mary ———.
 - iv. JOHN, d. at Andover, Mass., Dec. 28, 1652.
 - v. JOHN, b. Apr. 16, 1653; d. at Mendon, May 4, 1742; m. (1) Sept. 14, 1682, Hannah, dau. Nathan Parker; (2) Anna ———.
 - vi. SAMUEL, b. May 24, 1655; d. Dec. 17, 1695; m. Hannah ———.
2. MOSES² TYLER (*Job*¹) was born 1641-2; sett. early in that part of Rowley, Mass., now Boxford, but was of Andover, Mass., in 1700; called "Quartermaster"; died Oct. 2, 1727, ae. 85 or 86.

He married (1) July 6, 1666, Prudence, dau. George Blake, of Gloucester, who died Mar. 9, 1689, ae. 41 y., 10 m., 20 d.; (2) Sarah ———; (3) July 25, 1718, Mrs. Martha Fisk.



Children:

- i. MOSES,³ b. Feb. 16, 1667; d. Oct. 11, 1732, in Boxford.
- ii. JOHN, b. Sept. 14, 1669; d. Jan. 15, 1756, in Boxford.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 18, 1671; d. 1699 in Salem, Mass.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. Dec. 17, 1673; d. Dec. 1, 1743, in Boxford.
3. v. JOB, b. Dec. 16, 1675.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. May 2, 1678.
- vii. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 14, 1680.
- viii. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 8, 1683.
- ix. JAMES, b. Dec. 7, 1685.
- x. JOSHUA, b. July 4, 1688; d. 1735 in Salem.
- xi. JACOB, b. Jan. 9, 169-; d. Oct. 11, 1732.
- xii. MARTHA,
- xiii. KATHERINE, } named in their father's will.
- xiv. SARAH,

3. JOB³ TYLER (*Moses,² Job¹*) was born in Boxford, Mass., Dec. 16, 1675.

He married Margaret, dau. John and Sarah Bradstreet of Topsfield, Mass., and gr. dau. of Gov. Simon Bradstreet.

Children:

4. i. WILLIAM,⁴ b. July 4, 1701.
- ii. MARGARET, b. Mar. 24, 1703.
- iii. JOB, (probably) b. Feb. 28, 1705; d. at Rindge, N. H.
- iv. MOSES, (probably) b. Apr. 15, 1708.

4. WILLIAM⁴ TYLER (*Job,³ Moses,² Job¹*) was born July 4, 1701.
- He married Dorothy, dau. Jonathan and Sarah Geer of Preston, Conn.

Children:

1. BRADSTREET,⁵ b. June 11, 1725.
- ii. MEHITABLE, b. July 15, 1727.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. June 22, 1730.
- iv. MARGARET, b. June 5, 1732.
- v. HANNAH, b. Dec. 24, 1736.
- vi. LUCY, b. Jan. 26, 1740.
5. vii. JONATHAN, b. Apr. 12, 1744.

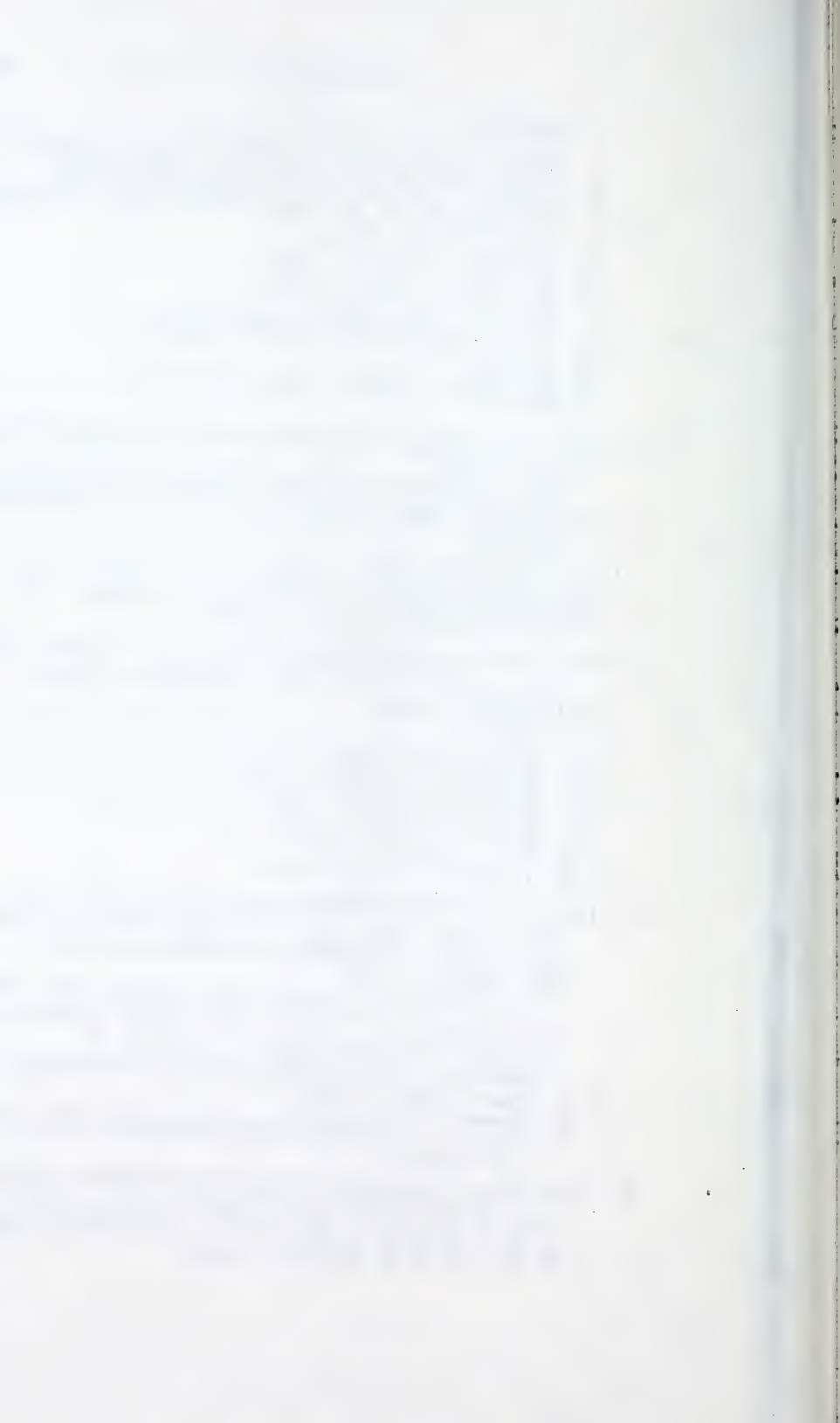
5. JONATHAN⁵ TYLER (*William,⁴ Job,³ Moses,² Job¹*) was born Apr. 12, 1744; sett. first in Willington, Conn., and resided successively in Hartland, Strafford and Fayston, Vt., and Hatley, P. Q.

He married (1) Honora, dau. Justus and Abigail (Cass) Hatch, b. Mar. 16, 1745; d. at Strafford, Vt., (2) Alice (Cole) Spaulding of Royalton, Vt.

Children of first marriage, born in Willington, Conn.:

6. i. JOB,⁶ b. Apr. 14, 1765.
- ii. PHEBE, b. Sept. 7, 1767.
- iii. DARIUS, m. (1) Rhoda Bishop of Hartland; (2) Lois Rowell of Strafford.

6. JOB⁶ TYLER (*Jonathan,⁵ William,⁴ Job,³ Moses,² Job¹*) was born in Willington, Conn., Apr. 14, 1765; was in W. in 1798; rem. soon to Fayston, Vt., and later to Hatley, P. Q., where he died Aug., 1857.



He married (1) Sept. 9, 1787, at Hartland, Vt., Sophia, dau. John and Hannah (Spofford) Laiton, b. at Charlestown, N. H., Jan. 25, 1771; (2) Mehitable, dau. Jacob and Hannah (Hadley) Tewksbury, b. in Weare, N. H., Nov. 1, 1771; d. 1855; (3) Sally Walton.

Children:

- i. ASAH¹, b. Aug. 11, 1788, in Hartland, Vt.
7. ii. MERRILL, b. June 29, 1795.
- iii. ROYAL, b. abt. 1797; d. in Fayston 1848, unm.
- iv. HANNAH, b. abt. 1799; m. Oct. 13, 1817, Stephen Dana.
7. MERRILL⁷ TYLER (*Job*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *Job*,³ *Moses*,² *Job*¹) was born, probably, in Hartland, Vt., June 29, 1795; res. for many years in Fayston, Vt., died in W., Aug. 18, 1863.

He married Zelinda, dau. Philemon and Sarah (Brown) Whitcomb, b. Aug. 25, 1804; d. May 18, 1884.

Children, born in Fayston:

- i. CYRUS,⁸ b. Oct. 3, 1821; d. Oct. 5, 1822.
- ii. LAURA ELVIRA, b. Oct. 25, 1823; m. Aug. 23, 1846, Gershom N. Brigham.
- iii. CYREN,⁸ b. Feb. 2, 1827.
- iv. LUCIUS MERRILL, b. July 27, 1832; resided many years in W., where he was Rep. 1876-9, but now a resident of Waterbury; m. (1) Feb. 4, 1856, Eunice H., dau. Andrew Johnson, d. Mar. 7, 1869; (2) F. Adaline, dau. Luke Joslin, d. Jan. 1, 1882. Ch.: *Willard*,⁹ b. Mar. 20, 1874.
- v. HARRIET L., b. June 9, 1834; d. Oct. 13, 1853.
- vi. WILLARD W., b. July 2, 1837.
- vii. JOSEPHINE, b. Dec. 30, 1840; m. Apr. 1, 1858, Henry R. Campbell.
- viii. SARAH ELIZA, b. Oct. 24, 1843; m. Aug. 10, 1865, David Osgood Joslin.

UPHAM.

SYLVESTER UPHAM, son of Ezekiel and Mary (Wallis) Upham, was born in Weathersfield, Vt., 1798; came to W. abt. 1816 and rem. after 1825 to Warren, Vt., where he died, 1872.

He married (1) Phebe Tobin; (2) June 26, 1867, Dolly Lovett.

Children:

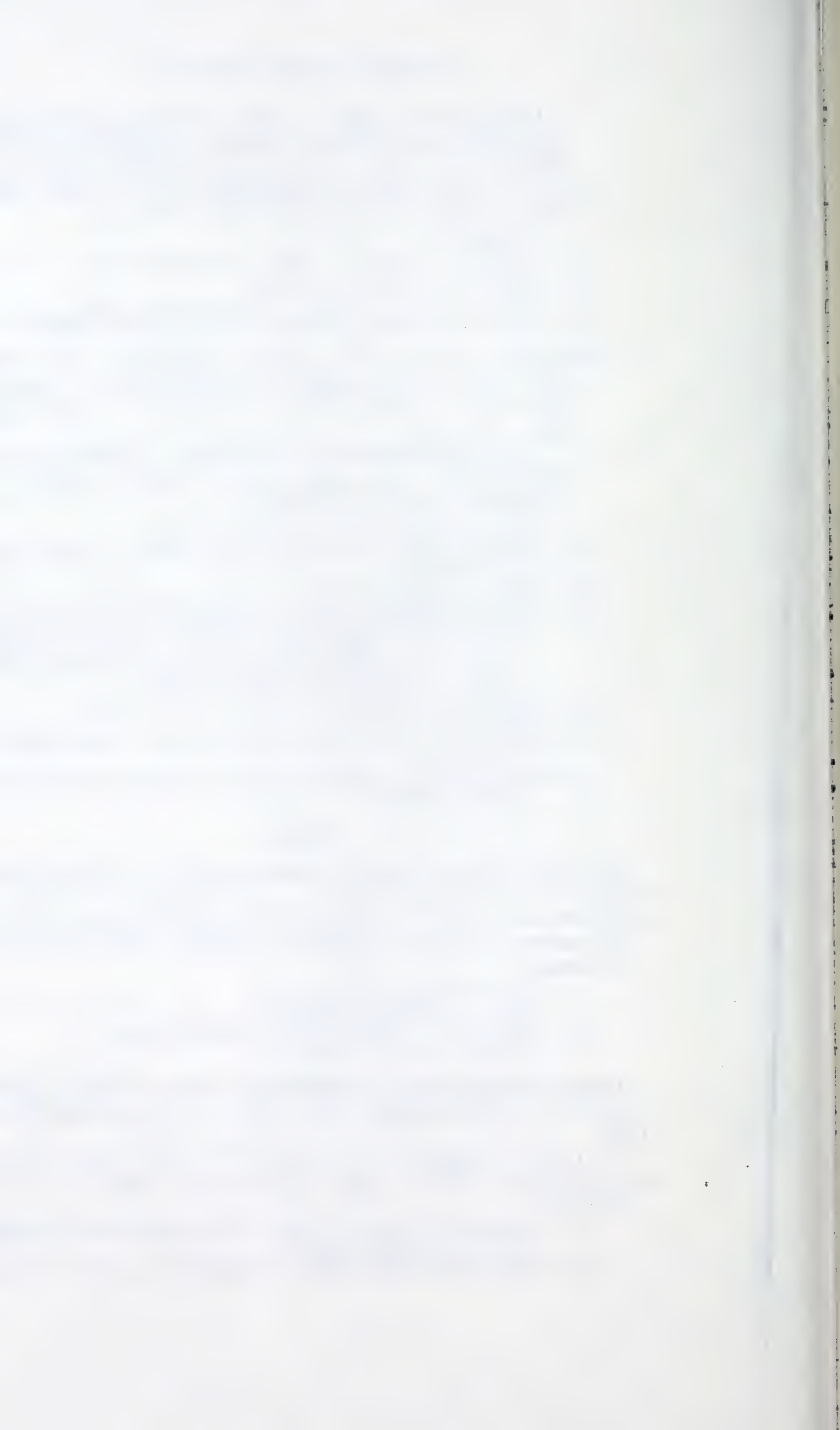
- i. MARY ANN, d. when abt. 19.
- ii. DIANA, m. Edward Baker.
- iii. PHOEBE, m. Francis Cady of Stafford, Conn.
- iv. EUNICE, d. 1852 ae. abt. 24.

DENSLO UPHAM, son of Ezekiel and Mary (Wallis) Upham, was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Mar. 20, 1800; died May 26, 1884.

He married, Aug. 12, 1823, Adah Hill, dau. James Richardson of Warren, Vt., b. Apr. 14, 1802; d., 1883.

Children:

- i. EDWARD F., b. Jan. 25, 1825; d. Apr., 1900; sett. in Randolph, Vt.; m. Orlana Dodge.
- ii. SUSAN H., b. May 8, 1833; m. Aug. 29, 1853, John C. Gleason.



VAN DEUSEN.

1. ABRAHAM⁵ VAN DEUSEN (*Henrick*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Melchert*,² *Abraham*¹), son of Henrick⁴ and Catharine (Vreeland) Van Deusen and grandson of Abraham³ and Catrina (Meier) Van Deusen, of Livingston Manor, N. Y., early settler of Salisbury, Conn., was born in Litchfield Co., Conn., Sept. 28, 1742; Rev. soldier; sett. in Middlebury, Vt., prior to the Revolution and died there July 17, 1795.

He married Sarah, dau. John Chipman, Jr., of Lime Rock, Conn.

Children:

- i. JOHN,⁶ b. Nov. 8, 1765; d. at Olean, N. Y., 1834; m. Nov. 4, 1789, Rachel Belden.
 - ii. MARTIN, b. 1768-9; m. Mar. 11, 1795, Deadema Callender.
 - iii. HARRY, b. 1773; m. Oct. 12, 1794, Loraine Peck.
 - iv. SAMUEL.
 2. v. ABRAHAM, b. July 21, 1783.
 - vi. ISAAC, b. abt. 1786; m. 1812, Matilda Callender.
2. ABRAHAM⁶ VAN DEUSEN (*Abraham*,⁵ *Henrick*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Melchert*,² *Abraham*¹) was born in Salisbury, Conn., July 21, 1783; came from Middlebury, Vt., abt. 1835 to Warren, Vt., where he died Jan. 3, 1862; soldier 1812.
- He married (1) Feb. 5, 1809, Mercy Averest; (2) May 4, 1815, Lois, dau. Jacob Tewksbury, b. July 15, 1796.
- Children born in Middlebury, Vt.:
- i. HORATIO GATES,⁷ b. Sept. 26, 1816; d. in Warren Mar. 28, 1880; m. Lydia Richardson.
 - ii. OLIVER, b. Jan. 21, 1818; sett. in Hancock, Vt.; d. Aug. 5, 1845; m. ——— Hopkins.
 - iii. SARAH CHIPMAN, b. Apr. 13, 1819; m. Amos Steele and sett. in Horicon, Wis.
 - iv. HENRY, b. Dec. 15, 1820; d. in Warren Feb. 8, 1864; m. Jan. 13, 1848, Adaline Remington.
 3. v. JAMES M., b. Mar. 28, 1822.
 - vi. SCHUYLER, b. Dec. 28, 1824; m. Apr. 26, 1846, Laura P. Gleason; res. Warren.
 - vii. HARRIET, b. Feb. 11, 1829; m. Apr. 2, 1846, Charles Pike of Warren.

3. JAMES M.,⁷ VAN DEUSEN (*Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Henrick*,⁴ *Abraham*,³ *Melchert*,² *Abraham*¹) was born in Middlebury, Vt., Mar. 28, 1822; physician; came in 1870 to W. where he died Oct. 13, 1901.

He married June 8, 1851, Jeanette E., dau. E. and L. (Ellis) Royce of South Royalton, Vt., b. Mar. 1, 1833; d. May 24, 1894.

Children:

- i. DELLA A.,⁸ b. July 19, 1853; d. Feb. 26, 1864.
- ii. ELLA F., b. July 31, 1858; m. Oct. 15, 1883, Leslie E. Reed.
- iii. FRED E., b. June 30, 1865; res. Boston, Mass.

WADE.

WIDOW PHEBE WADE died in W. Oct. 4, 1807, ac. 86.



WAIT.

1. RICHARD¹ WAIT was in Watertown, Mass., 1637, and died there Jan. 16, 1668-9, ae. about 60.

He married Mary ———, who died Jan. 21, 1678-9, ae. 72. Children, born in Watertown, Mass.:

- i. STEPHEN,² d. Mar. 8, 1638, ae. 9 days.
- ii. JOHN, b. May 6, 1639; d. Aug. 24, 1601; m. Jan. 13, 1663-4, Mary, dau. George and Mary Woodward, b. Aug. 12, 1641, d. Aug. 23, 1718.
- 2. iii. THOMAS, b. Mar. 3, 1641-2.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. abt. 1643; sett. in Marlboro, Mass., where he d. 1726. (Will proved Mar. 21, 1726); was among the soldiers at Marlboro, 1675; married 1674-5, Ruhamah, dau. William Hagar, b. Nov. 10, 1647.

2. THOMAS² WAIT (*Richard¹*) was born in Watertown, Mass. Mar. 3, 1641-2; conveyed land in that town 1710, and apparently lived for a time in Cambridge Farms (Lexington), but died in Weston, Mass., Jan. 3, 1722-3.

He married Sarah, dau. James Cutler, of Lexington, Mass., who died Jan. 17, 1743-4, ae. 91.

Children:

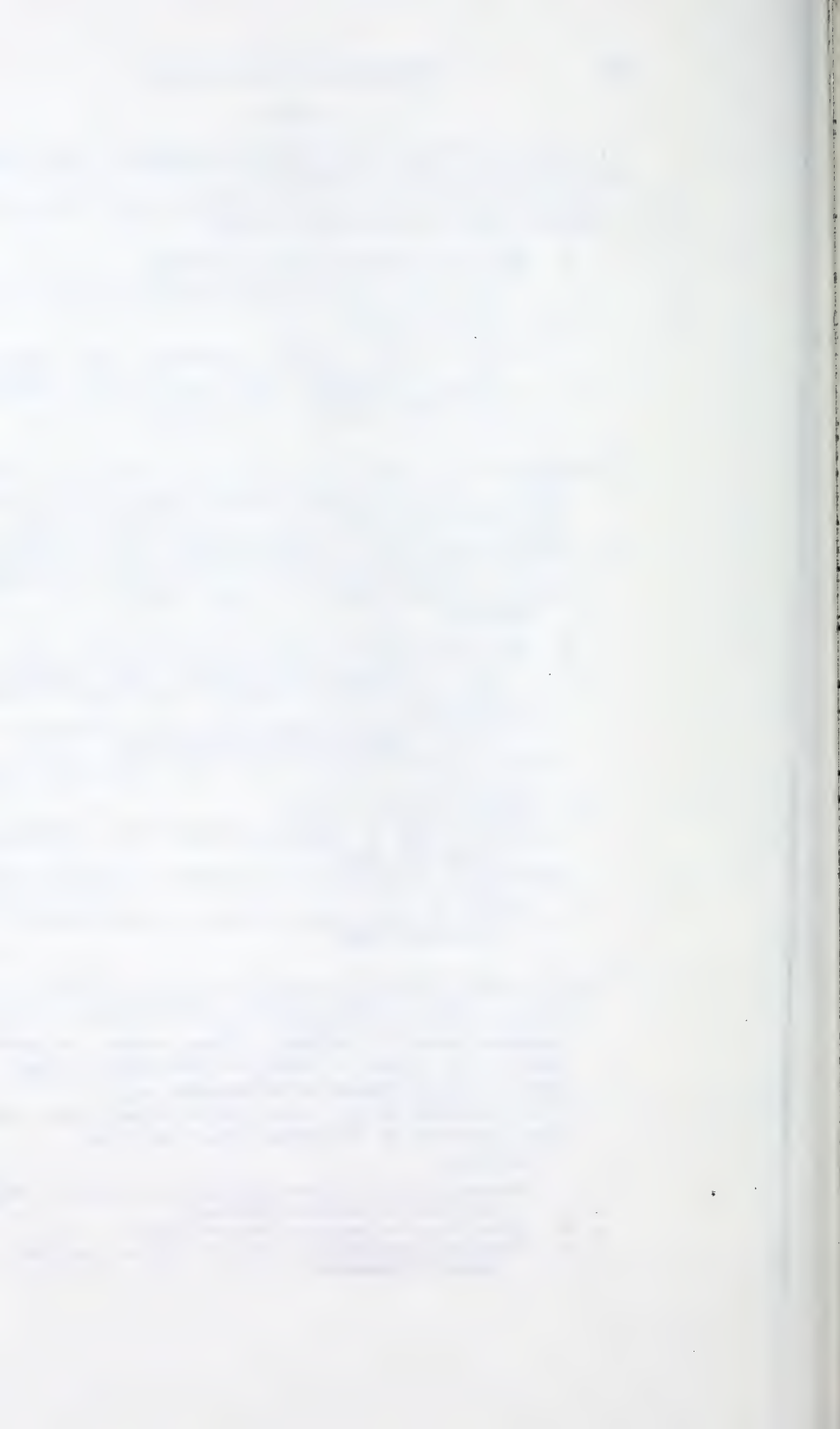
- i. RICHARD,³ b. Jan. 29, 1674-5; d. Oct. 5, 1690.
- ii. PHEBE, b. July 25, 1676; is called Phebe Stearns in her father's will and was probably wife of Samuel³ Stearns of Lexington.
- iii. THOMAS, b. Mar. 7, 1677-8; sett. in Lyme, Conn.; d. before 1744; m. Mary, dau. Abraham Bronson.
- iv. JOHN, b. Feb. 16, 1680-1; his father administered his est. in 1703.
- 3. v. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 4, 1682-3.
- vi. SARAH, b. Jan. 13, 1687-8; m. Aug. 14, 1712, Ebenezer Allen.
- vii. MARY, b. Jan. 20, 1689-90; m. Feb. 2, 1720-1, John Hadley of Sudbury, Mass.
- viii. RICHARD, b. June 25, 1691; buried in Lexington Mar. 19, 1703.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 3, 1697; m. Sept. 18, 1718, Solomon Temple of Concord, Mass.

3. JOSEPH³ WAIT (*Thomas,² Richard¹*) was born in Watertown, Mass., Feb. 4, 1682-3; sold land in Weston 1715, and removed soon to Sudbury, Mass., where he remained until 1743, when he went to Worcester, Mass.; died Oct. 5, 1753; constable in Sudbury 1735.

He married Sarah, wid. Joseph Stone, who outlived him and died in Worcester, Apr. 24, 1754.

Children:

- i. PRISCILLA,⁴ b. in Watertown Apr. 14, 1707; m. May 27, 1729, Charles Adams of Sudbury.
- 4. ii. JOHN, bapt. in Lexington Sept. 26, 1708.
- iii. REBECCA, bapt. Apr. 8, 1711; m. June 4, 1729, Capt. John Curtis of Worcester.



4. JOHN⁴ WAIT (*Joseph*,³ *Thomas*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Watertown, Mass., bapt. Sept. 26, 1708; sett. in Sudbury, Mass., but removed about 1745 to Brookfield, Mass., where he kept a tavern on Foster Hill; soldier 1746; died Jan. 27, 1761.

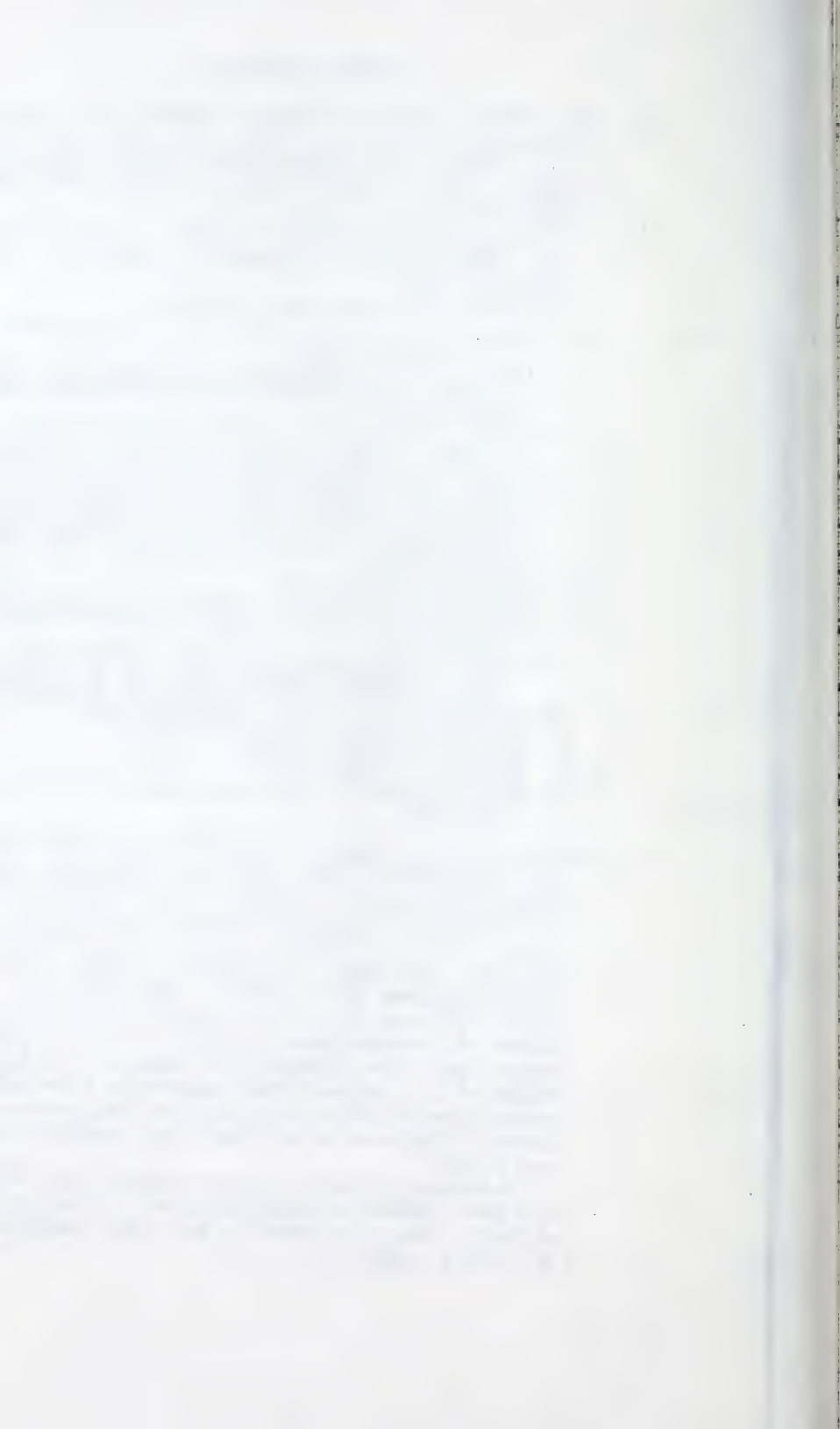
Married (1) Annah (Flagg?); (2) Mar. 7, 1743-4, Eunice, dau. Jonathan Morse of Sudbury, b. Aug. 10, 1706, in Sherborn, Mass.

Children, first seven born in Sudbury:

- i. ANNAH,⁵ b. Apr. 8, 1728; m. Nov. 29, 1753, Daniel Heywood, jr., of Worcester, Mass.
- ii. JOHN, b. Nov. 20, 1730; sett. in Brookfield, Mass., where he d. 1809; soldier in French War and Revolution; married Martha Walcott.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 30, 1732; soldier in last French War, Capt. in Rogers Rangers; Lt. Col. of Bedel's N. H. Regt. and in command after the affair at The Cedars; wounded just before naval battle at Valcour Isd. and died from effects of wound at Clarendon, Vt., Sept. 28, 1776; early settler of Claremont, N. H.; m. Jan. 20, 1763, Martha, dau. Col. Nathan Stone. She m. (2) Feb. 26, 1777, Henry Stevens of Claremont.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 13, 1736.
- v. SARAH, b. May 16, 1739; m. July 20, 1775, Reuben Gilbert.
- vi. LYDIA, b. June 26, 1741; m. July 29, 1759, David Chadwick of Worcester.
- vii. RICHARD, b. Apr. 30, 1745; soldier in French War 1760; Capt. in Herrick's Rangers, 1777; sett. in Windsor, Vt. where he d. Mar. 5, 1823; m. May 9, 1771, Susannah Allen.
- viii. EUNICE, b. Apr. 18, 1747, in Brookfield, Mass.
- ix. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 2, 1749-50; d. young.
- x. PRISCILLA, b. June 18, 1752.
- xi. JEDUTHAN, b. June 7, 1754.
- xii. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 13, 1756; Rev. soldier; d. in W. Jan. 28, 1843, unm.

5. BENJAMIN⁵ WAIT (*John*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Thomas*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Sudbury, Mass., Feb. 13, 1736; soldier in last French War 1755-61; ensign in Rogers' Rangers; settled in Windsor, Vt., 1767 and became a leader in the state among the Green Mountain Boys; capt. in Hoisington's Rangers 1776; major in Herrick's Rangers 1777; col. 1783; brig. gen. of Vt. Militia 1786; maj. gen. 1788; sheriff Cumberland Co., Vt., 1779-86; Cumberland Committee of Correspondence 1774-5; Vt. Const. Convention, 1777; Rep. from Windsor, Vt., 1779, 82, 83, 85; first settler of W. 1789, and chief man in the town until his death, June 28, 1822; Rep. 1795 to 1799, 1801-2; first justice of the peace 1791; treas. 1795; selectman 1794-6 and 1799.

He married (1) Jan. 11, 1767, Lois, dau. Capt. Thomas and Sarah Gilbert of Brookfield, Mass., b. Mar. 18, 1748; d. Apr. 3, 1804; (2) Mehitable, wid. John Burdick, who d. Jan. 15, 1827.



Children, born in Windsor, Vt.:

7. i. EZRA,⁶ b. abt. 1767.
8. ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1769.
9. iii. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 11, 1773.
10. iv. GILBERT, b. June 16, 1778.
- v. SARAH, bapt. Aug. 1, 1779; m. Dec. 17, 1797, Aaron Phelps.
- vi. LOIS, m. Sept. 18, 1800, Lynde Wait.
11. vii. THOMAS, b. abt. 1781.
- viii. JOSEPH, went about 1820 to Antwerp, N. Y., where he d. Dec. 12, 1873; married Oct. 9, 1805, Patty Seaver. Chn.: *James Darwin*,⁷ b. May 15, 1807; *Caroline*, b. Oct. 2, 1808, m. ——— McAllister of Gouverneur, N. Y.; *Eliel Gilbert*.

6. JEDUTHAN⁵ WAIT (*John*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Thomas*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Brookfield, Mass., June 7, 1754; Rev. soldier, serving almost continuously from Apr. 29, 1775, to June, 1783; sett. in W. as early as 1790; died Apr. 2, 1829. He married Naomi, dau. Nathan and Elizabeth (Morgan) Sterling, b. in Lyme, Conn., Nov. 1, 1770.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

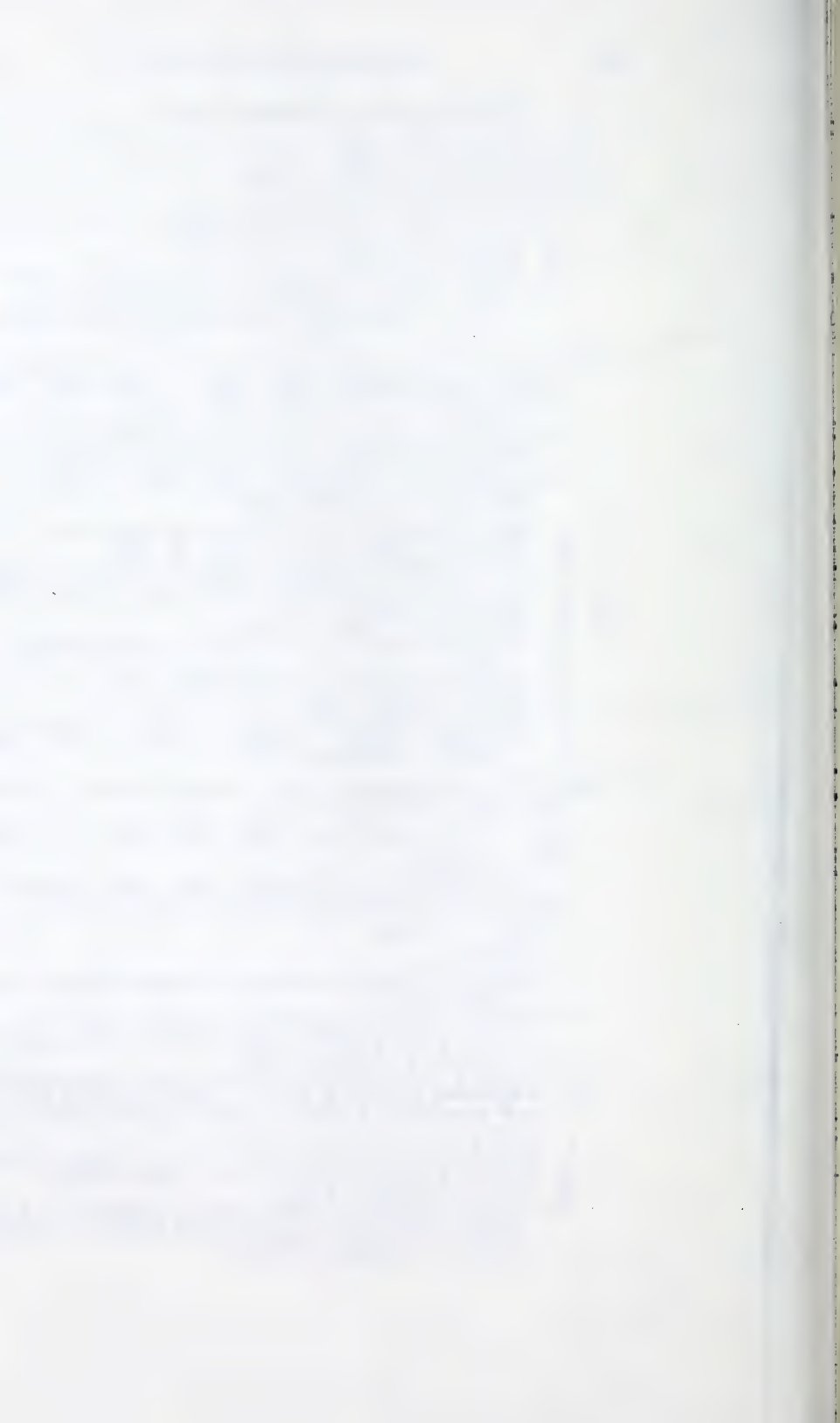
- i. ANNA,⁶ b. July 10, 1791; d. Mar. 25, 1829, unm.
- ii. EUNICE, b. June 6, 1793; d. Sept. 5, 1799.
- iii. ELI, b. Feb. 6, 1795; rem. early to Hinsdale, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and is said by a brother never to have married.
12. iv. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 3, 1797.
13. v. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 16, 1799.
- vi. NATHAN, b. July 28, 1801; m. Jan. 28, 1828, Philinda Pomeroy.
- vii. SUSANNAH, b. Aug. 11, 1803; d. Mar. 5, 1814.
- viii. LEVI, b. Aug. 12, 1805.
- ix. MORGAN, b. May 9, 1807; went to Mich.; m. Fanny Grandy.
- x. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 14, 1809; m. Oct. 26, 1829, Alanson Wright of Waterbury, Vt.

7. EZRA⁶ WAIT (*Benjamin*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Thomas*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Brookfield, Mass., 1767; Rev. soldier 1781; sett. in W. 1789; town clerk 1796; died "of a fever" Mar. 14, 1814.

He married 1784, Elizabeth, dau. Lieut. Samuel and Margaret (Thompson) Chandler of Alstead, N. H., b. 1766; d. Mar. 10, 1814.

Children:

- i. EUNICE,⁷ b. Sept. 18, 1785; m. Nehemiah Merritt; sett. in Chazy, N. Y.
- ii. SAMUEL CHANDLER, b. May 15, 1787; m. Dec. 14, 1814, Hannah Morse of Wtby.; sett. abt. 1818 in Antwerp, N. Y., where he d. Aug. 12, 1866.
- iii. ANNA, b. Oct. 19, 1788; m. July 26, 1815, Pelatiah Sherman.
- iv. CATHARINE CUTLER, b. Oct. 21, 1790, (the first child born in W.); m. Mar. 3, 1823-4, Luther Nutting of Huntington, Vt.
- v. LOIS, b. Apr. 13, 1793; m. July 25, 1814, Charles S. Skinner.
- vi. BETSEY, b. 1795; m. July 28, 1814, James Baldwin.
- vii. MARTIN, b. 1796; d. 1804.
- viii. HEMAN, b. June 21, 1798; went to Antwerp, N. Y., and thence to Canton, N. Y., where he d. Sept. 17, 1863; m. Sept., 1828, Margery Hatfield.



- ix. THOMAS GILBERT, b. Nov. 8, 1799, or 1800; sett. abt. 1816 in Antwerp, N. Y.; d. in Belleville, N. Y., Dec. 10, 1866; clothier; m. Sept. 11, 1826, Louisa Ann Hathaway of Watertown, N. Y.
- x. POLLY, b. 1802; unm. in 1849.
- xi. EZRA, b. Jan. 28, 1804; clothier and woolen mfr.; lived for a time in Montpelier, Vt., but rem. to Watertown, N. Y., where he d. Oct. 15, 1886; m. (1) Dec. 31, 1827, Emily Hildreth; (2) May 20, 1834, Sarah A. Phillips.
- xii. LEVI.

8. JOHN⁶ WAIT (*Benjamin,⁵ John,⁴ Joseph,³ Thomas,² Richard¹) was probably the second in order of birth among the children of Gen. Benjamin⁵. The only record of him in W. is his signature as witness to a deed of his father, Jan. 28, 1799. In several branches of the family has existed a well defined tradition that as a youth he took to the sea, sailed on the ship Amity from Boston, and was never again heard from; but from evidence, presented by Mrs. William Sumner Crosby of Brookline, Mass., it seems certain that if there be any truth in the tradition it errs in most respects. John⁶ Wait evidently resided in Windsor, Vt., or vicinity and married Elizabeth Lawrence.*

They had at least five children, of whom several are said to have settled in the West. The order of their birth is uncertain.

Children:

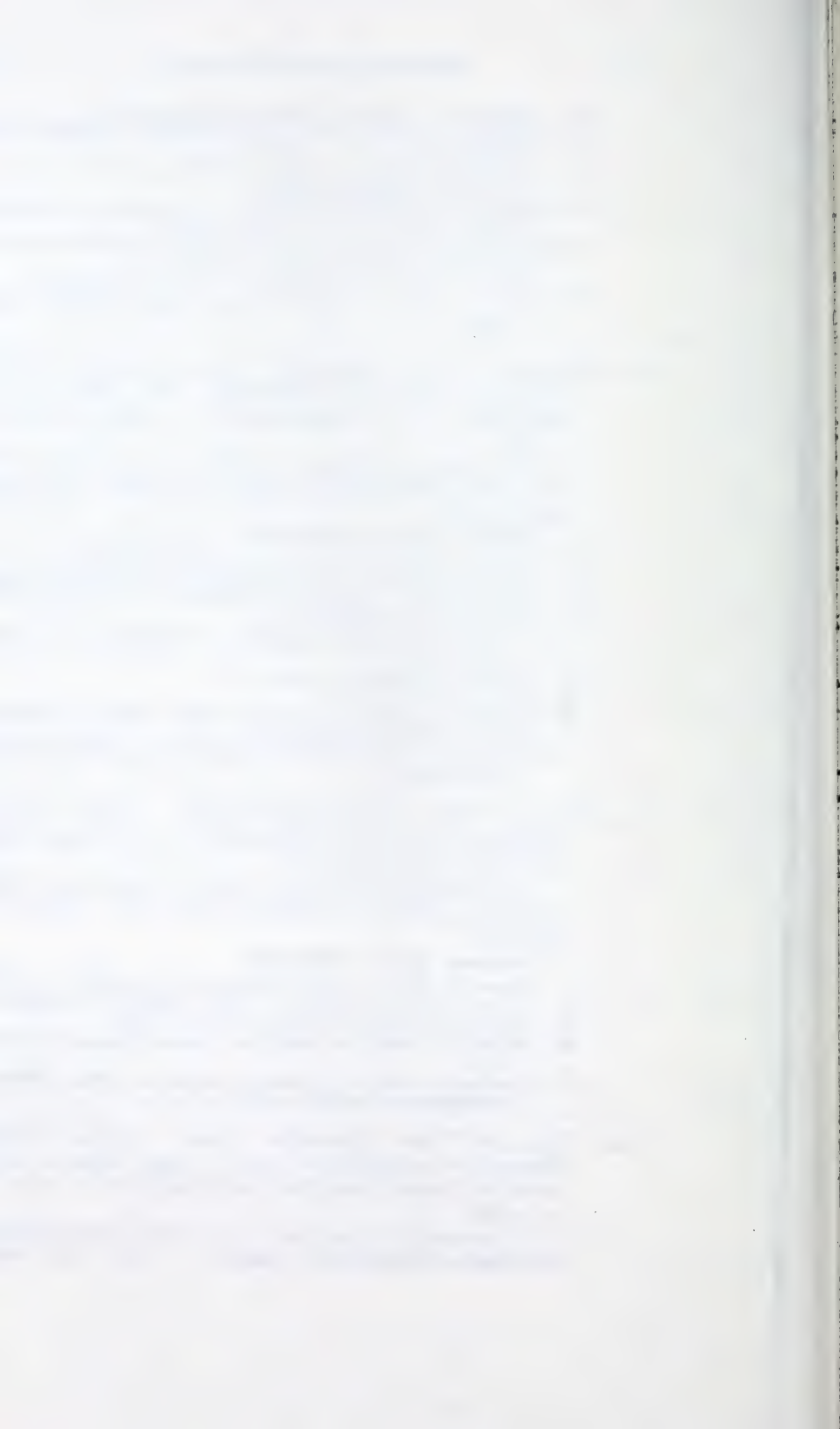
- i. JOSEPH.⁷
- ii. SALLY, b. Jan. 4, 1793; d. 1886; lived for some years in the family of her grandfather at W.; m. John Davis who sett. in Boston where he died, Jan. 3, 1836. Chn.: *Hemenway,⁸* b. Apr. 12, 1816; *Gilbert Wait*, b. Mar. 2, 1817, d. Aug. 6, 1817; *Lois Gilbert*, b. Apr. 17, 1818, d. May, 1818; *John Wait*, b. June 10, 1820, d. Aug., 1820; *Thomas Gilbert*, b. Jan. 4, 1825, d. May 10, 1825; *Benjamin Wait*, b. July 4, 1826, d. Sept. 17, 1826; *Lois Gilbert*, b. May 2, 1828, d. Aug. 3, 1835.
- iii. BENJAMIN.
- iv. THOMAS.
- v. WILLIAM.

9. BENJAMIN⁶ WAIT (*Benjamin,⁵ John,⁴ Joseph,³ Thomas,² Richard¹) was born in Windsor, Vt., Sept. 11, 1773; town clerk of W. 1796-1801 and 1803; selectman 1797 and 1801; rem. from W. to Chazy, N. Y., in 1814 altho he was previously there for short time in 1807-11, and thence rem. soon to Porter, Ohio; died at Sciotoville, Ohio, 1858. He married at W. Lovina, dau. John and Susannah Heaton, bapt. 1775; d. 1871.*

Children, first five born in Waitsfield:

- i. ELIEL,⁷ b. Aug. 16, 1794; d. Aug. 16, 1815.
- ii. LUMAN, b. July 8, 1796; d. Aug. 26, 1796.
- iii. DAVID, b. Dec. 25, 1797; sett. in Ironton, Ohio; m. Celia La Croix.

- iv. PHILLOSSA, b. Aug. 23, 1800; m. Lemuel Burt.
 - v. NABBY, b. July 3, 1803; m. Thaddeus Benneight of St. Joseph, Mo.
 - vi. CAROLINE, b. Sept. 16, 1807, at Chazy, N. Y.; m. (1) John Low; (2) William Griffiths.
 - vii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. Mar. 8, 1809; sett. in Sciotoville, Ohio; m. Dec. 19, 1830, Mary Smith.
 - viii. JOHN HEATON, b. Mar. 22, 1811; sett. in Portsmouth, Ohio; m. Sept. 12, 1839, Malvina D. Sykes.
 - ix. ESTHER, b. Apr. 14, 1813, in W.; m. Ezra Kellogg.
 - x. ELIZA, b. Oct. 1, 1817, at Waits Station, Ohio; m. Dennis Yeley.
10. GILBERT⁶ WAIT (*Benjamin*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Thomas*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Windsor, Vt., June 16, 1778; went about 1817 to Antwerp, N. Y., where he died Dec. 2, 1844.
- He married Rebecca (probably dau. Josiah Willis and Sarah (Whitcomb) Seaver), b. Feb. 28, 1776; d. Aug. 11, 1861.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. SUSAN,⁷ d. Jan. 26, 1812, ae. 19 says the record.
 - ii. HARRIET, b. Dec. 20, 1799; m. Mar. 5, 1815, Jesse Carpenter.
 - iii. JOSEPH LYON, b. 1801; d. in Antwerp, N. Y., Aug. 31, 1855; m. Lucretia McAllister.
 - iv. ALLEN, b. Mar. 15, 1803; d. in Antwerp, N. Y., Dec. 30, 1833, unm.
 - v. GILBERT, d. May 14, 1809, ae. 3.
 - vi. child, d. Apr. 5, 1810.
 - vii. GILBERT, b. July 7, 1811; m. July 1, 1837, in Somerville, N. Y., Eliza Ann Merriam.
 - viii. REBECCA, b. Mar. 9, 1817; m. Jan. 12, 1835, Horace Seymour of Antwerp.
11. THOMAS⁶ WAIT (*Benjamin*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Thomas*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Windsor, Vt., 1781 and died in W. Nov. 1, 1808, ae. 27.
- He married in W. Apr. 8, 1802, Lovina, dau. Bissell and Lovina (Skinner) Phelps, b. Mar. 22, 1784; d. Dec. 19, 1812.
- Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. JOHN,⁷ b. Oct. 15, 1802; lumber merchant; sett. in Whitesboro, N. Y.; m. Aug. 24, 1833, Margaret A. Brockway.
 - ii. DELIGHT, b. Aug. 15, 1804; d. Dec. 12, 1812.
 - iii. ALMIRA, b. Aug. 12, 1806; m. Watson Seaver of Antwerp, N. Y.
 - iv. LOVINA, b. Dec. 16, 1808; m. Apr. 20, 1834, Roswell S Parkhurst of No. Elba, N. Y.
12. WILLIAM⁶ WAIT (*Jeduthan*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Thomas*,² *Richard*¹) was born in W. Apr. 3, 1797; lived at various times in Warren, Northfield and Roxbury, Vt.; died Nov. 15, 1886.
- He married (1) Jan. 22, 1820, Persis, dau. Elijah and Bathsheba (Hamilton) Grandy, b. Feb. 16, 1801; d.



July 31, 1857; (2) Nov. 24, 1857, Alma Luana, dau. Benjamin and Polly Carroll, b. May 6, 1820; d. Dec. 17, 1893.

Children:

- i. LUANA ALMA,⁷ b. May 5, 1820, in Richmond, Vt.
- ii. SUSAN, b. Sept. 22, 1821; m. Sept. 29, 1836, Pliny Thayer.
- iii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. Oct. 29, 1826; d. December 31, 1907.
unn.
- iv. HARVEY MORGAN, b. Apr. 25, 1841, in Warren; priv. Co. B, 13th Vt. Vols.; m. Oct. 15, 1865, Ella M., dau. Stephen C. and Angeline (Lockwood) Parker, b. Nov. 5, 1845.

13. NATHANIEL⁶ WAIT (*Jeduthan*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Thomas*,² *Richard*¹) was born in W. Sept. 16, 1799; sett. in Fayston, Vt., where he died May 1, 1879.

He married Sally ——— it is said, and probably (2) Abigail, dau. William and Lucy Wheeler, born Mar. 10, 1816; d. May 18, 1860.

Children, born in Fayston:

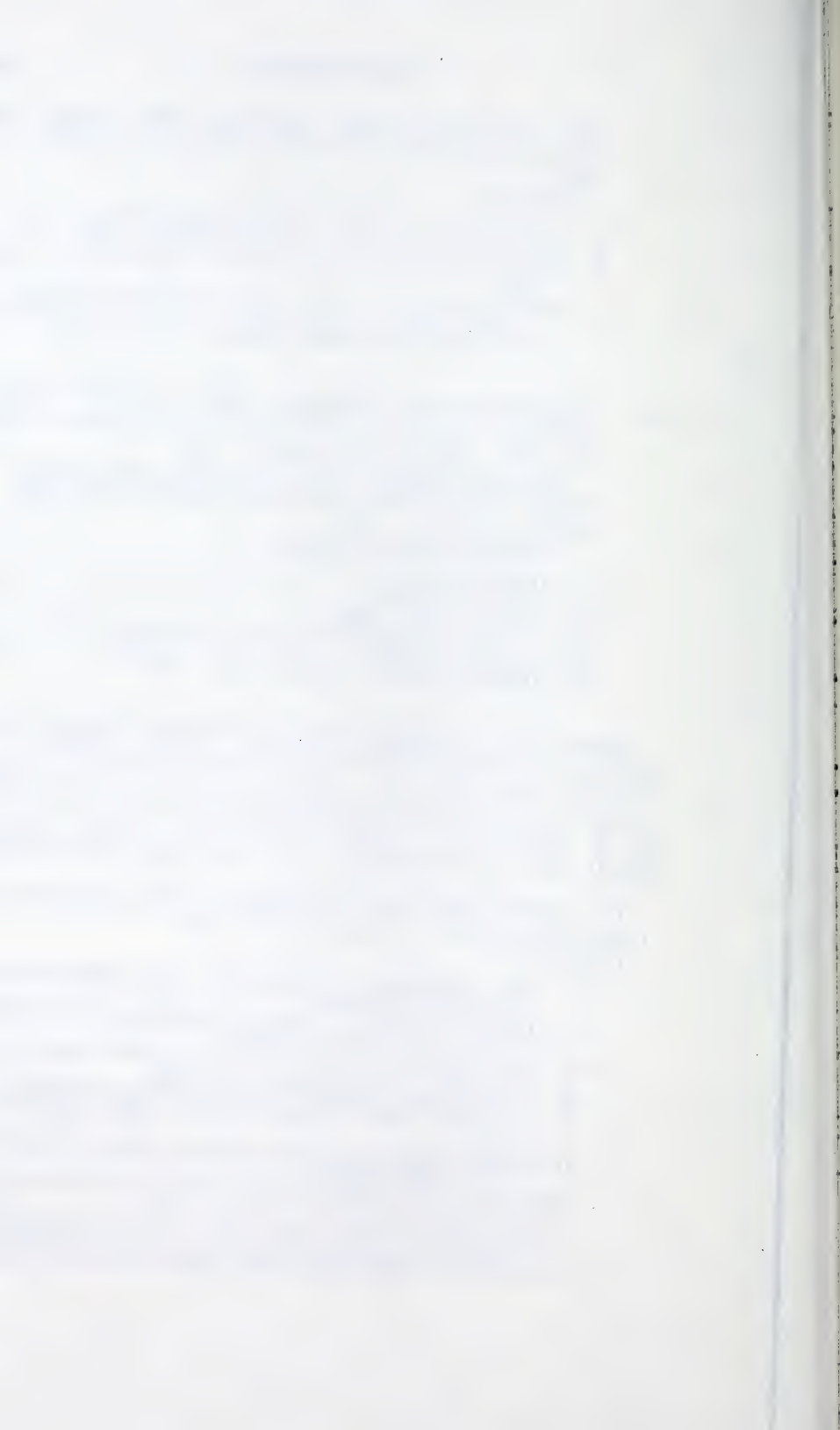
- i. SARAH DUNCHEE,⁷
- ii. ABIGAIL WHEELER.
- iii. CELIA, b. June 5, 1835.
- iv. CHARLES, b. Aug. 6, 1838; sett. in Huntington, Vt.
- v. RUSSELL E., b. Oct. 15, 1841; d. Apr. 22, 1861.
- vi. MELISSA, b. Mar. 6, 1845; d. Apr. 6, 1860.

LYNDE⁶ WAIT (*Richard*,⁵ *Richard*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Thomas*,² *Richard*¹), son of Richard⁵ and Lucy or Lucia (Griswold) Wait, was born in Lyme, Conn., Nov. 16, 1769; was in W. in 1798 and a year later commenced the settlement of Fayston, Vt.; returned to W. about 1811; selectman 1822, 1824. About 1835 the family rem. to Gouverneur, N. Y., and later to Philadelphia, N. Y.

He married, Sept. 18, 1800, Lois, dau. Gen. Benjamin and Lois (Gilbert) Wait, b. abt. 1780; d. 1848.

Children:

- i. LUCIA GRISWOLD,⁷ b. May 30, 1801; said to have been first ch. born in Fayston.
- ii. RICHARD, b. Oct. 29, 1803; d. in Antwerp, N. Y., 1852; m. May 15, 1831, Laura Parsons.
- iii. JOHN GILBERT, b. Nov. 8, 1805; d. in Mich., Sept. 5, 1846; m. Feb. 21, 1836, Susan C. Hastings.
- iv. LOUISA, b. Apr. 29, 1808; m. Dec. 31, 1827, Samuel H. High.
- v. AVALINE, b. Sept. 10, 1810; m. Nov. 1, 1829, John R. Spalding.
- vi. LYNDE, b. Apr. 14, 1814; m. Mar. 8, 1845, at Philadelphia, N. Y., Sally McNeill.
- vii. MARVIN, bapt. July 6, 1817; d. in Utica, N. Y., May 7, 1847.
- viii. COURTLAND, d. Feb. 22, 1821, ae. 4 m.
- ix. SYLVESTER MATTHEW, bapt. Sept. 15, 1822; sett. in Waitsburg, Ore.; m. Oct. 6, 1853, Mary Hargrave of Salem, Ore.
- x. LUCIA, m. June 15, 1845, John Gifford of Granville, N. Y.



WALBRIDGE.

GEORGE LOREN⁷ WALBRIDGE (*Hiram*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *Eleazer*,³ *Henry*,² *Henry*¹), son of Hiram⁶ and Lucy M. (Fiske) Walbridge, was born May 24, 1843, in Brookfield, Vt.; came to W. 1874; rem. to Greenfield, Mass., 1899; selectman 1880, 1882.

He married, Nov. 17, 1869, Celia A., dau. Joseph Comstock and L. Cerintha (Chandler) Prentis, b. Aug. 27, 1849.

Children:

- i. EDITH V.,⁸ b. Dec. 3, 1870; m. Oct., 1900, Carril A. Hubbard of Greenfield.
- ii. MARTHA C., b. Sept. 1, 1875; m. Jan., 1897, Edward M. Carey.

WALKER.

SETH P. WALKER came from Bethel, Vt., and married, Sept. 16, 1832, Lucia, dau. Simeon and Abiah Stoddard, b. June 15, 1804. The family rem. to West Randolph, Vt., after 1846.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. SOPHIA AMELIA, b. Sept. 19, 1833.
- ii. MARY P., of school age in 1846.
- iii. GEORGE, b. Sept. 14, 1836; priv. Co. G, 8th Vt. Vols.; d. at Ship Isd., Miss., Apr. 26, 1862.
- iv. CAROLINE, b. Aug. 21, 1841; m. Nov. 27, 1861, Mason W. Ladd of Woodstock, Vt.
- v. CLARISSA MOORE, b. Sept. 27, 1844; m. Mar. 19, 1872, H. P. Riford of Randolph, Vt.

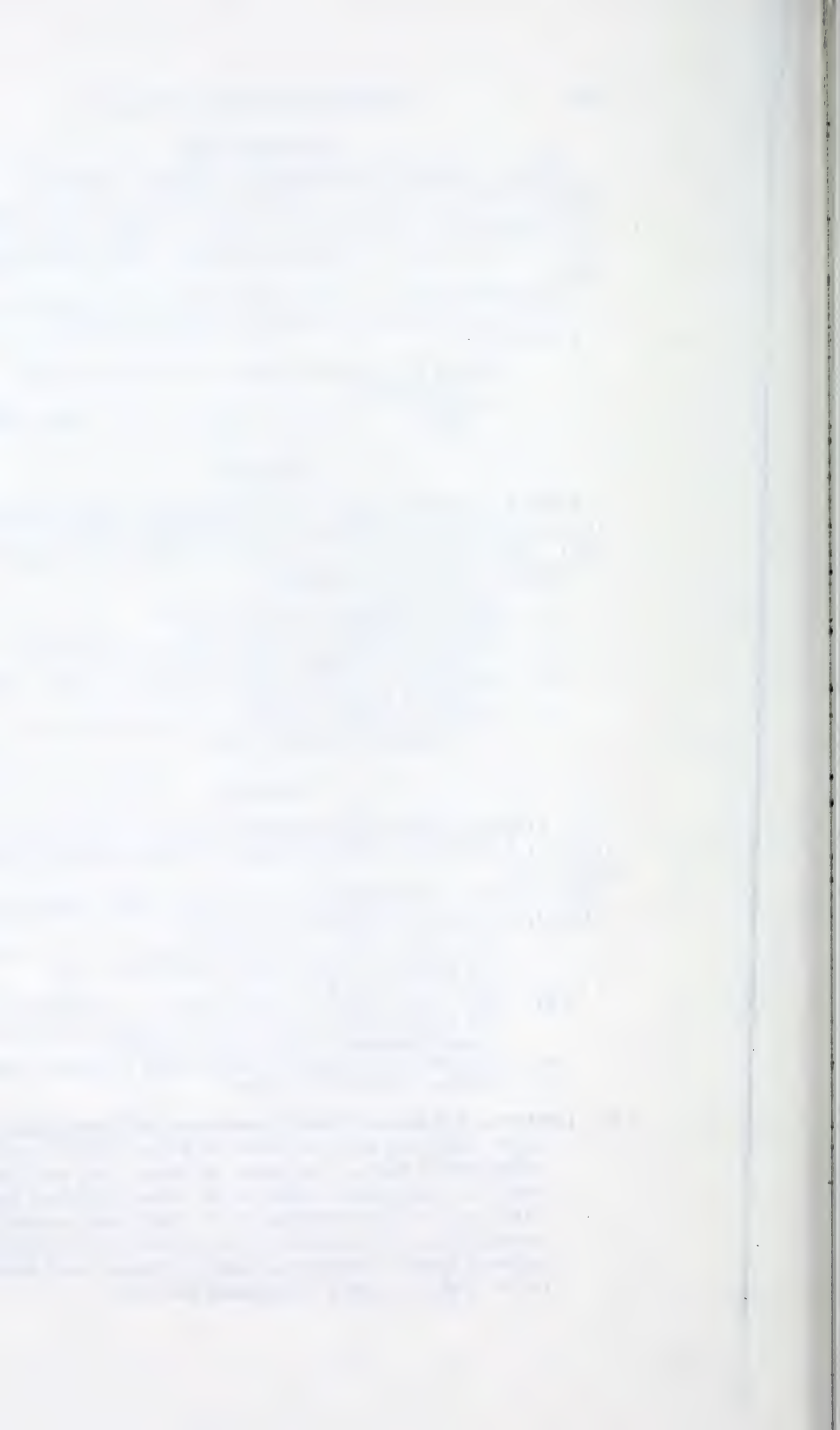
WALLIS.

1. DAVID¹ WALLIS, blacksmith, was in Woodstock, Conn., 1728, and Brimfield, Mass., 1757; divided his land among his sons 1762.

He married at Brimfield, May 8, 1729, Mary Anderson.

Children, born in Woodstock, Conn.:

- i. DAVID,² bapt. Nov. 2, 1731; probably the D. W. who served as ensign on Crown Point Expedition, 1755.
 - ii. JONATHAN, bapt. July 22, 1733.
 - iii. JOHN, bapt. Jan. 7, 1738-9; soldier in French War 1760; in Monson, Mass., 1785; m. June 16, 1763, Sarah, dau. John Danielson. She d. Nov. 17, 1765.
 - iv. WILLIAM, bapt. May 24, 1741; soldier in French War 1759.
 - v. THOMAS, bapt. Oct. 9, 1743.
2. JONATHAN² WALLIS (*David*¹) was born in Woodstock, Conn., bapt. July 22, 1733; soldier in French War 1756; sett. in Brimfield, Mass., but removed about 1785 to Weathersfield, Vt., and about 1802 to W. where he died Feb. 27, 1818, ae. 86. He brought to Vt. with him a negro slave named Sam, who had been the property of his father, as appears from Woodstock, Conn., records, and who died in W. Feb. 25, 1810 "supposed aet 98".



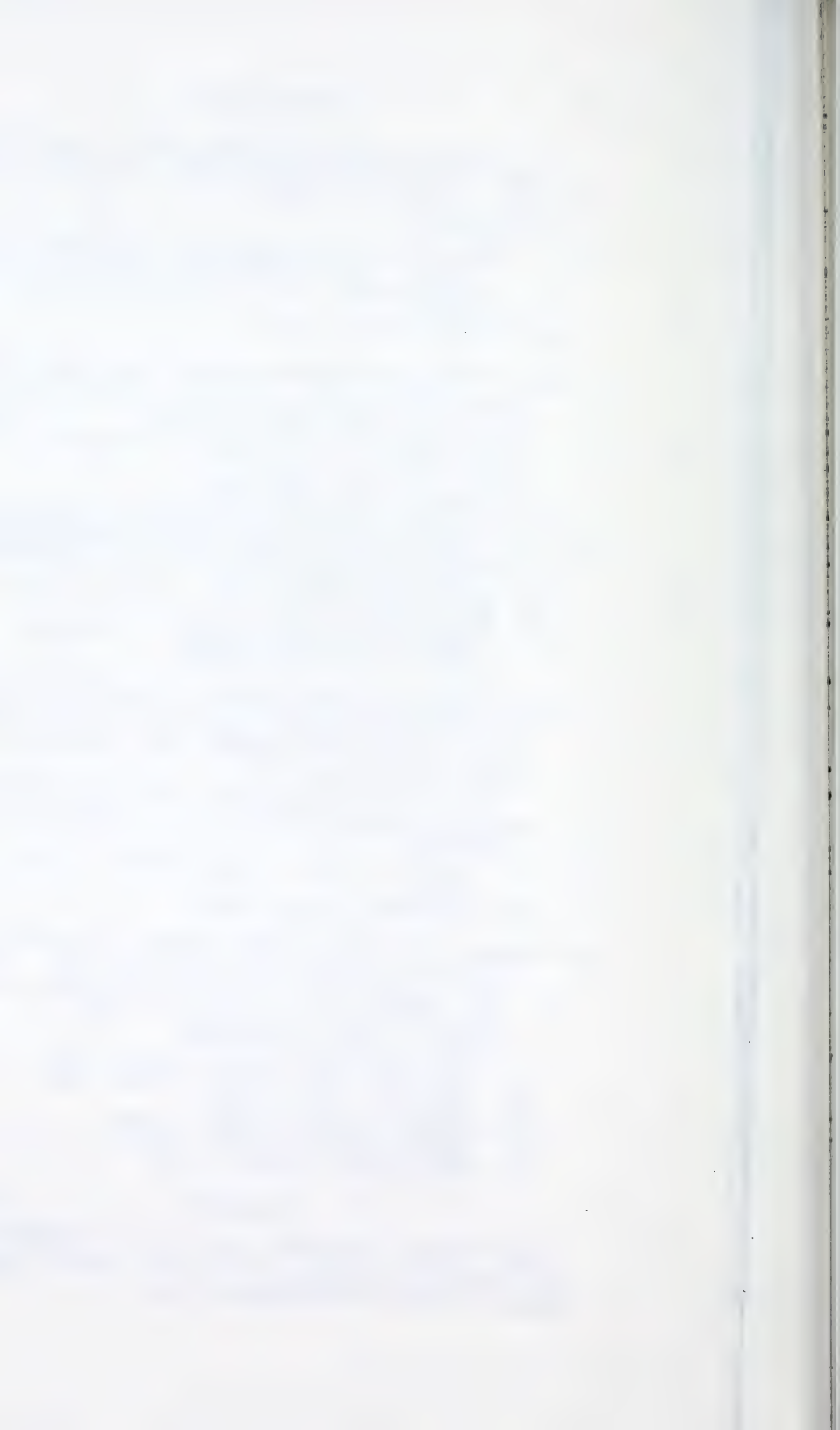
He married at Lancaster, Mass., Mar. 2, 1779, Elizabeth, dau. Joseph and Elizabeth (Carter) Osgood, b. May 19, 1742; d. May 26, 1808.

Children:

- i. MARY,³ m. (1) Ezekiel Upham who d. at Pittsfield, Vt. Chn.: *Sylvester*,⁴ 1798; *Denslo*, Mar. 20, 1800; *Eunice*, m. (2) James Goodrich. Chn.: James Gardner, Mary, Elizabeth, Charles.
 3. ii. JOSEPH, b. May 20, 1782.
3. JOSEPH³ WALLIS (*Jonathan*,² *David*¹) was born in Monson, Mass., May 20, 1782; sett. in W. and took his father's farm in 1805; died Mar. 21, 1860.
He married Apr. 14, 1814, Mary Church, b. Nov. 26, 1784; d. Feb. 13, 1840.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
1. CHURCH,⁴ b. Apr. 23, 1816; d. Sept. 20, 1886; m. Jan. 5, 1841, Sophronia L., dau. Asahel and Salley (Grandy) Rider.
 - ii. MARIA, b. June 24, 1818; m. Nov. 13, 1848, Sidney Cushman of Hockanum, Conn.
 - iii. DAN, b. Jan. 2, 1821; d. Mar. 18, 1861; m. Jane Burbank.
 4. iv. OTIS, b. Dec. 8, 1824.
 - v. CHAPMAN, b. Apr. 6, 1828; sett. in Worcester, Mass.; m. Sept. 20, 1854, Mary Baxter.
4. OTIS⁴ WALLIS (*Joseph*,³ *Jonathan*,² *David*¹) was born in W. Dec. 8, 1824, and died there Jan. 12, 1893; selectman 1871-2; owned and occupied the old David Symonds farm in lots 125 and 126.
He married, May 4, 1853, Rebecca Cordelia Wilbur, b. Jan. 9, 1828, in Dover, N. Y.; d. Dec. 18, 1908.
Children:
- i. ABBIE C.,⁵ b. Feb. 27, 1857; m. Mar. 15, 1877, Elmer O. Trask.
 - ii. GEORGE W., b. Jan. 28, 1866.
5. GEORGE W.,⁵ WALLIS (*Otis*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Jonathan*,² *David*¹) was born in W. Jan. 28, 1866; Rep. 1906.
He married, May 4, 1893, G. Adelle, dau. George W. Bragg of Warren, Vt., b. June 11, 1871.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. EVAN O.,⁶ b. Mar. 5, 1894; d. Aug. 28, 1896.
 - ii. LOREN W., b. Dec. 16, 1897; d. Feb. 1, 1899.
 - iii. HAROLD B., b. Jan. 28, 1896.
 - iv. EVERETT STANLEY, b. Dec. 17, 1899.
 - v. CLIFFORD MERRILL, b. Mar. 7, 1904.
 - vi. WILLIAM OTIS, b. July 27, 1908.

WALTON.

JOHN WALTON, blacksmith, was born in England, Feb. 11, 1801; was in W. as early as 1826; rem. about 1870 to Tunbridge, Vt., where he died June 1, 1877.



He married (1) Sarah, dau. Andrew and Phebe Durkee, who d. Apr. 12, 1870, ae. 76; (2) her sister Electa (Durkee) wid. of Samuel Austin.

Children (not in order of birth):

- i. SARAH ANN, d. May, 1905, unm.
- ii. MYRAETTE LUCINDA, d. Dec. 24, 1855, ae. 25.
- iii. WILLIAM JASPER, m. ——— Palmer; rem. to California.
- iv. MARY E., d. May 14, 1847, ae. 4 yrs., 4 mos.
- v. DANIEL CARROLL, m. June 1, 1857, Annette Whitcomb; d. June 8, 1857, ae. 22 yrs. 6 mos. 6 days.
- vi. MARTHA.
- vii. ELECTA.
- viii. LOVILA, m. Daniel Foster.
- ix. GEORGE E., d. Nov. 4, 1843, ae. 15 yrs., 4 mos.
- x. MERRILL A., d. Apr. 16, 1842, ae. 5 yrs., 9 mos.

WARD.

WILLIAM WARD took the freeman's oath Sept. 4, 1821. He had a house and blacksmith shop in lot 102 and was in W. as late as 1832.

WATERMAN.

1. RICHARD¹ WATERMAN came to America (prob.) in 1629 and sett. in Salem, Mass., but rem. in 1638 to Providence, R. I., and was a grantee of Roger Williams est.; joined the society of Friends and was sentenced by Mass. General Court as "heretical" on May 29, 1644; officer in church and militia; died at Providence and was buried Oct. 26, 1673.

He married Bethia ———, who d. Dec. 3, 1680.

Children:

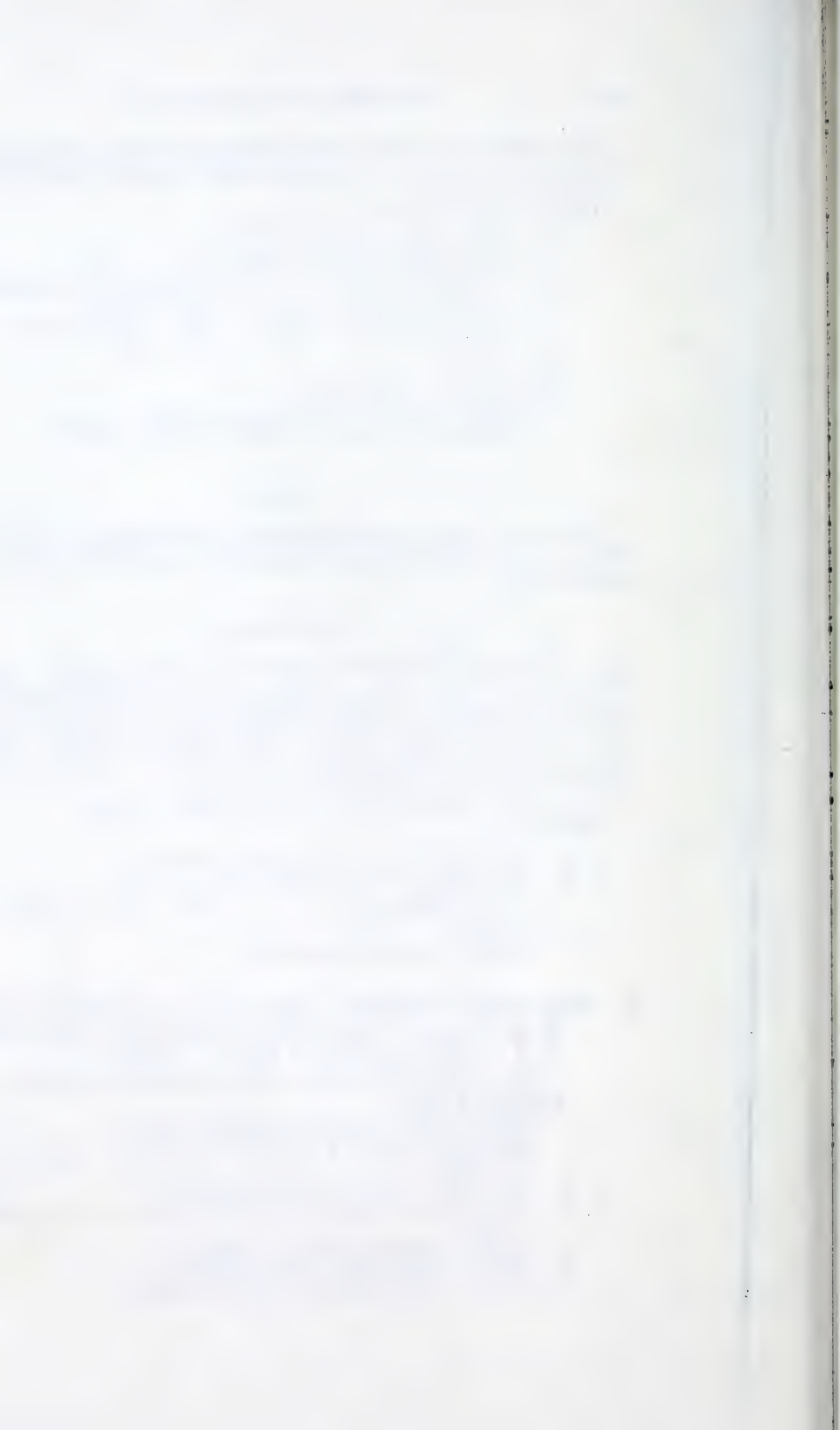
- i. MEHITABLE,² m. Capt. Arthur Fenner.
2. ii. NATHANIEL, bapt. in Salem, Aug. 20, 1637.
- iii. RESOLVED, b. abt. 1638; d. Aug., 1670; m. Mercy, dau. Roger Williams.
- iv. WAITING.
- v. JOSEPH, (named by Savage).

2. NATHANIEL² WATERMAN (*Richard¹*) was baptised at Salem, Mass., Aug. 20, 1637; lived on Towne St. in Providence, R. I.; deputy 1668; died Mar. 23, 1711-12.

He married, Mar. 14, 1663, Susannah, probably dau. Richard Carder.

Children, born in Providence, R. I.:

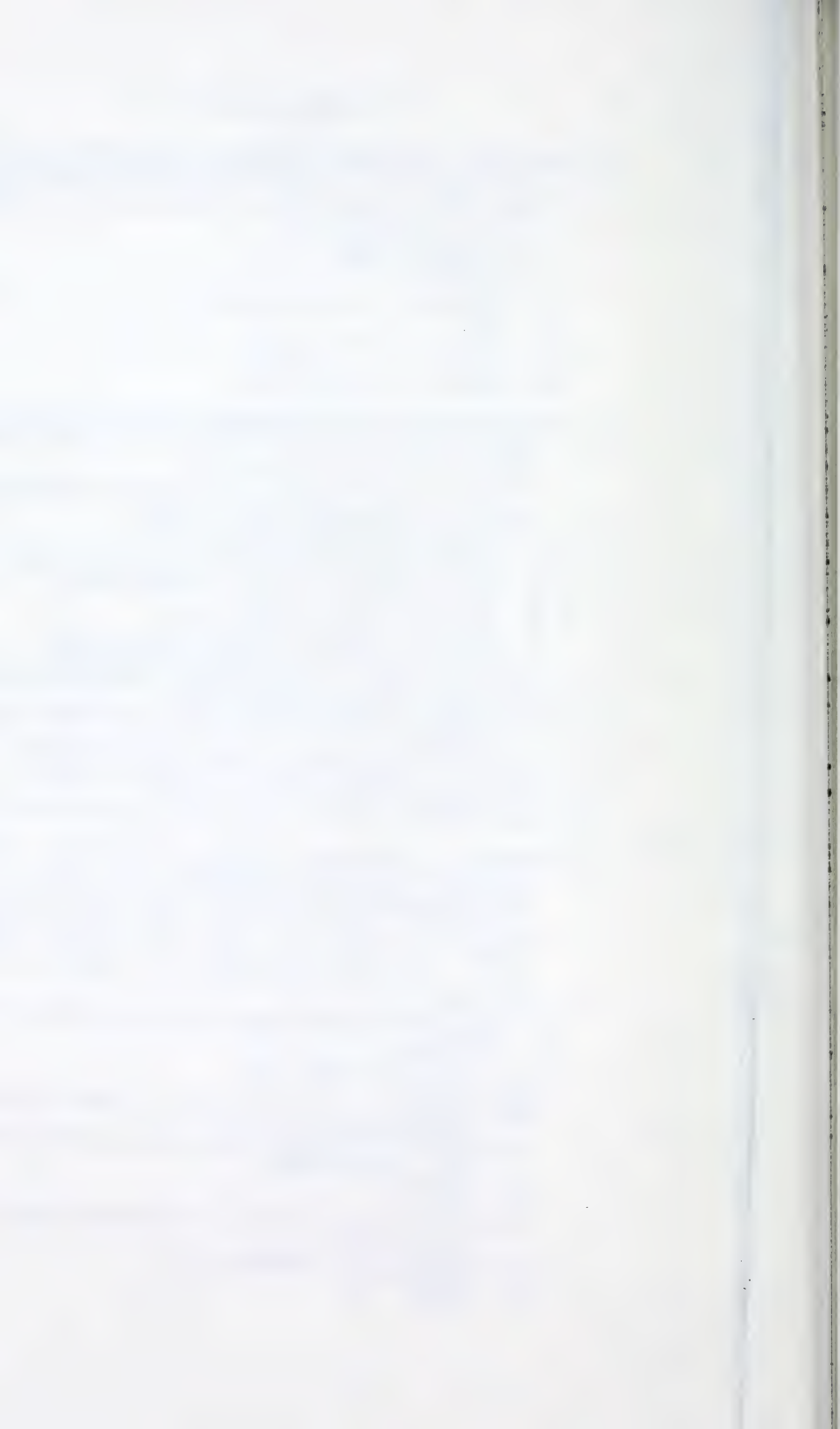
- i. RICHARD,³ b. 1665; d. Aug. 3, 1744; m. Apr. 1, 1697, Abigail Angell.
3. ii. BENJAMIN, named in his father's will.
- iii. NATHANIEL, m. Mary 9, 1692, Mary Olney. He d. June 14, 1725.
- iv. ZURIEL (Daniel?), prob. d. young.
- v. BETHIA, perhaps m. Randall Holden, Jr.
- vi. ANNE, m. her cousin, Richard Waterman.



3. BENJAMIN³ WATERMAN (*Nathaniel*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Providence, R. I.; named in his father's will; sett. near Snakes Den in the town of Johnston, R. I.; died May 11, 1762, leaving a will.
He married Mary ———.
Children:
 - i. BENJAMIN,⁴ d. before his father.
 - ii. JOE.
4. iii. CHARLES, b. Mar. 12, 1705.
- iv. MARY, m. ——— Sheldon.
- v. MARTHA, m. Obadiah Brown.

4. CHARLES⁴ WATERMAN (*Benjamin*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Johnston, R. I., Mar. 12, 1705; freeman 1733; died Oct. 17, 1760, leaving a will.
He married May 28, 1729, Jemima Hawkins, who (prob) d. at Johnston, Apr. 1, 1781.
Children, born in Johnston, R. I.
 - i. SUSANNAH,⁵ b. Oct. 1, 1730; m. Christopher Angell.
 - ii. AMEY, b. Feb. 24, 1732; m. Obadiah Brown.
5. iii. ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 29, 1733.
- iv. GIDEON, b. Nov. 12, 1735; d. unm.
- v. MARTHA, b. Nov. 28, 1738; m. Rufus Hawkins.
- vi. JEREMIAH, b. Dec. 12, 1740; m. Ruth Speers.
- vii. LYDIA, b. Mar. 11, 1743; m. July 25, 1762, Nathaniel Day, Jr.
- viii. JAMES, b. Feb. 25, 1745; d. unm.
- ix. CHARLES, b. July 18, 1747; m. abt. 1778, Sarah, dau. Gideon Brown.
- x. PRUDENCE, b. Oct. 30, 1749; m. Martin Thurber.
- xi. WAITE, b. May 12, 1751; m. Jonathan Sprague.
- xii. SARAH, b. Sept. 17, 1753; d. young.
- xiii. FREELove, b. Nov. 29, 1755; m. Nov. 30, 1777, Olney Windsor.

5. ABRAHAM⁵ WATERMAN (*Charles*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Richard*¹) was born in Johnston, R. I., Nov. 29, 1733; his grandfather devised to him land in Gloucester, R. I., and he sett. there; freeman 1757; Deputy 1772; constable 1775; lived for a time in Killingly, Conn., and late in life rem. to Royalton, Vt., where he died Mar. 16, 1818.
He married Anna Brown, who d. Apr. 18, 1817, ae. 85.
Children:
 6. i. ABRAHAM,⁶ b. abt. 1755.
 - ii. CHARLES.
 - iii. GIDEON, sett. in Royalton, Vt.; m. Sarah Lee and had a large family.
 - iv. SARAH, b. in Killingly, Conn., Jan. 31, 1772; m. Feb. 27, 1803, Bissell Phelps.
 - v. THANKFUL.
 - vi. JAMES.
 - vii. WILLIAM, sett. in Royalton, Vt.; his wife Phoebe d. Oct. 30, 1842, ae. 83.
 - viii. DEXTER, sett. in Royalton, Vt.
 - ix. CHRISTOPHER.
 - x. NANCY.



6. ABRAHAM⁶ WATERMAN (*Abraham,⁵ Charles,⁴ Benjamin,³ Nathaniel,² Richard¹) was born (probably) in Gloucester, R. I., abt. 1755; sett. in Royalton, Vt., soon after 1779; died Dec. 30, 1842, ae. 87½.*

He married (1) Hannah Spaulding, and had by her 7 or 8 children; (2) Mary, dau. Capt. Nathaniel and Esther (Carver) Boardman; (3) Hepzibah Perry.

Children of Mary, born in Royalton, Vt.:

- i. LAURA,⁷ b. Sept. 3, 1810; m. Alexander Steele Phelps.
7. ii. JOHN, b. Mar. 6, 1812.
- iii. HANNAH.
8. iv. JOEL, b. 1818.
- v. MARY, m. (probably) Ezra Reed.

7. JOHN⁷ WATERMAN (*Abraham,⁶ Abraham,⁵ Charles,⁴ Benjamin,³ Nathaniel,² Richard¹) was born in Royalton, Vt., Mar. 6, 1812; sett. in W. on Capt. John Campbell farm; died Jan. 23, 1892; selectman 1859-60.*

He married, Nov. 5, 1840, Mary A., dau. Robert and Abigail (Dow) Leach, b. Apr. 25, 1820; d. 1902.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. ALICE BOARDMAN,⁸ b. Jan. 13, 1842; m. Jan. 13, 1862, Wilbur W. Joslin.
- ii. SARAH ANN, b. Oct. 20, 1844; m. Oct. 20, 1864, Charles A. Nutting of Westminster, Vt.
- iii. ALNORA M., b. May 8, 1846; m. Feb. 17, 1895, Silas J. Rowell of Wtby., Vt.
9. iv. MELVIN JOHN, b. Mar. 5, 1848.
- v. ALBERT S., b. Feb. 24, 1850; d. June 14, 1850.
- vi. CHARLES WINFIELD, b. Nov. 2, 1859; lawyer; res. Denver, Colorado. Grad. U. V. M. 1885 and Univ. of Mich. Law School; married June 18, 1890, Anna R., dau. Marcus D. Cook of Burlington, Vt.

8. JOEL⁷ WATERMAN (*Abraham,⁶ Abraham,⁵ Charles,⁴ Benjamin,³ Nathaniel,² Richard¹) was born in Royalton, Vt., about 1818; went to Ill. abt. 1844, and sett. finally in Chippewa Falls, Wis.*

He married in W. Jan. 8, 1843, Belinda, dau. Hooker and Lucia (Davidson) Joslin, b. June 3, 1822.

Children:

- i. LAURA EUGENIE,⁸ b. Mar. 2, 1844, at Seneca, Ill.; m. Ambrose B. Monahan, now of Pasadena, Cal.
- ii. LESLIE EMERSON, b. Nov. 9, 1846, at Utica, Wis.; res. Chippewa Falls, Wis.; m. Sept. 3, 1875, Fannie Rossiter.
- iii. LUZERNE HOOKER, b. Jan. 10, 1847; res. Carleton, Neb.; m. (1) Sept. 10, 1873, Annette Hall; (2) Oct., 1894, Catharine Hanna.
- iv. LEWELLYN MARTIN, b. Jan. 22, 1856, at Omro, Wis.; d. Apr. 26, 1865.
- v. LILLIAN MAY, b. Sept. 8, 1866, at Chippewa Falls, Wis.; m. Feb. 14, 1883, Charles E. George of Chattanooga, Tenn.
- vi. JESSIE GERTRUDE, b. Mar. 30, 1867; m. Aug. 14, 1893, Robert M. Seymour.



9. MELVIN JOHN⁸ WATERMAN (*John*,⁷ *Abraham*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Charles*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Richard*¹) was born in W., Mar. 5, 1848; selectman 1899-1900.

He married, Jan. 15, 1873, Ida I., dau. Ephraim C. and Mary (Chase) Campbell, b. Mar. 31, 1853.

Ch., born in Waitsfield:

1. FRED MELVIN,⁹ b. Nov. 24, 1873; m. Julia Delaney.

WELLS.

JOHN⁵ WELLS (*John*,⁴ *Ebenczer*,³ *Thomas*,² *Hugh*¹), son of John⁴ and Sarah (Allen) Wells, was born, probably, in Hatfield, Mass., Feb. 16, 1733-4; early settler of Shelburne, Mass., where he was first town clerk and first selectman, serving in the latter capacity about 20 years; member of Committee of Correspondence 1775 and thereafter; marched as corporal on Lexington Alarm and served as captain 1777 and 1780. No man was more prominent in Shelburne; about 1799 he removed to W. and died there Apr. 23, 1806.

He married, Feb., 1764, Tamar, dau. Moses Rice of Charle-
mont, Mass.

Children:

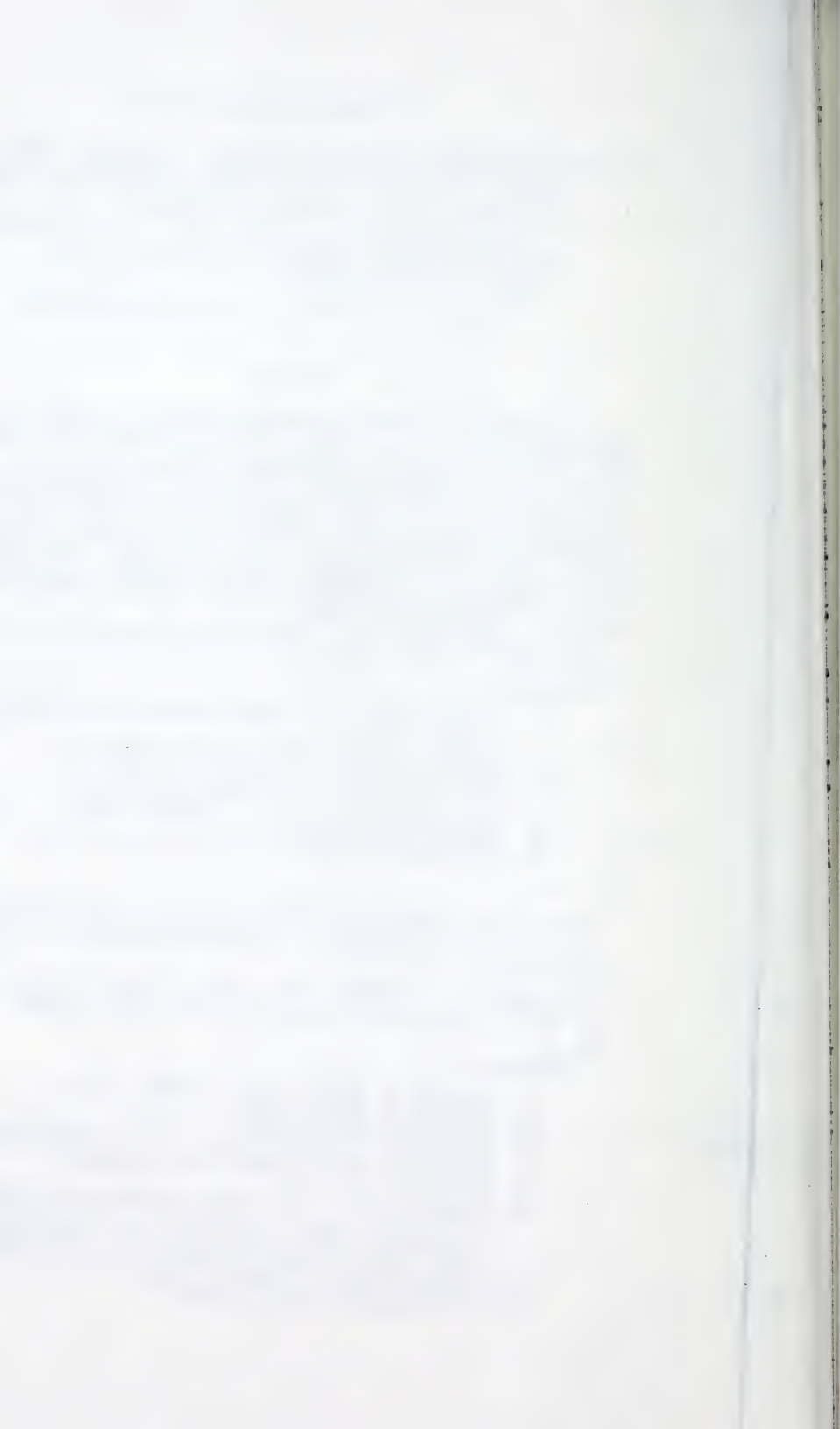
- i. JOHN,⁶ b. Mar. 9, 1765; lived in Boston and Deerfield, Mass.;
d. Mar. 2, 1827.
- ii. SARAH, b. Oct. 5, 1766; m. Gaius Hitchcock.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 22, 1768; d. Apr. 18, 1773.
- iv. ELI, b. Sept. 19, 1769; d. Sept. 13, 1772.
- v. TAMAR, b. Dec. 24, 1771; m. Shubal Burdick.
- vi. EXPERIENCE, b. June 5, 1774.
- vii. DELIVERANCE, b. June 5, 1774; d. June 21, 1790.

ELIAS WELLS settled in W. as early as 1794; removed after a few years to Duxbury, Vt., where he died Jan. 7, 1843, ae. 74; deacon.

He married (1) Polly ———, who d. May 5, 1825, ae. 47;
(2) Nov. 9, 1825, Mrs. Selinda Stewart, who d. Mar. 6, 1860,
ae. 70.

Children:

- i. MELINDA, b. Sept. 9, 1799; d. July 31, 1801.
- ii. CYNTHIA, b. June 6, 1801.
- iii. TRUMAN, b. Aug. 23, 1803.
- iv. son, b. Apr. 12, 1805; d. May 16, 1805, in Duxbury.
- v. EDMOND, b. Aug. 1, 1806; d. Apr. 12, 1807.
- vi. ELIAS, b. Oct. 6, 1809.
- vii. LLOYD, b. Apr. 1, 1812; lived in Moretown, Duxbury and W. (1852), where he d. Jan. 26, 1872; stage driver and farmer; m. Apr. 1, 1850, Roxana, dau. Dea. Nathan Ben-
ton, b. Oct. 29, 1814; d. Oct. 13, 1871. No issue.
- viii. MELINDA NAOMI, b. Mar. 31, 1818.
- ix. LUCY MERIAH, b. Nov. 20, 1828.



WESTON.

JOHN WESTON was born in Middleboro, Mass., Oct. 19, 1767; sett. about 1791 in Randolph, Vt., and three years later was a resident of W.; returned to Randolph about 1797.

He married in Randolph, Dec. 1, 1791, Dolly Sprague, b. in Malden, Mass., Feb. 12, 1769.

Children:

- i. JOHN, b. Mar. 26, 1794; d. Mar. 27, 1797.
- ii. LUCY, b. July 4, 1796; m. Joseph Bacon.
- iii. BETSEY, b. July 14, 1798; m. Joseph Paine.
- iv. DOLLY, b. Mar. 22, 1801; m. John Waldo.
- v. JOHN, b. Mar. 22, 1801; m. Miriam Belknap.
- vi. ABIJAH OSGOOD, b. Feb. 13, 1804; d. Sept. 20, 1853.
- vii. DANIEL, b. May 13, 1807; m. Betsey Edson.
- viii. JEHIEL WOODWARD, b. June 2, 1809; m. Harriet A. Walbridge.

WHEELER.

1. WILLIAM¹ WHEELER came to W. from Windsor, Vt., in 1795, and died May 9, 1821.

He married Elizabeth ———.

Children:

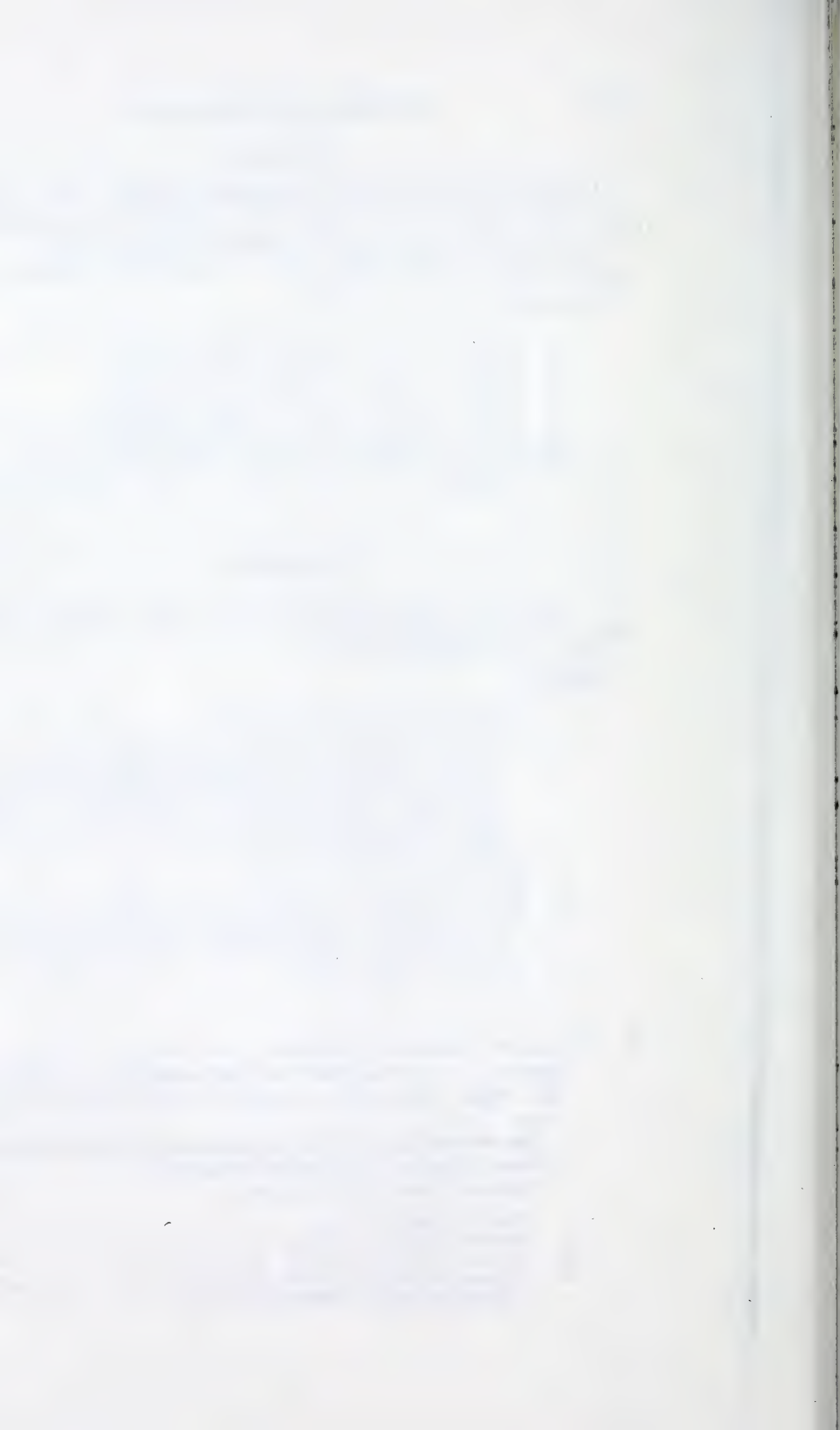
- i. SAMUEL COOK,² b. Jan. 17, 1790.
2. ii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 17, 1791.
- iii. SILAS, b. Sept. 11, 1793; sett. in Fayston, Vt.; m. (1) Mar. 10, 1818, Rachel, dau. Thomas and Elizabeth Chase. She d. July 15, 1841, ae. 45, and he m. (2) Dec. 14, 1841, Tryphena, dau. Salah and Mary (Taylor) Smith, b. Mar. 1, 1803. Chn.: *Sophia*,³ d. Dec. 11, 1842, ae. 24; *Betsey*, d. Sept. 3, 1853, ae. 23; prob. others.
- iv. TIMOTHY, b. May 24, 1795.
- v. MEHITABLE, b. Feb. 28, 1797, in W.; d. May 16, 1866, unm.
- vi. BETSEY, b. Sept. 12, 1799; d. Nov. 9, 1811.
- vii. DAVID, b. Sept. 7, 1801; d. June 17, 1861; m. Anna, dau. Job and Eleanor (Dana) House, b. Mar. 24, 1810; d. Aug. 31, 1872. Chn.: *Juliette*,³ b. Dec. 31, 1834, d. July 21, 1836.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. May 7, 1803.

2. WILLIAM² WHEELER (*William*¹) was born in Windsor, Vt., Sept. 17, 1791; marched for Plattsburgh in the Waitsfield Co. Sept., 1814; adm. granted on his estate, Apr. 20, 1822.

He married Lucy, dau. Jonathan and Betsey (Quimby) Palmer, who m. (2) Elijah Grandy, Jr.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. child, d. June 5, 1813.
- ii. BETSEY, b. July 25, 1814.
- iii. Rhoda, b. Apr. 15, 1818.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 10, 1816; d. May 18, 1860. She married a Wait, probably Nathaniel.⁹



WHITCOMB.

JOHN¹ WHITCOMB, was in Dorchester, Mass., 1633; rem. to Scituate 1640 and to Lancaster, Mass., 1654; died Sept. 24, 1662, ae. abt. 74; married Frances ———, who died May 17, 1671.

Of his nine children the eighth was Josiah² Whitcomb, born in Dorchester, 1638; sett. in Lancaster, where he died Mar. 21, 1718; married, Jan. 4, 1664, Rebecca, dau. Lawrence and Ann (Linton) Waters. They had eleven children, of whom the third was David³ Whitcomb, born Feb. 20, 1668, died Apr. 11, 1730; married, May 31, 1700, in Concord, Mass., wid. Mary (Hayward) Fairbanks. The order of birth of their six children is uncertain but the third, probably, was Joseph⁴ Whitcomb; married, Jan. 20, 1725, Damaris, dau. John and Anna (Houghton) Priest of Lancaster; rem. about 1760 to Swanzey, N. H., where he died Nov., 1792, ae. 92. He had thirteen children, of whom the eleventh was Philemon⁵ Whitcomb, born Oct. 29, 1748; sett. in Swanzey where he was a miller and called "General"; married (1) 1770, Martha Sawyer of Lunenburg, Mass., who d. Dec. 17, 1816; (2) June 3, 1818, wid. Anna Aldrich. The fourth of his thirteen children was Philemon.⁶

1. PHILEMON⁶ WHITCOMB (*Philemon*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *David*,³ *Josiah*,² *John*¹), son of Philemon⁵ and Martha (Sawyer) Whitcomb, was born in Swanzey, N. H., July 18, 1780; sett. in Fayston, Vt., 1807, and died there Jan. 7, 1829.

He married, Oct. 10, 1803, Sarah, dau. Abijah and Phoebe Brown, b. Nov. 17, 1783. She survived her husband.

Children:

- i. ZELINDA,⁷ b. Aug. 25, 1804; m. Merrill Tyler.
- ii. SARAH, b. Feb. 14, 1807; m. Jan. 4, 1832, Jonathan Lamson.
- iii. HARRIET.
- iv. PHILEMON, b. Oct. 5, 1810.
- v. ALBERT, sett. in Lawrence, Kansas.
2. vi. ABIJAH BROWN, b. Feb. 3, 1814.

2. ABIJAH BROWN⁷ WHITCOMB (*Philemon*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *David*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *John*²) was born in Fayston, Vt., Feb. 3, 1814; sett. in W., where he died July 18, 1897.

He married, Aug. 30, 1836, Lurena Clarissa, dau. David and Sophia Partridge of Putney, Vt., b. Jan. 10, 1818; d. Apr. 3, 1888.

Children:

- i. ANNETTE,⁸ b. July 14, 1837; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1857, Daniel Carroll Walton; (2) Francis Tarr of Rockport, Mass.
- ii. MARYETTE, b. Dec. 11, 1840; d. Oct. 14, 1841.
- iii. EDMUND, b. Mar. 2, 1842; sett. in Roxbury, Mass.; m. July, 1864, Electa M. Bosworth.
- iv. ZAPHIRA, b. Feb. 26, 1847; m. Dec. 23, 1865, William Mitchell Strong.
- v. GEORGE H., b. Apr. 14, 1851; sett. in Sharon, Mass.; m. (1) Dec. 27, 1874, Kittie H. Abbott; (2) Clara ———.
- vi. ABBIE P., b. Dec. 18, 1855; m. J. Edwin Tarr of Dorchester, Mass.



DR. JOSEPH⁷ WHITCOMB (*Jonathan⁶ Jonathan⁵ Jonathan⁴ Jonathan³ Jonathan² John¹*), son of Jonathan⁶ and Sarah (Baker) Whitcomb, was born in Littleton, Mass., June 28, 1788; physician; attended Williams Coll.; came to W. about 1812; rem. after some years to New Albany, Ind., thence to Natchitoches, La., about 1820, and finally to Nacogdoches, Tex., where he died about 1830.

He married, Dec. 1, 1812, Hannah, dau. Andrew Durkee.

Children:

- i. SARAH ANNETTE, b. Sept. 6, 1813; d. July, 1859.
- ii. MARY ANN, b., 1815; d. young.

WHITE.

WALTER WHITE and his wife Naomi were summoned to depart the town, Jan. 12, 1807.

JOHN WHITE was a voter, 1820-2.

WILDER.

1. THOMAS¹ WILDER was in Charlestown, Mass., 1640; said to have been a son of widow Martha Wilder, who came to Hingham in Ship *Increase* 1638, but no proof appears; freeman, 1641; removed 1659 to Lancaster, Mass., where he was several times selectman; died Oct. 23, 1667.

He married Annah ———, who d. June 10, 1692.

Children:

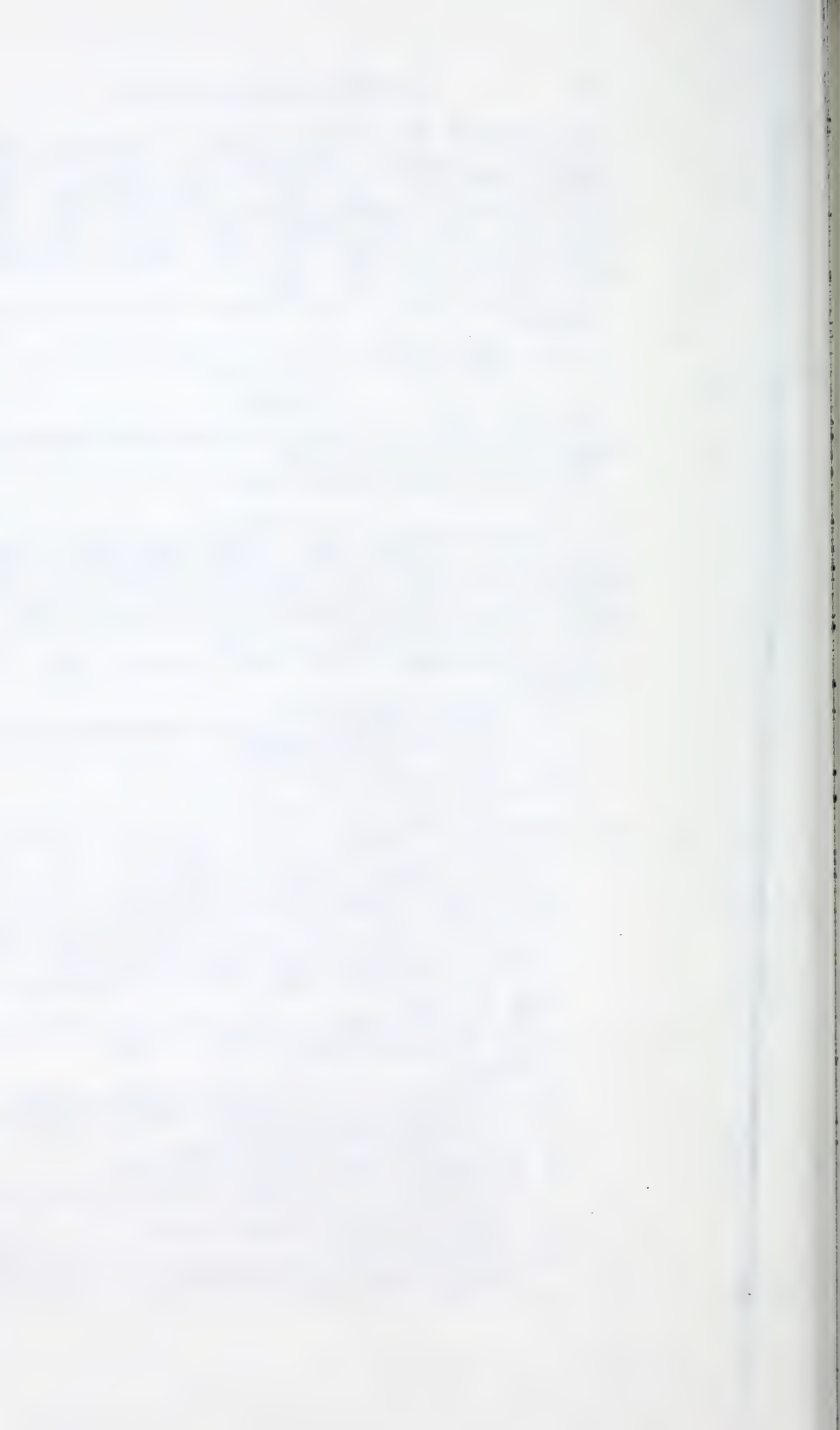
- i. MARY,² b. June 30, 1642.
- ii. THOMAS, b. Sept. 14, 1644; d. in Lancaster 1717; m. June 25, 1668, Mary Houghton.
- iii. JOHN, b. 1646; m. 1673, Hannah ———.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 1648.
- v. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 3, 1650.

2. NATHANIEL² WILDER (*Thomas¹*) was born in Charlestown, Mass., Nov. 3, 1650; sett. in Lancaster, Mass., but was driven to Sudbury, Mass., on destruction of former town by Indians; returned in a few years, however; Lieutenant. During the Indian War he and Richard Hoar were sentenced to be hung for killing a friendly Indian, but they were pardoned, Oct., 1676; killed by Indians in an attack July 31, 1704.

He married, Jan. 24, 1673, Mary, dau. Thomas and Mary (Prescott) Sawyer, b. Jan. 7, 1653.

Children:

- i. NATHANIEL,³ b. 1675; d. in Sudbury, May 19, 1679.
- ii. EPHRAIM, b. Apr. 16, 1677, in Sudbury; d. Dec. 13, 1709; m. 1698, Elizabeth Stephens.
- iii. MARY, b. May 12, 1679, in Sudbury.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 14, 1680-1, in Sudbury.
- v. JONATHAN, b. Apr. 20, 1682. Killed by Indians, Aug. 17, 1707; m. 1706, Mary ———.
- vi. DOROTHY, b. 1686; m. Samuel Carter.
- vii. NATHANIEL, b. 1688.
- viii. OLIVER, b. 1694; d. Mar. 8, 1763; m. (1) 1713, Mary Fairbanks; (2) abt. 1751, Rebecca Prescott, wid. of Jona. Bowen.



3. NATHANIEL³ WILDER (*Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass.; lived in that part of the town now Sterling until 1743, when he removed to Petersham, Mass.; died, June 9, 1775. "in 88th year".

He married Damaris, dau. Josiah and Rebecca (Waters) Whitcomb. She died in Petersham, Sept. 3, 1772, ae. "86 yrs., 6 mos., 6 days."

Children, born in Lancaster, Mass.:

- i. NATHANIEL,⁴ b. Nov. 26, 1708; m. Dec. 11, 1729, Mary Beaman.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 26, 1708; d. same day.
- iii. CHARLES, b. Sept. 15, 1710; m. May 13, 1738, Martha Sawyer; sett. in Petersham.
- iv. JOSHUA, b. Sept. 20, 1712; sett. in Princeton and Ware, Mass.; d. 1762; m. 1731, Sarah Keyes.
- v. BEZALEEL, b. Nov. 24, 1714; m. Elizabeth Adams and sett. in Shutesbury, Mass.
4. vi. AHOLIAB, b. Feb. 5, 1716-17.
- vii. DAMARIS, b. Jan. 1, 1720; d. Sept. 2, 1740.
- viii. JERAHMEEL, b. May 8, 1721; m. Sarah Clark and sett. in Petersham.
- ix. PRUDENCE, b. June 24, 1722; perhaps m. Nov. 29, 1739, John Wilder.
- x. AARON, b. Aug. 21, 1723; sett. in Townsend, Vt.
- xi. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 19, 1725; d. May 9, 1729.
- xii. ELIAS, b. Jan. 17, 1726-7; sett. in Dummerston, Vt.

4. AHOLIAB⁴ WILDER (*Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Lancaster, Mass., Feb. 5, 1717; settled in Shutesbury, Mass.

He married, (int.) Mar. 1, 1738-9, Catharine Witherbee in Lancaster.

Children:

- i. CATHARINE,⁵ b. 1741.
- ii. AHOLIAB, b. 1743; d. young.
5. iii. DANIEL WITHERBEE, b. 1746.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. May 20, 1752; m. 1772, Rebecca, dau. Jeremiah Nims.
- v. JOSHUA, b. Mar. 4, 1754; m. Sept., 1781, Lois Howes; sett. in Dummerston, Vt.

5. DANIEL WITHERBEE⁵ WILDER (*Aholiab*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Shutesbury, Mass., 1746; sett. in Shelburne, Mass., but removed in 1795 to W. where he bought the farm in lots 121 and 122 still held in the family; charter member of church, 1796; died about 1834, in 89th year.

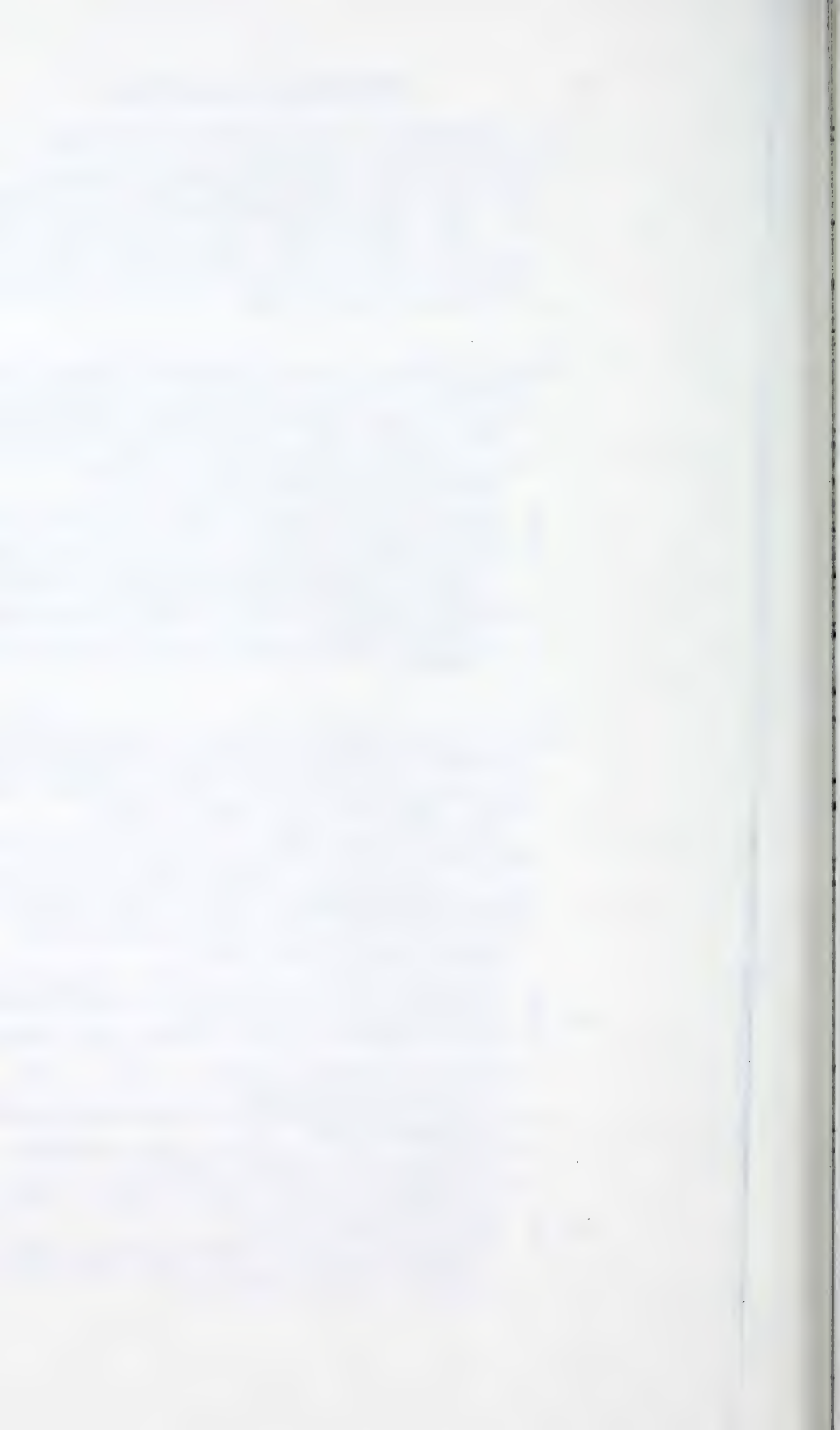
He married (1) 1770, Elizabeth, dau. John and Ruth (Catlin) Barnard, b. Dec. 22, 1748; d. Nov. 28, 1809; (2) at Moretown, Vt., Feb. 25, 1813, Sally Buck.

Children, born in Shelburne, Mass.:

6. i. DANIEL,⁶ b. June 21, 1771.
7. ii. LEVI, b. Aug. 24, 1772.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 21, 1775; m. Josiah Dale of Shelburne



- iv. CATHARINE, b. Apr. 15, 1777; m. Moses Dale.
 - 8. v. ENOS, b. Apr. 21, 1779.
 - vi. ELECTA, b. Apr. 16, 1781; d. Dec. 4, 1848, unm.
 - vii. ASA, b. Mar. 9, 1783; m. in W., Sept. 4, 1808, Philena Foster; rem. after 1812 to Brookfield, Vt., where he d. May 1, 1860. Chn.: Asa, b. Apr. 8, 1810; Foster, Philena Emeline, b. May 3, 1812; Daniel, Elmira, Huldah, Enos.
 - viii. LUCY, b. Mar. 27, 1785; m. Mar. 14, 1804, William Sherman.
 - ix. PAULINA, b. Aug. 29, 1788; m. Apr. 23, 1806, Erastus Allen.
 - 9. x. FRANCIS, b. June 12, 1791.
6. DANIEL⁶ WILDER (*Daniel Witherbee*,⁵ *Aholiab*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Shutesbury, Mass., June 21, 1771; sett. in Burlington, Vt.; carpenter.
He married, Mar. 4, 1796, Persis, dau. Moses and Persis (Harris) Chandler, b. Apr. 4, 1762.
Children, born in Burlington, Vt.:
- i. EMILY,⁷ b. Oct. 9, 1797; m. July 4, 1824, Gilbert Selleck.
 - ii. PERSIS, b. Jan. 20, 1799.
 - iii. JOHN CHANDLER, b. Aug. 1, 1803; d. at St. Albans, Vt., Jan. 20, 1892; Cong'l Minister; retired to a farm in Charlotte, Vt.; m. 1838, Edna S. Smith.
 - iv. HARRIS BARNARD, b. Aug. 11, 1805; m. Phebe High. Chn.: George H.,⁸ Lucia.
 - v. CAROLINE, b. May 30, 1807; m. Jan. 29, 1831, Rev. Theron Baldwin.
7. LEVI⁶ WILDER (*Daniel Witherbee*,⁵ *Aholiab*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Shutesbury, Mass., Aug. 24, 1772; came to W. with his father; selectman 1805-6, 1813, 1819; died June 13, 1855.
He married (1) Sept. 10, 1801, Lovina, dau. Jared and Abigail (Nims) Skinner, b. Jan. 31, 1783; d. Sept. 8, 1811; (2) Sept. 23, 1815, Clarissa, dau. Jared and Abigail (Nims) Skinner, b. Feb. 27, 1786; d. Feb. 14, 1817
(3) Bernice Bates, who d. Feb. 5, 1855, ae. 63.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
- i. POMONA,⁷ b. June 27, 1802; m. Rev. William Dabney.
 - ii. MELLONA, b. Oct. 30, 1803; m. Jan. 14, 1828, Timothy Joslin.
 - 10. iii. JARED SKINNER, b. Nov. 14, 1807.
 - iv. ABIGAIL, b. June 13, 1810; m. Nov. 22, 1832, William Joslin, Jr.
 - v. PAMELIA CLARISSA, b. Sept. 14, 1815; m. Oct. 2, 1839, Amariah Chandler Joslin.
 - vi. FIDELIA, b. Feb. 18, 1821; m. Oct. 30, 1851, Lucius Parmalee of Waterbury, Vt.
 - vii. LEVI C., b. Apr. 30, 1824; d. 1891; m. Orinda Holmes; Ch.: Ossian L.,⁸ b. Feb. 18, 1855.
 - viii. ANN MARIA, b. May 13, 1826; m. Jan. 21, 1850, Leonard Harrington of Fayston, Vt.
 - 11. ix. ORCAS C., b. May 9, 1828.
 - x. ORAMEL A., b. June 13, 1829; m. Nov. 4, 1854, Ellen S. Robinson of Nfd, Vt. Chn.: Agnes M.,⁸ b. May 8, 1857; Mary F., b. Sept. 3, 1859.



8. ENOS⁶ WILDER (*Daniel Witherbee*,⁵ *Aholiab*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Shelburne, Mass., Apr. 21, 1779; came to W. as a boy; killed by the fall of a tree, June 9, 1810.
He married, Mar. 7, 1808, Lovina, dau. Aaron Minor. She d. at Elk Grove, Ill.
Ch.:
i. ELIZA,⁷ b. Apr. 20, 1809; m. Feb. 8, 1829, Joseph A. Barnes.
9. FRANCIS⁶ WILDER (*Daniel Witherbee*,⁵ *Aholiab*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Shelburne, Mass., June 12, 1791; marched for Plattsburgh in Capt. Marshall's Co. of Cavalry, Sept., 1814; selectman of W. 1829; sett. in Morristown, Vt.
He married, Dec. 20, 1829, Betsey, dau. Joseph and Betsey (Chamberlain) Joslin, b. Jan. 21, 1807; d. Dec. 20, 1891.
Children:
i. CAROLINE A.,⁷ b. Jan. 15, 1832; m. ——— Patten.
ii. JULIA E., b. July 11, 1835; d. Apr. 7, 1888, unm.
12. iii. WILLIAM F., b. Aug. 28, 1839.
iv. CHARLES, b. Dec. 15, 1847.
10. JARED SKINNER⁷ WILDER (*Levi*,⁶ *Daniel Witherbee*,⁵ *Aholiab*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W. Nov. 14, 1807, and died there Dec. 20, 1859.
He married Asenath, dau. Amos Fitts of Braintree, Vt., who died Oct. 13, 1898, ae. 84.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
i. ASE NATH,⁸ d. Oct. 8, 1846, ae. 12.
ii. LOVINA, b. Sept. 23, 1839; d. Oct. 8, 1845.
11. ORCAS C.⁷ WILDER (*Levi*,⁶ *Daniel Witherbee*,⁵ *Aholiab*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in W., May 9, 1828; Capt. Co. B 13th Vt. Vols.; selectman 1858, 1860; died Mar. 29, 1906, from a fall.
He married, Feb. 11, 1855, Mary, dau. Elijah and Orpha (Steele) Holden, b. Apr. 26, 1836; d. Nov. 27, 1904.
Children, born in Waitsfield:
i. ALICE M.,⁸ b. Aug. 1, 1856; m. Mar. 13, 1877, Orville Hale Richardson.
ii. FREDERIC FREMONT, b. Sept. 18, 1858; m. Oct. 3, 1898, Abbie L. (Andrews) Palmer; selectman 1897, 1903 to 1906, 1908; Representative 1908.
iii. LEVI O., b. Mar. 12, 1865; m. Minnie Wark; sett. in Middlesex, Vt.; selectman in W. 1893-4.
iv. ENOS E., b. Apr. 28, 1867; d. Sept. 22, 1896; m. 1891, Annie House. Chn.: *Ruth Agnes*,⁹ b. Oct. 23, 1892; *Florence*, b. June 27, 1894.
v. ELLEN FIDELIA, b. Sept. 14, 1860; m. Aug. 19, 1891, Rev. Fred M. Buker of Waterbury, Vt.
vi. JOSEPHINE C., b. Aug. 11, 1873; m. Jan. 7, 1896, Frank H. Brown of Burlington, Vt.
vii. ROY J., b. Aug. 30, 1875.



12. WILLIAM F.⁷ WILDER (*Francis*,⁶ *Daniel Witherbee*,⁵ *Aholiab*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Nathaniel*,² *Thomas*¹) was born in Morristown, Vt., Aug. 28, 1839; sett. in W., but rem. late in life to Brattleborough, Vt., where he died Feb. 13, 1907.

He married, Feb. 11, 1864, Emeroy A., dau. Salmon and Lucy (Joslin) Rice, b. Feb. 11, 1844; d. Sept. 13, 1900.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. GEORGE H.,⁸ b. July 29, 1865; sett. in Brattleborough, Vt.; m. Sept. 5, 1894, Alice L. Pratt. Chn.: *Ruth E.*,⁹ b. July 12, 1897.
- ii. DON A., b. May 17, 1867; sett. in Brattleborough, Vt.; m. ———. Chn.: *Gleason C.*,⁹ b. Jan. 25, 1890; *Walter W.*, b. June 20, 1893.
- iii. CLESSION E., b. Aug. 3, 1869; d. Oct. 20, 1888.
- iv. CHARLES MAX, b. Sept. 26, 1882.

WILLARD.

LEVI⁷ WILLARD (*Moses*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Moses*,⁴ *Simon*,³ *Henry*,² *Maj. Simon*¹), son of Moses⁶ and Peggy (Glidden) Willard, was born in Charlestown, N. H., Feb. 26, 1808; lived for a time in Stanbridge, Lower Canada, but was for many years a resident of W., and died there, Mar. 1, 1895.

He married, Mar. 11, 1833, Annette, dau. Julian and Relief (Hitchcock) Dumas, b. Jan. 29, 1816; d. Jan. 8, 1892.

Ch.:

- i. JOSETTE,⁸ b. 1840; m. Oct. 3, 1857, Joseph La Point.

WILLIAMS.

WILLIAM WILLIAMS was an early settler of Fayston, Vt., where he and his wife Abigail had chn.: *Aramintha*, b. Mar. 25, 1804, and *Phebe*, b. Apr. 21, 1806. From 1808 to 1814 he seems to have been a resident of W., but no later record is found.

WILLYS, WILLIS.

SUEL WILLYS was in W. as early as 1812, but seems to have left soon after 1820; blacksmith.

He married, Mar. 12, 1814, Nancy, dau. Samuel Stow and Anna (Grandy) Savage, b. Jan. 25, 1792; d. Nov. 19, 1830.

Children, born in Waitsfield:

- i. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON, b. Feb. 10, 1815.
- ii. child, d. Apr. 25, 1816.
- iii. LAURA ARATHUSA, b. Aug. 11, 1819.

WOOD.

OLIVER WOOD came from Kingston (Granville), Vt., in 1803-6, and died May 31, 1847.

He married Tabitha ———, who d. Sept. 22, 1837.

Children:

- i. DAVID, b. Nov. 17, 1796, in Kingston.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 12, 1801; m. Aug. 27, 1828, Betsey Barnard.



- iii. ASAHIEL, b. July 21, 1803; d. Aug. 28, 1879; m. Feb. 1, 1841, Huldah, dau. Samuel and Relief (Hawley) Bowman, who d. Mar. 3, 1888, æt. 74. Chn.: *Myra, Eliza*.
- iv. JOHN, b. Apr. 18, 1808, at W.
- v. AMANDA PHOEBE, b. July 13, 1810; m. Nov. 29, 1831, Hiram Stevens of Warren, Vt.
- vi. SOPHIA.

WORCESTER.

PARKER⁶ WORCESTER (*Asa*,⁵ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Francis*,³ *Samuel*,² *Rev. William*¹), son of Asa⁵ and Anna (Parker) Worcester, was born in Windsor, Vt., Apr. 8, 1782; came to W. as early as 1809; rem. about 1816 to Warren, Vt., and thence to Sodus, N. Y., and Walworth, Wis., where he was living in 1856.

He married, Jan. 27, 1805, Abigail, dau. Aaron Trowbridge of Windsor, b. Nov. 10, 1785.

Children:

- i. ALMOND, b. Dec. 23, 1805; m. Dec. 1, 1827, Emeline E., dau. James Steele; res. Warren.
- ii. PAMELIA, b. July 14, 1807; m. ——— Austin.
- iii. ALBERT, b. Sept. 6, 1810; physician; sett. in Walworth, Wis. m. (1) Mar. 25, 1834, Asenath Austin; (2) May 18, 1847, Roxana Douglass.
- iv. MYRAETTE, b. Apr. 9, 1813.
- v. PRUDENCE, b. Aug. 28, 1815; d. July 24, 1820.
- vi. LUCIA, b. July 31, 1817.
- vii. JEANETTE, b. Aug. 25, 1821; d. Mar. 25, 1823.
- viii. JEANETTE J., b. Mar. 6, 1823.
- ix. WILBUR F., b. Mar. 19, 1825.

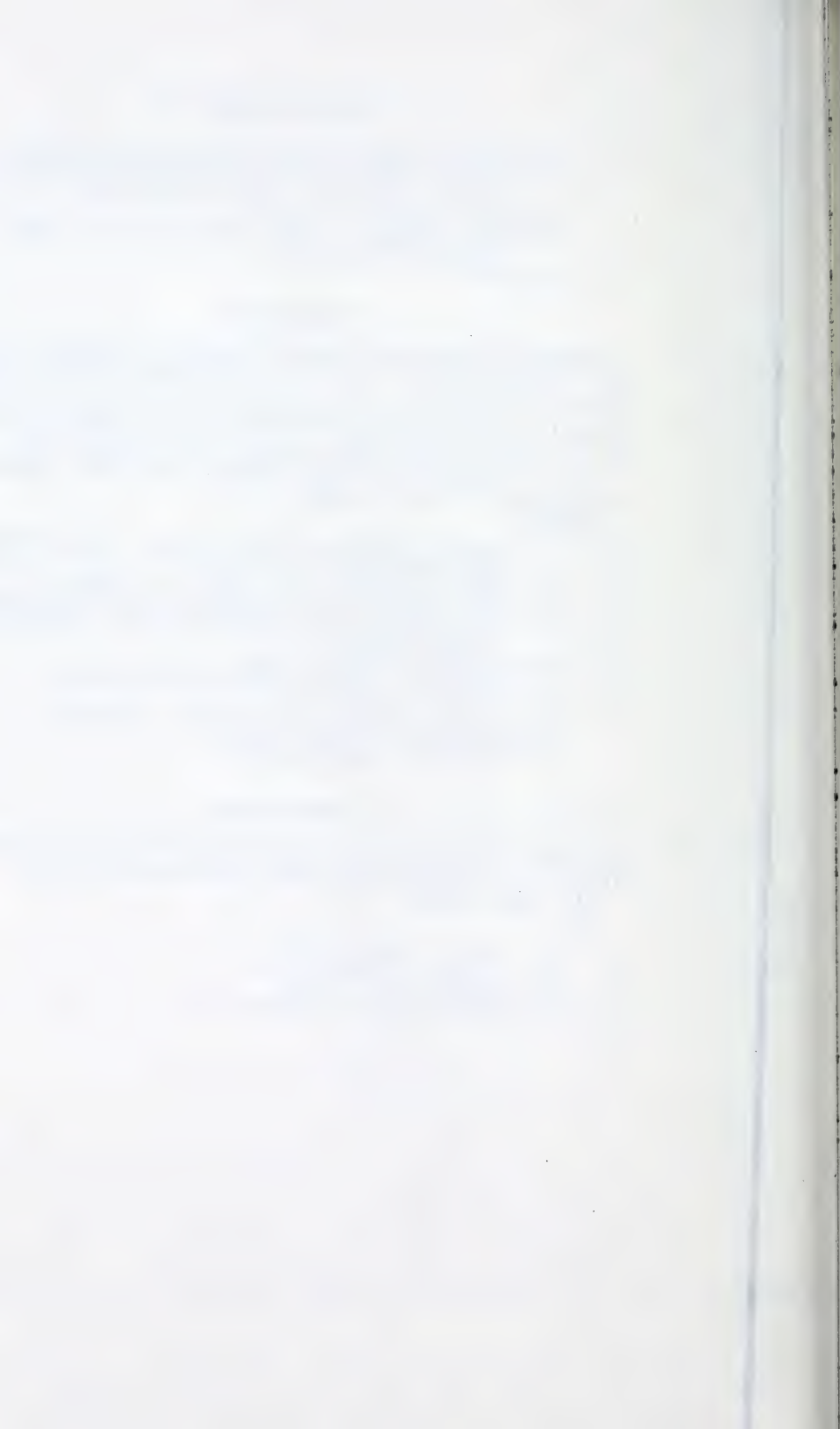
WORTHING.

ABNER WORTHING came from Barnard, Vt., about 1811, and lived in S. E. part of the town; sold his land in 1820.

He married Sally ———.

Chn.:

- i. MARY, b. May 8, 1810.
- ii. BARLOW, b. Nov. 29, 1812.
- iii. SARAH, b. Oct. 5, 1815.
- iv. PRISEY LOUISA, b. Aug. 31, 1818.



INDEX.

The historical portion of the book is herein indexed at some length. The alphabetical arrangement of all genealogical matter renders an elaborate index unnecessary, hence reference is given only to the family record in general and to those individuals whose names appear in the historical portion of the work.

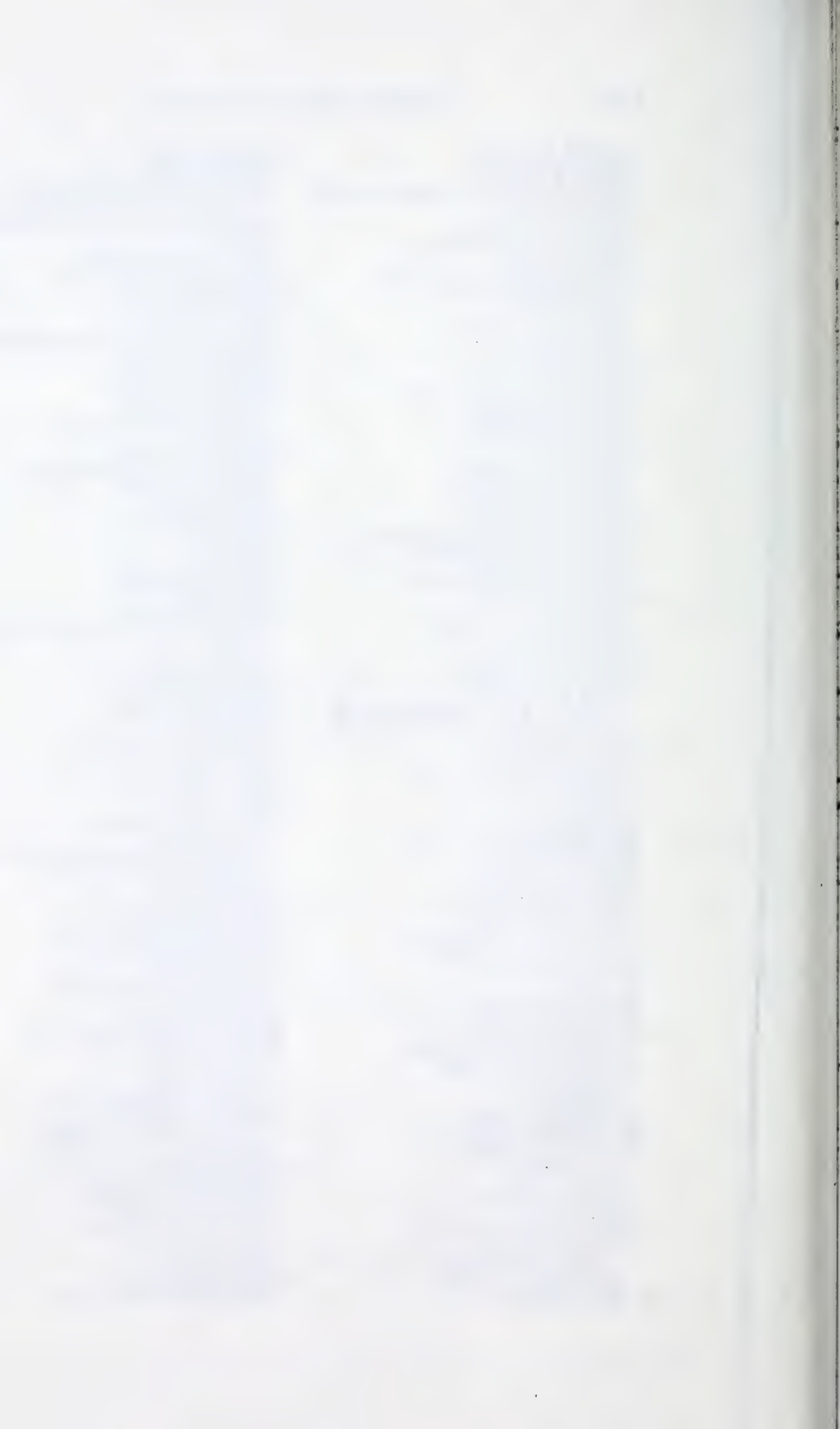
- Abbott family, 212-213.
 Eli, 19, 70, 74, 106, 199, 212.
 Abbreviations, 211.
 Acreage of Wairfield, 27.
 Adams family, 213.
 Benjamin H., 179, 213.
 Agricultural Society, 169.
 Agriculture, 167, 168.
 Ainsworth family, 213-215.
 Ebenezer, 141, 206, 213, 214.
 George J., 95, 173, 215.
 Luther, 84, 214, 215.
 Ainsworth Post, G. A. R., 95.
 Allen family, 215-217.
 Clarence Jean, 156, 186, 217.
 Edward L., 84.
 Erastus, 20, 77, 216.
 Rev. James S., 131.
 William, 19, 216.
 Amnden, Rev. P., 140.
 Ancient Landmarks, 38.
 Annexation of lots to Northfield, 30, 31.
 Annexation of Fayston, 31.
 Ashcroft family, 217.
 Ashley family, 217.
 Atherton family, 218.
 Averill, Jesse, 78.
 John, 78.
 Josiah, 3, 29.
 Avery, Christopher, 20, 77, 218.
 Babbitt family, 218.
 Rev. James H., 120, 122, 218.
 Rev. J. Edmund, 131.
 Badger, William S., 191.
 Bailey family, 218.
 Samuel, 19, 24, 70, 73, 100, 103, 199, 202, 218.
 Baird family, 219-220.
 Alexander, 84.
 John L., 205, 220.
 Bald Mountain, 2, 48.
 Baldwin, James, 21, 126, 148, 170, 220.
 Ballard, Henry, 161.
 Baptist Church and Society, 139.
 Barber family, 220.
 Barnard family, 221-224.
 Albert D., 84.
 Ebenezer, 77, 223.
 Joanna, 161.
 John, 19, 22, 43, 54, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 106, 110, 123, 144, 199, 202, 205, 206, 222.
 Lucius, 178.
 Orlo Linfield, 121, 133, 177.
 Pliny Fisk, 121, 177, 207.
 Rufus, 57, 79, 82, 223.
 Samuel, 19, 22, 43, 69, 75, 106, 146, 199, 223.
 Barns family, 225.
 Ard, 126, 225.
 Rev. Frederick M., 131.
 Joseph, 19, 199, 225.
 Barre Circuit, 124.
 Barret family, 225.
 John, 3, 29.
 Rufus, 21, 63, 126, 128, 129, 203, 225.
 Barter, 172.
 Bartlett family, 225.
 Christopher, 77, 78, 225.
 James, 77, 107.
 Nathaniel, 18, 19, 70, 76, 106, 146, 199, 225.
 William, 19.
 Basconner, Mitchell, 84.
 Bates family, 226-229.
 Eliphalet, 20, 106, 229.
 Harvey, 177.
 Ira, 59, 228.
 Robert, 21, 228.
 Rhodolphus S., 21, 228.
 Beane, John, 3, 29.
 Belden family, 229.
 Harry W., 168, 194, 229.
 Bement, John, 77, 170.
 Benedict family, 230.
 Charles M., 85, 230.
 Benjamin, John, 3, 28.
 Bennett family, 230.
 Benton family, 230.
 Berry family, 230-232.
 Eugene C., 204, 233.
 Julius E., 67, 128, 205, 233.
 Leonard C., 67, 85, 95, 132, 233.
 Bigelow family, 233-235.
 Bignall, Amos, 3, 29.
 Billings family, 235-236.
 George N., 173, 236.
 Bisbee family, 236-238.
 Burton Dewey, 206, 238.
 Daniel Ralph, 206, 238.
 Elijah Wyatt, 117, 169, 238.
 Lucia J., 157.
 Bissell, Noadiah, 3, 29.
 Bixby, Theophilus, 129.
 William, 129.
 Blair family, 238-239.
 William, 95.
 Blakeley, David, 103.
 Silas D., 95.
 Blood, Rev. Friend, 140.
 Bonnett, Simeon C., 239.
 Bounties to soldiers, 94.
 Bowman family, 239.
 Samuel, 21, 66, 126, 239.
 Boyce family, 239-243.
 Dan, 128.
 Francis A., 171.
 George O., 95, 128.
 Jacob, 128, 132, 133, 156, 171, 243.
 Jennie, 133.
 Nathan, 235, 206, 242.
 Ziba W., 82.
 Boynton family, 243.
 Bragg family, 243-246.
 Azro D., 128, 133, 246.
 Frank A., 128, 132, 246.



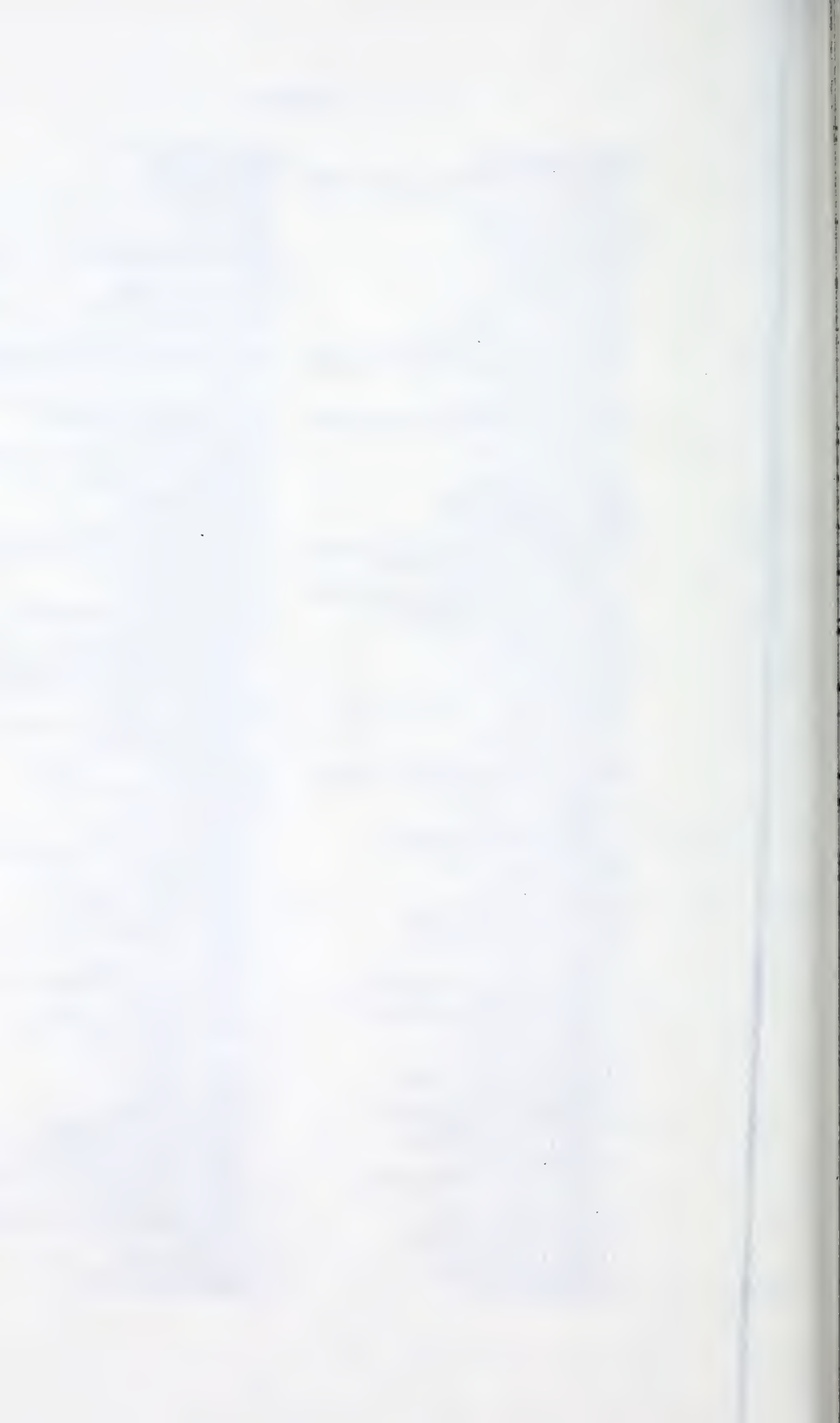
- Brick Store, 39, 171.
 Brick-yards, 61.
 Bridges, 32, 35, 51.
 Brigham, Elisha, 129.
 Gershom N., 161, 184.
 Brooks, 1.
 Brown family, 246-247.
 Abijah, 69, 70, 246.
 Amasa, 3, 28.
 Andrew C., 161.
 Artemas, 117, 247.
 Daniel, 3, 28.
 Ebenezer, 3, 28.
 Jonathan H., 129, 203, 246.
 Nathaniel, 69, 76, 247.
 Robert, 133.
 Solomon, 123.
 Browne family, 247.
 Richard J., 205, 247.
 Bruce family, 247-248.
 Bucklin family, 248-249.
 Rufus, 204, 248.
 Burch, Benjamin, 3, 29.
 Burdick family, 249-251.
 Asaph, 146, 203, 250.
 Cyren, 135, 169, 251.
 Ira, 126, 250.
 John, 19, 23, 36, 42, 103, 104, 106, 110,
 111, 147, 178, 199-202, 206, 249.
 Justus, 42, 251.
 Shubel, 20, 23, 42, 103, 104, 249.
 Burial grounds, 195.
 Burk, Solomon, 3, 29.
 Burke, Thomas, 85.
 Burning House—poem, 44.
 Burns, Edward A., 85.
 Bushnell family, 251-255.
 Doud, 20, 23, 58, 69, 75, 77, 106, 107, 253.
 Fordis Orasmus, 85, 254.
 Henry Newton, 85, 95, 96, 119, 121, 123,
 156, 201, 204, 206, 255.
 Ira, 160, 254.
 Jedediah, 48, 100, 119, 123, 203, 253.
 Matthias Joslin, 93, 254.
 Milo Albert, 142, 207, 255.
 Pardon, 201, 203, 254.
 Business centres, 34.
 Buswell, Rev. C. S., 131.
 Butterfield family, 255-257.
 Benjamin, 20, 60, 77, 256.
 Chester, 126, 257.
 Stephen, 19, 256.
 Cady family, 257.
 Charles A., 192, 257.
 Camp Clayton F., 185.
 Campbell family, 257-261.
 Bertrand DeLos, 85, 259.
 Hastings S., 173, 260.
 John, 20, 26, 77, 82, 106, 110, 137, 138,
 202, 203, 258.
 John StaFord, 62, 138, 139, 203, 259.
 Jonathan, 20, 172, 260.
 Josiah, 68, 137, 150, 258.
 Oliver Carlisle, 85, 173, 259.
 Carding Machine Brook, 41, 42.
 Carleton family, 261.
 Hiram, 119, 156, 180, 191, 200, 201, 261.
 Carpenter family, 262-267.
 Charles Smith, 160, 265.
 Jason, 21, 26, 43, 57, 186, 200, 201, 203,
 205, 206, 265.
 Jesse, 21, 40, 82, 126, 129, 170, 190, 266.
 Matthew Hale, 160, 265.
 Carroll (Caryl) family, 267-268.
 Fred C., 194, 268.
 Plyna F., 128, 132, 268.
 Cavalry Company, 77, 82.
 Cemeteries, 54, 63, 195.
 Census, 17.
 Centennial of Congl. Church, 121.
 Centennial of Town, 207.
 Centennial poem, 208.
 Centre School-house, 59.
 Chamberlain, Calvin, 19.
 Chandler family, 268-269.
 Rev. Amariah, 57, 111, 113, 115, 146,
 160, 269.
 Chandler and Mower, 40, 41, 52, 170.
 Chapman, Harriet F., 161.
 Charter of Waitsfield, 3.
 Charter members of Congl. Ch., 99.
 Chase family, 270-273.
 Moses, 18, 19, 54, 55, 58, 69, 74, 106, 107,
 146, 199, 202, 271.
 Thomas, 18, 20, 272.
 William, 18, 20, 70, 74, 106, 147, 272.
 Cheney, Lucius H., 137, 139.
 Child family, 273.
 Harba, 19, 199, 273.
 Childs family, 273-274.
 Marion, 161.
 Israel, 93, 274.
 Rufus, 20, 44, 178, 274.
 Chipman family, 274-277.
 James, 151, 276.
 Samuel, 35, 117, 200, 203, 204, 206, 276.
 Choir masters, 103.
 Civil War, 83, 84.
 Civil War Memorial, 96, 97.
 Clapp, Rev. Orville D., 131.
 Clark family, 277.
 Evan, 19, 199, 277.
 Theophilus, 3, 28.
 Clay family, 277-278.
 Charles H., 96, 278.
 Clay Brook, 134.
 Clough, Columbus F., 180.
 Cochrane, William, 20, 278.
 Coffey, Robert J., 95, 169, 278.
 Colby family, 278.
 College Right, 3, 29.
 Colton family, 278-279.
 Caleb, 20, 67, 69, 72, 279.
 Oliver, 67, 126, 279.
 Common, The, 54.
 Common Cemetery, 195.
 Congregational Church and Society, 98, 100,
 109, 110, 115.
 Centennial, 121.
 Meeting-houses, 52, 104, 106, 107, 117,
 118, 120, 121.
 Parsonage, 51.
 Constitutional Conventions—delegates to,
 200.
 Coolidge, Elisha, 279.
 Copeland, Rev. Andrew J., 131, 156.
 Corss, Eben, 78.
 County officers—lists, 200.
 Cove, The, 61.
 Cowles, Amasa—credentials, 125.
 Creameries, 168.
 Currier, Ammi, 3, 29.
 Cutler family, 279-280.
 Ebenezer, 21, 79, 280.
 Cutting, Abijah, 126, 280.
 Dale family, 280-281.
 George N., 156, 181, 281.
 James R., 191, 193, 281.
 Dana family, 281-286.
 Chester, Stephen, 93, 95, 284.
 Edwin Harvey, 93, 285.
 Foster, 77, 126, 199, 283.
 Foster Stillman, 86, 286.
 Francis, 17, 19, 99, 143, 149, 190, 282.
 Henry, 17, 19, 64, 77, 106, 146, 149, 199, 282.
 Henry F., 86, 95, 285.
 Isaac, 3, 29.
 Jackson Samuel, 93, 95, 285.
 John W., 3, 28.
 Nathan, 77.
 Samuel, 133, 149, 284.
 Wesley E., 86, 284.



- Dana Hill, 32, 34, 64.
 Dartt family, 286-287.
 Joshua N., 62, 287.
 Dascomb, Rev. Alfred B., 119, 120, 156, 287.
 Davis family, 288.
 Joseph P., 86, 288.
 Julius D., 173, 243, 288.
 Deacons of Congl. Ch., 102, 123.
 Dean family, 289.
 Dedication of meeting-house, 108.
 Dennison, George, 3, 29.
 Dewey family, 289.
 Alice Henry, 87, 289.
 Zilpha B., 161, 289.
 Diggins family, 289.
 Dike, Hiram P., 86.
 Division of Lots, 28.
 Douglass, Rev. William E., 131.
 Dow family, 289-292.
 Drew family, 292-293.
 Wilder S., 191, 293.
 Drivers, 168.
 Dumas family, 293-294.
 Edwin A., 174, 293.
 Julian, 21, 55, 86, 294.
 Dunsmore family, 294.
 Durant family, 295-297.
 Luther Leland, 141, 179, 203, 297.
 Norman, 169, 178, 200, 297.
 Duren family, 295-297.
 Charles M., 118, 156, 297.
 Durkee family, 298-299.
 Alba B., 86.
 Stephen, 20, 26, 148, 299.
 Early Schools, 145.
 Early Settlers, 15.
 East School-house, 57.
 Eaton family, 299-302.
 Frank L., 165, 302.
 Orville M., 95, 96, 173, 192, 201, 302.
 Oscar C., 173, 174, 192, 200, 201, 302.
 Eaton's Block, 62.
 Eddy family, 302-303.
 Charles F., 303.
 Edey, Ephraim, 3, 28.
 Nathan, 3, 28.
 Edson, Ruel, 303.
 Education, 143.
 Elliot, Isaac H., 86.
 Ellis, Samuel P., 303.
 Emerson, Enoch, 3, 28.
 English family, 303.
 John, 20, 60, 79, 303.
 Enos, Paschal P., 3, 29.
 Roger, 3, 27, 28, 29.
 Enright, Rev. Archibald B., 131.
 Episcopal Church, 140, 141.
 Epworth League, 132.
 "Fairbanks," 61.
 Fairbanks, Luther, 304.
 Fales, Edward, 190, 304.
 Fancher, Bela, 159, 216.
 Fargo family, 304-305.
 James C., 129, 131, 133, 305.
 Farnsworth, Joseph, 3, 29.
 Farr family, 305-307.
 William, 307.
 Fay, Joseph, 3, 4, 29.
 Fay's Brook, 1, 36, 66.
 Fayston, annexation of, 31.
 Ferris family, 307-308.
 John, 191, 307.
 Thomas J., 192.
 Field, Oliver, 137, 308.
 Seth P., 308.
 Fisher, George W., 95, 204, 308.
 Fisk family, 308-311.
 Edward Anson, 86, 95, 96, 121, 123, 156,
 169, 204, 205, 207, 311.
 Rev. Elisha S., 121, 208.
 Fred, 128, 311.
 Harvey, 175, 310.
 Joel, 175, 310.
 Lyman, 47, 119, 123, 203, 310.
 Moses, 19, 24, 43, 47, 102, 163, 194, 195,
 196, 197, 110, 119, 123, 147, 199, 310.
 Perrin Batchelor, 121, 122, 175, 176, 208,
 311.
 Pliny Barnard, 177, 311.
 Fleming, Rev. Archibald, 116.
 Floodwood Company, 82.
 Foley, Michael, 311.
 Folsom family, 312-314.
 Rev. Elisha, 131.
 George Weymouth, 21, 204, 205, 314.
 Mary J., 161, 313.
 Ford family, 314-315.
 Foster family, 315-316.
 Daniel, 87, 316.
 Elisha, 82, 129, 315.
 Joel, 65, 126, 129, 156, 315.
 Foundry, 66.
 Freeman family, 315.
 Constant, 20, 106, 202, 206, 316.
 Elijah, 19, 199, 316.
 Hiram, 178, 316.
 Freight teams, 165.
 French, Heman R., 87.
 John, 20, 106.
 Levi, 316.
 Fuel—price of, 151.
 Fuller, Ephraim H., 87.
 Royal I., 317.
 Fullerton family, 317.
 Calvin, 35, 129, 132, 200, 201, 205, 206,
 317.
 George H., 173, 317.
 Henry, 173, 317.
 Horatio, 152, 203, 317.
 James K., 173, 317.
 Fulling Mills, 65, 174.
 Gale family, 318.
 Richard, 60, 126, 318.
 Ganley, Rev. William, 122.
 G. A. R., 95.
 Gaylord family, 318-319.
 Genealogies, 211.
 Glazier, Aaron, 319.
 Gleason family, 319-322.
 David, 87, 322.
 Richardson James, 50, 103, 121, 141, 156,
 164, 171, 201, 202, 206, 321.
 Solomon, 127.
 Gleason and Hastings, 171.
 Good Templars, 193.
 Goodrich, George H., 173, 322.
 Grammar School Right, 3, 29.
 Grandy family, 322-323.
 Daniel, 87, 323.
 Elijah, 19, 24, 77, 199, 322.
 Granger, Rev. N. M., 131.
 Rev. Plyna N., 131.
 Graves, John, 323.
 Great Eddy, 32, 33, 34, 36, 38, 51.
 Green family, 324.
 Beriah, 3, 29.
 Joseph, 61, 324.
 Thomas, 20, 64, 69, 70, 324.
 Greene family, 324-327.
 Charles J., 128, 132, 133, 327.
 C. J. & Co., 171.
 Franklin J., 134, 174, 206, 327.
 Green's Mills, 35, 64.
 Greenslit, William H. H., 87.
 Gregory family, 327-328.
 Rev. John, 136, 327.
 John W., 157, 180, 328.
 Griggs, John C., 129.
 Rhoda, 161.
 Gustin, Philip, 20, 55.
 Hadley family, 328.
 Moses E., 141, 201, 204, 328.



- Hall, George B., 87.
 Hamilton family, 329.
 Joseph, 19, 24, 59, 69, 71, 106, 131, 199, 329.
 Hand, Anson, 21, 329.
 Harriman, James, 87.
 Harrington, Philo, 82.
 Harris family, 329.
 Jared C., 329.
 Samuel, 3, 28.
 Hascall, Perrin, 78.
 Hastings family, 330-333.
 Edgar A., 87, 95, 333.
 Garinter, 26, 41, 65, 135, 331.
 George Miland, 68, 204, 205, 333.
 Jonathan Hammond, 120, 171, 189, 200, 201, 204, 333.
 Hatch, Warren E., 333.
 Hawley family, 334-336.
 Ezekiel, 19, 24, 67, 69, 74, 99, 106, 199, 335.
 Isaac, 107, 123, 336.
 James, 3, 29.
 Percival, 77, 335.
 Hazelton family, 336-338.
 Heald, Thomas, 21, 338.
 Heath family, 338.
 Heaton family, 338-340.
 James, 19, 21, 43, 54, 64, 77, 102, 103, 104, 144, 199, 202, 339, 340.
 John, 69, 76, 174, 339.
 Moses, 19, 21, 42, 70, 71, 182, 202, 339.
 Hebard, Baldwin & Woodward, 41.
 Henderson, Rev. John R., 122.
 Herrick's Rangers, 11.
 High Rue, 340.
 High Bridge, 37, 52.
 High School, 157.
 Highways, 31.
 Hill, Aaron, 78.
 Freedom, 153.
 Rev. Lewis, 131.
 Hines, John, 87.
 Hitchcock family, 340-342.
 Gains, 19, 24, 42, 69, 78, 148, 199, 341.
 George W. A., 178, 342.
 Rev. Harvey, 131.
 Stebbins, 78, 341.
 Wells, 79, 126, 129, 148, 341.
 Hobart, Rev. James, 110, 117.
 Hodges, Gilbert, 3, 29.
 John, 3, 29.
 Hoffman, Philip, 87.
 Hoisington, Vespasian, 20.
 Hoisington's Rangers, 10, 11.
 Holden family, 342-346.
 Elijah, 203, 344.
 John, 77, 348.
 Jonas, 20, 69, 70, 110, 170, 345.
 Josiah, 204, 344.
 Lewis, 111, 128, 190, 202, 203, 346.
 Mary E., 161, 344.
 Holden's Store, 51.
 Holmes family, 346.
 Home Circle, 122.
 Hooker, Emory G., 184, 346.
 Horr family, 347-348.
 Roswell, 21, 26, 41, 82, 348.
 House family, 349-350.
 Job, 19, 66, 77, 126, 349.
 Howe family, 350.
 Rev. George O., 131.
 Henry T. J., 164, 186, 191, 350.
 H. C., 133.
 Hoyt, Manley N., 88.
 Hudson, William, 165.
 Huse, Theophilus N., 350.
 Ingalls, Chester, 351.
 Irasville Cemetery, 197.
 Iron Foundry, 149.
 Irwin family, 351.
 Jackson, Alvin N., 351.
 Jacobs family, 351.
 Stephen, 3, 29.
 Johnson family, 351.
 Andrew, 351.
 Moses, 172.
 Stephen, 96.
 Johnston, Rev. John E., 140.
 Joiner, William, 19, 24, 54, 98, 99, 106, 169, 352.
 Jones family, 352-359.
 Albert Carlie, 165, 356.
 Charles Edward, 200, 201, 204, 205, 206, 357.
 Edwin Alonzo, 160, 184, 356.
 Ezra, 3, 19, 25, 28, 36, 54, 103, 106, 110, 135, 146, 147, 176, 190, 202, 203, 205, 354.
 George Myron, 88, 123, 357, 358.
 Harry, 82, 135, 137, 138, 356.
 Henry, 176, 190, 356.
 Henry C., 129.
 Hiram, 44, 78, 187, 200, 201, 203, 204, 206, 357.
 Hiram Edgar, 173, 357.
 Holland, 88, 359.
 Rev. Homer T., 131.
 Horace Skinner, 160, 354.
 Jennison, 19, 25, 57, 58, 77, 105, 106, 107, 110, 111, 137, 147, 178, 187, 190, 201, 202, 203, 206, 355.
 John F., 88, 359.
 Laura A., 162, 357.
 Loren Washburn, 173, 206, 356.
 Mary A., 161, 356.
 Matt Bushnell, 182, 358.
 Matthias Stone, 20, 25, 59, 60, 77, 78, 82, 106, 135, 137, 138, 139, 147, 173, 187, 190, 200, 201, 202, 203, 205, 355.
 Orvis, 52, 141, 203, 356.
 Silas, 126, 177, 359.
 Walter Alonzo, 119, 121, 156, 173, 185, 200, 201, 207, 358.
 Walter Edwin, 173, 359.
 Jones' Store, 51.
 Joslin (Joslyn) family, 359-371.
 Almon, 203, 366.
 Calvin J., 119, 363.
 Cassius, 193, 370.
 Charles D., 181, 366.
 Cornelius Emerson, 119, 142, 156, 203, 204, 206, 369.
 Cyrus, 60, 137, 202, 203, 365.
 Ervin Stephen, 119, 371.
 Eugene Edwin, 88, 95, 367.
 Eva O., 162, 369.
 Ezra Osgood, 58, 103, 142, 163, 366.
 Fanny, 161.
 Hiram, 117, 119, 362.
 James, 19, 53, 58, 78, 106, 137, 150, 202, 203, 362, 367.
 Jennison, 67, 82, 142, 365.
 Joseph, 19, 25, 58, 60, 69, 70, 77, 106, 119, 361, 362.
 Lewis R., 164, 173, 369.
 Lucia R., 162.
 Luke, 106, 363.
 Mary E., 162.
 Matthias, 176, 362.
 Nathaniel, 57, 361, 364.
 Nathaniel Graves, 203, 368.
 Oramel Smith, 133, 201, 205, 371.
 Stephen Perry, 203, 368.
 Walter Cyrus, 191, 192, 203, 369.
 William, 60, 183, 363.
 Joslyn family, 371-372.
 David Carlisle, 50, 129, 137, 138, 139, 183, 372.
 Joyce family, 372.
 Judges of County Court, 200.
 Judds, Emory O., 184.



- June Training, 56.
 Kellogg, Rev. Charles W., 131, 372.
 Enos, 372.
 Kelsey family, 373.
 Alice P., 133.
 Thomas, 133, 373.
 Kelly family, 373.
 John J., 165, 192, 204, 205, 373.
 Kendall Charles D., 373.
 New family, 373.
 Keyes, Stephen, 3, 29.
 Kidder family, 374.
 George Frederick, 164, 171, 174, 374.
 Rev. William J., 131.
 Kidder's Store, 51.
 Kilburn, David, 125.
 Kiliam, Charles, Jr., 3, 29.
 Kimball family, 374-375.
 King, Daniel, 3, 29.
 Kingsbury, Charles, 3, 28.
 Rev. Ebenezer, 99, 100.
 Samuel, 375.
 Sanford, 3, 29.
 Kingston, 1, 31.
 Kingston Road, 33, 67.
 Kitchell, Harvey D., 159.
 Knapp, Henry, 375.
 Kneeland family, 375-378.
 Abel Alonzo, 207, 208, 377.
 Dorric, 208.
 George Stearns, 88, 377.
 Seymour L., 93, 375.
 Knight, Curtis, 378.
 Gilbert Arnett, 378.
 LaBelle family, 378.
 Lamb, John, 19, 378.
 Lamson family, 379.
 La Point family, 379.
 Lawton, Stillman, 379.
 Lawyers, 178-181.
 Leach family, 380-382.
 John, 21, 149, 382.
 Robert, 21, 66, 203, 382.
 Learned family, 382-384.
 Leased lands, 27.
 Lee, Josiah, 20.
 Roswell, 19, 384.
 Zebulon, 3, 27, 29.
 Leverton, Rev. Charles H., 131.
 Levett, Moses, 3, 28.
 Lewis family, 384-385.
 Gideon, 3, 28.
 John Gunnison, 205, 384.
 Leland, Luther, 159.
 Liscomb, Rev. Cyrus, 127, 128.
 Location of the town, 1.
 Lockwood family, 385-386.
 Plina E., 132, 204, 205, 386.
 Russell, 129, 137, 385.
 Lodges, 190.
 Log dam, 47.
 Long family, 386-387.
 Andrew, 133, 387.
 Moses John, 192, 387.
 Willard Edmund, 192, 387.
 Lothrop, William, 3, 28.
 Lots—drawing for, 28.
 Lower bridge, 35.
 Luce, Hiram A., 88.
 Joshua, 78.
 Lumber mills, 174.
 Lyman, Rev. Elijah, 100, 102.
 Lyon, Joseph, 70, 74.
 Mack, Rev. Wilder, 115, 126.
 Mad River, 1, 43.
 Mad River Turnpike, 33.
 Mad River Valley Agricultural Society, 169.
 Magazine—town, 55.
 Maine, Isaac, 3, 27, 29.
 Stephen, 3, 27, 28, 29.
 Mansfield, Riley, 129.
 Manufactures, 174.
 Marble, Joseph, 78.
 Marsh family, 388.
 Abram, 19, 49, 144, 199, 205, 388.
 John, 3, 29.
 Marshall family, 388.
 Chester, 78, 79.
 Martin family, 388.
 Masonic Order, 190.
 Matthews family, 388-391.
 Crowell, 174, 203, 390.
 Daniel, 3, 28.
 James, 3, 28.
 Joel, 3, 28.
 Maxham, Rev. Albert S., 131.
 John C., 133.
 Maxwell family, 391-392.
 Thomas, 95, 391.
 Maynard, James L., 88, 392.
 McAllister family, 392-394.
 Robert J., 162, 205, 394.
 Wesley Green, 204, 394.
 William, 65, 141, 174, 393.
 William Wordsworth, 93, 96, 394.
 Ziba Hamilton, 89, 95, 96, 132, 133, 164, 194, 207, 393.
 McCarty family, 395.
 Eugene, 89, 395.
 McCloud, John, 395.
 McCollom, Joseph B., 77.
 McLaughlin, Daniel, 191.
 John S., 395.
 McKinney family, 396.
 Meadow Cemetery, 196.
 Meadow Road, 35.
 Meeting-house—the first, 54, 103, 104, 105, 166.
 Meheuron family, 396.
 Allen E., 95, 96, 396.
 Memorial—Civil War, 96.
 Merchants, 170-174.
 Merrill, Rev. Peter, 131.
 Metes and bounds, 4.
 Methodist Cemetery, 63, 196.
 Methodist Episcopal Church, 124.
 Methodist Episcopal Society, 126.
 Methodist meeting-house, 50, 129, 130, 132.
 Methodist preachers, 125, 127, 131.
 Methodist stewards, 132.
 Military history, 69-97.
 Militia, 69, 77, 82.
 Mill Brook, 1, 34, 36.
 Miller, Rev. Frederick M., 131.
 Rev. William T., 131.
 Mills, 52, 53.
 Mills, Joseph, 78.
 Minister Right, 3, 29.
 Ministry, 175.
 Ministry Right, 3, 29, 49.
 Miner family, 398.
 Miner, Henry A., 398.
 Minor family, 396-398.
 Aaron, 19, 25, 67, 70, 72, 105, 106, 110, 143, 146, 147, 199, 202, 206, 396.
 Andrew B., 82, 202, 203, 397.
 Ashbel, 77, 106, 397.
 Frederick T., 42, 183, 397.
 Mix family, 398.
 Jesse, 19, 66, 69, 75, 77, 149, 199, 398.
 Luther, 135, 398.
 Victor B., 89.
 Moderators at March Meetings, 206.
 Montpelier Circuit, 127.
 Moretown Circuit, 127.
 Moriarty family, 398-399.
 Walter Henry, 174, 205, 399.
 Morse, Jonathan, 172, 202, 205.
 Mountains, 2.
 Musical Organizations, 193.
 Muzzey, Clarendon F., 159.
 Negro Sam, 25.



- Neill family, 399.
 Edward E., 67, 192, 399.
 Nelson, Charles, 3, 28.
 Newcomb family, 400-403.
 Charles, 129, 152, 401.
 Charles Henry, 103, 174, 192, 201, 402.
 Charles Gaius, 93, 402.
 Hosea, 128, 129, 402.
 Ireneas P., 89, 402.
 James Seymour, 174, 402.
 William, 69, 76, 129, 401.
 Nichols, Guy C., 21, 174, 403.
 Noon, Rev. Samuel, 122.
 North road, 33.
 Northfield—annexation of lots to, 30, 31.
 Norton, Jesse B., 168, 201, 206, 403.
 Northeast School Dist., 144.
 Northwest School Dist., 144.
 Nourse family, 403.
 Daniel, 41, 403.
 Nutting family, 403.
 Old Fellows, 191.
 Old Scrag, 82.
 Olmstead, George W., 121, 404.
 Ordination of first minister, 102.
 Ormsbee, Christopher, 404.
 Osgood, Joseph, 69, 76, 404.
 Page, Alson D., 89.
 Palmer family, 404-407.
 Aaron, 129, 405.
 Benjamin, 19, 24, 405.
 Edwin F., 89, 181, 208, 406.
 John E., 136.
 Jonathan, 19, 24, 59, 69, 74, 199, 404, 405, 406.
 Joseph, 68, 142, 405, 406.
 Julius L., 205, 407.
 Warren J., 68, 407.
 William, 19, 24, 99, 106, 199, 404, 405.
 Palmer Hill, 33, 59.
 Pangburn, Rev. Lycurgus E., 121.
 Parker family, 407-409.
 Daniel, 20, 407.
 Dexter, 89, 408.
 Erastus, 174, 204.
 Henry Carlton, 177, 408.
 Jerome W., 89.
 John C., 204, 408.
 Stephen C., 141, 174, 204, 408.
 Parminter, Isaac, 17, 18, 70, 75, 409.
 Jacob, 409.
 Parsonages, 116, 120, 128, 132.
 Pattrell, Joel, 409.
 Peabody, Levi C., 89.
 Perkins, Charles, 126, 409.
 Persons, Edwin C., 409.
 Parly, 126.
 Peterson, Turner, 409.
 Pewholders, 106, 107, 129.
 Pews numbered, 105.
 Phelps family, 410-413.
 Aaron, 82, 106, 110, 148, 411.
 Alexander, 77, 110, 411.
 Bissell, 19, 24, 59, 69, 74, 99, 103, 105, 106, 110, 138, 147, 199, 201, 202, 205, 206, 410.
 David, 19, 77, 106, 123, 199, 206, 410.
 David Martin, 58, 103, 119, 123, 201, 412.
 Edwin A., 181, 412.
 Gurley A., 185, 412.
 James T., 119, 156, 172, 413.
 John Nelson, 160, 412.
 Physicians, 182-184.
 Pierce family, 413.
 Stephen, 19, 22, 43, 144, 145, 146, 182, 199, 200, 201, 202, 206, 413.
 Pierson, Rev. George, 120.
 Pike family, 414.
 Joshua, 19, 67, 77, 106, 199, 414.
 Samuel, 17, 19, 69, 71, 414.
 Pingry family, 415.
 William Morrill, 50, 137, 138, 139, 140, 179, 193, 200, 202, 203, 205, 415.
 Pine Hill, 61.
 Piper, Rev. Caleb W., 119.
 Thomas, 20, 415.
 Plan of lots, 29.
 Plattsburgh, Battle of, 78.
 Poland family, 415-417.
 John S., 21, 26, 66, 126, 137, 138, 149, 415, 416.
 Orville C., 133, 416.
 Thomas D., 128, 132, 416.
 Pond, Hiram W., 417.
 Postal facilities, 163.
 Postmasters, 164.
 Post-offices, 41, 51, 62, 163.
 Potash works, 39, 41, 168, 171.
 Pounds, 53.
 Practice—articles of, 99, 102.
 Pratt family, 417.
 Simeon, 137, 417.
 Prentiss family, 417-421.
 Austin G., 191.
 Chandler A., 191, 205, 420.
 Edwin R., 191, 421.
 Joseph Comstock, 142, 420.
 Mary E., 161, 420.
 Thomas, 44, 58, 138, 139, 140, 142, 201, 203, 419.
 Thomas T., 89, 420.
 Prindle, Rev. Lyman, 141, 201, 421.
 Professional men, 175.
 Prominent men, 186.
 Proprietors, 3, 28, 31.
 Proprietors draw lots, 28.
 Proprietors meetings, 27.
 Quigley, John H., 90.
 Quimby family, 421.
 Aaron, 20, 77, 421.
 Jennie F., 161.
 Peter, 129, 421.
 Ramsay family, 422.
 Reed family, 422-424.
 Benjamin, 58, 200, 201, 423.
 Franklin, 59, 424.
 Frye B., 116.
 Loren B., 90, 424.
 Oscar Carlisle, 90, 423.
 Timothy, 57, 129, 137, 138, 142, 171, 203, 423.
 Religious services—early, 98, 99.
 Remele, Rev. William A., 122.
 Representatives in General Assembly, 201.
 Revivals, 100, 116, 117, 127.
 Revolutionary soldiers, 69, 70.
 Revolutionary memorial, 198.
 Rice family, 424-426, see also 438-429.
 Edmund, 20, 26, 40, 111, 112, 126, 148, 149, 170, 178, 201, 202, 203, 424, 425.
 George D., 152, 425.
 Moses W., 21, 126, 425.
 Salmon, 53, 129, 438.
 Zita, 67, 151, 438.
 Richards, Luther, 3, 28.
 Richardson family, 426-433.
 Albert Frederick, 58, 204, 432.
 Benjamin, 129.
 Charles Walden, 194, 431.
 Clarence Milton, 200, 201, 205, 432.
 Dan, 135, 152, 205, 206, 430.
 Edwin R., 90, 431.
 Elisha Benton, 109, 129, 137, 138, 140, 431.
 Frederick, 20, 26, 55, 106, 173, 182, 428.
 George, 78.
 Ira, 20, 26, 35, 39, 79, 82, 126, 128, 132, 133, 169, 173, 188, 200, 201, 203, 204, 429, 432.
 Ira Edwin, 204, 432.
 Isabelle K., 133, 432.



- James M., 35, 50, 129, 141, 156, 164, 171, 183, 200, 206, 433.
 John, 78.
 John N., 90, 95, 96, 431.
 John Waldron, 90, 431.
 Judson W., 94, 430.
 Julia A., 161, 430.
 Loren S., 90, 431.
 Lovina, 161, 430.
 Meriden Lee, 174, 201, 205, 433.
 Nathaniel, 78.
 Roderick, 20, 25, 38, 55, 123, 129, 135, 137, 139, 141, 151, 152, 164, 171, 183, 200, 201, 203, 205, 428, 430.
 Roswell, 79, 138, 140, 429.
 Rider family, 433-435.
 Asahel, 41, 141, 434.
 Horatio, 78, 435.
 James, 165, 433, 434.
 Phineas, 17, 18, 19, 33, 42, 69, 73, 78, 100, 102, 103, 107, 144, 146, 199, 202, 205, 434.
 Salma, 17, 18, 19, 56, 69, 73, 106, 143, 146, 199, 202, 434.
 Rifle Company, 82.
 Roberts, Rev. Frank H., 131.
 Robinson family, 435-436.
 Amos, 126, 129, 137, 436.
 Nathan, 203, 436.
 Obed K., 436.
 Philetus, 78.
 Rev. Stephen H., 121, 122, 436.
 Warren J., 192, 436.
 Rogers' Rangers, 5, 7.
 Rooks, Ezekiel, 3, 28.
 Roulston family, 436-437.
 Roxbury road, 32, 34, 35.
 Royce family, 437-439.
 Rev. Andrew, 119.
 Salmon, 438, see Rice.
 Silas, 20, 70, 74, 438.
 Ziba, 438, see Rice.
 Russ family, 439-440.
 Amasa, 20, 42, 78, 148, 439.
 Daniel, 94, 440.
 James C., 94.
 Russ Brook, 42.
 Rust, Rev. Israel D., 127, 440.
 Ryle family, 441.
 Salary of ministers, 102, 111.
 Salisbury, Rev. William, 43, 49, 102, 146, 442.
 Sampson, Rev. Guy C., 115.
 Sanders family, 442.
 Thomas, 90, 442.
 Savage family, 442-445.
 Edward M., 94, 96, 445.
 Lemuel, 19, 444.
 Lemuel N., 129, 444.
 Lucius D., 90, 95, 96, 153, 201, 204, 206, 445.
 Samuel Stow, 19, 24, 54, 55, 106, 199, 444.
 Saw mills, 48, 66.
 Sawyer, Chester, 446.
 School books, 155.
 School census, 146, 147, 149.
 School curriculum, 155.
 School Districts, 143, 144, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150.
 School-houses, 41, 42, 52, 57, 59, 63, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152.
 School Right, 3, 29.
 School teachers, 155, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162.
 School trustees, 146.
 Schools, expense of, 154, 155.
 Schools, superintendents of, 156, 157.
 Schools, town system of, 150.
 Schools, visitors of, 156.
 Scott, Joel, 126, 446.
 John, 446.
 Rev. Nathan W., 131, 156.
 Seaver family, 446-447.
 Jonathan, 19, 78, 199, 447.
 Josiah Willis, 20, 446.
 Levi W., 90, 174, 447.
 Selden, Rev. Calvin, 117.
 Selectmen, 202.
 Selleck family, 447-448.
 Albert Hezekiah, 91, 448.
 Senators—State, 200.
 Sessions, Moses H., 141, 179, 200.
 Set-off to Northfield, 30.
 Shattuck L., 448.
 Shaw family, 448.
 Henry Charles, 91, 448.
 Lucius Stearns, 160, 448.
 Shea family, 449.
 Shepherd family, 449-450.
 Daniel Perry, 91, 450.
 Mason Chellis, 91, 450.
 Shepherd's Brook, 1, 36, 43.
 Sherburne, Rev. Joseph A., 131.
 L. Olin, 133.
 Sherman family, 450-453.
 Arad, 106, 107, 452.
 Beriah, 17, 19, 49, 199, 452.
 Daniel, 199, 453.
 Pelatiah, 77, 106, 107, 452.
 Thomas, 17, 19, 69, 70, 71, 199, 451.
 Shipman, Levi, 78.
 Sign-posts, 39.
 Silsby, Asaph, 453.
 Singing in church, 103.
 Skinner family, 453-457.
 Amasa, 19, 23, 69, 75, 106, 146, 201, 202, 455.
 Cyrus, 160, 171, 202, 205, 456.
 Daniel, 77, 107, 137, 140, 456.
 Daniel H., 457.
 Eli, 19, 23, 57, 70, 71, 73, 99, 106, 110, 109, 205, 455.
 Hiram C., 160, 456.
 Jared, 19, 23, 69, 73, 99, 100, 105, 106, 110, 143, 144, 147, 199, 202, 205, 206, 454.
 Orson, 35, 79, 82, 117, 200, 203, 206, 456.
 Sloan, John, 457.
 Smalley, Isaac, 78, 457.
 Nathan B., 457.
 Smallpox, 67.
 Smith family, 458-464.
 Abigail H., 161, 461.
 Charles Darwin, 463.
 Rev. Charles S., 119.
 Chauncey, 180, 461.
 Elijah, 19, 22, 78, 106, 110, 199, 461.
 Ephraim, 3, 29.
 Ithamar, 44, 77, 123, 142, 145, 146, 153, 201, 202, 461.
 Josiah A., 464.
 Lester K., 463.
 Levi, 183, 460.
 Moses, 19, 22, 106, 460.
 Orange, 42, 119, 183, 190, 193, 202, 204, 462.
 Rodney, 78, 462.
 Salah, 19, 22, 36, 44, 69, 75, 77, 78, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 110, 144, 148, 199, 202, 206, 459.
 Zadoc, 463.
 Snider, Joseph, 464.
 Snow, Amos, 464.
 Somerville family, 464-465.
 George, 95.
 James H., 91.
 John, 66, 464.
 Spaulding family, 465-468.
 Spaulding
 Abel, 19, 48, 70, 76, 106, 199, 467.



- Andrew, 3, 29, 465.
 A. V., 156, 180.
 Rev. Benjamin P., 131.
 John, 159.
 John R., 129, 467.
 Jonas, 20, 106, 466.
 Lewis M., 91, 466.
 Lyman, 126, 466.
 Nathan R., 191.
 Solomon, 77, 467.
 Solon S., 91, 466.
 Stephen, 466.
 Wright, 70, 77, 467.
 Spaulding's Brook, 47.
 Spear, Deering, 3, 29.
 Spencer, Barnabas, 3, 28.
 Reuben, 3, 28.
 Sperry, Elijah, 19, 146, 199, 468.
 Stage routes, 164.
 Starch factory, 174.
 State officers—list, 200.
 Steele family, 468.
 John W., 129, 468.
 David Suel, 137, 468.
 Stephens, Hiram, 469.
 Sterling family, 469-470.
 John, 91, 469.
 Nathan, 19, 70, 76, 199, 469.
 Stewards of Meth. Epis. Ch., 132.
 Stewart family, 470.
 Moses, 20, 67, 470.
 Still, Darin, 19, 199, 470.
 Stocker, John, 159.
 Stoddard family, 470-475.
 Ashbel, 149, 473.
 Dorrie Smith, 96, 474.
 Franklin, 94, 474.
 Harlan Page, 91, 95, 192, 475.
 Hezekiah, 149, 475.
 Hiram F., 62, 475.
 Horace Bartlett, 92, 474.
 Lathrop Thompson, 92, 474.
 Lyman, 92, 474.
 Robert Orton, 82, 129, 203, 473.
 Simon, 19, 24, 35, 65, 77, 91, 100, 106,
 129, 182, 196, 202, 472, 474.
 William Henry, 92, 474.
 William Tell, 64, 174, 474.
 Stone, Rev. Levi H., 119.
 Stores, 40, 41, 52, 55, 170-174.
 Story, Frank E., 475.
 Stowell family, 475-476.
 Fisher, 476.
 Nathan, 19, 67, 106, 203, 475.
 Sahn, 67, 476.
 Streams, 1.
 Strickland, Jonah, 19, 199, 477.
 Strong family, 477.
 Barnabas, 3, 28.
 Benajah, 3, 28.
 John, 3, 28.
 Solomon, 3, 29.
 William, 1, 3, 27, 29.
 William Mitchell, 95, 96, 192, 477.
 Strou De Witt C., 478.
 Stuart, Rev. Robert, 119.
 Summer Schools, 153.
 Sunday Schools, 118, 119, 127.
 Supervision of schools, 156.
 Survey of the town, 27.
 Symonds family, 478-479.
 David, 17, 18, 19, 42, 106, 199, 202, 479.
 Taber family, 479.
 Tanneries, 65, 174.
 Taplin, Rev. Caleb P., 131.
 Taverns, 39, 41, 51.
 Tax for support of Gospel, 101, 115, 117.
 Taylor family, 480-483.
 Daniel, 19, 22, 44, 69, 76, 99, 106, 199,
 481.
 Elias, 20, 60, 69, 73, 82, 100, 102, 106, 111,
 172, 202, 203, 481, 482.
 Ira C., 128, 482.
 N. A., 180.
 Rev. Preston, 116.
 Telephone service, 165.
 Temperance societies, 192.
 Tenney, Rev. Samuel G., 116.
 Tewksbury family, 483.
 Charles D., 94, 483.
 Isaac, 20, 77, 126, 483.
 Isaac N., 94, 483.
 Thayer family, 483, 485.
 Cyron G., 92, 485.
 Daniel, 135, 137, 150, 168, 484.
 James M., 92, 485.
 Lewis, 137, 484.
 Nathan, 20, 94, 484, 485.
 Thompson family, 485-486.
 John B., 119, 123, 485.
 Sarah M., 162, 485.
 Thornton, Rev. C. C., 136, 156.
 Tilden, Stephen, 3, 29.
 Tinkham family, 486-488.
 Amos, 21, 487.
 Jacob, 21, 126, 487.
 Thomas, 488.
 Topography, 1, 2.
 Town clerks, list of, 202.
 Town School Right, 3, 29.
 Town System of Schools, 150.
 Transportation facilities, 165.
 Trask family, 488.
 Elnor O., 488.
 Isaac, 146, 199, 488.
 Joseph, 199, 488.
 Silas, 19, 199, 488.
 Treasurers of town, 205.
 Treat, Samuel, 3, 28.
 Tucker family, 488-490.
 Eleazer Wells, 127, 133, 489.
 Julius E., 92.
 Tullar, Rev. Martin, 100.
 Turner family, 490-492.
 Ralph, 20, 135, 148, 170, 201, 203, 491.
 Tyler family, 492-494.
 Job, 19, 67, 493.
 Lucius Merrill, 201, 206, 494.
 Union Meeting-house, 49, 136.
 Plan of, 137.
 Pew owners, 138.
 Society, 136.
 Unity Society, 142.
 Universalist Society, 116, 134.
 Ministers of, 136.
 Upham family, 494.
 Denslo, 190, 494.
 Upper Bridge, 35.
 Valley Lodge, I. O. O. F., 191.
 Van Deusen family, 495.
 Gates, 164, 495.
 James M., 186, 495.
 Vendue of pews, 108.
 Village, 50.
 Village Cemetery, 197.
 Visitors of Schools, 146, 156.
 Voters—list of in 1797, 199.
 Wade, Phebe, 495.
 Wait family, 496-501.
 Benjamin, 3, 4, 5, 7, 8, 10-14, 16, 17, 19,
 28, 30, 31, 40, 53, 54, 69, 98, 99, 103,
 104, 111, 143, 146, 168, 199, 201, 202,
 205, 206, 497.
 Benjamin, Jr., 16, 19, 41, 100, 102, 144,
 148, 199, 202, 499.
 Ezra, 3, 16, 17, 19, 29, 39, 41, 100, 104,
 190, 498.
 Gilbert, 3, 16, 29, 39, 77, 500.
 Jeduthan, 16, 17, 19, 63, 69, 72, 147, 199,
 498.
 John, 149, 497, 499.
 Joseph, 148, 170, 498.
 Levi, 128, 498.
 Lynde, 41, 105, 203, 501.



- Richard, 82.
 Thomas, 77, 170, 500.
 William, 69, 72, 126, 497, 500.
 Waite, Harvey Morgan, 92, 95, 501.
 Wakefield, John, 190.
 Walbridge, George L., 156, 204, 502.
 Walker, Almon, 92.
 Seth P., 502.
 Wallis family, 502-503.
 George W., 119, 192, 201, 503.
 Jonathan, 25, 502.
 Joseph, 20, 57, 77, 106, 142, 503.
 Otis, 142, 204, 503.
 Walton family, 503-504.
 John, 35, 50, 126, 503.
 W. Jasper, 173, 504.
 War of 1812, 78-81.
 Ward, William, 504.
 Warner, Rollin, 161.
 Warren Road, 34.
 Washburn, Lucinda, 161.
 Waterman family, 504-507.
 Charles W., 181, 506.
 Melvin, John, 205, 507.
 John, 204, 506.
 Webster, Rev. Harvey, 131, 207.
 Welch, George P., 92.
 Wells family, 507.
 Elias, 19, 199, 507.
 George F., 133.
 Rev. George L., 131.
 John, 20, 23, 69, 71, 73, 507.
 Wesleyan Methodist Society, 141, 142.
 Weston, John, 19, 508.
 Wheeler family, 508.
 David, 149, 508.
 Silas, 129, 508.
 William, 19, 78, 106, 146, 199, 508.
 Whipple, Aaron, 3, 28.
 Whitcomb family, 509-510.
 Abijah, 137, 138, 509.
 Edmund, 92, 509.
 Joseph, 21, 183, 510.
 White, Walter, 510.
 Whitman, Edward, 3, 28.
 Wilder family, 510-514.
 Daniel, 19, 99, 199, 512.
 Daniel Witherbee, 22, 43, 103, 511.
 Enos, 42, 77, 106, 107, 513.
 Francis, 79, 82, 203, 513.
 Frederic Fremont, 201, 205, 513.
 John Chandler, 160, 177, 512.
 Levi, 19, 22, 57, 77, 82, 100, 104, 110, 146,
 190, 199, 202, 206, 512.
 Levi O., 205, 513.
 Orcas C., 93, 95, 96, 169, 204, 513.
 William F., 95, 514.
 Willard, Eli, 3, 29.
 Levi, 514.
 Williams, Ira C., 93.
 William, 20, 514.
 Willis, Suel, 21, 514.
 Wines, Enoch Cobb, 160.
 Wing, Jirah, 20.
 Wood family, 514-515.
 Oliver, 20, 67, 126, 514.
 Woodward, Erastus, 21, 164, 170, 203.
 Wolf Road, 53.
 Woman's Schools, 153.
 Worcester family, 515.
 Worthing, Abner, 515.
 Wright, Rev. Chester, 106.
 York, Christopher, 3, 28.
 Joseph, 3, 28.
 Young Peoples Socy. of Christian Endeavor,
 122.

3194

